This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

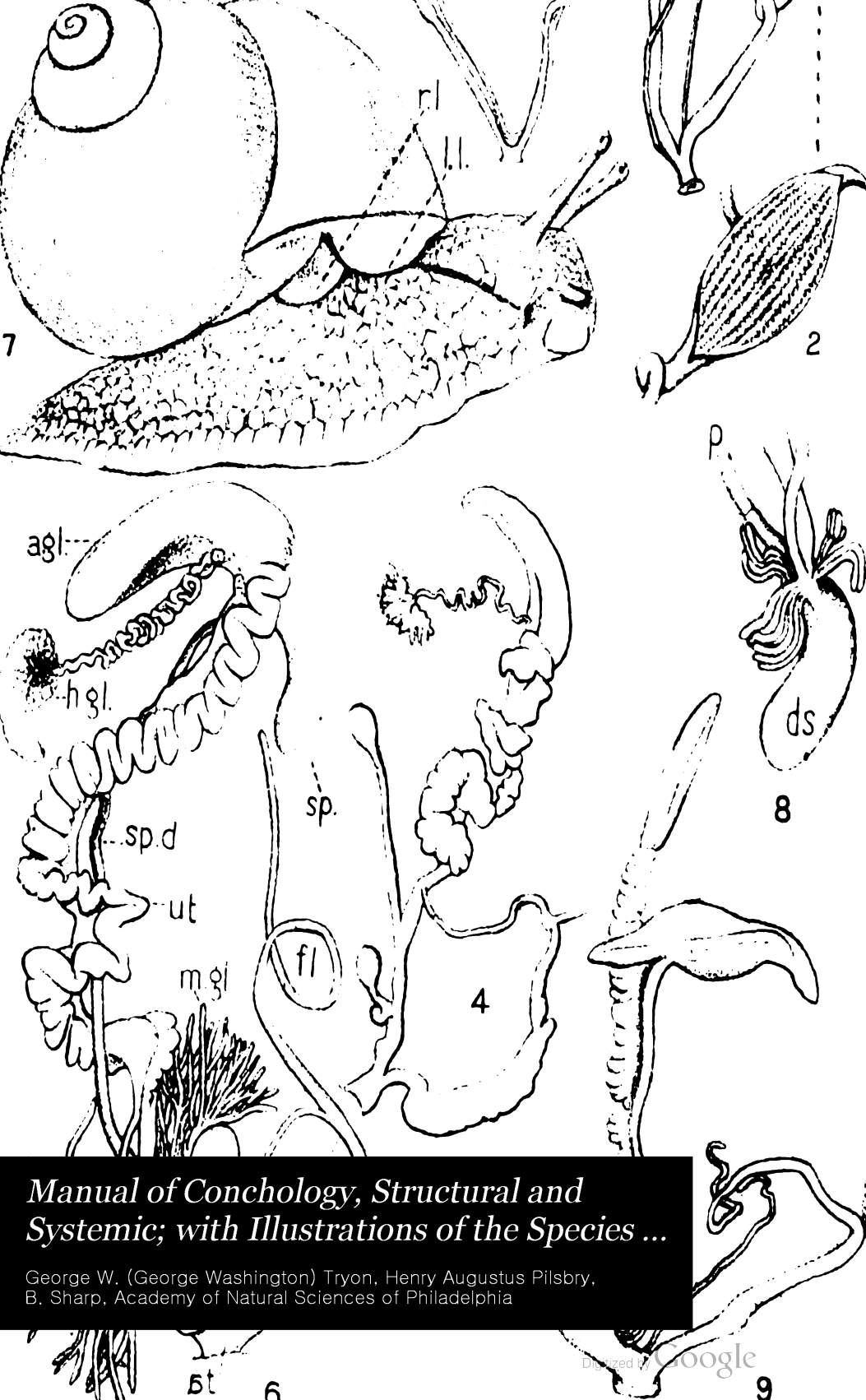
+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`



Manual of Conchology, Structural and Systemic; with Illustrations of the Species ...

George W. (George Washington) Tryon, Henry Augustus Pilsbry, B. Sharp, Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia

Digitized by Google

STANFORD·VNIVERSITY·LIBRARY

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

STANFORD·VNIVERSITY·LIBRARY

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

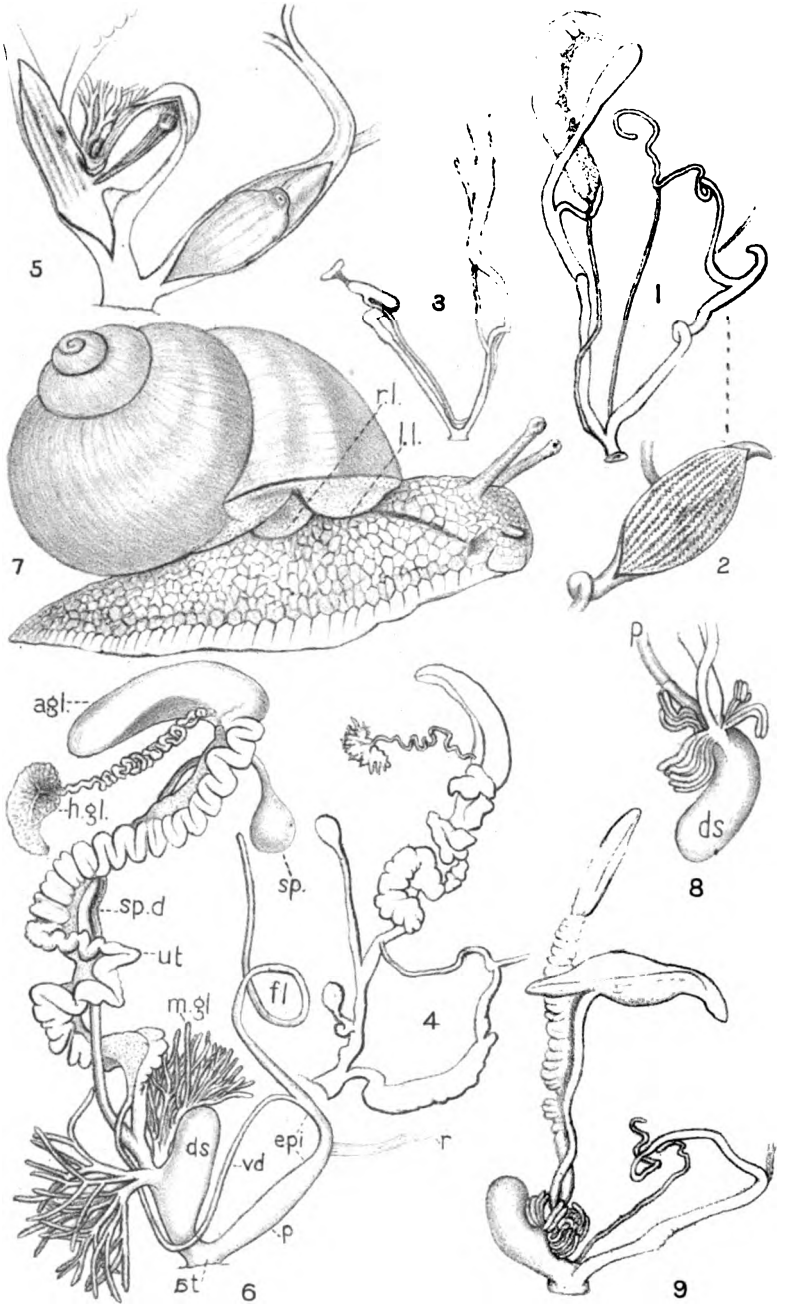
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

FRONTISPIECE



Digitized by Google

SECOND SERIES: PULMONATA.

MANUAL

OF

CONCHOLOGY;

STRUCTURAL AND SYSTEMATIC.

WITH ILLUSTRATIONS OF THE SPECIES.

BY GEORGE W. TRYON, JR.

CONTINUATION BY

HENRY A. PILSBRY,

CONSERVATOR OF THE CONCHOLOGICAL SECTION AND PROFESSOR OF MALACOLOGY IN THE ACADEMY OF NATURAL SCIENCES OF PHILADELPHIA.

Vol. IX.

(HELICIDÆ, VOL. 7.)

GUIDE TO THE STUDY OF HELICES.

PHILADELPHIA:

Published by Conchological Section,

ACADEMY OF NATURAL SCIENCES,

OF PHILADELPHIA.

1894.

Digitized by Google

100961

Digitized by Google

PREFACE.

The group of Pulmonate genera familiarly known as Helices, forms an important factor in the land mollusk fauna of every country, in point of numbers exceeding any other group of snails. This numerical and faunal pre-ëminence has caused the authors of the MANUAL to devote eight volumes to Helicoid genera, the earlier three (Vol. II to IV) being prepared by Mr. Tryon, the later volumes by the writer.

During the progress of the work it became obvious that the established system of grouping required revision, not alone in the details of many minor divisions, but in those broader principles underlying our conceptions of the entire classification and genealogy of the group. The object of this volume is to formulate in compact form the new classification of Helices, and incidentally to indicate some general principles upon which a new grouping of all land pulmonates must be based.

In the systematic portion of the work (pp. 1-344) I have attempted to show the main characters of the genera, both in hard and soft anatomy, giving illustrations as copious as the limits of the work would permit; for while fully pursuaded that, as Darwin has said, naturalists "never read each other's works," I am sure that they look at the pictures illustrating them. In the Introduction the larger groups are defined (p. xxxii) and their probable genealogy suggested (p. xxxi). Finally, the geographic distribution of Helices is discussed with reference to the genesis and migrations of the principal groups, and the origin of modern faunas (p. xxxviii).

Few will dispute the general proposition that until the systematic classification of a group is placed upon a secure basis, all discussion of the larger questions of geographic and geologic distribution is futile. A sound systematic zoology is at once the key and the test of zoögeographic speculations; and without this check, zoologist and geologist are alike at the mercy of mere opinion and speculation, too often based upon false notions of affinity, or upon a decep-

Digitized by Google

tive external likeness which may mask fundamental differences. These considerations justify, I believe, the stress placed upon mere system in this volume. The treatment of minor groups may be objected to as unduly minute; and it is true that most groups seem over-divided. As my predecessors are responsible for most of this, I have been satisfied to reflect their labors faithfully. Those groups having important structural characters I have considered *generic;* grouping under these as subgenera and sections the various smaller assemblages, which specialists find useful, but which are usually of little systematic value, and not much utility to the general malacologist. These remarks imply no disrespect to the founders of this multitude of groups. Their labors were necessary in pointing out the differential features of Helices. They sought differences, for the establishment of new groups; the modern systematist seeks more profound likenesses, in order to establish lines of descent. The splitting of faunas into minute groups has taught us the comparative value of characters, paving the way for more philosophical study of the genealogy of faunas. The torch of analysis lights the path for synthesis.

It will, of course, be obvious that a general idea of the *contents* of the principal divisions of Helicidæ as here distinguished, must be obtained before the geographic hypotheses can be rightly understood.

Acknowledgements and Thanks. That a large number of Helicoid groups are made known anatomically in this work is primarily due to the kindness and generosity of many conchologists who have supplied living or alcoholic material for dissection; and while it would be impossible to name here all those who have thus assisted me with specimens, notes on distribution, synonymy, etc., I must express my obligations for material for investigation to W. G. Binney, John Brazier, Alfred Caruana Gatto, Dr. J. C. Cox, Wm. H. Dall, Henry Hemphill, J. B. Henderson, C. W. Johnson, O. von Möllendorff, Morris Schick, Dr. Benj. Sharp, Dr. H. Simroth, Frederick Stearns, Henry Suter and Rev. R. Boog Watson. A series of mounted radulæ which I owe to Rev. Prof. H. M. Gwatkin, has enabled me to illustrate the teeth of many interesting genera, among them Oxychona, Macrocyclis, Albersia, Planispira, Entodina, Acavus and others. My friend, Charles Hedley, of Sydney, has contributed not a little to views both systematic and theoretical expressed herein, but my main debt to him is for help more subtle than this.

Digitized by Google

To Mr. John Ponsonby, of London, thanks are due for numerous rare or new species of Helices, many of which have been figured in the Manual, and more especially for the correction of errors in synonymy, localities, etc., occurring in previous volumes of this work. Mr. G. K. Gude has rendered me a similar service; and from a very large number of conchologists both in America and abroad, I have received information upon particular species and genera, for all of which I would here express my gratitude.

Summary. In this volume the author has essayed to indicate the primary groups of the Helicidæ, arranging the genera according to a few main types of internal structure, in place of the chaotic or arbitrary sequence of groups hitherto prevailing. The multitude of groups recognized are shown to be reducible to about fifty genera distinguished by structural features of importance, which are described and illustrated, lists of the living species of each genus being given. An outline of the distribution of the main groups is offered, with hypotheses of the probable migrations and phylogeny of these groups. Incidentally, the comparative value of the genitalia, shell, jaw and radula in classification, and the laws of their modification are worked out in some detail. Finally, the nomenclature of Helices has been thoroughly revised, and, it is hoped, placed upon a sound basis.

It rests with the critical and discriminating conchological public to decide whether the author of this volume shall undertake a companion work on the genera of Zonitidæ and Agnatha.

H. A. P.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

MANUAL OF CONCHOLOGY, IX.

GUIDE TO THE STUDY OF HELICES.

INTRODUCTION.

I. Notes on the General Morphology of Helices.

Shell.

In Helices the shell is always a well developed spiral, capable of containing the entire animal when retracted. It is generally wider than high, and coiled loosely so that the central column is hollow or umbilicate, but in some forms it is much higher than wide, and the umbilicus is closed in the adult by an expansion of the lip, or the whorls are coiled in close contact, forming a solid columella.

The general contour of the shell is excessively variable in all genera containing many species; and as the number of main types of form is limited, parallel groups or species occur in the various genera as shown in the following table:

Genera.	Shell globose,	Shell depressed,	Shell keeled.
Helix	*Pomatia,*	*vermiculata,*	*gualtierana.*
Helicigona	*Arianta,*	" *Campylæa,*"	*lapicida.*
Epiphragmophora	*californiensis,*	*mormonum,*	*circumcarinata.*
Eulota	*Acusta,*	*Euhadra,*	*Plectotropis.*
Helicostyla	*Calocochlea,*	*Corasia,*	*Axina.*
Polygyra	" *Mesodon,*"	*tridentata,*	*obstricta.*
Thersites	*Xanthomelon,*	*Badistes,*	*Glyptorhagada.*
Camæna	*Phœnicobius,*	*xanthoderma,*	*saturnia.*
Obba	*papilla,*	*planulata,*	*marginata.*
Pleurodonte	*nuxdenticulata,*	*Isomeria,*	*Caracolus.*

The list is capable of indefinite extension; and even those minor groups called "sections" often show the same series of changes in form, thus:

Digitized by Google

Sections.	Shell globose,	Shell depressed,	Shell lens-shaped.
"*Dentellaria*"	*nuxdenticulata,*	*dentiens,*	*lychnuchus.*
Thelidomus	*emarginata,*	*petitiana,*	*lima.*
Pleurodonte	*bronni,*	*anomala,*	*peracutissima.*
Stenotrema	*stenotrema,*	*monodon,*	*spinosa.*
Axina	*montfortiana,*	*magister,*	*siquijorensis,*

That characters of contour are valueless for distinguishing genera in Helices is now conceded by students of the living groups, but palæontologists still use them; and for this reason the above tables are given.

The sculpture of Helices, like the contour, affords valuable specific characters, being subject to a wide range of mutation. Shells may be either smooth, obliquely striate, ribbed, decussated, granulated, malleated or hairy; and frequently several varieties of sculpture characterize different species of one genus, thus:

Genus.	granulate,	spirally striate,
Helicigona	*lapicida,*	*arbustorum,*
Polygyra	*palliata,*	*albolabris,*
Epiphragmophora	*tudiculata,*	*intercisa,*
Pleurodonte	*lima,*	*petitiana,*

ribbed,	hairy,	smooth.
gobanzi,	*setosa,*	*cingulata.*
obstricta,	*hirsuta,*	*jejuna.*
circumcarinata,	*rémondi,*	*mormonum.*
scabrosa,	*auridens,*	*marginella.*

Sometimes upon a smooth or granulate surface there are papillæ or hairs arranged in regular obliquely decussating series, or in quincunx. This occurs in some species of *Chloritis, Helicigona, Thysanophora, Lysinoe, Hygromia,* etc. Some genera exhibit a wide range of variation in texture and color, but in most cases this is correllated with the habits of the species. Tree living snails are, as a rule, bright colored and tend to become elevated or conical, while ground snails are duller or brown, and usually depressed. Some genera, like *Helicostyla* in the Philippines and *Cepolis* in the West Indies, contain both arboreal and terrestrial forms, and consequently appear, on superficial observation, to be composed of very incongruous elements.

The *embryonic shell* (the portion formed within the egg), is found to vary greatly in size, and its extent compared to that of the adult

Digitized by Google

shell is a character of considerable value in classification. In *Helicophanta*, *Acavus* and their allies it is very large, sometimes one-third the diameter of the adult shell, and its junction with the post-embryonic growth is distinctly marked. In *Polygyra* it is very small and indistinct. In *Camœna* and allied groups it is of medium size. Some genera have the embryonic shell sculptured, as *Anoglypta*, *Chloritis*, certain species of *Helicigona* and *Pleurodonte*, but it is usually smooth and polished.

The aperture is usually crescentic, half-round or round, but in keeled species becomes angular, and in those having teeth it is often ear-shaped. The outer lip is expanded, reflexed or thickened within in nearly all the genera, but in some (*Sagda*, *Glyptostoma*, etc.) it is simple and sharp as in *Zonitidæ*. Tooth-like processes are frequently developed upon the lip and parietal wall, and sometimes these become excessively complex. Usually there are two teeth upon the lip and one upon the body wall; totally diverse genera having independently evolved this arrangement. In a few groups there are internal plates or septa, far within the mouth.

The banding of Helices, althongh variable as a specific character, often shows considerable constancy in a genus or subgenus. Thus, in *Helix* the five-banded plan of coloring is usual. In *Helicigona* one- or three-banded; *Epiphragmophora* is one-banded. The band just above the periphery is the most constant, and may be found in most genera of Belogona. The Epiphallogona have their own band-arrangement, noticed on p. 103. Snails inhabiting dry situations or arid regions, deposit more lime in the shell than those living in moister places, and there is a strong tendency to split the bands into many narrow lines, as in *Euparypha*, *Helicella*, *Rhagada*, *Micrarionta*.

A convenient formula was invented by Georg von Martens many years ago, for the designation of band variations in Helices, especially the five-banded forms. The bands are numbered 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, beginning above. The absence of any band is indicated by a cypher; the coalescence of bands by parenthesis; and the splitting of a band by repetition of its number. Thus, the specimen shown in fig. 5, of plate 44, is *Helix nemoralis*, 12345. Fig. 4 is *H. nemoralis* 00000. Fig. 12 is *H. desertorum* 123(45). Pl. 43, fig. 44, is *H. saulcyi* 1(23) 40. A specimen with the bands united to conceal all the ground color would be (12345); and one with the third band split would stand 123345.

Digitized by Google

External Features of Animal.

The general form of the animal in *Helicidæ* is similar to that of *Zonitidæ*, etc. The shell is carried on the middle or somewhat behind the middle, its axis being held oblique or vertical to the plane of the sole. The head has the usual eye-peduncles and tentacles, and more or less distinct labial lobes (see frontispiece, fig. 7). The mantle rarely projects beyond the lip-edge of the shell, and is generally provided with right and left body lobes (frontispiece, fig. 7, *r.l.* right lobe, *l.l.* left lobe). Sometimes the latter emits one or two small tongue-like processes on the left side (pl. 33, fig. 7). The back, from mantle to head, generally shows one or several *dorsal grooves*. The sides are granulated in various patterns, and often a groove extends from the lips obliquely upward to mantle on each side, the *facial grooves* (see pl. 33, figs. 7, 8; frontispiece, fig. 7). The tail in some genera has a median longitudinal groove (especially in *Epiphallogona*) or sometimes a serrate keel (*Lysinoe*, *Oxychona*). Usually, however, it is rounded above and shows no special features, being granulated like the sides, but more finely. In the *Endodontidæ* and *Zonitidæ* a deep longitudinal furrow runs parallel to the foot-edge on each side a short distance above it. These are the *parapodial* or *pedal grooves* (see pl. 14, fig. 46). They are absent in *Helicidæ*. In *Zonitidæ* and *Endodontidæ* these furrows are often associated with a mucus-secreting pore at the tail. The sole or creeping disc is divided longitudinally into three bands or areas in some genera, but in most Helices such division is absent, or indicated by coloring only.

Digestive Tract.

The jaw is well developed and usually strong and orange-colored in Helices. The types of jaw occurring in *Helicidæ*, *Endodontidæ*, and *Zonitidæ* are

Polyplacognath (or unsoldered type of jaw, see pl. 1, figs. 4, 5, 6, 9) consisting of numerous *separate* plates, overlapping at their edges, and united by a common membrane only (*Punctum*).

Stegognath (or plaited, pl. 15, fig. 6, 7) composed of similar or narrower vertical plates soldered together, but with free, overlapping outer edges (*Flammulina*, *Sagda*).

Goniognath (or converging-plaited, pl. 42, fig. 36) same as stegognathous type, but outer imbricating edges of each plate converg-

Digitized by Google

ing toward the middle below, the median plate or plates triangular, not reaching the cutting margin (*Plectopylis*).

Aulacognath (or striated, pl. 15, figs. 1, 2) primary elements or plates completely soldered together, vertically striated (*Pyramidula*).

Oxygnath (or smooth, pl. 21, fig. 8) completely soldered, smooth (*Leucochroa*).

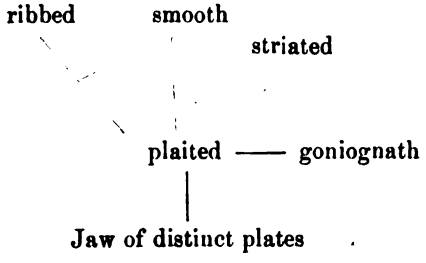
Odontognath (or ribbed, pl. 21, fig. 11) completely soldered, having convex vertical ribs, projecting at one or both edges (*Helix*).

The most primitive type of jaw occurring in recent terrestrial Pulmonata is found in the Polyplacognatha, *Punctum* and *Laoma*. By the partial union of the loose plates of this sort of jaw, the Stegognathous type is formed. The goniognath form as seen in *Ligius*, *Orthalicus*, etc., is a mere variant of this low stegognath type, and can hardly be considered a primary type. In the *Aulacognatha* the plates have become completely soldered, although their edges still show as striæ; and finally in the *Oxygnatha* these striæ disappear, leaving a completely smooth jaw. In the *Odontognatha*, vertical ribs are developed upon its anterior face. The data supplied by anatomy and embryology indicate the above as the general phylogenetic sequence of the various types of jaw; but the *Oxygnatha* consist of two sections of different genesis. In some forms (such as the typical Sagdas) the jaw has apparently been evolved directly from the stegognathous type; and this is probably true likewise of the *Helicophanta* group. In others (such as some species of *Pleurodonte*, and *Helicostyla*, the genera *Obba*, *Cepolis*, *Leucochroa*, *Allognathus*, etc.) a smooth jaw has resulted from the degeneration of the ribs on an odontognathous type. The ribbed or odontognathous type has in some cases been formed upon a plaited jaw. In other cases it may have been formed upon a smooth jaw, but evidence is lacking to establish this. In certain cases (such as *Hygromia*) the degeneration of a ribbed jaw has resulted in one approaching the plaited type. It must also be understood that the distinction between the goniognathous, stegognathous, aulacognathous and oxygnathous types is in some cases not well defined, and often it is not possible to distinguish between a *primarily* or *secondarily* oxygnathous or smooth jaw, although it is practically demonstrated that the Oxygnatha are diphyletic.

It therefore appears that at the time the main phyla of monotremate, jaw bearing land snails diverged, they were provided partly with a jaw of unsoldered plates, partly with one of the incompletely

Digitized by Google

united type (stegognathous or plaited). In the Helicoids the majority of forms acquired the firmer and completely united smooth or ribbed type, although some still retain the primitive, incompletely united forms, as seen in *Punctum*, *Flammulina*, *Thysanophora*, etc. In the *Zonitidæ* the oxygnathous type has been very generally acquired, although a few forms retain a modified plaited jaw. In *Bulimulidæ* (which includes the "Orthalicidæ") the plaited type of jaw has been retained with various modifications, and the same is found in *Cylindrellidæ*. The *Pupidæ* have a completely united, striated jaw. The *Achatinidæ* have a striated or ribbed jaw. It appears that the various families, starting with an incompletely united jaw, have been very unlike in the degree of development attained; some preserving the ancestral form until to-day, but in most a stronger, solid jaw has been acquired through various well understood successive stages, occasionally parallel in several phyla. These considerations show that the various classifications of land mollusks by jaw characters are artificial; the various "types" of jaw on which it is founded representing merely successive stages of progress from an incoherent or incompletely united, to a solid jaw, and these stages have been independently reached or passed through by several totally diverse branches of the pulmonate trunk. The history of the various jaw types is shown in the following diagram.



The two lower stages were probably passed through by the majority of families in common; the others were reached by various groups independently and by their own special routes. In most families of land snails, two or more of these types are represented among the various genera.

THE RADULA in *Helicidæ* is of the strap-like form usual in *Pulmonata*, the individual teeth having squarish basal plates. In even the lowest types now existing, the multicuspid form of tooth of the primitive Pulmonates has given way to the tricuspid type (see pl.

Digitized by Google

15, figs. 3, 4), although in some forms more cusps remain on the outermost teeth. The individuality of these three cusps is remarkably fixed; for however completely the typical tricuspid form may be changed, it is always possible to identify the three primitive elements, or such of them as are retained.

In the study of Helicid radulæ, and especially those departing widely from the typical structure, it is essential to recognize at the outset—

The law of mesometamorphosis: *All modifications in the teeth proceed from the median line of the radula outwards toward the edges, the outer marginal teeth being the last to be modified.*

A study of the marginal teeth, therefore, gives a clue in many cases to the ancestral condition of a much modified radula; although in certain groups the change has been so long established and has proceeded so far that even the outermost teeth no longer retain their primitive form. In such cases recourse must be had to the radulæ of young individuals or embryos still unhatched, which sometimes retain an ancestral type of teeth (see Sterki, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci., Phila., 1893, p. 388).

The evident reason why the order of tooth-changes stated above should obtain, is that the median portion of the radula is the part most used on account of its position and the convex boss-like shape of the subradular cushion.

The most frequent departure from the tricuspid type of tooth is seen in the lateral teeth of most Helices, in which the inner cusp (entocone) is lost, or more commonly its cusp is united with that of the middle cusp (mesocone) as a lateral extension of the latter. In many groups both inner and outer cusps of rhachidian and lateral teeth are suppressed in this manner (see pl. 34, fig. 9), but all three cusps reappear on the marginal teeth, which are less modified. Usually the outer marginals have the ectocone, or outer cusp, split or bifid, a reminiscence of the early multicuspid teeth which were part of the heritage of the Pulmonates from their Tectibranch ancestors.

Radulæ with teeth tricuspid in whole or part. In many *Endodontidæ* and minute forms of other groups, the teeth are all tricuspid (see plates 8, 9). This form of teeth is usually correllated with small size and strictly terrestrial habits.

Radulæ with all teeth unicuspid. In a few genera the loss of side cusps has extended to even the outermost teeth of the radula (see

Digitized by Google

pl. 51, figs. 1, 2, and pl. 48, all figs.). This modification is especially characteristic of one of the primary divisions of Helices, but occurs also on a few isolated genera, such as *Allognathus*, of other phyla.

Radulæ of arboreal snails. Data presented in the systematic portion of this volume establish the fact that *arboreal snails always assume teeth with broad, gouge-like cusps*, in place of the slender, pointed cusps of ground snails, and regardless of the form of teeth prevailing in the family stocks whence they were derived. Cases in point are *Polymita, Amphidromus, Orthalicus, Papuina, Cochlostyla, Oxychona*, etc., etc. Some apparent exceptions are due to the very recent assumption of arboreal habits by certain forms; the change of teeth lagging behind the change of station, as in the arboreal forms of the genus *Cepolis*.

This modification goes hand in hand with the change in *shell* features; arboreal forms always becoming light or bright colored, often having a color-scheme in vivid hues of green, yellow, orange or pink; while the most nearly allied terrestrial species or genera have the shell of dusky or inconspicuous shades of brown.

In some tree snails the middle cusp only is modified into a broad gouge, the side cusps remaining as rudimentary basal spurs, which become larger on the outer edges of the radula, in accordance with the general law formulated above. An instance is *Oxychona*, pl. 51, figs. 9, 10, (*o* being the rhachidian tooth). Again, the *three* cusps are retained and enlarged on all the teeth, as in *Polymita*, pl. 51, figs. 5, 6, 7. (Fig. 7, outermost marginals; compare pl. 57, fig. 48, a marginal of *Cepolis*, the genus most nearly allied). The same has occurred in *Papuina*, pl. 37, figs. 1, 10.

As a general rule, groups of greater value than genera cannot be based upon these special modifications of the tricuspid type of teeth. And on account of the fact that similar modes of life produce similar tooth-forms in widely different groups, these peculiarities can have comparatively little weight in fixing the place in the general system or the family affinities of any genus.

The salivary glands, stomach, liver and intestine have not been observed to offer differences of taxonomic value in the Helices, although I have observed variations in certain genera. An extended series of observations of these organs is necessary.

Reproductive System.

General considerations:—Helicidæ, like all pulmonates, are hermaphrodites, the male and female genitalia uniting below in a com-

Digitized by Google

mon cloaca, the *atrium* or *vestibule*. It is now held that the hermaphrodite condition is secondary in mollusks, the male organs being superimposed or grafted upon the female individual (see Pelseneer Quart. Journ. Mic. Sci. 1894, p. 19). The proofs for this view coming from many sides, all indicate that in the primitive mollusks the sexes were separate.

Embryological data indicate that the entire generative system except atrium, penis sack and their special appendages, are of mesodermal origin. Simroth is probably right in holding that the atrium and evertible penis (but not epiphallus) are ectodermal evaginations. The case of *Limax primitivus* which he cites to prove that the penis has been "pulled out" from the atrium, is, however a case of degeneration in all probability. It is very probable that the penis in land mollusks is strictly homologous with that of Tectibranchs, and its union with the female organs at the atrium has been brought about by the gradual moving forward of the female orifice, originally posterior in position.

It seems likely that the dart apparatus is primarily an outgrowth from the atrium, although in some cases it has moved upward on the vagina. It is not homologous with the dart sack of *Philomycus*, nor with that of certain *Zonitidæ*. The gland or sack upon the penis, called the *appendix*, is probably a very ancient character, and is homologous with that sometimes developed upon the atrium (see *Helicella*), but not with the blind sack found high on the vagina in such forms as *Panda*, etc., which seems to be an independent growth from the vagina, probably serving as a temporary receptacle for spermatophores (packets of spermatozoa), analogous to the diverticulum of the spermatheca duct. Although both male elements (spermatozoa) and female (ova) are produced in the same acini of the hermaphrodite gland, the former ripen first, and passing down are enclosed in a leathery or chitinous case, the spermatophore ("*capreolus*") secreted by flagellum or epiphallus. In forms lacking these the spermatophore is absent. In the female system these spermatophores are stored in the spermatheca and its appendages, pending the ripening of eggs and their passage downward. The dart apparatus is only a stimulating organ, the dart being thrust from one individual into another during copulation. Von Ihering considers the papilla in the penis also a sensory organ. The function of the penis-gland is unknown. During copulation the penis is everted in most Helices, but in some there are reasons for

Digitized by Google

believing that the atrium only is thrust outward. Further investigations of snails during breeding are needed.

Description of organs:—The external opening of the genitalia lies a short distance behind and below the right (or in sinistral species the left) eye-peduncle. This opens into a short chamber the *atrium* (Frontispiece, *atr.*), from which the penis (*p.*) branches toward the digestive tract, and the vagina (*vag.*) toward the outer side. The *penis* (*p.*) is a tube with muscular walls, usually corrugated within, and sometimes having longitudinal fleshy pillars (*pilasters*, pl. 21 fig. 14, 15) adherent along one side to the wall of the cavity. At its distal end the *vas deferens* (*v. d.*) enters, its opening being sometimes at the base or summit of a papilla (the *penis papilla*, pl. 28, fig. 2). The *penis retractor* muscle (*r.*) is inserted on the penis or its appendages, and attached distally to the floor of the lung. The *vagina* (*vag.*) branches above into the *spermatheca, duct* (*sp. d.*) which terminates in the *spermatheca* (*sp.*); the other branch (*uterus, ut.*) becoming enlarged and sacculated. At the apex of the uterus the *albumen gland* (*a. gl.*) supplying the albumen of the eggs, is attached; from near its base the *oviperm duct* springs, and terminates in the *hermaphrodite gland* (*h. gl.*).

Besides the above essential organs, the genitalia of many snails are complicated by the presence of various accessory organs. On the male side the penis may bear a gland or sack of unknown function, called the *appendix* (see pl. 21 fig. 1, 2, 3). This structure may be near its apex, at its base, or even on the atrium. In some groups the vas deferens does not enter the penis directly, but becomes modified into a larger tube the *epiphallus* (*epi.*) which is continued beyond the apex of penis and frequently bears a long blind duct, the *flagellum* (*fl.*).

The female side in some groups is provided with a muscular sac upon the vagina (or atrium), the *dart sack* (*d. s.*), containing a needle or dagger-like calcareous *dart* (see frontispiece, fig. 5, section of dart sack, showing dart). Associated with this apparatus are found one or several glands, various in form, the *mucus glands* (*m. gl.*). In certain forms there is a curved hollow appendage high upon the vagina, which probably serves as a receptacle for spermatophores, and has been called the *appendicula* (see pl. 17, fig. 1). The duct of the spermatheca in some Helices bears a long blind tube, the *diverticulum* (see pl. 63, fig. 8).

Digitized by Google

The musculature of the genitalia is often a character of some value. The penis retractor may be inserted either on the penis itself, or on the epiphallus; and in a few cases it is split, having a double or triple insertion. Distally it is attached normally to the lung floor, but in a few cases to the vagina, or to the main columellar retractor of foot and buccal mass. In a few groups the penis retractor is absent. The vagina in some cases is attached to the adjacent body wall by a broad band-like muscle. The dart sack has no retractor, but in certain genera its apex is connected with the vagina. The retractor of the right eye-peduncle in most genera passes between the penis and vagina; but in a few it passes to the left of the penis. These myologic features are of considerable importance in classification; and the variation in the distal insertion of the penis retractor in some forms, as well as the abnormal position of the eye-retractor in others, are difficult to explain.

II. Historical sketch of the Classification of Helices.

Five epochs may conveniently be recognized in the taxonomic history of land mollusks. I, Linnæan epoch; II, Lamarckian epoch; III, Ferussacian, IV, Beckian, V, Albers-Martensian; each of these being initiated by the appearance of some work largely remodelling the system of classification.

I, 1758–1799. The Linnæan Epoch was characterized by the wide limits and heterogenous contents of its genera, although in a broad sense most of them have proved to be natural groups. Linnæus himself and his successors in Germany, France and England until the time of Lamarck, are the exponents of this period.

II, 1799–1819. Lamarckian Epoch. The genus *Helix* of Linnæus was much restricted about the beginning of the present century by the segregation of its most diverse elements by Lamarck and Draparnaud; the Limnophila, Clausilia, Pupa, Succinea, Achatina, etc. being removed to form distinct genera. Within the group of forms retained in *Helix*, but few divisions were made, and such genera as were instituted during this epoch were mainly based on one or a few peculiar species, no attempt being made to classify the entire series. Fischer de Waldheim (about 1808), Montfort (1810), Schumacher (1817) are the principal contributors to this literature.

III, 1819–1837. Ferussacian Epoch. The Tableaux Systematique de la Famille des Limaçons presented the first consistent attempt

Digitized by Google

to classify the Helices into subgeneric groups. After dividing the shell-bearing terrestrial inoperculate pulmonates into six genera, *Helixarion*, *Helicolimax*, *Helix*, *Polyphemus*, *Vertigo* and *Partula*, Ferussac proposes the following system for *Helix:*

† Redundantes.

Volutatæ, *Helicoides*, subgenus *Helicophanta* [=Daudebardia, Aerope, Helicophanta].
Evolutæ, *Cochloides*, subgenus *Cochlohydra* [=Succinea].

†† Inclusæ.

Volutatæ, *Helicoides*, subgenus *Helicogena* [=all globose Helices].
subgenus *Helicodonta* [=all toothed Helices].
subgenus *Helicigona* [=all keeled toothless Helices].
subgenus *Helicella* [=depressed, mostly simple lipped Helices and *Zonitidæ*].
subgenus *Helicostyla* [=elevated Helices, not keeled].
Evolutæ, *Cochloides*, subgenus *Cochlostyla* [=Bulimoid forms, imperforate, with entire mouth].
subgenus *Cochlitoma* [=Liguus, Achatina].
subgenus *Cochlicopa* [=Glandina, Stenogyra, Ferussacia].
subgenus *Cochlicella*, [=Cochlicella, Rumina, etc.].
subgenus *Cochlogena* [=Limicolaria, Bulimus, Achatinella, etc.].
subgenus *Cochlodonta* [=Pupa, Strophia, Gibbus, etc.].
subgenus *Cochlodina* [=Cylindrella, Clausilia, Buliminus].

Each of these subgenera is divided into several groups designated by terms expressive of their peculiarities, thus:

S.-g. *Helicella* { Lomastomæ, Aplostomæ, Hygromanes, Heliomanes, } S.-g. *Helicostyla* { Aplostomæ. Lamellatæ. Canaliculatæ. Marginatæ. }

These divisions of the subgenera were not intended in the sense of sub-subgenera and should not be used in such sense. Many of them

Digitized by Google

were repeated in several subgenera, and it is only by accident that any of them are acceptable in form. Such names as *Hyalina* (Hyalinæ Fér.), *Heliomanes*, etc., cannot date from the *Tableaux*. The subgeneric divisions of Férussac's system are based almost wholly upon *contour*, one of the least stable characters of Helices. The system is, therefore, wholly artificial. Other writers of this epoch are Risso (1826), who by restricting the heterogeneous subgenera of Férussac, fixed their types; Leach, whose subgeneric names are quoted in the synonymy of Turton's work (1831); Fitzinger (1833), who proposed generic names for many European groups; and Charpentier (1837) who publishes certain names proposed by Agassiz. The latter three authors did not work on Férussacian lines, but may rather be regarded as foreshadowing the next epoch.

IV, 1837–1860. BECKIAN EPOCH. A great advance in Helicology marked the year 1837. The period of artificial classification waned; and with the works of HELD and of BECK a new period dawned. Held's work applied only to the European Helices; but Beck included all known species in his classification. Discarding the arbitrary contour-grouping, Beck formed his subgenera upon the elusive and less striking, but far more stable features of shell structure and texture, form of lip and columella, etc. A large proportion of the groups proposed in the *Index Molluscorum* are still retained in essentially their original limits. Although founded upon shell characters only, Beck's classification is a vast advance upon previous work; and indicates a mind of rare subtlety and discrimination. During the decade following Beck's publication, several notable works upon Helices appeared. Swainson (1840) attempted to apply the "quinary system," proposing at the same time some new genera. Hartmann (1840–1844) also made additions to the list of names and PFEIFFER, whose name was to be henceforth so intimately associated with all departments of Pulmonate species-work, published the Symbolæ ad Historiam Heliceorum (1841–'42), and in 1848 the first volume of the famous *Monographia Heliceorum*. Pfeiffer's main strength was in the discrimination and concise, explicit, description of species, and in the careful sifting of synonymy; and in these lines his work has been of incalculable benefit to science. As a systematist his views were not especially original.

J. E. Gray issued in 1847, a list of genera with their types; and this publication fixes definitely the type species of a number of old genera of Helices, such as *Obba*, *Cochlostyla*, etc.

Digitized by Google

The publication of Albers' *Die Heliceen*, in 1850, marked a distinct advance in the discrimination of natural groups throughout the land snails; but the general principles followed do not differ radically from those of Beck. In 1855 Pfeiffer published a somewhat amplified arrangement, with some new subgeneric names; and in the same year the brothers Adams reached the Helices in their Genera of Recent Mollusca. The classification adopted in this work differs widely from previous arrangements; but as its original features are nearly all either retrogressive or founded upon fallacious characters, the generic and subgeneric scheme need not be quoted here. Reeve's monograph of *Helix* in the Conchologia Iconica (1851–1854) supplied the first illustrations of a multitude of species, chiefly those of Pfeiffer. Dr. Binney's Terrestrial Mollusks of the United States (1851–1857) gave a magnificent series of plates of American forms, among the best portraits of snails ever published; and the work of Dr. Joseph Leidy therein, was the first anatomical investigation to be made on American Mollusks.

In France, Moquin-Tandon was preparing a faunal work of the same thorough character, which was issued in 1855, with sumptuous colored plates and well-drawn anatomical details of the snails of France.

Simultaneous with the last, Adolph Schmidt published his Geschlechtsapparat der Stylommatophoren in taxonomischer Hinsicht (Berlin, 1855), a classic work, ranking with that of Semper in the grasp of principles, and laying a broad foundation for the comparative study of snail genitalia. Schmidt establishes upon anatomical data the groups *Pentatœnia* (=*Helix* s. str.), *Fruticicola*, *Xerophila*, *Campylœa*, shows the true relationships of the *carthusiana* and *nummus* groups and of *H. pisana* and *personata*, separates *H. obvoluta* from the *personata* group, etc. Many of these notable improvements in classification have since been completely lost sight of by recent European conchologists, and are only of late fully appreciated.

The work of Schmidt belongs to the Beckian period only chronologically. In insight and genius it is altogether modern.

V, 1860– . ALBERS-MARTENSIAN EPOCH. While several works of the decade preceding 1860 were far in advance of the standpoint of Beck, yet their scope was not sufficiently wide to create any general change in the views of Helix classification held in various countries. The appearance of the second edition of Albers' Die

Digitized by Google

Heliceen, edited by von Martens, marked a period closed, and a new epoch begun.

As the classification given in this work has been the basis of nearly all subsequent systematic arrangements, it is here quoted in full The brackets indicate that groups so united are supposed to be closely allied. For purposes of comparison I have given in Roman type the names of the super-generic groups of this volume, under which each of the Albers Martensian subgenera falls, these groups being as follows:

Endodontidæ: Haplogona, Polyplacognatha.

Helicidæ: Protogona, Teleophallogona, Epiphallogona, Belogona (with two divisions, Bel. Euadenia and Bel. Siphonadenia), Macroögona.

Vitrinea.

Genus SAGDA Beck (Teleophallogona).

Hyalosagda, Proserpinula, Odontosagda.

Genus LEUCOCHROA Beck (Belogona).

Helicacea.

Genus HELIX L.

Amphidoxa, Haplogona.
Microphysa, Teleophallogona.
Aerope, Rhytididæ.
Pella, Haplog. & Zonitidæ, etc.
Patula, Haplogona.
Charopa, Haplogona.
Stephanoda, Haplogona.
Rhytida, Rhytididæ.
Janulus, Zonitidæ.
Endodonta, Haplogona.
Sesara, Zonitidæ.
Pelia, Zonitidæ.
Gonostoma, Belog. siphonadenia.
Ophiogyra, Protogona?
Polygyra, Protogona.
Stenotrema, Protogona.
Triodopsis, Protog. & Belog.
Mesodon, Protogona.
Laoma, Polyplacognatha.
Acanthinula, Belogona.
Vallonia, Belogona.
Petasia, Belogona.
Fruticicola, Belogona.
Dorcasia, Protogona & Belogona.
Rhagada, Epiphallogona.
Xerophila, Belog. Siphonadenia.
Turricula, Belog. Siph.
Cochlicella, Belog. Siph.
Ochthephila, Belogona.
Actinella, Belogona.
Tectula, Belogona.
Plectotropis, Belog. Euadenia.
Aegista, Belog. Euad.
Aglaia, Belog. Euad.
Campylæa, Belog. Siph.
Eurycampta Belog. Euad.
Arionta, Belog. Siph. & Euad.
Eurystoma, Epiphallogona.

Digitized by Google

Euparypha, Belog. Siph.
Tachea, Belog. Siph.
Macularia Belog. Siph.
Iberus, Belog. Siph.
Coryda, Belog. Euadenia.
Hemicycla, Belog. Siph.
Plebecula, Belog. Siph.?
Leptaxis, Belog. Siph.
Pomatia, Belog. Siph.
Thelidomus, Epiphallogona.
Cysticopsis, Belog. & Teleoph.
Plagioptycha, Belog. Euad.
Polymita, Belog. Euad.
Liochila, Epiphallog. & Belog.
Eurycratera, Epiphallogona.
Polydontes, Epiphallog.
Helicophanta, Macroögona.
Panda, Macroögona.
Stylodon, Macroögona, Belog.
Erepta, Zonitidæ.
Dentellaria, Epiphallogona.
Cepolis, Belog. Euad.
Pleurodonta, Epiphallogona.
Anostoma, Pupidæ.
Labyrinthus, Epiphallog.
Isomeria, Epiphallogona.
Caracolus, Epiphallogona.
Phania, Macroögona?
Thersites, Epiphallogona.
Merope, Epiphallogona.
Obba, Epiphallogona.
Trachia, Epiphallogona.
Planispira, Epiphallogona.
Phasis, Haplogona?
Chloritis, Epiphallogona.
Pedinogyra Macroögona.
Ampelita, Macroögona.
Solaropsis, ?
Camena Epiphallog., & Belog.
Hadra, Epiphallog., & Belog.
Papuina, Epiphallog.
Leptoloma, Belog. Euadenia.
Geotrochus Epiphallog. & Belog.
Cymotropis, Epiphallogona.
Chloræa, Belog. Euadenia.
Corasia, Belog. Euadenia.
Axina, Belog. Euadenia.
Callicochlias, Belog. Euadenia.

Genus COCHLOSTYLA Fér. Belogona Euadenia.

The general plan of this arrangement is to establish a series leading from Zonitoid to Bulimoid shells; and the characters mainly depended upon in the formation of groups are texture, form of lip, and general contour of shell. In the appreciation of that indefinable something, which counts for so much in classifying Helices, the authors of Die Heliceen are far beyond all previous work; and it is this quality—this accurate *feeling* for subtle affinities for which no good reason can be given in words—that has rendered this work the basis of classification for three and a half decades, a long period in so changeable a science as malacology.

It would be obviously unfair to criticise this great work by standards of the new anatomical classification, for excepting the *Haplogona*, *Protogona* and *Belogona*, the Helices were practically unknown anatomically in 1860. Compared with the new system, it is noteworthy that the *Haplogona* are mostly grouped together near the Zonitidæ, where they unquestionably belong; and many other felicities of grouping will be obvious to one looking over the list, besides the genius shown in forming natural subgenera, already referred to. For the rest, the *Epiphallogona*, *Belogona*, *Teleophallogona*, *Proto-*

Digitized by Google

gona and *Macroögona* are indiscriminately grouped; but with the exception of the last named, which has good conchological peculiarities, one would expect this; for there are no diagnostic characters of these super-generic groups to be found in the shells alone.

The work of Pfeiffer, although begun in the last period, extended through the greater portion of this one. Final results of this great series of monographs are given in the Nomenclator Heliceorum Viventium, edited by Clessin (1878). The system of classification differs but little from that of Albers-Martens.

The successive papers and volumes of Binney and Bland upon the land shells of America, although based on Die Heliceen, have made notable improvements in the treatment of cis-Atlantic groups, largely the result of Binney's work upon the jaws and radulæ of United States and West Indian species. The work of Tryon upon Helices has been based upon conchological studies only, and is essentially a modified form of the Albers-Martensian. Fischer likewise gave no weight to anatomical characters in his treatment of Helices.

The systematic work of Mörch, although begun in 1859 (Mal. Bl. vi, 109), belongs to this epoch rather than the last. Fully recognizing the unreliability of groupings based upon shell-contour, he proposes to use the jaw as a basis for dividing land snails into primary groups. The arrangement given is as follows, the genera of Helicidæ being italicised:

1. Oxygnatha. Jaw with a projecting tooth, Limax, Vitrina, Succinea, *Helicella*, Zonites, *Leucochroa*, Ryssota, *Obba*, *Caracolla*, *Otala*, *Pleurodonta*.

2. Aulacognatha. Jaw striated, with crenulated margin. *Euryomphala*, *Bradybæna*, *Sagda*, *Cochlicella*, Rumina, Pupa, Clausilia.

3. Odontognatha. Jaw with separated cords which form teeth at its margin, Arion, Ariolimax, Nanina, *Teba*, *Pomatia*, *Helicogena*, *Helicogona* (Campylæa), Achatina, Limicolaria, Bulimus.

4. Goniognatha. Orthalicus, Pseudostrombus (=Liguus).

5. Agnatha. Oleacina, Testacella.

In 1865 (Journ. de Conchyl.) this idea is further elaborated and the *Elasmognatha* added. As I have shown on a previous page (xi), the jaw is as unreliable as the shell; and the family groups

Digitized by Google

based upon it are almost always artificial. Still, the attempt to use internal features was in itself a move in the right direction.

The above classification paved the way for the great work of Dr. Carl Semper, Reisen im Archipel der Philippinen, Landmollusken. In this, the most extensive work yet published upon the soft anatomy of land mollusks, a great number of genera in all families of snails are made known anatomically, the following scheme of classification being adopted.

Family ZONITIDÆ: tail with gland; marg. teeth aculeate, etc.
Family HELICIDÆ: no caudal mucus-gland.
Vitrininæ: Sole divided, margined; jaw smooth; marginal teeth thorn-like. Limax, Vitrina, Parmacella, Vitrinoconus, Vitrinoidea, Hyalina.
Helicinæ: Sole undivided; jaw various; marginal teeth short, several-cusped.
Oxygnatha:
Teeth unicuspid: Acavus, Corilla, Caryodes, Panda, Caracolus, Labyrinthus.
Teeth broad, several-cusped.
Tentacles 2. Janella.
Tentacles 4; jaw with accessory plate: Succinea.
Tentacles 4; jaw with no accessory plate: Oopelta, Trochomorpha, Planispira, Obbina, Strophia, Sagda.
Aulacognatha: Philomycus, Cionella, Tornatellina, Stenogyra, Endodonta, Buliminus, Pupa.
Odontognatha:
No accessory organs on genitalia: Achatina, Amphidromus, Bulimus, Otostomus, Partula, Hadra, Pleurodonta, Polygyra, Trachia.
Genitalia with accessory organs: Cochlostyla, Chloræa, Eulota, Xerophila, and other genera [this group of Semper's is the foundation of v. Ihering's "Helicidæ" and Pilsbry's "Belogona"].
Goniognatha: Orthalicus.
Agnatha: Rhytida, etc., etc.
Family ONCHIDIDÆ.
Family VAGINULIDÆ.

Although founded upon the arrangement of Mörch, this classification exhibits a distinct advance, not only in the recognition of the

Digitized by Google

subordinate value of the jaw structure (which Semper considered of much less moment them would be thought from the above table), but in the partial recognition of the value of features of the genitalia, teeth, mantle, foot-grooves, etc., here for the first time made much use of in classification. The great number of genera investigated anatomically, and the admirable way in which the work was done, have made Semper's work a classic in malacological literature. The principal defects of the classification are the exaggerated importance given to the mucus tail gland, and the structure of the jaw. Moreover, shell characters were practically ignored—an extreme view, not borne out by broader investigations.

During the Albers-Martensian epoch, much good detail work upon the anatomy of Helices has been done by investigators using Die Heliceen and Semper's Reisen as their main reference books. Among these may be mentioned the work of W. G. Binney, Wiegmann, Pfeffer, Schuberth, Brancsik, Lehmann, Fischer, Tapparone-Canefri, Hutton, Hedley, Suter, Hesse, Pollonera, Braun, Morse and others referred to in the text of this volume. Moreover, the advance in knowledge of the shell has been unparalleled, many acute and talented conchologists giving their energies to the elucidation of the Helix faunas of every quarter of the world, and bringing to scientific knowledge a vast number of interesting species, as well as adding enormously to the data for zoögeography.

During the years 1889–1892 the writer published anatomical data upon various Helices bearing upon a new classification of the entire group, these memoranda being practically the basis of the present volume.

The Morphologie und Systematik des Genitalapparates von Helix, by Dr. H. von Ihering, appearing in 1892, has exercised a wide influence upon views of Helix classification, and placed the main European genera upon a firm basis. In this powerful essay, v. Ihering adopts the second division of Sempers' *Odontognatha* as a group of family rank, the *Helicidæ*, with the following genera: *Xerophila*, *Fruticicola*, *Helix* [=Pentatænia Schm.], *Campylæa*, *Gonostoma*, *Dorcasia* [=Eulota], *Cochlostyla*. He also treats of *Neohelix* (new name for *Poiygyra* Say), but does not attempt to show its affinities; and the exotic Helices of which the relationships were unknown to him are placed under the new genus *Parahelix*. The great merit of this work lies in its advanced views regarding the value of the various modifications of the genitalia in

Digitized by Google

systematic malacology, the role played by degeneration, and in formally adopting and suitably characterizing the main European genera as originally outlined by Schmidt. In the preliminary classification proposed by the writer (Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila. 1892, p. 392) these European groups were placed as subgenera of *Helix*, but a fuller study of the subject has resulted in the adoption of the genera defined by von Ihering.

III. New Classification of Helices.

It will be seen by reference to the preceding pages that the classification of Helices has been based hitherto mainly upon the modifications of a single organ, such as the shell or the jaw; and that even the best of these classifications have yet given no clue to the relations the various groups of different life-areas bear toward one another, nor have they even remotely suggested any phylogenetic lines. In the present volume the attempt has been made to found a system of grouping based upon several organs, and one expressive of the facts of phylogeny and zoögeography.

Single-organ classifications are even more than usually dangerous in Pulmonates for we find that they have, like their ancestors the Tectibranchs, an extremely plastic shell which shows many cases of parallel or "converging" development, and frequently becomes reduced to a functionless remnant, in members of widely different families, and their mouth parts are subject to great changes in nearly allied groups. The Prosobranchs show no such wide range of mutability in either shell or radula.

It is generally held by biologists that a classification which takes cognizence of several totally diverse, uncorrellated organs, is more reliable than one based upon a single organ; for the reason that while some one organ or system of directly correllated organs, may independently assume similar forms in members of different stocks or phyla, when they are subjected to similar conditions of life, the probabilities are remote that several organs not directly correllated will be simultaneously so modified. Again, the ancestral form of a certain organ may be retained in several groups widely diverse in other respects; and moreover, the taxonomic value of a given structure varies widely in different families or genera.

Another consideration of weight in selecting characters for a phylogenetic classification, is the fact that peripheral organs, or those *directly* acted upon by external forces, are most readily remoulded

Digitized by Google

or modified by these influences, while internal organs are much less directly acted upon, and lag behind in the process of transformation. For this reason, specific characters as well as those of sections or subgenera are mainly drawn from the shell, while generic features are usually found in the dentition, jaw and genitalia. As a rule, these internal organs in any genus, show a far smaller range of variation than the shells. In this connection it may be noted that the appendages or organs of the foot (such as operculum, mucus glands, pedal grooves, etc.) show much less variation in any natural genus or family than the mantle organs (shell, mantle lobes, etc.).

The generally acknowledged facts recited above, with the conclusions reached regarding the taxonomic value of the shell (page vii), the jaw (p. xi) and the teeth of the radula (p. xiii), have as their logical outcome, caused us to form a classification of the land snails based upon all the main features of the animal economy, special dependence being placed now upon one, now upon another system of organs. Former arrangements of the genera based upon one or two organs, must sooner or later be abandoned. Neither jaw, teeth or shell, taken singly, prove to be sufficiently stable, nor is v. Ihering's primary division of Pulmonata into *Micronoten* (small-mantled, such as *Helix*, *Limax*, *Pupa*), and *Meganoten* (large-mantled, as *Vaginulus*, *Philomycus*), any more natural.

In the opinion of the writer, a natural classification of Pulmonates should be based upon :—

Organs of protection (shell, mantle, integument of body).
Organs of locomotion (foot with pedal-grooves, tail gland, etc.).
Organs of reproduction (genitalia, comparative size of eggs, etc.).
Organs of nutrition (jaw and teeth, intestinal tract, kidney).
Nervous system (including sense-organs such as tentacles, etc.).
Muscle system.

In applying this scheme to the Helices, I have not attempted to use characters of the nervous system, partly because neither the requisite time or space is at my command, partly because other organs promised results of more immediate utility. The other organic systems named I have tried to study impartially. Although the foundation of this system throughout rests upon comparative anatomy, I have been influenced in some cases, where anatomical data are wanting or insufficient, by the facts of geographical distribution ; but this class of facts I have purposely held subordinate to anatom-

Digitized by Google

ical affinities, even when as in the case of *Pleurodonte* (p. 86), I could not at the time of writing, see the slightest connection between the clearly expressed organic characters, and the apparently anomalous distribution.

CLASSIFICATION OF SNAILS WITH JAW AND A HELICOID OR ZONITOID SHELL.

Key to families.

[It will readily be understood that for purposes of a key, only the most obvious peculiarities are chosen; too much space would be required were the diagnostic characters of all organs to be given].

I. Foot-edges with no trace of pedal grooves; no tail gland; sole undivided. Side teeth unicuspid, thorn-shaped, with narrow basal-plates. Shell with simple lip and without opaque markings, SELENITIDÆ.

II. Foot margin defined by a pedal groove. Shell sharp-lipped.

a. Marginal teeth with narrow, elongated basal-plates, and either unicuspid and thorn-shaped by suppression of side cusps, or bicuspid by elevation of outer on middle cusp. Tail gland often present, and sole frequently tripartite, ZONITIDÆ.

b. Marginal teeth with wide, short and squarish basal-plates, with one or several cusps, the outer cusp never elevated on middle cusp. Shell with opaque, brown coloring or flammules, usually rib-striate, the lip thin, unexpanded and sharp, ENDODONTIDÆ.

III. Foot-edges without pedal grooves; no tail gland. Marginal teeth with wide, short, squarish basal-plates and one or several cusps, the outer cusp never elevated on middle cusp. Shell usually with expanded or reflexed lip, HELICIDÆ.

This series of families is allied on one side to groups which have undergone degeneration of the jaw, such on *Rhytididæ*, and on the other to the families to be monographed in succeeding volumes of the MANUAL. The *Selenitidæ* and *Zonitidæ* will not further be considered in this volume, with the exception of a single genus of the latter (TROCHOMORPHA, page 1), which Tryon and Fischer erroneously intercalated among the Patuloid snails.

Digitized by Google

Synopsis of genera of Endodontidæ.

- **Endodontidæ**
  - Polyplacognatha
    - *Punctum*, p. 6.
    - *Laoma*, p. 8.
  - Haplogona
    - *Flammulina*, p. 10.
    - *Phasis*, p. 36.
    - *Amphidoxa*, p. 39.
    - *Endodonta*, p. 20.
    - *Pyramidula*, p. 42.
    - . . . . . *Pararhytida*, p. 52.

Synopsis of genera of Helicidæ.

- **Protogona**
  - Jaw ribbed N. American
    - Penis retractor trifid, *Praticolella*, p. 67.
    - P. retr. simple
      - lip well reflexed, *Polygyra*, p. 68.
      - lip unexpanded, *Polygyrella*, p. 78.
  - Anat. unknown, S. Amer. Papua.
    - whorls rounded, S. American, *Polygyratia*, p. 81.
    - whorls keeled, Papuan, *Coxia*, p. 83.
  - Shell many-whorled.
  - Jaw smooth, S. African, *Dorcasia*, p. 172.

- **Macrogona**
  - No blind sack on vagina
    - Eggs or young very large
      - Keeled, emb. whorls decussate, columella short, with convex lobe or tooth, *Stylodonta*, p. 149.
      - Not keeled, columella concave, lip narrow, *Helicophanta*, p. 151.
      - Not keeled, lip very wide, colored, *Acavus*, p. 153.
    - Eggs of moderate size
      - Keeled; lip and columella wide, colored, *Pyrochilus*, p. 154.
      - Columella narrow, lip not bright, *Ampelita*, p. 155.
  - A blind sack on vag. or sp. duct.
    - Shell Helicoid
      - Quoit-shaped, yellow, finely striate, *Macrocyclis*, p. 165.
      - Quoit-shaped, dark and solid, *Pedinogyra*, p. 158.
      - Subtrochiform, rough above, smooth below, *Anoglypta*, p. 159.
    - Shell Bulimoid
      - Apex spirally lirate, suture crenulate, *Caryodes*, p. 161.
      - Apex beaded or smoothish, suture even, *Panda*, p. 163.

- **Teleophallogona**
  - *Thysanophora*, p. 54.
  - *Sagda*, p. 58.
  - *Zaphysema*, p. 65.

Digitized by Google

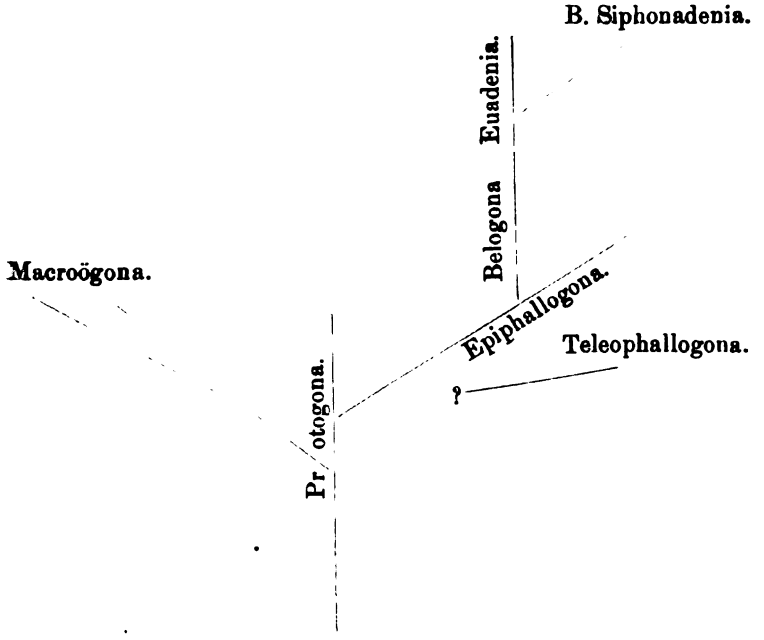
- **Epiphallogona**
  - American; retractor apical on penis — *Pleurodonte*, p. 84
  - Old World; retractor on epiphallus
    - emb. shell rather large
      - *Camœna*, p. 101.
      - *Obba*, p. 107.
    - emb. shell minute
      - *Chloritis*, p. 117.
      - *Albersia*, p. 124.
      - *Thersites*, p. 125.
      - *Planispira*, p. 110.
      - *Papuina*, p. 136.
      - *Ganesella*, p. 168.

- **Belogona Euadenia**
  - American
    - Jaw smooth
      - Median teeth unicuspid, *Cepolis*, p. 177.
      - All teeth tricuspid, *Polymita*, p. 187.
    - Jaw ribbed
      - lip wide
        - tail with serrate keel
          - *Lysinoe*, p. 191.
          - *Oxychona*, p. 189.
        - tail smooth above, *Epiphragmophora*, p. 193.
      - lip simple, thin and sharp, *Glyptostoma*, p. 192.
  - Eur-asian
    - Dart sack present
      - mucus gl. globular, *Helicostyla*, p. 216.
      - mucus gl. acicular, *Chloræa*, p. 214.
      - mucus gl. sacculated, *Eulota*, p. 200.
      - minute; anatomy unkown
        - *Aulacospira*, p. 279.
        - *Pupisoma*, p. 52.
    - No dart sack, shell white, chalky, *Leucochroa*, p. 232.

- **Belogona siphonadenia.**
  - Right eye-retractor passing to left of genitalia
    - *Geomitra*, p. 238.
    - *Helicella*, p. 245.
  - Eye-retractor passing between branches of genitalia.
    - Jaw finely ribbed shell unicolored or one banded; no diverticulum
      - shell minute, depressed, mouth round, *Vallonia*, p. 282.
      - shell minute, elevated, ribbed, *Acanthinula*, p. 280.
      - shell opaque with well reflexed lip, *Helicodonta*, p. 284.
      - lip expanded, shell thin, subtranslucent *Hygromia*, p. 269.
    - Jaw smooth, teeth unicuspid; 5-banded, *Allognathus*, p. 290.
    - Eocene-Miocene fossil forms
      - *Fridolinia*, p. 294,
      - *Dentellocaracolus*, p. 294.
      - *Cyrtochilus*, p. 311
    - Jaw with flat, converging ribs, *Leptaxis*, p. 291.
    - Jaw coarse ribbed
      - dart 2-bladed; divert. attached to uterus, *Helicigona*, p. 296.
      - dart 4-bladed; diverticulum free, *Helix*, p. 311.

- **Genera of doubtful affinities**
  - *Plectopylis*, p. 143 (+ *Traumatophora* and *Stegodera*).
  - *Corilla*, p. 147.
  - *Chalepotaxis*, p. 167.
  - *Solaropsis*, p. 166.

Digitized by Google



Phylogenetic diagram of the groups of Helices.

Key to genera of Endodontidæ.

[Family synonyms are *Charopidæ* Hutton, *Phenacohelicidæ* Suter, *Patulidæ* Mlldff., *Punctidæ* Gill; all proposed for groups of less extent than the present family].

1. Jaw composed of numerous squarish plates connected by membrane only; side teeth all bicuspid. Shell minute.
   - *a.* Shell depressed, Hyalina- or Patula-like, unicolored, with round periphery — *Punctum*, p. 6.
   - *aa.* Shell somewhat trochiform, keeled, at least in young, usually flame-painted — *Laoma*, p. 8.
2. Jaw formed of overlapping laminæ partially soldered together, or solid and vertically striated.
   - *a.* Tail with a mucus gland — *Flammulina*, p. 10.
   - *aa.* Mucus gland?
     - *b.* South African forms — *Phasis*, p. 36.
     - *bb.* South American forms — *Amphidoxa*, p. 39.

Digitized by Google

aaa. No mucus gland at tail.

b. Holarctic forms *Pyramidula*, p. 42.

bb. E. Indian, Australian and Oceanic forms *Endodonta*, p. 20.

3. Jaw solid and smooth; penis with flagellum (?) and appendix; shell moderately large, solid and strong. *Pararhytida* p. 52.

The genera of this group rest upon much slighter characters than those of *Helicidæ*. *Flammulina*, *Phasis* and *Amphidoxa* are separated mainly upon their geographic distribution, and many prove to constitute but one genus. *Endodonta* and *Pyramidula* are retained distinct for the same reason. The genitalia of very few of the southern hemisphere forms are known, and the jaws and teeth are not especially characteristic.

Key to genera of Helicidæ.

The author has purposely abstained from assigning subfamily rank to the natural tribes of Helices defined below. If they be considered subfamilies, they may bear the names 1 Polygyrinæ; 2 Acavinæ; 3 Sagdinæ; 4 Camæninæ; 5 Helicinæ.

I. Genitalia simple; vas deferens inserted directly on the well-developed, long penis, which has no epiphallus or flagellum; no dart sack or mucus glands; no diverticulum on spermatheca duct; eggs small and numerous. Jaw solid, ribbed or smooth; marginal teeth with more than one cusp. Shell with lip thickened within, expanded or reflexed, the embryonic whorls not distinctly differentiated PROTOGONA.

II. Genitalia simple, the vas deferens inserted directly on penis or enlarged into an epiphallus; no flagellum. No dart sack or mucus glands, but sometimes having a blind sack or appendicula high on vagina; eggs or young at birth very large, hard-shelled. Jaw solid, smooth or vertically striate; teeth all unicuspid; embryonic shell large, generally distinctly differentiated from later growth by diverse sculpture or a terminal wrinkle. Shell large and solid MACROOGONA.

III. Genital system having an epiphallus and flagellum developed on penis, and a complicated, flagellum-like appendix, or penis gland; female side without dart sack or other accessory appendages; eggs calcareous-shelled, or young born alive. Jaw smooth or plaited; rhachidian teeth tricuspid, laterals bicuspid.

Digitized by Google

Tail with a longitudinal groove above. Shell somewhat Zonitoid, unicolored, with sharp simple lip, neither thickened or reflexed TELEOPHALLOGONA,

IV. Genital system having an epiphallus and flagellum on penis (but these structures obsolete in some Pleurodontes and Planispiras); appendix or penis gland small if present; female side with no accessory appendages. Eggs small or moderate in size. Jaw smooth or ribbed; radula with two or more cusps on part of the side teeth. Shell usually solid, the lip expanded or reflexed EPIPHALLOGONA.

V. Genital system having epiphallus and flagellum (rarely wanting) on penis; a dart sack and mucus glands (rarely wanting) on vagina, and frequently a diverticulum on the long spermatheca duct. Eggs of small size. Jaw ribbed, smooth or plaited; teeth with several cusps on marginals (except in *Allognathus*). Shell solid or thin, often conspicuously banded BELOGONA.

Some few exceptions to the above scheme are due to degenerative groups of the higher tribes, which simulate lower tribes, and are only to be correctly placed by attention to the totality of their characters. Of this sort are *Cristigibba*, which by degeneration of penis and its appendages is like the *Haplogona;* and *Ciliella, Metafruticicola* and *Cochlicella*, unquestionably *Belogona*, by the loss of their dart apparatus resemble *Epiphallogona*.

Tribe I, PROTOGONA.

a. Jaw ribbed. North American forms.

b. Penis retractor with trifid insertion; a large accessory sack on penis; shell globose, unkeeled, white with translucent or brown bands, lip narrowly reflexed *Praticolella*, p. 67.

bb. Penis retractor not split; no large sack on penis; shell yellowish or brown.

c. Lip well reflexed, often toothed, but no internal teeth; striate above; spermatheca duct short *Polygyra*, p. 68.

cc. Lip not in the least reflexed, but thickened within; texture glassy; spermatheca duct long *Polygyrella*, p. 78.

aa. Jaw and soft anatomy unknown; shell discoidal, with many narrow whorls.

Digitized by Google

b. Whorls rounded at periphery; South American *Polygyratia*, p. 81.

bb. Whorls carinated at periphery; Papuan region *Coxia*, p. 83.

aaa. Jaw solid, smooth; penis sack continued slightly beyond insertion of vas deferens; duct of spermatheca long; shell globular or depressed-globose; S. African, *Dorcasia*, p. 172.

Tribe II, MACROOGONA.

a. No blind sack or appendicula on vagina or spermatheca duct. Eggs or young at birth very large, about one-third the diameter of adult shell; shell with more less reflexed lip, the embryonic whorls distinctly demarked from after growth.

b. Shell keeled, at least when young, imperforate, finely wrinkled, the embryonic 3½ whorls spirally grooved or decussate; columella short, vertical, its inner edge with a convex lobe or acute fold. Viviparous, Seychelles Is. *Stylodonta*, p. 149.

bb. Shell capacious, not keeled; embryonic whorls over one-third diameter of adult, post-embryonic growth 1½ whorls or less. Aperture large, lip narrow, dilated at columellar insertion; columella concave, toothless. Madagascar *Helicophanta*, p. 151.

bbb. Shell imperforate, globose-depressed or trochoidal, not carinated, solid, bright colored; embryonic shell about ⅓ diameter of adult. Lip broadly reflexed, vividly colored *Acavus*, p. 153.

aa. No blind sack on vagina or spermatheca duct; junction of nuclear shell with after growth not distinct; lip expanded or reflexed.

b. Shell acutely keeled, at least when young; lip usually bright colored, the columella widened into a flat plate. Moluccas *Pyrochilus*, p. 154.

bb. Shell umbilicate (except in Pœcilostylus), the lip not bright colored, not widened at columella. Madagascar *Ampelita*, p. 155.

aaa. Vagina or spermatheca duct bearing a blind sack. Lip of shell narrow or simple. Eggs and embryonic shell smaller.

b. Shell Helicoid, umbilicate, wider than high.

Digitized by Google

c. Shell solid, dark colored, quoit-shaped with wide umbilicus, flattened spire and subhorizontal, oblong mouth, the lip blunt, subexpanded, rounded; vagina with appendicula; jaw smooth. Australian, *Pedinogyra*, p. 158.

cc. Shell subtrochiform, conoidal and tuberculate-lirate above, polished and one-banded below the peripheral keel; outer lip with a deflexed angle; spermatheca duct with a sack; jaw striate. Tasmanian *Anoglypta*, p. 159.

bb. Shell bulimoid, higher than wide; outer lip neither expanded or reflexed.

c. Upper whorls spirally lirate, with crenulated suture. Tasmanian *Caryodes*, p. 161.

cc. Upper whorls finely beaded or smoothish, suture even. Australian *Panda*, p. 163.

aaaa. Soft anatomy unknown; teeth all unicuspid; shell quoit-shaped, with wide umbilicus and low spire, uniform yellowish, densely striate; lip narrowly expanded throughout. S. America *Macrocyclis*, p. 165.

Tribe III, Teleophallogona.

a. Shell smooth, depressed or trochoidal, light yellowish, having the texture of *Hyalina*, composed of 6–9 narrow, closely coiled whorls. Aperture small, narrowly lunate, often with internal laminæ, the lip thin, sharp and simple *Sagda*, p. 58.

aa. Shell globose, imperforate, of 5-6 convex whorls, the last large, inflated, brown; aperture large, rounded-lunate, toothless, the lip thin and sharp, closely appressed at the white-calloused columella *Zaphysema*, p. 65.

aaa. Shell conic or depressed, thin, not opaque, pale brownish or corneous, umbilicate; surface rather dull, often bristly or with delicate riblets; whorls 4–6½, separated by deep sutures. Aperture round-lunate or oblong, toothless; lip thin, often a trifle expanded *Thysanophora*, p. 54.

Tribe IV, Epiphallogona.

a. Epiphallus developed, flagellum usually present, but short.

b. Penis retractor inserted at apex of penis; American *Pleurodonte*, p. 84.

Digitized by Google

bb. Penis retractor inserted on epiphallus; Old World.
c. Penis with a feather-shaped appendix; jaw smooth *Obba*, p. 107.
cc. No such appendix.
d. Apex or whole shell with points in quincunx; jaw ribbed *Chloritis*, p. 117.
dd. Genitalia unknown; jaw ribbed; shell imperforate, with columella wide above *Albersia*, p. 124.
ddd. Not so sculptured.
e. Solid, capacious, rough sculptured; embryonic shell rather large *Camœna*, p. 101.
ee. Rather solid, depressed, depressed-globose or keeled *Thersites*, p. 125; *Planispira*, p. 110.
eee. Trochoidal, thinner and mostly light colored *Papuina*, p. 136; *Ganesella*, p. 168.

aa. Epiphallus or flagellum more or less obsolete.
b. Epiphallus more or less obsolete, flagellum present *Polydontes*, etc., p. 87.
bb. Epiphallus and flagellum obsolete *Cristigibba*, p. 112.

Tribe V, Belogona.

a. Mucus glands sacculated, club-shaped, bulbous or flattened, glandular, inserted on dart sack or at its base, never on vagina above dart sack (except in *Lysinoe*, p. 191, in which there are 3 club-shaped glands on vag.) *Belogona Euadenia*, p. 175.
aa. Mucus glands tubular or finger-like (except in *Elona*, p. 307), and always inserted on vagina, never on dart sack or accessory sacks *Belogona Siphonadenia*, p. 235.

Key to Genera by Shell Characters.

A key to groups of Helices based upon shell features only, cannot be made without numerous double entries, and even then to be exhaustive it would be extremely complicated, probably too complex to be of use to beginners in the science, for whom alone it

Digitized by Google

would be intended. The following table simply shows the genera arranged according to some of the more obvious shell characters.

I. Shell with lip thin and sharp, as in *Zonites*, not expanded, reflexed or with a rib-like thickening within.

1, American: *a*, no internal teeth or laminæ: Pyramidula 42, Punctum 6, Amphidoxa 39, Hyalosagda 61, Thysanophora 54, Zaphysema 65, Glyptostoma 192, Polymita 184.

b, with internal teeth or laminæ: Helicodiscus 51, Sagda 58.

2, Old World: *a*, no internal laminæ or teeth: Pyramidula, Punctum 6, Phrixgnathus 9, Flammulina 10, Phasis 36, Charopa 22, Pararhytida 52, Anoglypta 159, Caryodes 161, Panda 163, Pupisoma 52, Acanthinula, Chalepotaxis 167.

b, with internal laminæ or teeth: Atlantica 50, Laoma 8, Endodonta 20.

II. Shell with lip blunt, hardly or not at all expanded, usually thickened within.

1, American: Polygyrella 78, Polymita 184.

2, Old World: Pedinogyra 158, Leucochroa 232, Helicella 245, Geomitra 238, Hygromia 269, Acanthinula 280.

III. Shell with lip expanded, not flatly reflexed.

1, American: Praticolella 67, Polygyratia 81, Macrocyclis 165, Thysanophora 54, Pleurodonte 84, Cepolis 177, Lysinoe 191, Epiphragmophora 193, Oxychona 189, Vallonia 282, Solaropsis 166.

2, Old World: Coxia 83, Dorcasia 172, Stylodonta 149, Helicophanta 151, Ampelita 155, Camæna 101, Obba 107, Chloritis 117, Albersia 124, Thersites 125, Planispira 110, Papuina 136, Ganesella 168, and most genera of *Belogona*.

IV. Shell with the lip decidedly reflexed, often toothed.

1, American: Polygyra 68, Vallonia 282, Pleurodonte 84, Lysinoe 191.

2, Old World: Acavus 153, Pyrochilus 154, Camæna 101, Obba 107, Chloritis 117, Thersites 125, Planispira 110, Papuina 136, Helicostyla 216, Chloræa

Digitized by Google

214, Eulota 200, Vallonia 282, Helicodonta 284, Helicigona 296, Helix 311, Plectopylis 143, Corilla 147.

IV. Distribution of Helices in Time and Space.

The bare facts of distribution of the several genera and species are sufficiently stated in the systematic portion of this work; it remains to draw the more obvious conclusions which they indicate. As to *means of distribution*, there is much reason to believe that upon continental areas, land snails, like mammals, have been mainly dependant upon their own powers of locomotion, although rivers with their flood-carried debris have doubtless been effective. Such island faunas as are not traceable to former land connections, are probably due to drift wood and "floating islands" swept from rivers; for although in rare cases the agency of birds or cyclones may have been efficient, still the evidence of such means of transport of land snails is extremely slight, and the facts now known do not warrant or call for any extensive invocation of means so extraordinary and exceptional, and so completely hypothetical. It will readily be understood that the case with freshwater snails is quite a different subject.

The key to the wide distribution of many genera or super-generic groups of terrestrials, is the known fact of their vast antiquity, which has enabled them to take advantage of the various land combinations of several geological periods, and also of the rarely occurring means of transport mentioned above.

The fact must constantly be borne in mind that the evolution of Pulmonates has been excessively slow; and although the terrestrial forms have changed more rapidly than the freshwater mollusks, they cannot be compared with mammals or birds in this respect. Many genera of Helices dominant to-day, are known to have existed in the early Miocene, and apparently as distinct then as now. In the Eocene, forms less close to the recent occur, but in many cases they cannot be generically different. In the mammalia we find the roots not only of families, but of *orders* in Eocene strata, while even the *genera* of Helices have scarcely changed since that time. The super-generic groups must, therefore, strike deep into Mesozoic time. As the means of transport of land snails are very limited and slow, they lag far behind such freely mobile creatures as mammals and birds; and, therefore, we do not find, nor can we expect to

Digitized by Google

find that the life areas defined by mollusks and those based on the vertebrates named, correspond in all respects; although the much greater time limit in the case of mollusks to some extent offsets their slower movements. The same factor of greater antiquity introduces another disturbing quantity into the equation; for land mollusks have been able to take advantage of early continental and insular connections which no longer existed when the modern orders of placental mammals came upon the stage.

In the following pages, the distribution of the Helices will be discussed in order of groups. It will readily be understood that the hypotheses offered, whether borrowed or original, are simply suggestions, subject to such changes as the study of other groups or of palæontology demands, or to complete rejection. They are based, however, on a careful consideration of the facts now known, with regard to land snails generally; and are, I trust, fair inferences from these facts.

Endodontidæ. As will be seen in the systematic part of this work, this family is intermediate between *Zonitidæ* and *Helicidæ* in its characters, and it is decidedly less specialized than either. While it may not be in the direct line of descent of these two families, it is certainly nearer than either of the others to the common ancestor of the three, as is shown by its unspecialized jaw, teeth, genitalia and shell. Palæontology has yet given but little to the history of the group, but that little is significant; the Carboniferous of Nova Scotia has afforded a small Helicoid described as *Zonites priscus* Cpr., which in form and ribbed-striate sculpture can only be compared to such *Endodontidæ* as *Pyramidula* or *Charopa*. In my opinion this species is to be regarded as the oldest form of Helicoid yet known, and as a probable member of the genus *Pyramidula*.

Agreeing with this view of the antiquity of the group is the fact that the *Endodontidæ* have a wider geographic range now than either *Helicidæ* or *Zonitidæ*, inhabiting the entire Holarctic realm, the southern extremities of S. America and Africa, Australo-Zealandic land, and almost all oceanic islands of the entire globe. Upon the continents they are very scarce or absent in the tropics, probably from the competition of numerous newer groups; and it is mainly in island faunas, where they do not compete with true *Helicidæ*, that snails of this family abound. The presence of very similar forms in southern South America and Tasmania and New Zealand, has been accounted for by the hypothesis of a former more

Digitized by Google

extensive Austral continent or "Antarctica," which may have been supplied with these snails as well as with certain marsupials, fishes, etc., from Australia, and subsequently became united at Cape Horn, transferring the fauna. The connection could hardly have been in a reverse order, or why should not Edentates and Hystricomorph Rodents have invaded Australia? The principal papers bearing on such continental connections in relation to mollusks are those of Hutton, von Ihering and Hedley. It is obvious that the *Endodontidæ* and *Helicidæ* alone are insufficient to base much speculation upon regarding former extensions of Austral land. A similar question occurs with regard to the fauna of South Africa, which in the presence of *Endodontidæ*, *Rhytididæ*, *Cœliaxis*, etc., shows affinity to that of New Caledonia, Australia and Tasmania. The flora, according to Hooker, also has affinities with the West Australian.

Helicidæ–Protogona. This group, as the name implies, is believed to be nearer the ancestral stock of the family than the other groups, mainly because of the simplicity of the genitalia, which are as in *Endodontidæ*, the less modified *Zonitidæ*, the *Rhytididæ*, etc. The palæontological history of the group is very scant, a few species entirely modern in aspect being found in Miocene strata of Florida. Some forms of equal or greater age are reported from the western United States, but none of them are really known to belong to this group. The references to *Triodopsis* and *Mesodon* by writers on the European Tertiary are groundless, the supposed *Triodopsis* belonging to *Isognomostoma*, the Mesodons to *Mesodontopsis*, a group near *Tacheocampylæa.*

Of the living forms, *Polygyra, Polygyrella* and *Praticolella* are exclusively North American, the first named having a few species in the West Indies, and a few which have penetrated from the head valleys of the Missouri to those of the Columbia, and thus reached the northwest coast, the others being East American. There cannot be much doubt that the ancestors of this group of genera have occupied East American soil ever since it had a fauna of *Helicidæ*, and with the Pyramidulas, to the exclusion of other groups of Helices. In South America the genus *Polygyratia* occurs; and while it is likely that its affinities and past history are similar to the preceding North American forms, no safe conclusions can be drawn until the anatomy is known. The species from New Guinea and New Ireland, grouped under *Coxia*, are also beyond the limit of profitable speculation.

Digitized by Google

The South African genus *Dorcasia*, although so widely separated geographically, seems to be a member of this group of genera. It is probably a remnant of a large number of Protogona which may have had a wide range in the Eastern Hemisphere in Mesozoic times.

Macroögona. This group comprises all the large Helices, in fact all the *Helicidæ* of Madagascar and the Seychelles, with genera in Ceylon and Moluccas, and another group of genera in eastern Australia and Tasmania (see page 148). No profitable speculations can now be based upon this peculiar range, which probably dates from Mesozoic time. The largest known Helices belong to this group, as well as some very handsome forms, such as *Acavus hæmastomus* and *Pyrochilus lampas*, described in the last century. As a temporary expedient, we have placed the N. Chilian group *Macrocyclis* here, but it may prove to belong elsewhere, possibly to Protogona, when the genitalia come to be examined.

Teleophallogona. As stated on p. 56, this group, consisting of three genera only, is essentially West Indian. *Zaphysema* is restricted to Jamaica; *Sagda* is nearly as local, although a few species from Hayti and Cuba are referred here; while *Thysanophora* is universally diffused throughout the West Indies, and occurs on the mainland from Trinidad to Florida.

Epiphallogona. The range of this group of genera includes Australia (but not Tasmania), the Solomon Islands (but neither New Caledonia or New Zealand), New Guinea north throughout the East Indies, and the mainland of Asia from India to Japan. In America it covers the West Indies and northern South America. The majority of genera and species are insular.

Arising from an Oriental Protogonous stock now extinct, probably a remnant of the same which had much earlier given birth to the *Macroögona*, this tribe seems to have radiated in all directions. There is no evidence showing that it ever extended further west than at present; but in the north it evidently passed over a Bering bridge, and travelled southward in America, becoming established in the West Indies, probably in Secondary times. In this invasion of American soil, the ancestors of the West Indian and Mexican genera of *Cyclostomatidæ* and *Cyclophoridæ* probably shared, the nearest allies of these groups being Oriental forms.

Whether the American Clausilias accompanied this early exodus, or a later one, remains uncertain; and the same is true of the

Digitized by Google

Glandinidæ and *Streptaxidæ*, which, indeed, may have originated in America. On the south and south-east, the Oriental area of Epiphallogona overlaps somewhat that of the much older Austral fauna of *Endodontidæ*, *Rhytididæ* etc., which lies mainly south and east of the range of the other group. Similarly, the Epiphallogona extend southward far beyond the range of the Belogona. The succession of these faunas from south to north in this Asio-Australian belt of islands, is extremely significant, and clearly indicates the comparative ages of the groups in that region. *The chronological order of appearance* of Endodontidæ, Macroögona, Epiphallogona and Belogona, as determined by theoretical grounds from their comparative anatomy, *coincides with the evidence given by their geographic distribution.*

Belogona. By comparing the organs of such an Epiphallogonous form as *Chloritis* (pl. 28, figs. 1–4) with some Asiatic or American Belogona, such as *Monadenia*, pl. 59, figs. 81, 86, or *Mastigeulota*, pl. 66, fig. 26, it will be noticed at once that the structure of the male genitalia is identical in the two groups; each having a short penis continued in an epiphallus which bears the retractor and ends in a flagellum. The female side is alike in the two groups in having the spermatheca duct long and branchless, the other organs being identical except that in the Belogonous groups *the dart apparatus is added.* The jaw, teeth and shell show no features diagnostic of the groups Epiphallogona and Belogona. It is, therefore, highly probable that the latter group originated from the former, merely adding the dart apparatus to the characters already possessed by the parent stock. There is no especial reason for believing that this transformation took place in any other area than that now occupied by the most nearly allied modern forms of each of these groups, *viz.* southeastern Asia or the adjacent island groups. The evidence derived from comparative anatomy tends to show that the dart apparatus of the Helices was evolved *de novo* in this group, and while analogous to that of the *Zonitidæ*, it is not homologous. As in *Zonitidæ*, the glands associated with the dart sack were originally proliferations from that sack; and this structure is still retained in the Oriental and American genera constituting the BELOGONA EUADENIA. In the European group of genera the glands have moved from the dart sack to the vagina, and are generally found inserted above, never below, the insertion of the dart sack. This is a purely secondary change, and together with the modification of

Digitized by Google

the glands into the tubular or finger-like form, is characteristic of the BELOGONA SIPHONADENIA.

The *Belogona Euadenia* in the Old World extend from Japan and India southward throughout the East Indies, with a few *Corasia*-like forms in New Guinea and the Solomons. That they are chronologically a later element than the *Epiphallogona* is shown by the fact that they are represented in the southern and southeastern portion of this range by only one genus (*Helicostyla*), and even this is much restricted, being absent in Australia, the Louisiades and New Hebrides, etc., where Epiphallogona are well represented. On the north, the mainland of Asia offered easy passage to Japan; and during a period of mild climate in high latitudes, and of elevation of the Bering Sea region, the *Euadenia* penetrated westward to America and south east to California, Mexico and South America, crossing to the West Indies by way perhaps of a Yucatan-Cuba ridge of elevation.

The date of this exodus of Asiatic life we are unable now to fix; but it could hardly have been later than the beginning of the Eocene, and there are good reasons for believing it earlier. At the same time, while it may have been coincident with the ingress of Epiphallogona into America, it was probably later; for no Belogona reached the Caribean chain (where a well differentiated group of the other tribe is universally represented), and its distribution eastward in South America is less great. In North America the barrier to eastward distribution has apparently been due to extensive inland seas in the Rocky Mountain tract, and upon their disappearance to arid climatic conditions. At all events, we now have in America several sharply defined generic types: *Cepolis*, the peculiarities of which have been evolved on Antillean soil, and which gave rise to a side line of arboreal snails, *Polymita*, the early origin of which is shown by its retention of three cusps on all teeth; a feature now lost in the other genus, some divisions of which have also assumed arboreal life, with its consequent remodelling of the radula. On the mainland the Mexican genus *Lysinoe* offers characters clearly telling of ancient divergence; and this is supported by the discovery of a species apparently allied to *L. ghiesbreghtii* in the Puerco Group of New Mexico, this Eocene horizon being below the Wasatch Group, immediately above the Laramie (*H. nacimientensis* White, Bull. U. S. Geol. Surv. no. 34, 1886, pl. 5, f. 3–7). Associated with this *Lysinoe* in the Puerco are *Holospira* and numerous fresh-water forms.

Digitized by Google

Several Eocene species from Utah and Wyoming are probably referable to *Epiphragmophora;* and perhaps the Miocene *Helix leidyi* Hall & Meek belongs here also; though the condition of preservation of these fossils of the fresh-water strata of the West, is quite insufficient for positive generic identification, which must await the finding of more perfect material.

Returning to the Palæarctic region, we observe that a few species of *Eulota* have penetrated into Central Asia, and one, *E. fruticum*, as far as eastern Europe. This form is evidently a late-comer, being absent from the loess fauna, and belonging to a section of *Eulota* characterized by the degeneration and loss of the flagellum. Its late advent in Europe may be correllated with the presence in China of a few European types such as *Helicodonta* and *Metodontia*.

The *Belogona Siphonadenia* are *par excellence* the Helices of Europe. Judging purely by the present distribution of the group, its diagnostic peculiarities seem to have been assumed in the European or adjacent tracts, whither the ancestral stock of *Belogona Euadenia* had emigrated from the Orient. Probable companions of these *Belogona* were the terrestrial operculates (some of which have been erroneously referred to West Indian genera), and perhaps the Agnatha, although the origin of these is problematic. In this European extension of the Palæarctic fauna the Siphonadenious phylum has split into numerous genera, and apparently has crowded out any earlier Helices of simpler structure, if such ever existed in that quarter of the world. The old families *Endodontidæ* and *Zonitidæ* retained their place owing probably to the notably different stations occupied by them. Very early branches of the European Belogona were *Leucochroa*, a probable remnant of the original stock which did not share the changes resulting in modern *Siphonadenia;* and *Vallonia*, a genus well differentiated in the early Eocene of Europe, now more widely dispersed than any other genus of *Helicidæ*, and possibly antedating the European immigration. Further notes upon the *Belogona Siphonadenia* will be found on pages 235–237. The only Siphonadenia which have strayed far from the area now occupied by the majority of the genera, are certain Chinese forms referred to *Helicodonta* and *Hygromia* (*q. v.*), which from their close resemblance to European types are probably recent colonies moving eastward through Siberia. Thus, *Metodontia* seems closely allied to *Dibothrion*, a group of middle Europe and Siberia; and *H. biconcava* of China is nearly allied to the European Miocene *H. involuta*

Digitized by Google

as the Chinese *H. binodata* is to certain living and tertiary European species.

* * *

Summary by Continents. The Americas are poor in autochthonous types of Helices (and land snails generally), the genera *Polygyratia*, *Solaropsis* and *Macrocyclis* being the only South American forms of great antiquity, the genera *Epiphragmophora*, *Pleurodonte* and probably *Oxychona* having been derived from the north in comparatively recent times, and the *Amphidoxa* forms are in all probability stragglers from the Australian tract.

The West Indies claim one group of genera, *Sagda*, *Thysanophora* and *Zaphysema* of evidently great age and unknown ultimate affinities, but the other elements, *Pleurodonte*, *Cepolis* and *Polymita* are Mesozoic or early Eocene immigrants from the mainland, and primarily from Asia.

North America possesses in *Polygyra*, *Polygyrella* and *Praticolella* a primitive fauna, to which has been added from Asia, the belogonous forms *Vallonia*, and the stock now differentiated into *Epiphragmophora*, *Lysinoe*, *Glyptostoma* and the West Indian genera mentioned; this addition can scarcely have been later than Cretaceous or base of the Eocene.

Africa is in the north practically a part of Europe; but at the Cape a Helix-fauna of as primitive a type as that of eastern North America is found, consisting of the genus *Phasis* of *Endodontidæ* and *Dorcasia*, a type allied to *Polygyra*, and probably a remnant of the early wider distribution of the *Protogona*. S. Africa has real affinities with Australia, but whether these are due to the preservation of antique types in both tracts, or to some actual connection, remains to be solved. Madagascar is much more allied to Ceylon and Australia than to S. Africa.

Europe and western Asia. The western portion of Asia together with Europe and North Africa, is peopled by a peculiar, highly organized type of Helices practically confined to these regions, but evidently derived ultimately from extreme south-east Asia or the East Indies, by a Cretaceous (?) migration.

Eastern Asia, from Japan and China southward to Australia, constitutes another great division in Helix distribution, and the middle of this area has been in all probability the birth-place of the groups *Epiphallogona*, *Belogona* and *Macroögona*. These three divisions still occupy the region, various genera of the first, *Camœna*, *Chloritis*,

Digitized by Google

Thersites, Obba, Planispira, Papuina, Ganesella, being characteristic of all portions of the tract. The *Belogona* have a smaller range southward, but in the genera *Helicostyla, Eulota* and their allies, extending over the central and northern portions of the region. The several genera of *Macroögona*, such as *Helicophanta* and *Ampelita* in Madagascar, *Acavus* in Ceylon, *Panda, Pedinogyra, Anoglypta,* etc. in Australia and Tasmania, have a much broken, discontinuous range, indicating a high antiquity and much extinction; but the origin of the group from Protogonous ancestors, within the general region now covered by the several genera, is probable.

In conclusion: We find that the distribution of Helices in space and time is not hap-hazard or erratic, as has been supposed from the earlier classifications, and from the erroneous generic and subgeneric references contained in works on the fossil forms, but that it is orderly and comprehensible. We find that, whenever the data are sufficient for judgment, the genera and species of any given life-area exhibit such affinities to each other and to those of adjacent areas, that no orographic changes or continental extensions other than those recognized by geologists as either demonstrated or probable, are necessary to account for the various snail faunas of to-day. We find that not only is it unnecessary to throw land bridges across the depths of Atlantic and Pacific to account for the distribution of Helices, but that such hypotheses are contrary to many facts indicating that such groups of snails as are common to America and Europe, have radiated from an Oriental center westward to Europe and eastward *via* the Bering Sea route to America, while in the far south a hypothetical extension of the Antarctic continent fulfils the conditions asked by the zoögeographer. Another fact worthy of remembrance is that in each faunal region, one or a few types of Helices have been modified to fill the several stations available, and that the most highly modified forms are generally found to be nearest akin to the normal Helices of the same region, not to similarly modified Helices of other regions. Thus, the groups *Phengus, Papuina, Oxychona* and *Leptoloma* are strikingly similar, yet they are not related to each other, but to less abnormal snails occupying their several areas. The same is true of *Caracolus* and *Thersites; Camœna, Euhadra* and *Hadra, Stylodonta* and *Columplica, Isognomostoma* and *Triodopsis*, and scores of other groups.

Digitized by Google

V. Preparation of Land Snails for Anatomical Study.

Land snails intended for anatomical examination should be placed when collected in a vessel of water from which air is excluded. Usually twenty-four hours is a sufficient time to drown the animal, when they may transferred to 50% alcohol and after a day to 60 and then 80%. It is often impossible on account of lack of facilities to observe this rule; and in such cases the animal may be thrown into about 60% alcohol when drowned. If time or facilities cannot be had for drowning the snails in water, they should be killed by the usual method, by scalding with boiling water, and then placed in spirit not stronger than 60%. *The one process to be avoided is plunging the living animal into spirit;* as this causes so much contraction that subsequent work is very difficult. Of course even a badly contracted specimen is vastly better than none; and no malacologist should neglect to preserve some sort of specimen of a species not known anatomically, in view of the present condition of malacology, and the advantage to be gained for science by the expenditure of the small amount of time involved in preserving the soft parts.

The dissection of land snails is very easy, a shallow vessel with a floor of blackened wax, some small scissors, a scalpel and pins being all the material required. After removing the shell and observing external features, an incision may be made extending from the top of the head backward, laying open the visceral mass. The genitalia will then be seen on the left (the head being toward the observer), the digestive tract in the middle. Each of these systems may be readily removed and pinned out separately for examination. Jaw and radula may be mounted in glycerine jelly in the usual manner.

Note on Nomenclature.

The numerous changes from previous usage in generic and subgeneric names of Helices, which have been introduced in this volume, are mainly due to a rigid adherence to the rule of priority. The older generic and subgeneric names were nearly all proposed for miscellaneous and artificial assemblages of species; and in these cases we are compelled to accept these names in the sense in which subsequent authors understood them and restricted them. For example: Férussac's *Helicigona* comprised *all* keeled and edentulous Helices; but as Risso retains under that name only the *H. lapicida* and *H. cornea*, we must accept this restriction; and as *cornea* was

Digitized by Google

not included by Férussac in his group, while *lapicida* was, we are obliged to consider the latter species the type of *Helicogona* Fér. Some authors demand that a generic name to be accepted, must be not only appropriate in meaning, but also be correctly limited by its describer; but such a course would only result in utter confusion. Thus, if correct limitation be insisted upon, we might have given new names to about half the genera as recognized herein, for fully that many are composed of materials never before brought into the present associations and groupings. Instead of such a course, we have invariably tried to select for each group, the oldest name applied to any of its members.

Regarding specific nomenclature, we believe that the dictum, "once a synonym, always a synonym," is the only satisfactory course. Thus, *Helix edwardsi* Cox was changed to *H. nigrilabris* because there was a prior *Helix edwardsi* of Bland; and this change holds, even though the shells of Cox and of Bland are now known to belong to different genera. On the other hand, *Polygyra hemphilli* W. G. B. is not held to be preoccupied by the earlier *Helix hemphilli* Newc., because Binney described his species as a *Triodopsis*, not a *Helix;* and as *hemphilli* W. G. B. is a Polygyra, and *hemphilli*, Newc. a Pyramidula, there has never been a duplication of the binomial term "*Helix hemphilli.*"

Digitized by Google

Genus TROCHOMORPHA Albers, 1850.

Trochomorpha Albers, Die Heliceen, p. 116.—Martens, Die Hel. (edit. 2), p. 60, type *trochiformis* Fér.; Ostasiat. Zool., Landschn. p. 245.—*Discus* Albers, *l. c.*, p. 117.—Martens *l. c.*, p. 61- type *metcalfei* Pfr. Not *Discus* Fitz., *q. v.*—*Nigritella* Martens, Die Hel. (edit. 2), p. 63, type *nigritella* Pfr.; Ostas. Landschn., p. 246.—*Videna* H. & A. Adams, Gen. Rec. Moll. ii, p. 115.—Martens, Ostas. Landschn., p. 247.—*Sivella* Blanford, Ann. and Mag. Nat. Hist. (3) xi, p. 86 (1863), type *castra* Bens.—*Geotrochus* v. Hasselt, Algemeene Konst- en Letterbode voor het Jaar 1823, p. 233 (=*Trochomorpha* sp. and *Sitala* sp.)

Shell *varying from high trochiform to depressed lens-shaped*, umbilicate or at least perforate; solid and opaque, or thin and subtranslucent; carinated, at least in the young. Having 5–6 whorls. Surface rather smooth. Embryonal whorl not marked off from the after growth. Aperture basal, the upper lip terminating at the keel or periphery; *peristome simple* and sharp, or thickened and blunt, the basal margin arcuate; *columellar margin arcuate, short, not dilated or reflexed*; ends of lip distant. Type *T. trochiformis* Fér., pl. 7, figs. 8, 9. (See also pl. 7, figs. 1–3, *T. quadrasi* Hid.; pl. 7, figs. 4–6, *T. merzianoides* Grt.; pl. 7, fig. 7, *T. meleagris* Pfr.)

Animal: Foot long and rather narrow; sole flat, *with no trace of longitudinal division*; *parapodial groove distinct*, bounding a wide vertically grooved foot margin, and having a shallower groove above it. Tail depressed above, rounded behind, *without a mucus gland*. Back with several indistinct longitudinal rows of granules; sides irregularly granular. Shell lappets none; but mantle having a wide body-lappet on the right and a small one on the left. Lung orifice to the left of the superior angle of aperture. (pl. 8, fig. 12, *T. assimilis* Grt.; fig. 13, *T. beckiana* Pfr.; pl. 9, figs. 32, 33, *T. timorensis* Mts.).

Genitalia simple, the penis moderately long, somewhat twisted, the retractor muscle and vas deferens entering at the apex. Spermatheca on a short duct. (Pl. 8, fig. 9, *T. assimilis*; fig. 14, *T. beckiana*; fig. 17, *T. troilus*; fig. 19, *T. subtrochiformis*; figs. 15, 16, *T. metcalfei*; *pl. 7, figs.* 14, 15, *T. planorbis*). Orifice of genitalia near the pedal groove, below and slightly back of the right eye-peduncle. Right eye peduncle retracted between branches of genitalia. Kidney long and narrow.

Digitized by Google

In *T. castra* and *T. timorensis* (pl. 9, fig. 31) the duct of the spermatheca is very long. In all other features of genitalia, jaw and teeth, they resemble the typical Trochomorphas. The length of this duct may warrant the retention of the section *Sivella* Blanf.

Jaw arcuate, smooth, with a small median projection, or none. (Pl. 8, fig. 10, *T. assimilis;* pl. 7, fig. 13, *T. planorbis;* pl. 9, fig. 30, *T. timorensis.*)

Radula: *Central and lateral teeth having the strong mesocones projecting well over the posterior borders of their basal-plates, and lacking ecto- and entocones.* Outer lateral teeth at first sinuated outside, the sinuation increasing to a denticle on the transition teeth, and *ascending on the mesocone to form the long bifid cusps of the marginal teeth,* which become very oblique (pl. 8, fig. 11, *T. assimilis,* central, lateral and transition teeth, with several adjacent marginals and an outer marginal drawn). See also fig. 18, *T. subtrochiformis,* showing central and 1st, 12th, 13th and 24th teeth.

Of the names quoted in the reference paragraph above, none antedates *Trochomorpha* except v. Hasselt's *Geotrochus,* dating from 1823; but as the species included by the Dutch author were not described nor figured, and in fact remained unrecognized until v. Martens identified them by the aid of v. Hasselt's unpublished drawings, his names cannot have precedence for either genus or species.

The prominent features of this genus are its simply conical or lens-shaped, smooth shell, with toothless aperture and non-expanded lip; the undivided sole of the foot, bordered above by parapodial grooves, without caudal mucus gland; the simple genitalia; smooth jaw; and unicuspid central and lateral, and bifid, *Nanina*-like marginal teeth.

Our knowledge of the anatomy of this genus hitherto has been due to Semper's investigations. Gould has given figures of the living animal of *tentoriolum, troilus* and *conjormis,* and Quoy and Gaimard figure that of *solarium.* All of these figures agree with my own observations and figures of *T. assimilis* Grt., from which the above account is mainly drawn. Wiegmann has recently dissected a specimen of *T. planorbis* Less. (Webers' Zool. Ergebnisse einer Reise in Niederländisch Ost-Indien, iii, p. 152, 1893). This species shows the lower portion of the vas deferens to be dilated beyond the apex of the penis, where the retractor muscle is inserted (pl. 7, figs. 14, 15, showing penis, etc. from both sides). The vagina is much

Digitized by Google

swollen between the lower end of the uterus and the opening of the spermatheca duct, and at the upper end of this swollen portion there is inside a whitish gland formed of one-celled club-shaped follicles (pl. 7, fig. 14a). This internal vaginal gland has not been noticed in other species. Stoliczka has published the anatomy of *T. castra* and *T. timorensis* (Journ. As. Soc. Beng. xlii), finding these species to have the structure of typical Trochomorpha except for the very long duct of the spermatheca.

The genus *Trochomorpha* inhabits a vast area, and is excessively prolific in specific and varietal forms. Its range extends from India, central China and the Liu Kiu Is. on the north, southward to New Guinea, the Louisiades and New Hebrides, and east to the Society Islands. It is not known to occur in Australia, New Caledonia, or any island having the Australo-Zealandic fauna, such as Norfolk and Lord Howe. The species are in many cases founded upon slight differences, and may become subject to some reduction as our knowledge of their variation increases. For the present, it is necessary to use great care in their description; the width of umbilicus compared with that of the base should always be stated. The only genus with which species of *Trochomorpha* are likely to be confused is the East Asian group *Plectotropis;* this however differs in the dilated columellar lip of the shell, etc.

Subdivisions.

Trochomorpha may be divided into three sections: (1) TROCHOMORPHA s. str. (of which *Nigritella* is a synonym), containing the solid, opaque, trochiform species, mainly Polynesian, (2) VIDENA Ads. for depressed, acutely keeled, thin shelled forms, with wide umbilicus, and (3) SIVELLA Blanf. for species having the shell like *Videna*, but with a very long duct to the spermatheca.

The species of *Videna* occupy the entire area inhabited by the genus, but are especially characteristic of the Philippines and east Indies generally. *Sivella* is an Indo-Chinese group.

Systematic position.

The family relationships of *Trochomorpha* have been variously estimated; v. Martens (Albers, edit. 2) placing it under *Nanina* as a subgenus, while Pfeiffer (Nomencl. Hel. Viv.) considers it a genus between *Leucochroa* and *Patula*. Semper also places it among the true Helices. The facts at present known incline me to view

Digitized by Google

Trochomorpha as a somewhat aberrant genus of *Zonitidæ;* and as such it can properly claim no place in this volume. *It is a significant fact, that,* so far as I know, *all Zonitidæ which possess a bifid cusp upon the marginal teeth, form it by the elevation of the ectocone upon the mesocone, while in those Helicidæ having a long bifid inner cusp on the marginals it is formed by the union of the entocone with the mesocone.* One of the earliest modifications of the Zonitid stock was the loss of entocones from the marginal teeth; but in the Helicoids they persist in most genera.

Species of India, China, Farther India and adjacent islands.

T. benigna Pfr. iii, 84.
T. borealis Mlldff. viii, 119, 133.
T. cantoriana Bens. iii, 83.
T. caryx Bens. iii, 75.
T. castra Bens. iii, 84.
v. galerus Bens. iii, 75.
T. fritzei Bttg. viii, 194.
T. haenseli Sch. & Bttg. viii, 119.
T. paviei Morl. iii, 82.
T. percompressa Bens. iii, 84.
T. saigonensis Crse. iii, 84.
T. sapeca Heude.
T. shermani Pfr. iii, 84.
T. subtricolor Mab. viii, 134.
T. timorensis Mts. iii, 83.
thieroti Morg. viii, 133.
T. tonkinorum Mab. viii, 120.

Species of Andaman and Nicobar Is.

T. billeana Mörch, iii, 84.
T. iopharynx Mörch.
T. kjellerupi Mörch. iii, 74.
T. sanis Bens., iii, 84.
T. subnigritella Bedd. viii, 127.
T. sulcipes Mörch. iii, 84.

Philippine Island species.

T. acutimargo Pfr. iii, 85.
T. albocincta Pfr. iii, 86.
T. bagoensis Hid. viii, 134.
T. beckiana Pfr. iii, 86.
v. kierulfii Mörch. iii, 86.
T. bintuanensis Hid. viii, 134.
T. boettgeri Mlldff. viii, 134.
T. conomphala Pfr. iii, 84.
T. costellifera Möll. viii, 125.
T. crossei Hid viii, 134.
T. curvilabrum Rve. iii, 86.
T. gouldi Pfr. iii, 77.
T. granulosa viii, 125.
T. luteobrunnea Möll. viii, 120.
splendens Hid. non Semp.
T. metcalfei Pfr. viii, 121.
solaroides Rv. iii, 85.
T. neglecta Pils. viii, 124.
T. quadrasi Hid. viii, 122.
stenogyra Mlldff.
T. radula Pfr. iii, 85.
T. repanda Möll. viii, 123.
T. rufa Mlldff. viii, 133.
T. sibuyanica Hid. viii.
T. splendens Semp. viii, 123.
T. splendidula Möll. viii, 123.

Digitized by Google

T. infanda Semp. viii, 120.
T. loocensis Hid. viii, 120.
T. stenozona Mlldff. viii, 133.
T. strigilis Pfr. iii, 85.

Species of Java, Celebes and the Moluccas.

T. bicolor Marts. iii, 82.
T. concolor Bttg. viii, 126.
T. ? costulata Marts.
T. gorontalensis Mts. iii, 83.
T. hartmanni Pfr. iii, 83.
T. planorbis Less. iii, 82.
synœcia Mlldff. viii, 133.
v. appropinquata Marts. iii, 82.
v. lessonii Marts. iii, 82.
v. javanica Marts. iii, 82.
v. nummus Issel. iii, 82.
T. planorbis Less.
v. lardea Mts. iii, 83.
zollingeri Mouss. not Pfr.
T. sculpticarina Marts. iii, 80.
T. staudingeri Anc. viii, 134.
T. strubelli Bttg. viii, 126.
zonatus v. Hasselt.
T. ternatana Guill. iii, 76.
v. batchianensis Pfr. iii, 76.
T. tricolor Marts. iii, 83.
T. zollingeri Pfr. iii, 82.

Species of New Guinea and dependencies.

T. exclusa Fér. iii, 85.
T. infrastriata Sm. iii, 80.
T. lomonti Braz. iii, 82.
T. morio Canefri, viii, 128.
T. nigrans Sm. viii, 128.
v. cornea Hedl. viii, 296.
T. papua Less. iii, 89.
T. solarium Q. & G. iii, 80.

Species of the Solomon and New Hebrides groups.

T. apia Jacq. iii, 88.
T. belmorei Cox. iii, 76.
T. catinus Pfr. iii, 74.
T. convexa Hartm. viii, 131.
T. crouanii Guill. iii, 90.
T. crustulum Cox. iii, 90.
T. deiopeia Ang. iii, 89.
T. eudora Ang. iii, 88.
T. exaltata Pfr. iii, 76.
T. fatigata Cox, iii, 76.
T. gassiesi Pfr. iii, 89.
T. godeti Sowb. viii, 129.
T. henschei Pfr. viii, 130.
T. juanita Ang. iii, 77.
T. matura Pfr. iii, 88.
T. meleagris Pfr. iii, 81.
v. sebacea Pfr.
cerealis Cox.
thorpeiana Braz.
T. membranicosta Pfr. iii, 76.
T. merziana Pfr. iii, 89.
T. partunga Ang. iii, 81.
T. rhoda Ang. iii, 88.
T. rubens Hartm. viii, 129.
T. sanctæannæ Sm. iii, 89.
T. scytodes Pfr. iii, 77.
T. semiconvexa Pfr. iii, 88.
T. serena Cox. iii, 77.
T. xiphias Pfr. iii, 89.
T. zenobia Pfr. viii, 131.

Digitized by Google

Polynesian species, Pelew to Marquesas groups.

errata

T. abrochroa Crse. iii, 90.
v. pseudoplanorbis Mouss. iii, 91.
T. accurata Mouss. iii, 80.
T. alta Pse. iii, 73.
T. approximata Guill. iii, 90.
T. assimilis Garr. iii, 92.
errata T. concentrica Guill. iii, 81.
T. contigua Pse. iii, 78.
congrua Pse. not Pfr.
T. corallina Mouss. iii, 93.
T. cressida Gld. iii, 91.
vahine H. & J.
T. electra Semp. iii, 86.
T. entomostoma H. & J. iii, 79.
T. eurydice Gld. iii, 90.
T. fessonia Ang. iii, 79.
T. fuscata Pse.
T. goniomphala Pfr. iii, 78.
T. kantavuensis Garr. viii, 127.
T. küsteri Pfr. iii, 80.
T. latimarginata Sm. iii, 92.
T. lüdersi Pfr. iii, 92.
T. luteocornea Pfr. iii, 90.
T. marmorosa H. & J. iii, 90.
T. merzianoides Garr. viii, 132.
errata T. navigatorum Pfr. iii, 90.
T. nigritella Pfr. iii, 78.
v. oppressa Pse. iii, 78.
T. oleacina Semp. iii, 77.
T. pagodula Semp. iii, 77.
T. pallens Pse. iii, 91.
T. planoconus Mouss. viii, 132.
~~T. prostrata Pse. iii, 93.~~
T. rectangula Pfr. iii, 73.
hapa H. & J.
T. samoa H. & J. iii, 81.
T. sansitus Cox. iii, 81.
T. subtrochiformis Mouss. iii, 79.
v. albostriata Mouss.
T. swainsoni Pfr. iii, 91.
v. lenta Pse.
v. scuta Pse.
T. taviuniensis Garr. viii, 133.
T. tentoriolum Gld. iii, 79.
T. themis Garr. viii, 134.
T. transarata Mouss. iii, 79.
T. trochiformis Fér. iii, 79.
circumdata Mühl.
T. troilus Gld. iii, 92.
T. tuber Mouss. iii, 81.
T. tumulus Gld. iii, 91.

Species of unknown habitats.

T. conferta Pfr. iii, 81.
T. hidalgoana Crse. iii, 93.
T. pagodula Pfr. iii, 73.
T. planissima Pfr. iii, 93.
T. rudiuscula Pfr. iii, 93.
T. securiformis Dh. iii, 78.
T. valenciennesii Guill. iii, 93.
guilloui Pfr.
T. virgulata Sowb. iii, 77.

Genus PUNCTUM Morse, 1864.

Punctum Morse, Obs. on the Terrest. Pulm. Maine, Journ. Portl. Soc. Nat. Hist. 1864, p. 27. Type *P. minutissimum* Lea.—See also Binney, Second Suppl. Terr. Moll. v, Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool. xiii, no. 2, t. 3, f. 4, 6.—Schako, Mal. Blätter xx, p. 178, f. *A–D.*—

Digitized by Google

JICKELI, Fauna der Land- und Süsswasser Moll. N.-O. Afrika's, in Verh. K. Leopoldinisch-Carolinisch Deutschen Akad. der Naturforscher, xxxvii, p. 54, t. 1, f. 4.

Shell minute, thin, subdiscoidal but with convex spire, openly umbilicated; unicolored; whorls about 4, convex, the apical 1½ smooth, rather distinctly demarked from the following whorls, which have oblique striæ or irregular riblets and excessively fine spiral striæ; the last whorl cylindrical, not descending in front. Aperture lunate, rounded; lip simple, thin. Type *P. pygmæum* var. *minutissimum*, pl. 1, figs. 11, 12, 13.

Jaw arcuate or horse-shoe shaped, composed of numerous (13–19) separate rhomboidal plates, more or less overlapping, the outer imbricating over the inner plates; the median two or three plates slightly separated, not overlapping.

The individual plates are composed of vertical chitinous fibers forming a fringe at the edges (fig. 6, 7, *P. pygmæum*); the plates are bound together by a thin transparent membrane. The number of plates varies somewhat, *P. pygmæum* (fig. 6) having 19 (*Schako*); *P. pygmæum* var. *minutissimum* having 16 (*Morse*); *P. conspectum* (fig. 9) having 14 to 16, *P. cryophilum* (fig. 5) having 13 plates.

Radula rather long and narrow; teeth rather separated, not in the least overlapping. Central tooth tricuspid, the mesocone longest, but not as long at the narrow basal-plate, side cusps small. Lateral teeth having wider rhombic basal-plates and bicuspid, the mesocone having a longer cusp. Marginal teeth not differentiated in any way from the laterals, but becoming lower with shorter cusps (pl. 1, fig. 8, *conspectum*.)

The number of transverse rows of teeth is 75 in *P. conspectum*, the formula 17–1–17 (*Pilsbry*); in *P. pygmæum* there are 114 rows of 19–1–19 teeth (*Schako*); in *P. pygmæum* var. *minutissimum*, Morse counted 54 rows of 13–1–13 teeth; in *P. cryophila* there are 75 rows of 16–1–17 teeth, according to Jickeli. Each transverse row bends forward in the middle, as shown in the line above fig. 8, representing the curve of a half row.

Distribution: North America, Europe, northern Asia and northeastern Africa.

This genus differs from the other Patuloid Helices in having the jaw composed of broad rhombic plates which are not in the least soldered together, and in the peculiar form of the bicuspid lateral teeth. It is evidently a type of vast antiquity, and probably has

Digitized by Google

actual affinity to the Neozealandic genus *Laoma*; both may perhaps be regarded as remnants of a Palæozoic fauna.

The minute species of *Discus*-like shells must all be re-examined with especial reference to the characters of the jaw before a complete list of the species of *Punctum* can be made. It is not unlikely that *micropleuros* Paget, *elachia, debeauxiana, poupillieri, aucapitaineana* and *massoti* Bgt., etc., will be found to belong here. For the present it seems the wisest course to group in *Punctum* only such species as are known to have the characteristic anatomical features of that genus, leaving unexamined minute Patuloid forms in *Patulastra*.

The species of *Punctum* live upon rotten or decaying logs in forests.

P. pygmæum Drap. iii, 29.
schwerzenbachiana Calc.
v. minutissimum Lea.
P. conspectum Bld. ii, 203.
P. cryophilum Mts. iii, 32.

Genus LAOMA Gray, 1849.

Laoma GRAY, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond. 1849, p. 167; type *Bulimus?* (*Laoma*) *leimonias*.—*Phrixgnathus* HUTTON, Trans. N. Z. Inst. xv, p. 136, 1882; types *H. fatua*=*P. celia* Hutt., and *P. marginatus* Hutt.—See also HUTTON, Tr. N. Z. Inst. xvi, p. 168.—SUTER, Tr. N. Z. Inst. xxiii p. 92 and xxiv, p. 297.

Shell more or less trochiform, thin, perforate or umbilicate, the periphery keeled, at least in the young; horn-colored, striped radially with tawny. Aperture rhombic, provided with entering lamellæ, or without them; lip thin, simple. Type *L. leimonias* Gray, pl. 1, fig. 1.

Animal heliciform, the mantle subcentral, its edge slightly reflected over the peristome; no locomotive disc nor mucus pore.

Jaw arcuate, composed of 20 to 24 rhombic or oblong plates which are hairy-papillose and fringed at the upper and lower margins (pl. 1, fig. 4, *L. glabriuscula* Pfr.)

Radula having the central tooth rather narrow, unicuspid (or tricuspid), the mesocone much shorter than the basal-plate. Lateral teeth wider, rectangular, with two cusps which are either subequal or the inner one larger. Marginal teeth low, wide, with two short cusps, becoming obsolete on the outermost teeth (pl. 1, fig. 3, *L. glabriuscula*; pl. 1, fig. 2, *L. acanthinulopsis*.)

The number of teeth in a transverse row is 35.1.35 in *L. marginata*, 21.1.21 in *acanthinulopsis*, 26.1.26 in *marina*; the last named species has 110 straight transverse rows.

Digitized by Google

Distribution: All of the species known to belong to this genus inhabit New Zealand and Tasmania. Two sections may be distinguished:

Section *Laoma* Gray, *s. str.* Aperture provided with an entering lamella upon the columella only, or with lamellæ upon columella, parietal wall and outer and basal lips (pl. 1, fig. 1, *L. leimonias*). The writer has examined specimens of all of the species; *L. pœcilosticta* froms a transition to *Phrixgnathus*.

Section *Phrixgnathus* Hutton. Shell and animal the same as in *Laoma*, except that the aperture has no teeth or folds within. (Type *L. celia* Hutt., pl. 1, fig. 10). This name cannot be used in a generic sense on account of the priority of Gray's *Laoma*. The mere absence of aperture-teeth is, of course, not sufficient for generic distinction.

The fibrous jaw, composed of rhombic plates bound together by a thin membrane only, and the peculiar bicuspid side teeth, agree exactly with the genus *Punctum*; and upon these grounds the two genera were associated by the writer, forming the group *Polyplacognatha* (Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila. 1892, p. 403.)

(Section *Laoma* Gray.)

L. leimonias Gray, iii, 68.
L. pœcilosticta Pfr. iii, 68.
pœcilocostata Pfr. *olim.*
L. marina Hutt. viii, 57.
nerissa Hutt.
L. pirongiaensis Sut.

Section *Phrixgnathus* Hutt.

L. mariæ Gray. iii, 37.
umbraculum Pfr.
L. conella Pfr. viii, 58.
L. ariel Hutt. viii, 59.
L. marginata Hutt. viii, 60.
L. celia Hutt. viii, 60.
L. regularis Pfr. iii, 37.
L. erigone Gray, iii, 37.
heldiana Pfr.
L. microreticulata Sut. viii, 63.
L. pumila Hutt. viii, 63.
L. raricostata Sut. viii, 100.
L. allochroida Sut. viii, 63.
v. sericata Sut. viii, 64.
v. lateumbilicata Sut. viii, 64.
L. campbellica Filh.
L. phrynia Hutt. viii, 61.
L. fatua Pfr.
L. glabriuscula Pfr. iii, 37.
L. sciadium Pfr.
L. titania Hutt. viii, 62.
L. baasti Hutt. viii, 62.
L. acanthinulopsis Sut. viii, 61
L. transitans Sut. viii, 59.

Digitized by Google

(*Tasmanian Species.*)

L. cæsa Cox. iii, 261.
cæsus Cox.
v. occulta Cox. iii, 264.
L. henryana Pett.
L. pictilis Tate.

Genus FLAMMULINA Martens, 1873.

Flammulina Mts., Crit. List Moll. N. Z., p. 12.—
Gerontia Hutton, Trans. N. Z. Inst. xv, p. 135.—Pilsbry, Nautilus vi, p. 55; Manual viii, p. 64.—Family *Phenacohelicidæ* Suter, Trans. N. Z. Inst. xxiv, p. 270, 1892.

Shell thin, varying from discoidal to subtrochiform, umbilicated or perforated, the perforation sometimes closed; generally somewhat translucent; surface striate or ribbed, often decorated with reddish flammules. Embryonal 1–1½ whorls smoother, often spirally striated. Aperture rounded lunar, lacking folds, teeth or internal callus; the lip thin and simple, somewhat dilated at the columella.

Animal with a narrow foot bearing a mucous gland at the tail, sometimes surmounted by a papilla. Genitalia unknown; mantle subcentral, its margin even, and slightly reflexed over the peristome of the shell.

Jaw delicate, composed of thin vertical laminæ firmly soldered together but showing more or less of the overlapping edge of each plate.

The radula exhibits a considerable amount of variation in the different species, but the extremes are connected by all intermediate forms. That of *F.* (*Thalassohelix*) *ziczac*, drawn by the author from an Auckland specimen, on pl. 3, fig. 28, may be taken as an example.

The central tooth has a moderate or long mesocone, ectocones being entirely lacking in some forms, present and well developed in others. The laterals are not crowded, and generally have a long mesocone and short ectocone, but often the entocones also are developed, making the tooth tricuspid. The marginals are formed by the shortening of the basal-plate and increase in size and obliquity of the cusps, the mesocone in most forms remaining distinctly larger, sometimes becoming bifid, probably by fusion with the entocone. The ectocone persists on the marginal teeth, either as a simple cusp, as in *F. ziczac*, or becoming split into several distinct points, as in the *Allodiscus* species, and in the latter the tooth becomes very wide. In one subgenus, *Phacussa*, the ectocone is lost on the marginals, but they retain the characteristic rhomboidal basal-plate; and *Thalassohelix* exhibits a form of marginals connecting *Phacussa* with the more normal

Digitized by Google

Flammulinas. *In no case does the ectocone unite with and ascend the mesocone on the marginals* as is the case in all genera of *Zonitidæ* which retain ectocones upon the marginal teeth.

Distribution, New Zealand, New Caledonia, Lord Howe Island, Australia and Tasmania.

A group of rather small shells differing from *Zonitidæ* in the forms of the marginal teeth of the radula and the plaited jaw, and from *Endodonta* and its subdivisions in the possession of a well developed caudal mucous gland. The numerous species have been distributed into many groups which are considered genera by some authors, but which intergrade so closely in all essential characters that I am compelled to class them as sections or at most subgenera. Their differential characters seem no more generic than those distinguishing *Tachea*, *Macularia* and *Pomatia* among European Helices, or *Mesodon*, *Triodopsis* and *Stenotrema* among American. Genera should, it is believed, be founded upon really tangible structural differences, either in shell, animal or both; and such differences these groups do not seem to possess. They are however of value as subgeneric divisions. The investigation of the genitalia may lead to more satisfactory results, but I expect to find but little differentiation within the genus.

Our knowledge of these forms and their anatomy is mainly due to Professor F. W. HUTTON and Mr. H. SUTER, who have investigated the dentition of a majority of the New Zealand species. See Hutton, in Trans. N. Z. Inst. xiv, xv, and xvi, and Suter, in Tr. N. Z. Inst. xxiii and xxiv. Messrs Hedley and Suter have revised the nomenclature in Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales (2) vii.

The characteristics of *Flammulina* may warrant the surmise that they have been modified to occupy in New Zealand the place filled in the economy of nature by *Zonitidæ* in other regions. If this be true, the anomalous dentition of *Phacussa* must be regarded as a recent adaptive modification.

For the generic title of this group the writer, in 1892, selected Hutton's name GERONTIA, this being the oldest designation proposed for species then known to him to belong to the genus. There are, however, three prior names, *Flammulina* Martens, which being the earliest is now adopted, and *Monomphalus* and *Rhytidopsis* of Ancey, which are also believed to apply to members of this genus. The presence of a caudal mucous-secreting gland, however, has not been ascertained in the species of these New Caledonian groups, so that their relationship to *Flammulina* is uncertain.

Digitized by Google

The following sectional or subgeneric divisions may be distinguished:

Phacussa Hutt., p. 12.	Phenacohelix Sut., p. 16.
Thalassohelix Pils., p. 12.	Flammulina Mart., p. 17.
Gerontia Hutt., p. 14.	Suteria Pils., p. 17.
Allodiscus Pils., p. 14.	Hedleyoconcha Pils., p. 18.
Pyrrha Hutt., p. 15.	Monomphalus Anc., p. 19.
Therasia Hutt., p. 15.	Rhytidopsis Anc., p. 20.

Subgenus PHACUSSA Hutton, 1883.

Phacussa HUTTON, Trans. N. Z. Inst. xv, p. 138 (proposed for *Zonites (?) helmsi* and *fulminata*.)

Shell depressed, umbilicated; the spire convex, periphery rounded. Whorls striate or with fine ribs, the apical 1¼ whorls smooth. Aperture rounded-crescentic, peristome simple. Type *F. helmsi* Hutt. (pl. 3, figs. 10, 11, *F. hypopolia* Pfr.)

Animal elongated; foot very narrow and long, compressed, not tapering, truncated posteriorly and with a caudal gland; mantle slightly reflected; eye peduncles long and thick, tentacles moderate (*Hutton, Ph. helmsii.*)

Jaw arcuate, slightly tapering toward the ends, with numerous flat imbricating vertical plaits (20–25 in *helmsi*, about 45 in *hypopolia*) which denticulate the margins (pl. 2, figs. 2, 3, *F. hypopolia.*)

Dentition: About 110 nearly straight transverse rows of 15–11–1–11–15 to 17–13–1–13–17 teeth. Central tooth with a wide mesocone and minute ectocones. Lateral teeth tricuspid, the entocone minute, obsolete on the outer ones. Marginal teeth having the basal-plate subquadrate, mesocone very long and oblique, lacking side cusps (pl. 2, fig. 1, *F. hypopolia.*)

Distribution, New Zealand. The shell in this group is very similar to that of *Phenacohelix*, but the marginal teeth lack side cusps, the mesocone being strongly developed, giving it a Zonitoid aspect.

F. helmsi Hutt.	F. hypopolia Pfr. ii, 181.
v. maculata Hutt.	F. fulminata Hutt.

Subgenus THALASSOHELIX Pilsbry, 1892.

Thalassohelix PILS., The Nautilus, Sept. 5, 1892, p. 56, type *H. zelandiæ* (Gray) Hutton.—*Thalassia* of HUTTON and other New Zealand authors.—Not *Thalassia* ALBERS, Die Hel. 1860, p. 59. Not *Thalassia* Chevrolat, 1834, a genus of Coleoptera.

Shell umbilicated, thin, depressed or trochiform, the periphery acutely keeled (*zelandiæ*), bluntly angled (*obnubila*), or rounded

Digitized by Google

(*ziczac*). Apical whorls most minutely spirally striated or smooth. Aperture rather large, lip thin, simple, subreflexed at columella. Type *F. zelandiæ*, pl. 3, fig. 29.

Animal with narrow foot bearing a caudal mucous gland with a papilla above it; mantle slightly reflected over the peristome.

Jaw arcuate, with flat plaits.

Dentition: central tooth with a short mesocone, the ectocones obsolete; laterals with a short ectocone, which disappears on the marginals, leaving a long, oblique mesocone only (pl. 3, fig. 27, *F. zelandiæ*.)

Distribution New Zealand and Tasmania. The shells included by Messrs Hedley and Suter in this division are rather dissimilar in form. The dentition resembles *Phacussa* in the prominence of the mesocones and obsolescence of ectocones on the marginal teeth, and this peculiarity also serves to distinguish *Thalassohelix* from *Therasia*, the shell of which is of similar form. Certain Tasmanian forms have recently been referred by Suter to this group,—a relationship previously suspected by the writer.

New Zealand species.

F. ziczac Gld. ii, 210.
portia Gray. ii, 213.
kappa Pfr.
collyrula Rve.
F. igniflua Rve. i, 129.
lambda Pfr.
v. obnubila Rve. i, 120.
sigma Pfr. *MS.*
F. propinqua Hutt. viii, 72.
F. zelandiæ Gray. ii, 214.
neozelanica Hutt.
v. antipoda H. & J. ii, 214.
F. aucklandica (Le Guill.) Hutt.
auklandica Guill.

Australian and Tasmanian species.

[Compiled by Charles Hedley.]

F. fordei Brazier.
allporti Legrand, iii, 263.
austrinus Cox. iii, 264.
fernshawensis Petterd.
helice Cox, iii, 261.
macoyi Petterd.
medianus Cox, iii, 264.
petterdi Cox.
positura Cox, iii, 262.
tabescens Cox.
tranquilla Cox.
F. hamiltoni Cox.
cæpta Cox. iii, 263.
dvcani Cox. iii, 46.
floodi Brazier. iii, 46.
irvinæ Cox. iii, 46.
kingi Brazier. iii, 46.
langleyana Brazier.
milligani Brazier.
pascoei Brazier. iii, 46.
plexus Cox. iii, 262.
savesi Petterd. iii, 46.

Digitized by Google

F. georgiana Quoy & Gaimard.
F. trajectura Cox. iii, 264.
F. wynyardensis Petterd.
F. hamiltoni Cox.
scrupulus Cox. iii, 46.
spoliata Cox. iii, 46.
stephensi Cox. iii, 46, 262.

Subgenus GERONTIA Hutton.

Gerontia HUTTON, Trans. N. Z. Inst. xv, p. 135.—*Gerentia* (typog. err.) in N. Z. Journ. of Sci. i, p. 476.

Shell *depressed and openly umbilicated, having the contour of Patula;* thin, rather fragile, the surface delicately sculptured with fine cuticular riblets. Apical whorl minutely granular, or showing a few weak spirals, having a minute perforation at the tip. Type *F. pantherina* Hutton, pl. 3, figs. 1–3.

Animal heliciform, mantle rather posterior, included; tail acute with a mucous pore but no papilla.

Jaw vertically striated (pl. 2, fig. 5, *F. pantherina.*)

Dentition: central teeth tricuspid, cusps with moderate cutting points. Laterals similar, but the ectocones larger than the entocones; transition teeth bicuspid by fusion of entocone with mesocone. Marginals with a broad bifid cusp (pl. 2, fig. 4, *F. pantherina.*)

The shell is like a thin *Selenites* with delicate close riblets. It is more broadly umbilicated than in the other subgenera of this genus. The two species are from New Zealand.

F. pantherina Hutt. viii, 65.
F. cordelia Hutt. viii, 66.

Subgenus ALLODISCUS Pilsbry, 1892.

Psyra HUTTON, Trans. N. Z. Inst. xvi, p. 201, 1884. First species *P. dimorpha.* Not *Psyra* Stal, 1876.—*Allodiscus* PILSBRY, Nautilus vi, p. 56, Sept. 5, 1892; Man. Conch. (2), viii, p. 66.

Shell thin, orbicular and *depressed, with low or flat spire, rounded periphery, and narrow or subimperforate umbilicus*; surface radially rib-striated, *not hairy,* the embryonic 1½ whorls spirally striated (pl. 3, fig. 12, *F. tullia*). Aperture crescentic scarcely oblique; peristome thin, shortly reflexed at the columella; parietal wall nude. Type *H. dimorpha* Pfr. (See pl. 3, figs. 4, 5, 6, *F. planulata* Hutt.)

Jaw slightly arcuate, not tapering toward the ends, flatly ribbed or plaited (pl. 2, fig. 11, *F. tullia*; pl. 2. fig. 13, *F. godeti.*)

Dentition: central tooth with tricuspid reflection, mesocone long. Lateral teeth bicuspid, the entocone being suppressed, or tricuspid.

Digitized by Google

Marginal teeth broad, with 3 to 5 cutting points (pl. 2, fig. 14, *F. godeti*). In *F. tullia* the side cusps of the centrals are minute; inner marginals tricuspid, outer bicuspid (pl. 2, fig. 12, *F. tullia;* pl. 2, fig. 14, *F. godeti*). In *F. dimorpha* the side cusps of the central tooth are minute; the marginals have a long bifid inner cusp (mesocone, or fused mesocone and entocone), and by splitting, two ectocones.

F. dimorpha Pfr. ii, 211.
F. venulata Pfr. ii, 211.
F. cassandra Hutt. viii, 66.
F. tullia Gray. ii, 211.
F. planulata Hutt. viii, 67.
F. adriana Hutt. viii, 67.
F. miranda Hutt. viii, 68.
F. godeti Sut. viii, 68.
F. wairoaensis Sut.
F. urquharti Sut.

Subgenus PYRRHA Hutton, 1884.

Pyrrha HUTTON, Trans. N. Z. Inst. xvi, p. 200.

Shell depressed-globose, thin, translucent, striated and minutely reticulated, imperforate; the periphery rounded, spire convex. Peristome simple, reflexed over the minute perforation. Type *P. cressida* Hutt., pl. 3, figs. 17, 18, 19.

Animal heliciform, mantle subcentral, reflected over the peristome with an even margin; tail truncate, with a large papilla and mucous gland.

Jaw arcuate, flatly ribbed (pl. 2, fig. 9, *F. cressida.*)

Dentition: central tooth with the mesocone only developed. Laterals bicuspid, the entocones suppressed. Marginal teeth with several cusps (pl. 2, fig. 10, *F. cressida.*)

The single species inhabits New Zealand.

G. cressida Hutton, viii, 72.

Subgenus THERASIA Hutton, 1883.

Therasia HUTT., N. Z. Journ. of Sci. i, p. 477 (proposed for *tamora, valeria* and *thaisa.*)

Shell depressed, perforate or umbilicate, thin, with conoidal spire; the periphery angular or subangular; aperture round-lunar; lip thin, slightly reflexed at the columella. Surface striated. Embryonic whorls spirally striated. Type *T. thaisa* Hutton, pl. 3, figs. 14, 15, 16.

Resembles *Allodiscus* in the dentition, and the spirally striated apex of the shell, but differs in the form and sculpture of the latter, which is much as in section *Thalassohelix.*

Digitized by Google

Animal elongated; mantle subcentral, included; foot long and narrow, reaching beyond the shell, rounded behind, slightly truncated, and with a mucous gland situated under a caudal papilla (Hutton, *F. thaisa.*)

Jaw membranaceous, arcuate (*F. thaisa*) or horse-shoe shaped (*F. decidua*, pl. 2. fig. 19), with broad imbricating plates.

Dentition: central teeth narrow, with small reflection, the mesocone long; ectocones hardly visible. Lateral teeth with larger reflection, the inner ones without side cusps, the outer tricuspid. Marginal teeth in *thaisa* (pl. 2, fig. 21) multicuspid; in *decidua* (fig. 20) first bicuspid, then tricuspid, rounded at the anterior margin; the outer 2 or 3 marginals are bicuspid.

Distribution: New Zealand.

F. celinde Gray. ii, 211.
F. valeria Hutt. viii, 69.
F. ophelia Pfr. ii, 211.
F. tamora Hutt. viii, 70.
F. thaisa Hutt. viii, 70.
F. decidua Pfr. viii, 71.
F. traversi Smith, ii, 214.

Subgenus PHENACOHELIX Suter, 1892.

Phenacohelix SUTER, Trans. N. Z. Inst. xxiv, p. 270.—*Fruticicola* HUTTON, *olim*, not of Held.

Shell *depressed, umbilicated*, subdiscoidal, the spire slightly convex or conoidal, *periphery broadly rounded.* Whorls finely ribbed, the apical one smooth except for microscopic spiral striæ. Aperture lunate, the lip simple. Type *F. pilula* Rve., pl. 3, fig. 13.

Animal elongated, the foot narrow, projecting behind the shell; mantle subcentral, rather anterior, included; eye peduncles long, rather clavate; tentacles moderate. Hutton, from whose paper the above description of the animal of *F. granum* is quoted, does not mention a caudal mucous pore, but it is doubtless present.

Jaw arcuate, with about 35 flat ribs which indent the concave but not the convex margin (pl. 2, fig. 6, *F. pilula.*)

Dentition: central tooth with small side cusps (*F. granum*) or none (*F. pilula*); laterals similar, lacking entocones. Marginal teeth multicuspid, the inner cusp larger (pl. 2, fig. 7, *F. pilula.*)

Distribution, New Zealand. The shell is very like that of *Phacussa* but the marginal teeth differ widely.

F. pilula Rve. ii, 212.
iota Pfr.
F. granum Pfr. ii, 212.
F. chordata Pfr.

Digitized by Google

Subgenus SUTERIA Pilsbry, 1892.

Suteria PILS., The Nautilus, Sept. 5, 1892, p. 56, type H. *ide* Gray.—*Charopa* HUTTON, *olim*, not Albers.—*Patulopsis* SUTER, Trans. N. Z. Inst. xxiv, p. 270, 1891, type *H. ida* Gray; not *Patuopsis* Strebel, 1879, a Mexican group of *Zonitidæ*.

Shell thin and rather opaque, *openly umbilicated; discoidal, the spire flat; periphery broadly rounded.* Surface having low spirals, and *radial, undulating cuticular lamellæ bearing hairs*; 1½ apical whorls smooth. Lip thin, simple. Type *H. ide* Gray, pl. 3, figs. 24–26.

Animal rather short and narrow; mantle subcentral, rather anterior, slightly reflexed over the peristome of the shell; foot narrow, extending behind the shell, the tail truncated and furnished with a mucous gland; no locomotive disc. Eye peduncles very long, cylindrical, approximate at their bases; tentacles long. (*Hutton* for *H. ide.*)

Jaw with 30 flat plaits, each transversely striated.

Dentition: centrals tricuspid, the mesocone long, ectocones short and constricted on the outer sides. Lateral teeth similar, but the entocone smaller than the ectocone. Inner marginals with one bifid cusp, the outer with several subequal cusps (pl. 2, fig. 8, (*F. ide.*)

The principal feature of the umbilicated discoidal shell is its *hairy, undulating ribs.* The dentition is characterized by the presence of entocones on the lateral teeth; but *Gerontia pantherina*, *Allodiscus planulata* and other forms have this same feature. The single species is from New Zealand.

F. ide Gray. ii, 210.

ida auct.

Subgenus FLAMMULINA v. Martens, 1873.

Flammulina MART., Critical List of N. Z. Moll., p. 12.—HEDLEY & SUTER, Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales, (2) vii, p. 643, 1892.—*Amphidoxa* of N. Z. authors, not of Alb.—*Calymna* HUTTON, Tr. N. Z. Inst. 1884, p. 199, not of Hübner, 1816.

Shell narrowly umbilicated or imperforate, globose or depressed, thin, fragile, subpellucid, composed of few rapidly widening whorls, which are either smooth and glossy or striated. Aperture large, rounded-lunar; lip thin, simple, slightly expanded at the columellar insertion. Type *F. zebra* Le Guill., pl. 3, fig. 23.

Digitized by Google

Animal carrying the shell subcentrally, mantle edge slightly reflected over the peristome of the shell, with an even margin; tail depressed, rounded, with a mucous gland (*Hutt.*)

Jaw delicate, more or less arcuate, with numerous vertical plaits, which generally crenulate the lower margin (pl. 2, fig. 14, *F. corneofulva.* Pl. 2, fig. 18, *F. chiron.*)

Dentition: Rhachidian teeth with the mesocone well developed, ectocones small (absent in *corneofulva*). Lateral teeth similar to the central. Marginal teeth tricuspid (sometimes 4-cuspid), in some species the cusps coalescing on the outer teeth (pl. 2, fig. 16, *F. corneofulva.* Pl. 2, fig. 17, *F. chiron.*)

Distribution: New Zealand and Lord Howe Island.

The contour of the shell is between *Hyalina* and *Vitrina*, and in texture it is nearly as fragile as the latter. Both striped and unicolored species occur. In typical *Flammulina* the surface is smooth and polished. In the section *Calymna* Hutton (Tr. N. Z. Inst. xvi, p. 199, 1884), the surface is finely striated. Pl. 3, figs. 20–22 represent *G. costulata* Hutt., the type of *Calymna.*

F. compressivoluta Rv. i, 128.
omega Pfr.
F. cornea Hutt. viii, 75.
F. zebra Le Guill. viii, 76.
phlogophora Pfr.
flammigera Pfr.
multilimbata H. & J.
F. jacquenetta Hutt. viii, 76.
F. perdita Hutt. viii, 76.
F. crebriflammis Pfr. i, 130.
F. corneofulva Pfr. viii, 76.
F. novaræ Pfr.
F. chiron Gray, viii, 77.
F. mastersi Braz. viii, 294.

* * *

F. costulata Hutt. viii, 73.
F. lavinia Hutt. viii, 74.
F. olivacea Sut. viii, 75.
F. feredayi Sut. viii, 74.
v. glacialis Sut.

Subgenus HEDLEYOCONCHA Pilsbry, 1893.

Shell perforated, trochiform, keeled, thin, with oblique riblets and minute spiral lines. Aperture angulate-lunate, peristome simple, thin, slightly expanded at the columella. Type *H. delta* Pfr.

Animal 13 mill. in length, color white almost translucent; posterior part of body sharply keeled, *terminating in a mucous gland; a shallow furrow starts from the end of the tail and runs forward on each side* to the lips, the surface below this furrow being smooth, above it

Digitized by Google

finely tuberculate. Tentacles moderately long, cylindrical. Habits very active; emitting, when crawling, abundance of transparent mucous. Pl. 9, fig. 27.

Jaw low, arcuate, the ends rounded, recurved; with a blunt median projection below; crossed by numerous fine folds (pl. 9, fig. 28.)

Dentition: all teeth having basal-plates of the usual quadrate form. Centrals tricuspid, the mesocone projecting beyond the lower margin of the basal-plate, side cusps not quite reaching half the length of the plate. Inner laterals similar but slightly oblique; on he outer laterals the entocone increases and the ectocone diminishes. Marginals with the basal-plate low and wide, bearing the large, subequal ento and mesocones, and a bifid or trifid ectocone; the extreme marginals having an irregularly serrated edge (pl. 9, fig. 29.)

The trochoidal shell resembles that of the keeled *Thalassohelix* species, but the low, wide and multicuspid marginal teeth offer a contrast to those of that group.

Our knowledge of the anatomy of this group is due to Charles Hedley's researches (Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensl. v, p. 152, and vi, p. 250); the figures were drawn from specimens collected on Little Nerang Creek, Queensland, where it was found abundantly on the trunks of trees.

F. delta Pfr. ii, 215.

conoidea Cox.

fenestrata Cox.

Subgenus MONOMPHALUS Ancey, 1882.

Monomphalus . . . . Le Naturaliste 1882, p. 86 (*M. bavayi* and *heckelianus*); ANCEY, Bull. Soc. Mal. Fr. v, p. 370.—TRYON, Manual i, p. 114.

Shell thin, discoidal, the spire slightly concave, umbilicus reduced to a mere chink; periphery broadly rounded. Sculptured with fine riblets, the embryonal whorl showing very fine spiral striæ. Aperture vertical, lunate, lip thin, dilated over the perforation. Type *F. rossiteriana* Crosse, pl. 3, figs. 7, 8, 9.

Soft parts unknown. Distribution, New Caledonia.

This group is very similar in shell characters to *Allodiscus*, and the two may require to be united. They are here retained separate because the anatomy of the New Caledonian forms is unknown, and may prove sufficiently different.

Digitized by Google

G. rossiteriana Crosse. i, 114.
heckeliana Crse.
G. bavayi Crosse. i, 114.
G. gentilsiana Crosse. i, 115.
G. cerealis Crosse. i, 114.
G. lifuana Montr. i, 115.

Subgenus RHYTIDOPSIS Ancey, 1882.

Rhytidopsis . . . . . Le Naturaliste 1882, p. 85; ANCEY, Bull. Soc. Mal. Fr. V, p. 371, 1888.

Shell globose-depressed, narrowly umbilicated, thin but rather strong. Whorls about 5½, slowly increasing, the last rounded at the periphery. Aperture subvertical, oblong-lunate; lip sharp, gently sinuous below, dilated at the columella. Type *H. chelonites* Crosse, pl. 6, figs. 69, 70.

Jaw widely arcuate grooved by 18 indistinct rather wide lamellæ which denticulate its cutting edge.

Lingual ribbon 1 mill. long, ½ mill. wide; teeth according to the formula 12–8–1–8–12. The central teeth are as large as the lateral, tricuspid, the side cusps small, median cusp elongated. Lateral teeth having a rudimentary entocone, a large mesocone, and a sloping bicuspid ectocone. Marginal teeth forming an angle with those of the middle field, they are spaced, gradually increasing, and bear three cusps, the entocone and mesocone being united toward their bases, the ectocone smaller.

Our knowlege of the dentition of *H. chelonites* rests upon a note by Saint-Simon, in Bull. Soc. d'Hist. Nat. de Toulouse 1880, pp. 171, 174. The jaw and teeth agree well with those of other sections of the genus *Flammulina*, but whether a caudal mucous gland is present or not remains to be ascertained. Ancey's name appeared anonymously in 1882. It is not easy to decide what effect this should have on nomenclature.

F. chelonites Cr. i, 117.
v. major Anc.
F. prevostiana Cr. i, 123.
F. corymbus Cr. i, 117.
F. (?) minutula Cr.

Genus ENDODONTA Albers, 1850.

Endodonta ALBERS, Die Hel., p. 89.—MARTENS, Die Hel. (edit. 2), p. 90. Not *Endodonta* Lansb., Notes Leyden Mus. viii, p. 108 (Coleoptera), 1886.

Digitized by Google

Shell small, varying from discoidal to trochiform, generally umbilicated; the surface striate or ribbed. Aperture varying from multidentate to toothless; peristome simple. Type, *E. lamellosa* Fér.

Animal having distinct grooves above the margins of the foot, but no caudal mucous gland. Eye peduncles club-shaped. Genital system simple, lacking all accessory appendages. Jaw delicate, vertically sparsely striated. Radula having the basal-plates of central and lateral teeth large and square; central teeth tricuspid; lateral teeth tricuspid or lacking the endocones; marginal teeth having a low, wide basal-plate, bearing 3 or 4 cusps, the endocone and mesocone generally united at base, ectocone simple or bifid.

Distribution, Australasia and Polynesia.

This genus differs from *Flammulina* (and its subgenera) in lacking caudal mucous pore, and in the striated rather than plaited jaw; from *Pyramidula* in the clavate eye-peduncles.

No one, I believe, who examines large series of the species from various regions, will claim that the groups included as sections under *Endodonta*, can be admitted as genera. They have no anatomical differential characters whatever, as far as is now known, and the shell features integrade by easy stages throughout.

The distinction between *Charopa* and *Endodonta* is of little value, on account of the degeneration of the teeth in some forms of the latter, producing species which technically fall under the former group. In this genus, therefore, as in many others (such as *Gastrodonta*, *Polygyra*, *Lucerna*, *Sagda*, etc.), the presence or absence of teeth or lamellæ within the aperture is of scarcely more than specific value, or at most, serves to define groups of no more than sectional rank.

The principal authorities upon the shells now assembled here are Pease, Garrett, Cox, Brazier, Hutton, Semper, Suter and Hedley. Mousson, Gassies, Crosse and Pfeiffer have also contributed to the literature. Notwithstanding the great amount of work which has been done, a vast field for future labor remains. The anatomy is but little known except in the New Zealand species, and very few acceptable figures of the shells have been published. In this genus, figures should be drawn of sufficient size to show clearly all features of the shell, and this cannot be done with figures much smaller than those illustrating the present work.

Digitized by Google

KEY TO SUBGENERA.

a. Aperture provided with teeth, folds or spiral liræ.
  b. Parietal callus elevated at edge into a transverse lamella; base glossy, *Brazieria.*
  bb. Teeth or lamellæ internal, spirally entering or tubercular,
    c. Form elevated conical; columella calloused, *Diglyptus.*
    cc. Form not high conic, diam. greater than alt.; no heavy columellar nodule.
      d. Umbilicus pouch-shaped, wide within, constricted at opening, *Libera.*
      dd. Umbilicus not pouch-shaped, open or imperforate, *Endodonta.*
aa. Aperture lacking teeth, internal folds or liræ.
  b. Spire elevated, the alt. nearly equalling or exceeding the diam.
    c. Shell cylindrical, pupiform, *Phenacharopa.*
    cc. Shell convex-conoidal or thimble shaped, hairy, *Aeschrodomus.*
    ccc. Shell pyramidal-conic, spirally sculptured and pitted, not hairy, *Paratrochus.*
  bb. Spire depressed, convex, flat or concave; diam. much exceeding the alt., *Charopa.*

Subgenus DIGLYPTUS Pilsbry, 1893.

Diaglyptus PILS., Manual viii, p. 86, not *Diaglypta* Fœrst., Verh. Ver. Rheinl. xxv, p. 176 (Insecta.)

? *Pitys* BECK, Index Molluscorum, p. 9, 1837 (name only), type *P. oparana* B. (undescribed).—MŒRCH, Catal. Yoldi, p. 6, 1852 (no description; *H. bilamellata* Pfr. mentioned.)

Not *Pitys* PEASE, P. Z. S. 1871, p. 450.

Shell *elevated-trochiform*, rather narrowly but openly umbilicated, *the two apical whorls spirally striated* the remaining whorls strongly obliquely ribbed. Aperture armed with a strong entering parietal lamella, and two close columellar plicæ *terminating in a large callous nodule on the columellar lip;* peristome expanded below. Type *Helix bilamellata* Pfr.,=*pagodiformis*, pl. 5, fig. 54.

Anatomy unknown. The single species inhabits the island of Opara, one of the Austral group. It was doubtless derived from the

Digitized by Google

Endodonta stock, but the elevated contour and the aperture armature render it quite distinct in aspect.

E. pagodiformis Smith. viii, 86.
bilamellata Pfr. not Sowb.
? *oparana* Beck (undesc.)

Subgenus LIBERA Garrett, 1881.

Libera GRT., Journ. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila. (2), viii, p. 390; ix, p. 33. Not "*Cephalopoda Libera*" DEHAAN, Monographiæ Ammoniteorum et Goniatiteorum, p. 18 (1825), which was not proposed as a generic name, and is in no sense such.

Shell depressed, widely umbilicated in the young, *the umbilicus strongly constricted in adults to form a pouch-like cavity*, in which the eggs are carried. Whorls 7–9, closely-coiled, the last generally angular. Aperture subrhombic, provided with folds within; lip thin, sharp; the columellar margin dilated, emarginate. Type E. *subcavernula*, pl. 5, figs. 45, 46, 47.

Animal small, ovoviviparous; eye peduncles long and slender, tentacles small; foot short, narrow, pointed behind.

Genitalia entirely simple, lacking all accessory organs (*L. bursatella, teste* Semp. Phil. Reise, p. 135.)

Jaw of *L. bursatella* distinctly striated, narrow, as if composed of fully 20 narrow lamellæ; entirely similar to that of *P. rotundata* Müll.

Radula consisting of 15–1–15 (*recedens*) to 10–7–1–7–10 (*tumuloides*) teeth. Centrals tricuspid. *Laterals lacking the entocones* or having it excessively small. Marginal teeth having a long bifid inner cusp (entocone plus mesocone) and a small ectocone (pl. 9, fig. 34, *E. recedens* Grt.; pl. 9, fig. 26, *E. tumuloides* Grt.)

The prominent feature of this radula is the lack of entocones on the lateral teeth. The jaw corresponds exactly with that of the typical Charopas. Semper has examined the animal of *bursatella*; Binney the teeth of *tumuloides*, and I have examined the radula of *recedens*.

This group is distinguished from *Endodonta* and other toothed Patuloids by the constriction of the umbilicus. The young (pl. 5, fig. 48, *E. fratercula* Pse.) contained in the umbilical pouch consist of about 1½ rounded, ventricose whorls, which are regularly and finely rib-striate, showing no trace of spiral striæ. The figure shows

Digitized by Google

the shell seen from above. The half grown shells are widely umbilicated, and resemble the normal Endodontas in form and teeth.

This group also has descended from the *Endodonta* stock, being differentiated only by the constriction of the mouth of the umbilicus.

Garrett writes as follows. "Remarkable for their singular habit of ovipositing into the cavernous umbilicus. The eggs usually from four to six, or the same number of young shells, may frequently be seen closely packed in the cavity. The peculiar constriction of the umbilicus does not occur until the last two whorls are completed, previous to which it is very open or cup-shaped. Certain species more completely secure the safety of their eggs by the formation of a very thin shelly plate, which projects from the columellar and parietal region and nearly closes the umbilical opening. It is subsequently either broken away or absorbed by the animal to facilitate the escape of the young shells. All the species are gregarious, living under loose stones, rotten wood, and less frequently buried in decaying leaves. They range from the low lands near the sea-shore to upwards of two thousand feet above sea-level. So far as known, the genus, which comprises about a dozen species, is peculiar to the Society and Cook's Islands. In the former group they are confined to Tahiti and Moorea."

E. cavernula H. & J. iii, 69.
E. sculptilis Pse. iii, 70.
fratercula Pse.
E. subcavernula Tryon, iii, 70.
cavernula Garr. not H. & J.
E. tumuloides Garr. iii, 70.
E. jacquinoti Pfr. iii, 71.
excavata H. & J.
E. coarctata Pfr. iii, 71.
turricula H. & J.
streptaxon Rv.
E. bursatella Gld. iii, 71.
E. retunsa Pse. iii, 71.
E. heynemanni Pfr. iii, 72.
E. gregaria Garr. iii, 72.
E. recedens Garr. iii, 72.

Subgenus ENDODONTA Albers.

Shell more or less depressed, varying from rounded to acutely keeled at the periphery, umbilicus generally open, rarely minute or closed, and never contracted at its opening. *Aperture armed within with teeth or entering plates* (rarely absent by degeneration).

This group comprises a great number of species, and is especially characteristic of the Polynesian fauna, although a few forms are found as far to the west as New Zealand, New Caledonia and the Philippine Islands. The species are unequally related, as is usually the case in large groups; and several minor divisions (*Thaumato-*

Digitized by Google

don, Ptychodon, Helenoconcha) have received names. These divisions or "sections" are of doubtful value, as they are practically undiagnosable; but still they are natural groups of species, and as such have their uses.

Sections of Endodonta.

a. St. Helena forms — *Helenoconcha.*
aa. Australo-Polynesian forms
b. Shell acutely keeled; teeth generally large, rarely wanting — *Endodonta s. s.*
bb. Shell rounded at periphery
c. parietal wall with one or many liræ, outer lip toothless — *Nesophila.*
cc. outer lip toothed or lirate; parietal wall generally toothed — *Ptychodon, Thaumatodon.*

Section *Endodonta* s. str.

Shell openly or widely umbilicated, depressed, carinated, opaque; aperture obstructed by internal lamellæ, of which there are one or two on the parietal wall and several on the basal wall (but in *E. fabrefacta* lamellæ are absent). Type *E. lamellosa* Fér., pl. 4, figs. 40, 41. (see also *E. obolus* Gld., pl. 4, fig. 39; and *E. fabrefacta* Pse., pl. 5, figs. 52, 53).

Radula having 12–6–1–6–12 teeth. Centrals square, tricuspid; laterals of the same size as the centrals, bicuspid, the entocone being absent. Marginal teeth having a long bifid inner cusp and a short bifid ectocone (Pl. 9, fig. 22, *E. huaheinensis* Pfr.).

Sandwich Island species.

E. apiculata Anc. viii, 95.
E. binaria Pfr. iii, 61.
E. fricki Pfr. iii, 67.
E. lamellosa Fér. iii, 67.
E. laminata Pse.
E. rugata Pse. iii, 67.

Society Island species.

E. cretacea Grt. iii, 66.
E. fabrefacta Pse. iii, 45.
conicava Mouss., Schm.
v. picea Grt.
E. ficta Pse. iii, 62.
E. garrettii Anc. viii, 95.
E. obolus Gld. iii, 61.
acetabulum Pse.
celsa Pse.
barffi Grt.
intermixta Mouss.

Digitized by Google

E. huaheinensis Pfr. iii, 61.
aranea Behn.
E. taneæ Grt. iii, 62.
janeæ Schm. & Pfr.
boraborensis Pse. ms.

Pelew Island species.

E. constricta Semp. iii, 67.
E. fuscozonata Bedd. viii, 83.
E. irregularis Semp. iii, 67.
E. kororensis Bedd. viii, 84.
E. lacerata Semp. iii, 67.

Section *Thaumatodon* Pilsbry, 1893.

Pitys PEASE, P. Z. S., 1871, p. 450 (in part).—GARRETT, Journ. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila. viii, p. 388 (1881). Not *Pitys* Beck, Index Molluscorum p. 9 (1837).

Shell discoidal, the spire low, convex; umbilicus open or closed; periphery generally broadly rounded; surface rib-striate, unicolored or flammulate. *Aperture having internal teeth or folds upon the outer wall, and the parietal wall, sometimes lacking upon the latter.* (Pl. 4, figs. 35, 36, 37, 38, *E. multilamellata* Grt. See also pl. 4, figs. 33, 34, *E. derbesiana* Cr.).

In *E. multilamellata* Grt. the lamellæ within the outer lip exhibit a peculiar structure; at frequent intervals they bear long curved hook-like processes, directed toward the aperture as shown in pl. 4, fig. 38. This structure is well adapted to prevent the entrance of insect enemies of the snail. No similar formation has been described in other land snails, except in the genus *Strobilops;* but in that group the processes are upon the parietal lamellæ only, while in *Thaumatodon* the palatal lamellæ alone are armed.

Polynesian species.

E. acuticosta Mouss. iii, 60.
E. analogica Pse. iii, 63.
E. anceyana Grt. viii, 96.
E. baldwini Anc.
v. *albina* Anc.
E. boraborensis Grt. iii, 66.
E. consimilis Pse. iii, 60.
societatus Mouss., Schm.
E. consobrina Grt. iii, 66.
E. contorta Fér. iii, 63.
intercarinata Migh.
E. decemplicata Mouss. iii, 63.
E. marquesana Grt. viii, 96.
E. maupiensis Grt. iii, 65.
maupitiensis Pfr.
E. multilamellata Grt. iii, 63.
E. octolamellata Grt. viii, 95.
E. opanica Ant. iii, 67.
oparica auct. iii, 67.
E. parvidens Pse. iii, 64.
incerta Mouss., Pfr.
E. paucicostata Pse. iii, 60.
E. punctiperforata Grt. iii, 66.
E. radiella Pfr. iii, 38.

Digitized by Google

E. decussatula Pse. iii, 60.
E. dædalea Gld. iii, 64.
E. degagei Grt. iii, 65.
E. distans Pse. iii, 60.
E. elisæ Anc. viii, 95.
E. filocostata Pse. iii, 60.
E. graffei Mouss. iii, 65.
E. hamyana Anc., viii, 95.
E. hystricelloides Mouss. iii, 65.
E. hystrix Migh. iii, 59.
setigera Gld. ms.
E. imperforata Pse. iii, 68.
aitutakiana Mouss., Schmeltz.
E. jugosa Migh. iii, 59.
E. lamellicosta Grt.
pardalina Dh.
undulata Fér.
E. rarâtongensis Pse. iii, 64.
E. rotellina Pse. iii, 60.
E. rubiginosa Gld. iii, 59.
E. rurutuensis Grt. iii, 61.
E. sexlamellata Pfr. iii, 63.
E. stellula Gld. iii, 61.
E. subdædalea Mouss. iii, 64.
E. subtilis Grt. iii, 66.
E. tiara Migh. iii, 38.
E. unilamellata Grt. iii, 60.
E. verecunda Pse. iii, 63.
E. woapoensis Grt. viii, 95.
E. zebrina Grt. iii, 64.

Species of New Zealand, New Caledonia, Tasmania and Philippine Islands.

E. berlieri Cr. iii, 59.
E. cryptobidens Sut. viii, 85.
E. derbesiana Cr. iii, 63.
E. dispar Braz. iii, 59.
E. jessica Hutt. viii, 85.
E. philippinensis Semp. viii, 82.
E. timandra Hutt. viii, 84.
E. varicosa Pfr. iii, 23.
E. vincentina Cr. iii, 59.

Section *Nesophila* Pilsbry, 1893.

Shell discoidal with open umbilicus, rounded periphery and depressed spire; surface generally ribbed, unicolored or flammulate. Aperture round-lunar, *the parietal wall sculptured with one or many spiral entering lirœ; outer wall toothless.* Type *H. tiara* Migh., pl. 6, fig. 66.

The species are Polynesian in distribution. See list under *Thaumatodon*, in which they are included.

Section *Ptychodon* Ancey, 1889.

Ptychodon Anc., Bull. Soc. Mal. Fr. v. p. 372.—Hedley & Suter, Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales (2) vii, p. 652.—*Maoriana* Suter, Trans. N. Z. Inst. xxiii, p. 96.—Pilsbry, Manual, viii, p. 87.—*Strobila* Hutton, *olim*, not of Morse.—*Huttonella* Suter, Tr. N. Z. Inst. 1890, not of Pfr., 1855.

Digitized by Google

Shell umbilicated, discoidal, with low-convex spire, rounded periphery and rib-striated surface. Aperture crescentic, subvertical; outer lip thin, simple, armed a short distance within with numerous low folds; columellar lip bearing one or two larger entering lamellæ, and parietal wall bearing one or two stout entering plates, sometimes emarginate, or several smaller folds. Type *E. leioda* Hutton. (Pl. 4, figs. 30, 31, 32, *E. aorangi* Sut.).

Jaw membranaceous, slightly arcuate, with distant vertical striæ (pl. 8, fig. 6, *E. microundulata*).

Radula consisting of 90–100 slightly sinuous transverse rows of teeth, the formula varying from 6–4–1–4–6 (*wairarapa*) to 10–7–1–7–10 (*aorangi*). Central tooth tricuspid. Lateral teeth similar, tricuspid. Marginal teeth tricuspid or quadricuspid, the cusps showing a tendency to coalesce on the outer ones (Pl. 8, fig. 5, *E. microundulata*).

This group is closely allied to the Polynesian section *Thaumatodon*. The species live under bark and rotten wood, in the bush. Our knowledge of them is due to Professor F. W. Hutton and Mr. H. Suter.

E. leioda Hutt. viii, 87.
E. pseudoleioda Sut. viii, 88.
E. wairarapa Sut. viii, 88.
E. microundulata Sut. viii, 89.
E. hectori Sut. viii, 89.
magdalenæ Anc.
E. aorangi Sut. viii, 90.
E. hunuaensis Sut.

Section *Helenoconcha* Pilsbry, 1892.

Manual of Conch. (2), viii, p. 91.

Shell discoidal, umbilicated; aperture armed within with small folds. Type *H. polyodon* Sowb., pl. 4, figs. 42, 43. Distribution, St. Helena.

Soft parts unknown. This group is distinguished from *Thaumatodon* mainly on account of its different distribution. Its generic relationships cannot be affirmed with certainty until the soft parts are examined. It is not improbable that the species of *Patula* described from St. Helena are toothless forms of this group.

E. polyodon Sowb. viii, 93.
alexandri Fbs.
helenensis Pfr.
E. minutissima Sm. viii, 94.
E. leptalea Sm. viii, 95.
E. cutteri Pfr. viii, 93.
E. pseustes Sm. viii, 92.
E. biplicata Sowb. viii, 92.
E. vernoni Sm. viii, 91.
E. bilamellata Sowb. viii, 91.
v. unilamellata Sm. viii, 91.

Digitized by Google

Subgenus BRAZIERIA Ancey, 1887.

Brazieria ANC., Conch. Exch. ii, p. 22, August, 1887. Not *Brazieria* Petterd, Proc. Roy. Soc. Tasm. for 1888, p. 76 (*Amnicolidæ*).

Shell depressed, narrowly but openly umbilicated, ribbed above, smooth and *shining beneath*. Whorls 4½–5, *the earlier* 1½ *reticulated* (fig. 51), the last strongly keeled. Aperture securiform, *lacking internal lamellæ*. Peristome thickened within, obtuse, *the parietal callus elevated into an erect tongue-like transverse process*. Type *H. velata* Hombr. & Jacq., pl. 5, figs. 49, 50, 51.

Soft parts unknown. The specimens before me were collected by Mr. John Brazier at Lugunar, one of the Caroline Islands. He found it also at Hagolu, Carolines, whence Hombron and Jacquinot procured it. We cannot regard the generic relationships of this snail as established until the soft parts are investigated; it may prove to belong to *Zonitidæ*. The elevated parietal tooth is formed on the plan of that of *Polygyra cereolus*, etc.

E. velata H. & J. iii, 61.

Subgenus PHENACHAROPA Pilsbry, 1893.

Tesseraria BTTG., in v. Martens' Conchol. Mittheil., i, p. 69 (1881). —HEDLEY & SUTER, Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales (2), vii, p. 660, 1892. Not *Tesseraria* Hæckel, Das System der Medusen, in Denkschr. Med.-Naturwissensch. Gesellsch. zu Jena i, p. 633 (1879 or 1880).—*Pupa* sp., PFR., *et al.*

Shell pupiform, cylindrical, the altitude nearly double the diameter; apical end obtusely rounded; base slightly wider, convex, narrowly perforated. Surface ribbed and maculated as in *Charopa s. str.* Aperture subvertical, higher than wide, toothless; peristome simple, thin, the columellar margin dilated. Type *Pupa novoseelandica* Pfr., pl. 6, fig. 60.

Jaw arcuate, ends blunt with distant vertical striæ; upper margin slightly denticulated; a blunt median projection on the cutting edge (pl. 8, fig. 2).

Radula consisting of about 90 straight transverse rows of 11–5–1–5–11 teeth. Central tooth tricuspid. Lateral teeth larger, similar to the centrals, but slightly asymmetrical and with longer mesocones. Marginals broad, the 6th to 12th tricuspid, the mesocone largest; 13th to 15th with four cusps, the ectocone being split, mesocone still longest; last marginal with one broad low cutting point (pl. 8, fig. 1).

Digitized by Google

To Mr. H. Suter, is due our knowledge of the dentition and jaw of this peculiar shell, as well as the determination of its systematic position. Anatomically it presents no divergence from the typical Charopas, but the elevated pupiform shell resembles *Pupa* far more than *Charopa*.

E. novoseelandica Pfr. ix, pl. 6, f. 60. New Zealand.
Pupa neozelanica auct.

Subgenus ÆSCHRODOMUS Pilsbry, 1892.

Æschrodomus PILS., Nautilus, vi, p. 55, footnote (Sept. 5, 1892), —*Thera* HUTTON, Trans. N. Z. Inst., xvi, p. 193. Not *Thera* Stephens, 1831.

Shell *elevated, dome-shaped*, the altitude about equal to the diameter. Whorls rather narrow, the apical 1½ forming a light colored spirally striated distinct embryonal shell; the lower whorls sculptured with oblique lamellar riblets which bear hairs where they cross the angular periphery; base flattened; umbilicus small but open. Aperture toothless, the peristome thin, simple. Type *E. stipulata* Rv., pl. 6, figs. 67, 68.

Animal (of *E. stipulata*) like that of Charopa coma; mantle subcentral, slightly reflected over the peristome; eye peduncles long and cylindrical; tail short, pointed, and with no mucous gland.

Jaw thin and delicate, but little arched, broadly and faintly vertically striated, sometimes showing a line of reinforcement parallel to the cutting edge (pl. 8, fig. 4, *E. barbatula*).

Radula consisting of about 100 almost straight transverse rows of teeth, the formula varying from 9–3–1–3–9, 10–4–1–4–10 or 10–6–1–6–10 (in *stipulata*) to 15–1–15 (in *barbatula*). Central teeth tricuspid, the mesocone attaining the anterior margin of the basal plate or shorter. Laterals similar but with longer mesocones. Inner marginals tricuspid, the outer quadricuspid by splitting of the ectocone; the outermost having one broad low cusp (pl. 8, fig. 3, *E. barbatula* Rv.

This group differs from typical *Charopa* in its elevated, thimble-like contour, and the peripheral fringe of hairs borne by the riblets. Both of the species are from New Zealand.

E. stipulata Rve. iii, 94.
alpha Pfr.

E. barbatula Rve. iii, 95.
beta Pfr.

Digitized by Google

Subgenus PARATROCHUS Pilsbry, 1893.

Paratrochus PILS., Manual viii, p. 295.

Shell high-conic, having numerous (8½) whorls; narrowly umbilicated and well sculptured. Aperture nearly round, the peristome continued in a thin callus across the parietal wall. Type *H. dalbertisi* Braz., pl. 6, figs. 55, 56.

Soft parts unknown. The single species is from Yule Island, British New Guinea.

E. dalbertisi Brazier. viii, 295.

Subgenus CHAROPA Albers, 1860.

Shell depressed, umbilicated, discoidal or subdiscoidal. Aperture toothless; lip thin and simple.

This subgenus differs from *Nesophila* in entirely lacking spirally entering liræ upon the parietal wall. It is likely that some of the species included herein have descended from toothed forms; although the toothless Charopas are doubtless nearer than the toothed types to the ancestral form of the genus *Endodonta*.

Sections of Charopa.

a. Shell ribbed or rib-striate, Patuloid; whorls rounded,
Charopa s. s.

aa. Shell often hairy or shaggy; whorls keeled,
Acanthoptyx, Tropidotropis, Pterotropis.

Section *Charopa* Albers, *s. str.*

Charopa ALB., Die Hel. (edit. 2), p. 87, type *H. coma* Gray.—ANCEY, Bull. Soc. Mal. Fr. v, p. 364.—PILSBRY, Manual viii, p. 96.—HEDLEY, Proc Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales (2) vii, p. 157.—*Simplicaria* MOUSS. *MS.*, Suter, Tr. N. Z. Inst. xxiii, p. 90.

Shell depressed, subdiscoidal, the spire varying from convex to concave; openly umbilicated; whorls rather cylindrical, the last rounded or subangular (never keeled) at the periphery. Surface sculptured with oblique or sigmoid rib-striæ; unicolored or painted with radiating reddish flames. Aperture lunate, oblique, the lip thin and simple, more or less sinuous; parietal wall covered by a varnish of callus, the riblets being removed by absorption. Type *E. coma* Gray, pl. 6, figs. 57, 58, 59 (pl. 6, figs. 63, 64, 65, *E. tapirina*.)

Digitized by Google

Animal small, the mantle rather posterior, tail not produced behind the shell. Eye peduncles large, club-shaped, approximated at their bases; tentacles short. Foot margined by a parapodial groove.

Jaw delicate, thin, more or less arcuate, sculptured with fine spaced subvertical striæ (pl. 9, fig. 24, *E. coma;* pl. 9, fig. 21, *E. sylvia=buccinella.*)

Radula having the teeth in somewhat sinuous transverse rows. Central tooth tricuspid, the mesocone reaching about to the anterior border of the basal-plate, side cusps small. Laterals similar but somewhat asymmetrical, the entocone becoming larger outwardly until it becomes joined at the base with the mesocone. The marginals are very low and wide, by shortening of the basal-plates; tricuspid, the ento- and mesocone often joined at base; ectocone smaller, simple or split into two. Cusps variously degenerate on the outermost marginals (pl. 9, fig. 23, *E. coma*; pl. 9, fig. 20, *E. sylvia=buccinella.*)

In some species, such as *E. dispersa* Gassies, the entocone remains minute upon all of the lateral teeth; and in some the ectocone splits on the marginals; but otherwise the dentition of the species does not differ from that of *E. coma.*

The shell is like *Goniodiscus* in being umbilicated, depressed, rib-striate; whorls tubular, aperture round-lunar or crescentic. It differs from *Goniodiscus* in the tendency of the upper lip to recede toward its insertion, forming a Pleurotomoid sinus or notch between outer lip and body-whorl; and in the more or less depressed (sometimes concave) inner whorls.

The species are very numerous, and they occupy a vast territory; but New Zealand, New Caledonia, and Australia with Tasmania are their especial home.

New Zealand species.

E. anguiculus Rv. iii, 23.
theta Pfr.
E. bianca Hutt. viii, 97.
v. montana Sut.
E. biconcava Pfr. i, 130; viii, 104.
E. brouni Sut. viii, 102.
E. buccinella Rv. iii, 23.
gamma Pfr.
sylvia Hutt. viii, 98.
E. huttoni Sut. viii, 104.
E. infecta Rv. iii, 23.
zeta Pfr.
v. irregularis Sut. viii, 98.
v. alpestris Sut. viii, 99.
E. lucetta Hutt. iii, 22.
stokesi Sm. iii, 262.
E. moussoni Sut. viii, 105.
E. mutabilis Sut. viii, 101.

Digitized by Google

E. caputspinulæ Rv. iii, 102.
epsilon Pfr.
E. colensoi Sut. viii, 99.
E. coma Gray, iii, 22.
v. beta Pfr.
v. globosa Sut. viii, 96.
E. corniculum Rv. iii, 24.
eta Pfr.
v. maculata Sut. viii, 96.
E. egesta Gray, iii, 23.
E. eremita Sut. viii, 103.
E. pseudocoma Sut.
E. raricostata Sut. viii, 100.
E. segregata Sut.
E. serpentinula Sut. viii, 103.
E. sterkiana Sut. viii, 101.
v. major Sut.
v. reeftonensis Sut.
E. subantialba Sut. viii, 104.
E. tapirina Hutt. iii, 23; viii, 97.
E. tau Pfr.
E. variecostata Sut. viii, 100.

New Caledonian species.

E. alveolus Gass.
E. bazini Cr. i, 121.
E. calliope Cr. iii, 36.
E. confinis Gass. iii, 35.
E. costulifera Pfr. i, 120.
v. major Cr.
E. decreta Gass. iii, 26.
E. dispersa Gass. iii, 45.
E. inculta Gass. iii, 26.
E. kanakina Gass. i, 122.
E. koutoumensis Gass.
E. lamberti Cr. iii, 26.
E. melaleucarum Gass. iii, 26.
E. melitæ Gass. iii, 45.
E. morosula Gass.
E. noumeensis Cr.
E. ostiolum Cr.
E. pinicola Pfr. i, 121.
E. rhizophorarum Gass. iii, 36.
E. rusticula Gass. iii, 26.
E. saburra Gass.
E. subcoacta Gass. iii, 26.
E. subtersa Gass. iii, 35.
E. taslei Cr. iii, 36.
E. vetula Gass. iii, 36.

Species of Lord Howe and Norfolk Is.

E. depsta Cox, iii, 46.
E. exagitans Cox, iii, 46.
E. unwini Braz. viii, 106.
E. wilkinsoni Braz. viii, 105.
E. whiteleggei Braz. viii, 106.
v. balli Braz. viii, 107.
v. ledgbirdi Braz. viii, 107.

Species of Australia and Tasmania.

[The following synonymic list was furnished by my valued correspondent and friend, CHARLES HEDLEY, of Sydney, N. S. W.]

E. agnewi Cox, iii, 263.
petterdi Brazier.
var. peroni Brazier.
E. microscopica Cox.
microcosmos Cox.
E. millestriata Smith, i, 130.

Digitized by Google

E. albanensis Cox, ii, 209; viii, [pl. 37, f. 43–46.
eastbournensis Beddome & [Petterd.
petterdiana Taylor.
var. stanleyensis Petterd.
var. albida Taylor.
E. antialba Beddome viii, 107.
E. barrenensis Petterd.
E. belli Cox, iii, 25.
E. biretracta Mousson, ii, 208.
E. bischoffensis Beddome, viii, [109.
E. brazieri Cox, iii, 24.
E. cochlidium Cox, iii, 25.
E. corticicola Cox.
E. cupera Cox, iii, 24.
nupera Brazier.
E. curacoæ Brazier.
ramsgatensis Cox, iii, 265.
E. cygnea Benson, ii, 213.
E. diemenensis Cox, iii, 24.
thomsoni Cox.
daveyensis Cox, iii, 265.
atkinsoni Cox, iii, 266.
camillæ Cox.
wellingtonensis Cox.
midsoni Brazier.
E. funerea Cox, ii, 209.
E. furneauxensis Petterd.
E. gadensis Beddome viii, 109.
E. halli Cox.
E. hookeriana Johnston.
E. iuloidea Forbes ii, 209.
omicron Pfeiffer.
ammonitoides Reeve.
legrandi Cox, ii, 209.
ricei Brazier.
onslowi Brazier.
E. kershawi Petterd.
E. mimosa Petterd.
E. mucoides Tenison-Woods. iii, 44.
E. murphyi Cox, iii, 46.
E. murrayana Pfeiffer.
E. nautiloides Cox.
inusta Cox, ii, 209.
E. neglecta Brazier.
luckmani Brazier.
var. siliens Cox.
var. jungermaniæ Petterd.
var. trucanini Petterd.
E. officieri Cox, iii, 266.
E. otwayensis Petterd.
var. alpina Johnston.
E. paradoxa Cox.
morti Cox, iii, 34.
hobarti Cox, iii, 34.
arenicola Tate, iii, 52.
E. pexa Cox, iii, 25.
E. retepora Cox, iii, 34.
E. reteporoides Tate, viii, 110.
E. roblini Petterd.
E. rotella Brazier.
E. saturni Cox, iii, 24.
E. sericatula Pfeiffer, ii, 208.
melbournensis Cox, iii, 35.
E. spaldingi Brazier.
var. carinata Brazier.
E. parvissima Cox.
E. spiceri Petterd.
E. spectra Cox, iii, 266.
architectonica Brazier.
gunni Brazier.
assimilis Brazier.
E. similis Cox.
stellata Brazier, iii, 34.
derelicta Cox.
E. stroudensis Cox, iii, 25.
E. subdepressa Brazier.
dandenongensis Petterd.

Digitized by Google

E. limula Cox.
E. lottah Petterd.
E. macdonaldi Cox.
kingstonensis Cox, iii, 266.
gouldi Cox.
juliformis Cox, iii, 263.
E. marchianæ Cox.
fuscoradiata Cox, iii, 265.
E. mathinæ Petterd.
E. sublesta Benson.
E. subrugosa Brazier.
E. tamarensis Petterd.
E. tasmaniæ Cox, iii, 34.
E. vigens Cox, iii, 263.
ammonitoides Brazier.
bassi Brazier.
E. vinitincta Cox, i, 115.

* * *

E. lizardensis Pfr. iii, 86.

New Guinea, Aru and Tenimber Is. species.

E. brunnescens Mlldff. viii, 82.
E. demani Tap.-Can. iii, 26.
E. texta Hedley. viii, 294.

Polynesian species.

E. adposita Mouss. iii, 41.
E. canalis Grt. iii, 39.
E. complementaria Mouss. iii, 40.
E. decorticata Grt. iii, 40.
v. otareæ Grt.
E. filiola Fér. iii, 38.
E. glissoni Anc. viii, 82.
E. harveyensis Grt. iii, 40.
E. helva Cox, iii, 262.
E. ignava Pfr. iii, 36.
E. inermis Mouss. iii, 41.
E. lamellicostata Grt. iii, 39.
E. modicella Fér. iii, 38.
v. atiensis Pse.
vicaria Mouss.
v. vicinalis Mouss. iii, 39.
E. monstrosa Anc. viii, 82.
irregularis Mouss. not Semp.
E. oualanensis Pse. iii, 41.
E. planospira Grt. iii, 41.
E. princei Liard. iii, 27.
E. proxima Grt. iii, 39.
E. radicalis Mouss.
E. rotula Hombr. iii, 67.
E. rudis Grt. iii, 39.
? sublaminata Mss, Schm.
E. tenuicostata Grt. iii, 39.
E. youngi Grt. iii, 40.

Section *Acanthoptyx* Ancey, 1888.

Acanthoptyx Ancey, Bull. Soc. Mal. France, v, p. 370.

Shell *discoidal, thin*, openly umbilicated; *whorls few* (3–4) and rapidly increasing, sculptured with fine close lamellar striæ and unevenly spaced *elevated ribs*, rising into lamellæ as they cross the

Digitized by Google

subangular periphery. *Aperture large, oblique, toothless;* peristome fragile. Type *H. acanthinula* Crosse, pl. 6, figs. 71, 72, 73.

Jaw and soft parts not examined.

Dentition: centrals as wide as long, tricuspid, the mesocone attaining the anterior border of the basal-plate, side cusps small. Laterals similar. Marginal teeth low, wide, with the entocone and mesocone long, united at base, the ectocone split into three minute cusps (pl. 9, fig. 25, *E. acanthinula.*)

E. acanthinula Crosse. iii, 124. New Caledonia.

Section *Tropidotropis* Ancey.

Tropidotropis Anc., Bull. Soc. Mal. Fr. v, p. 370.

Shell broadly umbilicated, discoidal, the spire nearly flat; whorls flat above, the last acutely carinated; epidermis laciniate-lamellose. Aperture securiform, toothless, the peristome simple, acute. Type *H. trichocoma* Crosse, pl. 6, figs. 61, 62.

E. trichocoma Cr. iii, 45. New Caledonia.

Section *Pterodiscus* Pilsbry, 1893.

Tropidoptera Anc., Bull. Soc. Mal. Fr. vi, p. 191. Not *Tropidopterus* Blanch. 1845 (*Coleoptera.*)

Shell umbilicated, depressed, thin or fragile, horny brown. Whorls finely, densely striated, the last acutely keeled at the periphery, carinated around the umbilicus. Aperture oblique, toothless; lip thin and simple. Type *H. alata* Pfr., pl. 4, fig. 44.

Shells of this section have the appearance of the New Caledonian groups *Acanthoptyx* and *Tropidotropis.* The species are from the Sandwich Is.

E. alata Pfr.
E. depressiformis Pse.
E. prostrata Pse.
E. digonophora Anc.

Genus PHASIS Albers, 1850.

Phasis Alb., Die Hel., p. 92. Type and only species *H. menkeana* Pfr.—Pilsbry, Manual viii, p. 135.

Shell resembling *Xerophila;* depressed, umbilicated, *solid, white and opaque,* generally with brown bands or dots, *the apex dark*; last whorl not descending; aperture rounded-lunate, but little oblique;

Digitized by Google

lip thin, simple, *its columellar margin dilated.* Type *H. menkeana* Pfr., pl. 10, figs. 1, 2, 3.

Distribution, South Africa.

Under this genus as subgenera may be ranged two groups: *Trachycystis* and *Sculptaria*, both belonging to the S. African fauna. The anatomy of typical *Phasis* is unknown. That of *Trachycystis* is described below. The diagnosis given above applies to the restricted subgenus *Phasis* only, to which the following species belong:

P. capensis Pfr. iii, 103.
irrorata Zieg.
littoricola Bens.
P. menkeana Pfr. iii, 108.
P. namaquana Mts. viii, 297.
P. paludicola Bens. iii, 104.
P. sturmiana Pfr. vi, 317.
P. uitenhagensis Kr. iii, 104.

Subgenus TRACHYCYSTIS Pilsbry, 1892.

Trachycystis PILS., Man. of Conch. viii, p. 136.—*Pella* Alb. (in part), Die Hel. (2), p. 84, 1860. Not *Pella* Steph. 1832.

Shell small, *thin*, generally somewhat translucent, horny or earthy brown in color, usually sculptured with oblique riblets or rib-striæ, the apical whorl spirally striated (fig. 7); aperture lunate; lip simple, thin, *dilated at the columellar insertion.* Type *P. bisculpta* Bens., pl. 10, figs. 5, 6, 7; see also *P. browningi* Bens. pl. 10, figs. 8, 9.

Animal (of *P. rariplicata*) having a rather long slender foot, the sole apparently undivided; foot-margins wide, not crenulated nor more coarsely granulated than the rest of the surface, defined by a pair of shallow grooves; tail lacking a mucous pore.

Jaw thin, having numerous flat plaits.

Radula having the transverse rows of teeth crowded, so that the cusps of one row project over the bases of the next. Central teeth tricuspid, the mesocone longer than the basal plate, slender, side cusps small. Lateral teeth altogether similar, but slightly asymmetrical, the entocones increasing in length outwardly. Transition from lateral to marginal teeth very gradual, the latter tricuspid, the ento- and mesocones subequal, long, oblique and united at their bases, the ectocone smaller, simple (in *P. bisculpta*) or bifid (*P. rariplicata*). Pl. 15, figs. 3, 4, *P. bisculpta.*

All of the teeth are tricuspid; the central and inner lateral teeth are so similar that it is difficult to distinguish which is the rhachidian row, and the mesocones are long and slender. The inner marginal teeth are remarkable for their long ento- and mesocones.

Digitized by Google

Binney has figured the teeth of *P. rariplicata*, but judging by the radula before me he makes the median teeth too short for their length. He correctly figures the ectocone of the outer marginals as bifid. The radula of *P. bisculpta* has not before been examined.

These shells are shaped like *Phasis* from which they differ in the thin texture and sculpture. Some species resemble the New Zealand group *Allodiscus* and others are like *Thysanophora* or *Patula*. All of them belong to the South African fauna, with the exception of a few species from Mauritius and adjacent islands, which present the same shell characters, but have hitherto been grouped in *Patula* or *Charopa*. The affinities of the genus are with the Charopoid Endodontas as far as present knowledge enables us to judge; and they are separated from that type mainly by their distribution and certain features of the teeth described above. The differences in the radula are, however, of but little importance.

P. actinotricha Melv. & Pons. [viii, 143.
P. ænea Kr. iii, 105.
P. aprica Kr. iii, 107.
P. arachne Morel.
P. aulacophora Anc. viii, 138.
P. bathycœle Melv. & Pons. viii, 139.
P. bisculpta Bens. iii, 105.
P. browningii Bens. viii, 136.
P. burnupi Melv. & Pons. viii, [140.
P. caldwelli (Barcl.) Bens. iii, 27.
paulus Mor.
P. conisalea Melv. & Pons. viii, [145.
P. crawfordi Melv. & Pons. viii, [146.
P. epetrima Melv. & Pons. viii, [146.
P. erateina Melv. & Pons. viii, [137.
P. farquhari Melv. & Pons. viii, [147.
P. glanvilliana Anc. viii, 147.
P. microscopica Kr. iii, 106.
P. minythodes Melv. & Pons. [viii, 144.
P. newtoni Nev. iii, 27.
P. perplicata Bens. iii, 106.
P. petrobia Bens. iii, 107.
P. planti Pfr. viii, 142.
platti Pfr. *olim.*
v. africæ Brn. viii, 142.
P. prionacis Bens. viii, 137.
P. rariplicata Bens. iii, 107.
P. rhysodes Melv. & Pons. viii, [141.
P. rivularis Kr. iii, 107.
P. rodriguezensis Cr.
P. sabuletorum Bens. iii, 107.
P. somersetensis Melv. & Pons. [viii, 295.
P. strobilodes Melv. & Pons. [viii, 147.
P. tabulæ Chap. viii, 139.
P. trichosteiroma Melv. & Pons. [viii, 143.
P. tuguriolum Melv. & Pons. [viii, 145.

errata P. actinotricha Melv. & Pons. viii [143

Digitized by Google

P. hottentota Melv. & Pons. [viii, 141.
P. inops Morel. viii, 144.
P. liricostata Melv. & Pons. [viii, 140.
P. loveni Kr. iii, 106.
P. lygæa Melv. & Pons. viii, [138.
P. turmalis Morel. viii, 144.
P. viridescens Melv. & Pons. [viii, 78.
P. vorticialis Bens. iii, 107.
P. vorticella H. Ad. iii, 35.
P. zanguebarica Craven.

Subgenus ? SCULPTARIA Pfr., 1856.

Sculptaria PFR., Malak. Blätter ii, p. 135, type *H. sculpturata* Gray.

Shell small, discoidal, carinated, widely umbilicated; last whorl becoming free at the aperture; aperture very oblique, rounded, with continuous slightly expanded peristome, and having several teeth on the outer lip and an entering parietal lamina. Type *H. sculpturata* Gray, pl. 10, fig. 4.

Anatomy unknown. A group of problematic relationships, represented by a few species in southwestern Africa (Damaraland).

S. damarensis H. Ad. iii, 138.
S. sculpturata Gray, iii, 138.
v. collaris Pfr. iii, 138.
S. chapmanni Anc. viii, 152.
S. retisculpta Mts. viii, 152.

Genus AMPHIDOXA Albers, 1850.

Amphidoxa ALB., Die Hel. p. 110 (for *H. marmorella* and *helicophantoides*); Edit. Martens, p. 82.

Shell thin, depressed-globose or discoidal, perforated or umbilicated; aperture lunar-rounded or ovate; peristome simple, thin. Type *H. marmorella* Pfr., pl. 7, figs. 10, 11, 12.

Distribution: southwestern shore of South America and adjacent islands, Juan Fernandez, Chiloe, etc., Cape Horn region and Kerguelen Is. Argentina Republic, Southern Brazil. errata

These shells resemble some forms of the genera *Flammulina* and *Endodonta*; the typical Amphidoxas recalling *Flammulina* or *Calymna*, the Stephanodas being like *Allodiscus*, *Suteria* or *Charopa*. The anatomy of the South American forms is unknown, but that of *A. hookeri* of Kerguelen Island shows an affinity to *Charopa* in the possession of parapodial grooves. Two sections compose this group.

Digitized by Google

Section AMPHIDOXA Alb.

Shell small, perforate, depressed-globose, thin and pellucid, costulate-striate, Whorls 3–3½, rapidly enlarging. Aperture ample. Anatomy unknown. Distribution, Juan Fernandez.

A. marmorella Pfr. iii, 46. A. helicophantoides Pfr. iii, 46.

Section STEPHANODA Albers, 1860.

Stephanoda ALB., Die Hel. (2) p. 88. Type *H. dissimilis* Orb. *Stepsanoda* PFR., Nomencl., p. 93.

Shell umbilicated, thin, costulate, sometimes spirally striated; in shape like Discus or Charopa. Whorls 5–7, the last cylindrical, not descending. Aperture rounded lunar; lip thin, simple. Type *H. dissimilis* Orb., pl. 7, figs. 19, 20, 21. See also pl. 7, figs. 16, 17, 18, *A. hookeri* Reeve.)

Anatomy of the typical forms unknown; of *A. hookeri* as follows, the living animal according to Eaton's observations (Philos. Trans., 1879, p. 183), the internal anatomy according to Schako and Pfeffer (Monatsber. K.-P. Akad. Wissensch. Berlin, 1877, p. 269.)

Animal (in spirit) with a narrow foot, rather narrower posteriorly than in front. The sole of a pale livid olive, sides dark slate color. Mantle above the head pale livid, dotted with dark slate spots. During life the animal (viewed through a lens), is black, reticulated with gray; tentacles either black above and dark gray beneath longitudinally, or dark gray throughout. Foot bordered above by a ribbon-like stripe which is composed of long oblong tessellations whose interstices are gray, which is separated by a thin pale irregular line from the more finely reticulated upper portion of the sides and back. The interspaces of the reticulation of these last are slightly raised and black, and cause the surface to be somewhat granulated. Some of the lines of growth of the shell are occasionally straw color (*Eaton*). Sole tripartite, divided into areas by two longitudinal and many transverse grooves, the outer areas darkly pigmented. No appendages upon the mantle margin.

Genitalia simple, without accessory organs; vas deferens inserted at the apex of penis, passing gradually into it; spermatheca terminating in a short straight or bent appendage, and situated upon a rather long duct (pl. 1, fig. 16, *A. hookeri.*)

Jaw measuring ·7 x ·68 mill., rather narrow, low-arcuate, sculptured with fine, somewhat wavy transverse striæ and numerous nar-

Digitized by Google

row vertical grooves, which hardly crenulate the cutting edge. In young examples it seems as if composed of narrow plates held together by the underlying membrane (*Schako*). Pl. 1, fig. 15, *A. hookeri*.

Radula measuring 2·41 x ·68 mill., consisting of 205 closely placed transverse rows, each with 35, 51, 57 or 65 teeth. Formula 25–11–1–11–25. Rhachidian tooth with a broad, blunt, rounded mesocone, no side cusps. Laterals similar, the cusp often extending beyond the thin basal-plate. Marginals tricuspid, the side cusps small but distinct, obsolete on the outer marginals (pl. 1, fig. 14, *A. hookeri*, showing teeth R, 1, 12, 17, 22, 25.)

The principal peculiarity of the radula is that the central and lateral teeth possess mesocones only, in this respect differing from the genera *Endodonta* and *Phasis*; but as the dentition of but one species is known, too much stress should not be laid upon this feature. The close alliance of the toothless Endodontas (*Charopa*), the S. African group *Trachycystis*, the northern genus *Pyramidula*, and the S. American *Amphidoxa-Stephanoda* series, is evident.

A. arctispira Pfr. iii, 47.
A. binneyana Pfr. iii, 48.
A. bryophila Ph. iii, 42.
A. ceroides Pfr. iii, 47.
A. chilensis Mühlf. iii, 42.
A. coiquecana Ph. iii, 43.
A. coppingeri Sm. iii, 42.
A. corticaria Ph. iii, 43.
A. costellata Orb. iii, 41.
A. dissimilis Orb. iii, 48.
histrio Mühlf.
plagiata Beck.
A. epidermia Ant. iii, 42.
A. exigua Ph. iii, 43.
A. germaini Ph. iii, 43.
A. gratioleti Hupé, iii, 48.
A. holmbergi Dör. iii, 43.
A. hookeri Rve. iii, 48.
A. hypophlœa Ph. iii, 43.
A. jungermanniarum Ph. iii, 43.
A. leptotera Mab. & Roch. viii, 81.
A. lirata Couth. iii, 42.
A. magellanica Sm. iii, 42.
A. musicola Ph. iii, 43.
A. ordinaria Sm.
A. pazii Ph. iii, 43.
minvielleï Ph.
A. pleurophora Moric. iii, 53.
A. pusio King, iii, 47.
A. quadrata Fér. iii, 47.
kingi Pfr.
A. rigophila Mab. & Roch. viii, [81.
A. selkirki Sm. iii, 47.
A. spirillus Gld.
A. stelzneriana Ph. iii. 43.
A. strobeliana Ph. iii, 43.
A. tenuistriata Ph. iii, 48.
A. tessellata Mühlf. iii, 47.
contortula Fér.
A. zebrina Ph. iii, 48.

Digitized by Google

Genus PYRAMIDULA Fitzinger, 1833.

Pyramidula Fitz., Systematisches Verzeichniss der im Erzherzogthume Oesterreich vorkommenden Weichthiere, als Prodrom einer Fauna derselben, p. 95 (for *H. rupestris* Drap.)

+ *Gonyodiscus* and *Discus* Fitz., 1833; *Patula* Held., 1837; *Delomphalus* Ag., 1837; *Eyryomphala* Beck, 1837; etc., etc.

=*Patula* of most modern authors.

Shell openly umbilicated, varying in contour from flattened and disk-like to conoidal. Generally opaque, often rib-striate. Unicolored, spirally banded or flammulate. Whorls subcylindrical or keeled, the apex generally smooth. Aperture rounded-lunate; lip simple and thin. Type *P. rupestris* Drap.

Animal having *the sole undivided; lateral margin of the foot with a distinct border bounded by a groove,* the grooves meeting above the tail. No caudal mucous pore. Eye-peduncles long and slender (pl. 14, fig. 40, 46, *P. alternata.*)

Genital system lacking all accessory organs; vas deferens and retractor muscle inserted near or at the apex of the penis; duct of the spermatheca very long; hermaphrodite duct very long, but shortened by its extreme convolution (pl. 11.)

Jaw arcuate, its component laminæ generally compactly soldered, and indicated only by fine striæ which diverge slightly from the middle.

Radula (1) having only the mesocones developed upon central and inner lateral teeth, or (2) having the centrals tricuspid, laterals bicuspid lacking the entocones, marginal teeth similar but with short basal-plates; this being the usual form. In some species the marginal teeth are multicuspid by the splitting of their ectocones.

The dentition, as usual, shows considerable variation, even in species otherwise closely related. As a general rule, the lateral teeth completely lack entocones, differing in this respect from *Trachycystis* and the *Endodonta-Charopa* series; but in the section *Helicodiscus*, entocones are well developed. The dentition is quite unlike *Trachycystis* in the forms of the marginal teeth.

The genus *Pyramidula* consists of dull-colored ground-living snails, species of which occur over the whole northern temperate land area. Its nearest relatives are *Charopa, Trachycystis* and *Stephanoda,* genera occupying the southern temperate regions of Australasia, Africa and South America respectively. All may be regarded as the remnants of an early fauna, now replaced in the tropics, and to a large extent

Digitized by Google

in temperate regions also, by higher groups of Helices. The latter differ widely from these Patuloid genera in lacking parapodial grooves, in the solid, ribbed jaw, complex genital system, and other features to be described later.

In treating of the subgenus *Patula* it will be shown that that name is not available as a designation for the present genus as a whole. *Pyramidula* is the earliest name, and should be accepted. It may be objected that no diagnosis of *Pyramidula* was published by Fitzinger, but the same may be said of Beck's genera. Let those who repudiate Beck's names cast the first stone at Fitzinger!

Pyramidula is divisible into eight subordinate groups, which may be tabulated thus:

a. Shell lacking internal teeth or folds,
  b. Spire conical; size very small, shell thin, *Pyramidula s. s.*
  bb. Spire depressed,
    c. Shell rather large and solid, *Patula.*
    cc. Shell small or minute,
      d. Surface spirally lamellate, *Lyrodiscus.*
      dd. Body-whorl with 20–25 spaced oblique laminæ, *Planogyra.*
      ddd. Surface striate or rib-striate, *Gonyodiscus, Patulastra.*
aa. Body-whorl having one or several pairs of internal teeth,
  b. Internal teeth tubercular; surface spirally sculptured, *Helicodiscus.*
  bb. Internal teeth lamellar; surface obliquely sculptured, *Atlantica.*

Besides these, another group, *Pupisoma*, has been referred provisionally to this genus.

Subgenus PYRAMIDULA Fitz.

Shell small, moderately or widely umbilicated, lacking internal folds or teeth.

The following sections may be grouped under this subgeneric head: *Pyramidula s. str.*, *Patulastra*, *Planogyra*, *Gonyodiscus* and *Lyrodiscus*.

Section *Pyramidula* Fitz., *s. str.*

Pyramidula FITZ., Syst. Verz., p. 95.

Shell minute, openly umbilicated, with pyramidal spire and obtuse

Digitized by Google

smooth apex. Whorls tubular, obliquely striated. Aperture round or nearly so; lip simple. Type *H. rupestris* Dr., pl. 10, figs. 15, 16.

Jaw arcuate, finely striated vertically.

Radula having the central teeth unicuspid, the side cusps being represented by a slight sinuation. Laterals bicuspid. Marginals with low wide basal-plate, the inner bearing two cusps, the outer becoming multicuspid by splitting of the cusps, (pl. 11, fig. 25, *P. rupestris* Dr.)

Distribution, Europe and Central Asia.

This section differs from *Gonyodiscus* and *Patulastra* in having the spire conically elevated, and from the former in lacking rib-striæ.

P. rupestris Dr. iii, 51.
umbilicata Mont.
aliena Zieg.
spirula Villa.
myrmecidis Scac.
f. rupicola Stab.
f. saxatilis Hm.
f. subglobosa Bgt.
f. conoidea Bgt.
f. meridionalis Iss.
f. jænensis Cl. iii, 51.
f. dalmatina Cl.
f. pinii Ad. iii, 51.
P. chorismenostoma Bl. & West.
P. hierosolymitana Bgt. iii, 52.
P. humilis Hutt. iii, 22.
P. orphana Hde.
P. euomphalus Blf. iii, 32.
P. abbadiana Bgt. iii, 52.
P. brucei Jick. iii, 52.
P. amblygona Reinh. iii, 52.
P. lepta West. viii, 81.

Section *Patulastra* Pfeiffer, 1878.

Patulastra PFR., Nomencl. Hel. Viv., p. 87.

Shell having the form of *Patula*, but minute, with fewer whorls, the surface unicolored, with or without riblets.

This section may be retained to include the minute forms similar in general characters of the shell to *Punctum*, but with the anatomical features of the genus *Pyramidula*. The limits of the group are uncertain, as part of the species might be placed in the sections *Gonyodiscus* or *Pyramidula*, and others are likely to prove Punctums. Of course the mélange included here by Pfeiffer and by Tryon must be assorted into many diverse groups.

P. abyssinica Jick. iii, 32.
rivularis Mts.
P. aranea Parr. iii, 31.
P. aucapitainiana Bgt. iii, 29.
P. balatonica Serv. iii, 31.
P. bussacona Silv.
P. debeauxiana Bgt. iii, 28.
P. carotae Bgt. Serv. iii, 31.
P. elachia Bgt. iii, 28.
P. gallæciana Silv.
P. henriquesi Silv.
P. lederi Bttg, iii, 31.

Digitized by Google

P. luseana Paiv. iii, 31.
P. massoti Bgt. iii, 29.
P. micropleuros Pag. iii, 28.
P. microstigmæa Silv.
P. nemesiana Bgt. iii, 31.
P. pornæ Serv. iii, 31.
P. poupillieri Bgt. iii, 29.
P. pusilla Lwe. iii, 31.
hypocrita Dohrn.
servilis Sh.
P. servaini Bgt. iii, 31.
P. simoniana Bgt. iii, 31.
P. sororcula Ben. iii, 29.
P. tenuicostata Sh. iii, 28.

Section *Planogyra* Morse, 1864.

Planogyra MORSE, Obs. Terrest. Pulm. Maine, p. 24, type *P. asteriscus* Mse.

Shell minute, discoidal, openly umbilicated, the spire flat. *Whorls bearing thin, sharp, spaced laminæ*, parallel to growth-striæ. Aperture rounded-lunar, lip simple. Type *P. asteriscus* Morse, pl. 10, figs. 10, 11.

Jaw slightly arcuate, bluntly rounded at the ends, irregularly vertically wrinkled, the concave margin having a slight median projection.

Radula consists of 77 transverse rows containing about 13.1.13 teeth. Centrals tricuspid. Laterals lacking the entocone. Marginal teeth multicuspid, the mesocone largest, bifid (pl. 11, fig. 21, *P. asteriscus* Morse).

The radula differs from that of *Pyramidula s. str.* only in the development of side cusps on the central tooth, and the shorter mesocone of the same. But one species is known; it is widely distributed in Canada and northern New England, living in very wet places.

Morse represents the eye-peduncles of this species as short, thick, and club-shaped (pl. 10, fig. 10); his observation should be checked by an examination of the living animal, as that form of eye stalk is widely different from the other *Pyramidula* species.

Section *Gonyodiscus* Fitzinger, 1833.

Gonyodiscus FITZ. Syst. Verz. p. 98, proposed for *G. perspectivus* Fitz.=*H. solaria* Mke.—*Discus* FITZ., Syst. Verz., p. 99; proposed for *H. rotundata, ruderata, pygmæa, cristallina* (not *Discus* Less. 1837, nor of Hald. 1840, nor of Alb. 1850, nor of Campb. 1879).—*Patula* HELD, in part.—*Delomphalus* AGASSIZ, in CHARP., Catal. des Moll. Terrest. et Fluv. de la Suisse, p. 12, in Nouv. Mém. de la Soc. Helvétique des Sci. Nat. i, Neuchatel, 1837; proposed for *H. rotundata, ruderata pygmæa.*—*Eyryomphala* (in part) BECK, Index,

Digitized by Google

p. 8.—*Patularia* CLESSIN, Die Molluskenfauna Oesterreich-Ungarns und der Schweiz, p. 104 (proposed for *P. rotundata, hauffeni, ruderata, solaria, pygmæa*).—*Spelæodiscus* BRUSINA, Mittheil, naturwissensch. Ver. Steiermark, 1885, p. 37, type, *H. hauffeni*. *Allerya* BOURGUIGNAT, Atti Ac. Palermo, 1876 (=embryonic shells of *H. rotundata*, etc.).

Shell rather small, depressed, with low but convex spire and open umbilicus. Apical 1½ whorls smooth, the rest obliquely rib-striate, rather tubular, rounded or keeled at the periphery, unicolored or flamed with reddish. Aperture wide-lunate, the lip simple. Type *P. solaria* Mke., pl. 10, fig. 14. See also pl. 10, figs. 12, 13, *P. rotundata* Müll.

Animal (of *P. perspectiva* Say) long and narrow, the foot white, head and back dusky blue. Sole equal in length to the diameter of the shell, undivided (having a central longitudinal sulcus when entering the shell or in alcohol); margins of foot having a wide border, bounded by a distinct groove, the grooves meeting above the tail. Upper surface coarsely granulated. Eye peduncles long and slender, from one-third to one-half as long as the foot (pl. 14, fig. 45).

Genital system lacking all accessory organs. The penis is short, having the retractor and the vas deferens inserted at its apex. Spermatheca small, situated upon a very long simple duct, which enters the vagina very low. At the base of the albumen gland there is a rather large talon. The albumen gland is small and adherent to the lower part of the hermaphrodite duct; the latter being large and very much convoluted (pl. 11, fig. 22, *P. perspectiva*).

The genital system of *P. rotundata* as figured by Lehmann is similar. Leidy's figure of that of *perspectiva* is incorrect in showing an appendicula.

Jaw arcuate, with a slight median projection, finely striated, the striæ subvertical, diverging below toward the outer basal angles of the jaw (pl. 11, fig. 19, *P. perspectiva*). The jaw of *rotundata*, according to Lehmann and Moquin-Tandon, has fewer, more spaced striæ than I have found in *P. perspectiva*. That of *P. balmei* (pl. 15, fig. 2) is very distinctly and closely striated, and differs from the jaw of *perspectiva* is being incompletely soldered, the edges of the component vertical plates being slightly free, as in some charopoid snails.

Digitized by Google

Radula bearing crowded teeth (in *P. perspectiva*, arranged according to the formula 12.8.1.8.12). Centrals having a long mesocone and small side cusps. Laterals having no entocone, the mesocone oblique, ectocone small. Marginals similar, but with short, broad basal plates (pl. 11, fig. 26, *P. perspectiva*).

In *P. balmei* the marginal teeth are like those of *Planogyra asteriscus*.

This section is distinguished from *Pyramidula s. str.* by its low spire, discoidal form, and the rib-striation, which is often obsolete below the periphery, but generally persists on the upper surface and within the umbilicus. The typical species of *Gonyodiscus* are carinated at the periphery, and those with rounded whorls have been separated under the name *Discus*, but such a separation does violence to the facts in the case, for *all intermediate stages of contour between the most acutely carinated and the rounded types occur.* As well might one separate *Papuina brumeriensis* from *diomedes* as a distinct section, or *Pyramidula* (*Patula*) *cumberlandiana* from *alternata*. Such classification may be left for those who point the small end of the telescope at nature.

Eurasian species.

P. abietana Bgt. iii, 21.
P. aperta Mlldff. viii, 80.
P. assarinensis Calc. iii, 51.
P. balmei P. & M. iii, 30.
flavescens Parr.
flavida Zieg.
striolata Ph.
P. bianconii Dh. iii, 32
P. carpetana Hid.
P. concinna Lwe. iii, 21.
P. costulata Mlldff. iii, 266.
P. engonata Shuttl. iii, 43.
v. pallidior Mouss.
P. erdeli Roth. iii, 30.
P. flocculus Mor.
P. frivaldskyana Rm. iii, 21.
convexa Fér.
P. gortschana Mouss. iii, 20.
P. hauffeni Schm. iii, 30.
P. luseana Paiv. iii, 31.
P. omalisma Bgt.
P. pallens Gred. viii, 82.
P. pauper Gld. iii, 20.
P. putrescens Lwe. iii, 31.
P. retexta Sh. iii, 44.
P. rotundata Müll. iii, 19.
brocchiana Calc., Ben.
cupaniana Calc., Ben.
radiata DaC.
v. pyramidalis Jeffr.
v. globosa Friedl.
v. turtoni Flem. iii, 19.
P. ruderata Stud. iii, 20.
umbilicus Mark.
perspectiva Fér.
v. angulosa Mouss. iii, 26.
v. opulens West. iii, 20.
P. solaria Mke. iii, 43.
perspectiva Mühl.
megerlei Jan.

Digitized by Google

P. sudensis Pfr. iii, 30.
P. textilis Sh. iii 31.
P. zapateri Hid.

American species.

P. perspectiva Say. iii, 20.
patula Dh.
P. bryanti Harp. iii, 43.
P. horni Gabb. iii, 21.
P. striatella Anth. iii, 20.
v. catskillensis Pils.
v. cronkhitei Newc. iii, 21.

Section *Lyrodiscus* Pilsbry, 1893.

Lyra MOUSSON, Rev. Faune Malac. Canar., p. 26. Not *Lyra* Cumberl., 1816.

Shell depressed, with large open umbilicus and low-convex spire, in form being like Patula; surface sculptured with slight growth-lines and *numerous elevated cuticular spiral threads*. Type *H. circumsessa* Shuttlew. Anatomy unknown. Distribution, Canary Islands.

P. circumsessa Sh.
P. torrefacta Lwe.

Subgenus PATULA Held, 1837.

Patula HELD, Isis, 1837, p. 918 (proposed for *alternata, rotundata, solaria, perspectiva, ruderata, pygmæa, rupestris*).—*Eyryomphala* BECK, Index Moll. p. 8 (proposed for *solitaria, alternata, perspectiva, ruderata, solaria, rudis, rotundata, rupestris, pygmæa, pusilla, lineata* and some undescribed *Amphidoxa* or *Stephanoda* species).—*Euryomphala* HERM. *et al.*—*Anguispira* MORSE, Obs. Terr. Pulm. Maine, p. 11, type *H. alternata* Say.

Shell rather large and solid, with convex spire and open umbilicus; whorls rounded or carinated at the periphery. Surface striate, ribbed-striate or spirally ribbed, obliquely flamed, unicolored or spirally banded; lip thin, simple. Type *P. alternata* Say, pl. 14, figs. 34, 35, 36.

Animal having a large foot, its length greater than the diameter of the shell, the tail rounded; sole without any traces of longitudinal divisions; the foot-margins having a wide border above, bounded by a distinct groove, the grooves meeting over the tail (fig. 40). Eye-peduncles long and slender, tentacles minute. Mantle edge thick (pl. 14, figs. 40, 46, *P. alternata*).

Digitized by Google

Genital system simple, lacking accessory organs. Penis receiving the vas deferens and the retractor muscle at its summit. Spermatheca bulbous, its duct very long. Ovi-sperm duct very much convoluted, the ovo-testis consisting of small groups of large club-shaped follicles. Eye-peduncle retracted between the branches of the genitalia (pl. 11, fig. 20, *P. alternata* Say. Pl. 11, fig. 27, *P. strigosa* Gld.)

Jaw strong and opaque, arcuate, with a slight or obvious median projection; surface rather faintly subvertically striated (pl. 11, fig. 18, *P. alternata*. Pl. 11, fig. 17, *P. strigosa*).

Radula: Central teeth having the mesocone long, side cusps small. Laterals having a large mesocone and a well developed ectocone; no entocone. Marginals similar, but with the basal plate short, as usual (pl. 11, fig. 23, *P. alternata*). This type of dentition is common to *P. alternata, solitaria* and *idahoensis*. In *P. cumberlandiana* the side cusps are obsolete on central and inner lateral teeth.

In *P. strigosa* and *haydeni* the central and lateral teeth lack ectocones. The outer marginal teeth have an ectocone developed, and sometimes it is split into two minute cusps (pl. 11, fig. 28, *P, strigosa*).

The Patulas of eastern America are oviparous, the eggs small. round, not hard-shelled. *P. strigosa* and its allies are viviparous, four to six young occupying the uterus at the same time, the most mature having a shell of 2½ whorls, 3 to 4 mill. diameter, the earlier 2 whorls with fine oblique and spiral striæ, marked off by a distinct line from the latter third of a whorl, which is spirally lirate and more or less hirsute. The viviparous mode of reproduction has probably been assumed on account of the aridity of the Rocky Mountain region. The rains are in this area uncertain, and for snails mainly unseasonable; and probably insufficient to insure the development of eggs committed to the earth in the usual way.

Snails of this section are distributed over the whole of the United States except the Californian slope. Individuals of the species are numerous, *P. alternata* in the East and *strigosa* in the West being among the commonest of land snails. They live by preference in rocky places, the talus of a limestone cliff being a favorite station.

The species are polymorphic to a degree inconceivable to those who have not actually seen large series of the shells. *P. alternata fergusoni* and *P. cumberlandiana* seem to be the extremes of one series of forms, and *P. idahoensis* and *haydeni* of another.

Digitized by Google

The name *Patula*, as well as *Eyryomphala*, was intended to include all of the forms referred now to the genus *Pyramidula;* and most recent authors have adopted *Patula* as the generic name. Such a course is inadmissible on account of the earlier names *Pyramidula*, *Gonyodiscus* and *Discus* of Fitzinger; and there is, moreover, another difficulty, for *Patula*, *Delomphalus* and *Eyryomphala* were all proposed in the same year (1837), and it is now impossible to decide which should be given priority. In von Martens' edition of Albers, the type of *Patula* is said to be *H. rotundata;* but as that species was already the type of a prior group (*Discus*), we cannot accept such a selection. We are, therefore, obliged to consider Held's first species, *H. alternata*, the type.

Species.

P. alternata Say, iii, 57.
scabra Lam.
strongylodes Pfr.
infecta Parr.
v. fergusoni Bld. iii, 57.
v. mordax Shutt. iii, 57.
P. cumberlandiana Lea, iii, 58.
P. solitaria Say, iii, 58.
kochi Pfr.
subrudis Pfr.
P. idahoensis Newc. iii, 55.
v. newcombi Hemph. viii, 115.
f. wasatchensis Hemph. viii, [116.
v. binneyi Hemph. viii, 116.
f. multicostata Hemph. viii, 116.
f. castanea Hemph. viii, 116.
f. albofasciata Hemph. viii, 116.
f. gouldi Hemph. viii, 116.
P. strigosa Gld. viii, 117.
parma Hemph.
P. strigosa Gld. (Pl. 14, f. 37–39.)
f. depressa Ckll.
f. fragilis Hemph. viii, 117.
f. carnea Hemph. viii, 117.
f. rugosa Hemph. viii, 117.
f. albida Hemph. viii, 117.
f. buttoni Hemph. viii, 117.
f. globulosa Ckll. viii, 118.
v. jugalis Hemph. viii, 117.
v. subcarinata Hemph. viii, 118.
bicolor Hemph. viii, 118.
lactea Hemph. viii, 118.
picta Hemph. viii, 118.
v. cooperi W. G. B. viii, 118.
P. haydeni Gabb. iii, 57.
f. hemphilli Newc. viii. 119.
f. gabbiana Hemph. viii, 119.
f. bruneri Anc. viii, 119.
oquirrhensis Hemph.
hybrida Hemph.

Subgenus ATLANTICA Ancey, 1887.

Atlantica ANC., Conch. Exch. i, p. 54, April, 1887, type *H. semiplicata* Pfr.

Shell small, discoidal, with wide shallow umbilicus and low-convex spire; whorls narrow, obliquely ribbed above, polished below, the

Digitized by Google

last obstructed far within by several *pairs of elevated lamellæ* upon the basal-outer wall (fig. 32). Lip thin, simple. Type *H. semiplicata* Pfr. pl. 14, fig. 32, 33.

Anatomy unknown. Distribution, Madeira. This group is probably a modification of *Goniodiscus*.

P. semiplicata Pfr. iii, 44. P. calathoides Paiv. iii, 44.
gueriniana Lwe.

Subgenus HELICODISCUS Morse, 1864.

Helicodiscus MSE., Obs. Terrest. Pulm. Maine, p. 25, type *H. lineata* Say.

Shell small, disk or coin-shaped, with flat spire and broad, shallow umbilicus. Whorls numerous, convex and closely coiled, spirally striated or lirate, the last whorl having one or several pairs of tubercular teeth within, situated upon the basal-outer wall. Aperture lunate, lip thin, simple. Type *P. lineata* Say, pl. 14, figs. 29, 30, 31.

The shell lies perfectly flat upon the posterior end of the foot, the eye-peduncles standing nearly vertically; posterior end of the long and narrow foot conspicuously furrowed above, very short behind the mantle (pl. 14, figs. 47, 48, *P lineata*).

Jaw arcuate, striate, the striæ diverging somewhat from the median line; median projection inconspicuous (pl. 15, fig. 1, *P. lineata*).

Morse's figure represents the jaw as less arcuate and pointed at the ends. The jaw figured on my plate, however, seems to be perfect, although the ends are blunt.

Radula having about 77 rows of 12·1·12 or 13·1·13 teeth. The central tooth is decidedly narrower than the laterals, its mesocone very short, side cusps minute. Laterals with large square basal-plates, the mesocone as long as the basal-plate, entocone and ectocone equally developed, strong, with short cutting points. Marginals low, wide, the ectocone bifid or trifid (pl. 11, fig. 24, *P. lineata*).

These minute snails live upon decaying wood. The most conspicuous features of the dentition are the tricuspid lateral teeth, recalling those of *Stephanoda* or *Charopa*, and unlike the teeth of *Pyramidula* generally, in which the entocones are as a rule absent. The splitting of the ectocones of the marginal teeth is correllated with the small size of the creature, snails of many groups assuming the Pupa-like form of marginal teeth when the size of the animal becomes minute.

Digitized by Google

P. lineata Say, ii, 200. P. fimbriatus Weth. ii, 200.
v. salmonensis Hemph.
salmonaceus Hemph., W. G. B.
v. sonorensis Coop.

Subgenus ? PUPISOMA Stoliczka, 1873.

Pupisoma STOL., Journ. Asiat. Soc. Beng. xlii, p. 32.—PFR.-CLESS, Nomencl. Hel. Viv., p. 352.—v. MOLLENDORFF, Bericht Senck. naturforsch. Ges., 1890, p. 223.

Shell minute, thin, brown, perforated; varying from Pupiform, almost cylindrical, to globose-conoidal; apex obtuse; whorls rounded, with delicate, irregular, cuticular riblets. Aperture oblique, truncate-oval or rounded, the lip thin, simple or a little expanded, broadly dilated at the columella, nearly closing the umbilical perforation; the columellar edge sometimes slightly projecting, but hardly dentate. Type *Pupa lignicola* Stol., pl. 14, figs. 41, 42. See also *P. philippinicum* Mlldff., pl. 14, figs. 43, 44.

Animal having very short eye peduncles and barely a trace of tentacles. (*Stol.*). Jaw, radula and genitalia unknown.

Distribution, India, Borneo, Philippines, Ceylon

A group of uncertain position. Stoliczka referred it to *Pupidæ;* v. Möllendorff to the *Fruticicola* series, near *Acanthinula* and *Zoogenites.* For the present I prefer to consider it a modification of *Pyramidula,* comparable to the American group *Ptychopatula;* but I am not sure that it is not a group of *Pupidæ.*

P. lignicola Stol. P. pulvisculum Iss. iii, 191.
P. orcella Stol. P. philippinicum Mlldff.
P. orcula Bens. ii, 177. P. miccyla Bens. ii, 176.

Genus PARARHYTIDA Ancey, 1882.

Pararhytida ANC., Le Naturaliste 1882, p. 85; Bull. Soc. Mal. Fr. v, p. 360.—*Platystoma* ANC., 1882, Not *Platystoma* of Klein or Hörnes, nor *Platyostoma* Conr.—*Saissetia* (Bayle) ANC., Bull. Soc. Mal. Fr. v, p. 368, 1888.

Shell perforate or umbilicate, *solid and strong,* depressed, acutely keeled (but periphery rounded in section *Saissetia*). *Baso-columellar lip thickened by a callus within, and dilated at the insertion.* Type *H. dictyodes* Pfr.

Digitized by Google

Under this generic head may be comprised two groups, as follows:

Section *Pararhytida s. str.*

Shell thick lens-shaped, in form like *Trochomorpha*. Whorls about 6, *slowly increasing, acutely keeled*, basal lip somewhat sinuous. Type *H. dictyodes* Pfr., pl. 7, figs. 25, 26, 27.

External anatomy unknown. Jaw arcuate, quite strong, without median projection, and absolutely smooth (pl. 9, fig. 35, *P. dictyodes*).

Radula composed of 22–14–1–14–22 teeth in nearly horizontal series. Central tooth tricuspid, the mesocone attaining the anterior border of the basal-plate, side cusps small. Lateral teeth tricuspid, slightly asymmetrical. Marginal teeth also tricuspid, the entocone and mesocone united at their bases (pl. 9, fig. 36, *P. dictyodes*).

Genitalia: Penis stout, extending into a long flagellum (?), the vas deferens inserted high upon it; the stout lower portion bearing a globose appendix, at the base of which the retractor is inserted. Vagina is short, muscular and swollen. Spermatheca very large and long, its duct short; (in the figure is shown a spermatophore within it). Albumen gland small; hermaphrodite duct long, not convoluted (pl. 9, fig. 37, *P. dictyodes*).

The notable generic features of the anatomy are that *all of the teeth are tricuspid* (as in many Endodontas); *the jaw is smooth*, not vertically striated; the penis bears a flagellum and apparently an appendix. The most important shell characters are the solidity, and the callous thickening of the baso-columellar lip.

I have considered *Pararhytida* a genus separate from *Endodonta* mainly on account of the smooth jaw. In *Endodonta, Pyramidula*, etc., the jaw is always laminate or striate. In *Pararhytida* its component laminæ seem to be completely fused. The characters of the foot must be examined before we can intelligently discuss the systematic position of *Pararhytida*. Our knowledge of its anatomy is due to Fischer (Journ. de Conchyl., 1875).

P. dictyodes Pfr. iii, 95. P. mouensis Cr. iii, 95.
v. dictyonina Euth. viii, 134.

Section *Saissetia* (Bayle) Anc., 1889.

Shell solid, depressed-globose or subdiscoidal, the spire slightly convex; umbilicus rather narrow. *Whorls rapidly increasing, the*

Digitized by Google

last one wide, rounded at the periphery. Lip generally somewhat retracted at the upper insertion, thickened on the baso-columellar margins, dilated at the basal insertion. Surface smooth or rib-striate above. Type *H. saisseti* Montr., pl. 7, figs. 22, 23, 24.

The soft anatomy is unknown. Binney has figured the jaw and teeth of *P. astur*. The jaw is low, wide, slightly arcuate, ends hardly attenuated, blunt; anterior surface without ribs; having a wide, blunt median projection; a line of reinforcement runs parallel to the cutting edge; upper margin with a strong muscular attachment (pl. 8, fig. 7). The radula has 21–9–1–9–21 teeth. Centrals tricuspid; laterals lacking the entocone, at least on the inner teeth; marginals tricuspid, the entocone and mesocone united.

It will be seen that this differs from typical *Pararhytida* in the median projection of the jaw and the loss of entocones on the lateral teeth (pl. 8, fig. 8).

As no type was designated by Ancey, I have considered *H. saisseti* Montr. as such, for I suppose this was Bayle's intention.

Species.

P. baladensis Souv. i, 116.
P. oriunda Gass. i, 121.
P. bruniana Gass. i, 119.
P. perroquiniana Cr.
P. turneri Pfr. i, 119.
P. occlusa Gass. i, 122.
P. astur Souv. i, 117.
P. saisseti Montr. i, 117.
P. goulardiana Cr. i, 122.

Genus THYSANOPHORA Strebel & Pfeffer, 1880.

Thysanophora S. & P., Beitr. Mex. Land- und Süsswasser-Conchylien, iv, p. 30 (proposed for *impura, paleosa, conspurcatella*). —Pilsbry, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila. 1889, p. 192.

Microphysa Martens in Albers, Die Hel., p. 82; type *Helix boothiana* Pfr. Not *Microphysa* Westw., 1834 (Hemiptera), nor of Guen. 1841 (Lepidoptera).

Acanthinula Strebel & Pfeffer, *l. c.*, p. 31, and of v. Martens, Biol. Centr. Amer., p. 130. Not *Acanthinula* Beck.—*Ptychopatula* Pilsbry, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila. Sept. 17, 1889, p. 191; Nautilus iii, p. 62 (proposed for *cæca, dioscoricola, punctum, plagioptycha*, etc.).

Euclasta v. Martens, Jahrb. D. M. Ges. 1877, p. 347 (for *H. musicola* Sh.).—Crosse, Journ. de Conchyl. 1892, p. 14. Not

Digitized by Google

Euclasta Lederer, Verh. Zool.-bot. Vereins in Wein, v, p. 252, 1855, and Weiner Entom. Monatschr. vii, p. 423, 1863 (Microlepidoptera).

Shell varying from flat and discoidal to depressed-globose and to conical or pyramidal; *thin;* pale brown, yellow or corneous, *somewhat translucent or at least not opaque;* narrowly umbilicated; surface rather dull, smooth or with slender riblets (generally cuticular), or densely, minutely bristly. Embryonic whorl not distinctly demarked from the after-growth, smooth or granular. Whorls 4–6½, convex, *separated by deep sutures*, the last whorl rounded or carinated. Aperture lunate or oblong; lip thin, simple or a trifle expanded, the columellar margin more or less dilated. Type *T. conspurcatella* Morel., pl. 16, fig. 3. (See also pl. 16, fig. 4, *T. cæca.* Pl. 16, figs. 5, 6, 7, *T. hypolepta.* Pl. 16, figs. 8, 9, 10, *T. stigmatica.* Pl. 16, figs. 1, 2, *T. turbiniformis*).

Foot (of *T. peraffinis*) narrow, the sole not tripartite; upper surface granulated, the tail having a median sulcus above (pl. 15, fig. 8), sides granulated, with oblique grooves but no distinctly differentiated foot-margin (fig. 9). Tail without mucus pore.

Genital system unknown, but oviduct (of *T. peraffinis*) containing several hard and brittle-shelled white eggs. *T. vortex* has been observed by Morse to be viviparous. In this genus, therefore, as in *Sagda*, both viviparous and oviparous species occur.

Jaw *thin and delicate, flexible,* strongly arcuate, *composed of many flat, narrow lamellæ, the free edges of which appear as vertical striæ;* lower margin of jaw denticulated by the lamellæ (pl. 15, fig. 7, *T. peraffinis.* Pl. 15, fig. 6, *T. turbiniformis*).

Dentition: Rhachidian tooth with square basal-plate and three stout cusps, the mesocone projecting beyond the basal-plate. Lateral teeth bicuspid, the entocone completely absent. Marginal teeth various in form; having either (1) a long oblique mesocone, and a small simple or bifid ectocone (*T. peraffinis* pl. 15, fig. 10, and also *T. incrustata, T. ingersolli*); or (2) the mesocone is bifid by union with the entocone (*T. turbiniformis* pl. 15, fig. 5, and also *T. granum, T. vortex, T. pubescens*). In *T. granum, incrustata* and *vortex* the ectocone is trifid; in the others it is either simple or bifid.

The jaws and teeth of *turbiniformis* and *pubescens*, and the teeth of *T. cæca* have been figured by W. G. Binney, Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci. iii, pp. 105, 106, 113; those of *T. incrustata, T. ingersolli* and *T.*

Digitized by Google

vortex in Terr. Moll. v, p. 170–173, and Man. Amer. L. Sh., p. 356. The jaws and teeth of *T. perdepressa* and *T. peraffinis* have been examined by myself. All of these species have essentially the same type of jaw. The teeth vary only in the denticulation of the marginals, as noted above. The jaw is distinctly stegognathous in type, being more like that of *Flammulina* than that of *Pyramidula*.

The absence of a parapodial groove widely sunders this genus from *Pyramidula*, *Charopa*, *Phasis* and *Amphidoxa*. The first of these groups differs also in the structure of the jaw. *Thysanophora* agrees with *Hyalosagda* in characters of the jaw, dentition, foot and the calcareous-shelled eggs.

The shell of *Thysanophora* somewhat resembles that of *Pyramidula;* but it is less opaque, never flame-painted nor strongly rib-striate. The columella moreover is generally dilated as in *Trachycystis*.

The species inhabit the Greater Antilles, with a few in Bermuda, Florida and the Gulf States, and extending to the Middle American mainland from Vera Cruz and Yucatan south to Trinidad. The forms from the periphery of this area are small or minute, but in the large West Indian islands species of considerable size occur. These snails live upon the ground, under leaves or stones.

More than any other group of Antillean Helices, the *Sagda-Thysanophora-Zaphysema* group impresses us as being an original West Indian element. The other main genera of the Antilles, *Pleurodonte* and *Hemitrochus*, with the allies of each, show far-reaching affinities with Old world Helices; and *Polygyra* has been derived from the North American fauna; but not only is the *Sagda-Thysanophora-Zaphysema* group characteristic of the Antillean region now, but no Helices known to approach them in morphology of genitalia and shell have been found in any other part of the world. Thus, as far as present knowledge enables us to judge, of the three main stocks into which the West Indian Helix fauna is sharply divided, the *Thysanophora*, etc., phylum is that which has longest occupied the region, and probably developed its peculiar features therein, arising from some very early, undifferentiated Helix stock of the Polyplacognathous type. The other two great groups are much later (although still ancient) elements, which reached the Antillean tract after their essential anatomical features had become well established.

Digitized by Google

The forms of this genus are so little known anatomically that any attempt at sectional division would now be premature. By purely conchological standards, three sections are indicated: (*a*) *Thysanophora* restricted, including small forms having cuticular riblets more oblique than, and crossing, the growth-lines. This may include *Ptychopatula* (type *cæca*, pl. 16, fig. 4) which differs in being globosely elevated with only a minute umbilicus. *Acanthinula* of Strebel and v. Martens (in Biol. Centr. Amer.) is a synonym. (2) forms of the type of *vortex*, with smoother surface, the spire varying from flat to pyramidal; mostly Antillean. *T. ptychodes*, *T. turbiniformis* (pl. 16, figs. 1, 2), etc., belong here also. (3) Larger forms, with the spire mostly depressed, sometimes concave, the surface minutely roughened or bristly, such as *T. stigmatica* (pl. 16, figs. 8, 9, 10), *T. suavis*, *T. velutina*, etc., from the Greater Antilles, and *T. sigmoides* from Guatemala.

Species of the mainland, Trinidad to Texas and Florida, etc.

T. conspurcatella Morel. iii, 50.
T. impura Pfr. iii, 50.
T. incrustata Poey. ii, 204.
T. ingersolli Bld. iii, 101.
T. paleosa Streb. iii, 50.
T. granum Streb. iii, 55.
T. ierensis Gupp. iii. 55.
T. plagioptycha Sh. ii, 174.
T. dioscoricola C. B. Ad. ii, 174.
T. cæca Guppy. iii, 55.
T. bactricola Guppy. iii, 55.
T. hornii Gabb. iii, 21.
T. venezuelensis Jouss. viii, 112.
T. rojasi Jouss. viii, 112.
T. vortex Pfr. iii, 93.
T. turbinella Morel. iii, 51.
T. cæcoides ~~Gupp.~~ Tate iii, 55. errata
T. guatemalensis C. & F. ii, 174.
T. coloba Pils.
T. punctum Morel. iii, 53.
T. intonsa Pils. viii, 111.
T. sigmoides Morel. iii, 101.
vitrinoides Tristr.

[Of the above species, *T. granum* and *ierensis* are probably mere varieties of *plagioptycha*, and *T. cæca* and *punctum* varieties of *dioscoricola*. Specimens of all the above, except *turbinella*, *guatemalensis*, *venezuelensis*, *rojasi* and *punctum* are in the collection of the Academy.]

Species of the West Indies and Bermuda.

T. alveus C. B. Ad. iii, 98.
T. angustispira C. B. Ad. iii, 97.
T. anthoniana C. B. Ad. iii, 96.
T. musicola Shutt. iii, 97.
v. major Crosse.
T. peraffinis C. B. Ad. iii, 98.

Digitized by Google

T. arecibensis Pfr. iii, 58.
T. boothiana Pfr. iii, 97.
v. vitrina C. B. Ad. iii, 97.
T. brevior C. B. Ad. iii, 99.
depressa Ad.
T. cyclostomoides Pfr. iii, 100.
T. debilis Pfr. iii, 101.
fragilis Pfr.
T. desiderata Pfr. iii, 96.
T. diminuta C. B. Ad. iii, 99.
T. dioscoricola C. B. Ad. ii, 174.
T. elatior Weinl. & Mts. iii, 97.
T. euclasta Shutt. iii, 97.
swifti Pfr.
T. fuscula C. B. Ad. iii, 98.
T. gracilis Poey.
T. hilum Weinl. & Mts.
T. hypolepta Shutt. viii, 111.
T. immunda C. B. Ad. iii, 99.
T. inaguensis Weinl. iii, 41.
T. inconspicua C. B. Ad. iii, 99.
T. incrustata Poey, ii, 201.
incrassata Rve.
saxicola Gld.
T. jeannereti Pfr. iii, 53.
T. krugiana Mart.
T. leucoraphe Pfr. iv, 77.
T. montetaurida Pfr. iii, 97.
T. perdepressa C. B. Ad. iii, 100.
T. plagioptycha Shutt. ii, 174.
T. portoricensis Pfr. iii, 96.
T. prominula Pfr.
T. pruinosa Pfr. iii, 186.
T. ptychodes Pfr. iii, 100.
T. pubescens Pfr. iii, 184.
T. raripila Morel. iii, 101.
T. rufula Pfr. iii, 99.
T. sincera C. B. Ad. iii, 99.
T. spreta C. B. Ad. iii, 98.
v. errans Ad. iii, 98.
T. stigmatica Pfr. iii, 100.
T. suavis Gundl. iii, 100.
T. subaquila Shutt. iii, 98.
T. tichostoma Pfr. iii, 100.
lamellina Newc.
T. translucens Gundl. iii, 96.
T. turbiniformis Pfr. iii, 96.
subpyramidalis C. B. Ad.
macnabiana Chitty.
pyramidatoides d'Orb.
T. velutina Lam. iii, 100.
T. virescens Pfr. iii, 96.
T. vortex Pfr. iii, 98.
selenina Gld.
otellina Röse.
v. bracteola Fér.

errata

Genus SAGDA Beck, 1837.

Sagda Beck, Index Molluscorum p. 9 (for *alveolata* B. and *australis* Ch. B.).—Albers-Martens, Die Hel. p. 76.—Shuttleworth, Bern. Mittheil. 1853, p. 85.—See also Binney, Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci. iii, p. 88.—Semper, Reisen im Archip. Phil., Landmoll., p. 128, and Pilsbry, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila. 1892, p. 213.—*Epistilia* Swains. Malacol., p. 165, type *E. conica* Swains., *l. c.*, f. 18*a* [=*S. jayana*?].—*Epistyla* Swains., *l. c.*, p. 331, type *E. conica* Sw. [=*S. cookiana*!].

+*Hyalosagda* Alb. and *Odontosagda* Martens, Die Hel., p. 77, 78.

Digitized by Google

Shell having *the texture of Zonites or Hyalinia*, imperforate or umbilicate, varying in form from depressed and subdiscoidal to globose-conic or trochoidal; whorls 6–9, *narrow* and slowly increasing, *the last not deflexed in front.* Aperture nearly vertical, lunate, either with or without internal laminæ; *lip thin, sharp and simple,* slightly dilated or reflexed at the axis; columella short, having a callous fold, or thin and simple. Type *S. cookiana* Gmel., pl. 16, figs. 11, 12, 13. (See also pl. 16, figs. 14–20).

Animal viviparous, or oviparous with hard-shelled eggs.

Foot extremely long and narrow (the sole in *S. similis* measuring length 20, width 3 mill.), strongly granulated above, *the tail having an impressed median longitudinal line or groove,* acute behind; sides of foot without longitudinal grooves, but marked by a zigzag line (pl. 35, fig. 7); sole not divided longitudinally (pl. 35, fig. 8, *S. similis*).

Genital system much elongated, the vestibule short. Penis long, the vas deferens *and a flagellum* inserted at its apex (pl. 35, fig. 2), and *an elongated appendix* inserted at the lower third (appendix of *S. similis* seen convoluted in the normal manner in pl. 35, fig. 2, partially straightened out in pl. 35, fig. 3). Vagina long and narrow; uterus larger, containing eggs or young shells; *duct of spermatheca very long,* expanded near the base (pl. 35, fig. 4, *S. similis*). See also pl. 21, fig. 9, penis of *S. cookiana*, *p.* penis, *a.* appendix, *r. p.* retractor muscle, *fl.* flagellum. Fig. 10 shows the appendix partially uncoiled.

Jaw thin, arcuate, smooth, with a slight median projection or none in *S. foremaniana, haldemaniana, jayana* and *cookiana* (pl. 21, fig. 8). In *S. similis* (pl. 35, fig. 6) it is thin, arched, and of the stegognathous type, being composed of 27 narrow flat vertical plates, soldered together, the outer imbricating edges of which are distinctly visible.

Radula having the transverse rows of teeth nearly straight. Central teeth having a square basal-plate and three cusps, the mesocone longer than the basal-plate. Lateral teeth bicuspid, the mesocone long. Marginal teeth also bicuspid. (Pl. 21, fig. 7, *S. cookiana;* pl. 35, fig. 5, *S. similis*; pl. 35, fig. 1, *S. haldemaniana*).

The jaw of *foremaniana* has been described by Semper, that of *haldemaniana* and *jayana* by Binney, that of *cookiana* by myself; all agree in being smooth (oxygnathous) as described above. The jaw of *S. similis*, examined by the writer, is of the plaited type. The teeth of *foremaniana* are described by Semper, those of *connectens*,

Digitized by Google

haldemaniana and *jayana* by Binney. All agree with the description given above, and with those of *S. similis* and *S. cookiana* examined by the writer.

The prominent features of the shell in this genus, are its *Zonites*-like texture, the subvertical aperture, and sharp simple lip. The genital system is peculiar for its appendix and flagellum on the penis, and the long spermatheca duct. The teeth of the species investigated agree in the long mesocones, constantly present ectocones, and bicuspid marginals. The jaw in the typical forms is smooth, by the complete union of its component laminæ; in the section *Hyalosagda*, which is nearer the ancestral stock, the jaw shows vertical imbricating plates, as in *Thysanophora*, *Flammulina*, etc.

The genus *Sagda* is by no means so isolated in the family of Helices as has been supposed. Its relationship with *Thysanophora* and especially with *Zaphysema*, is moderately intimate.

The analogy of the shell of *Sagda* with that of the Zonitid genus *Gastrodonta* is remarkable. Both contain forms with spiral internal laminæ, and depressed forms without laminæ; the section *Hyalosagda* being quite comparable to the section *Zonitoides*. *Gastrodonta* too, has elevated forms (*G. ligera*, etc.) recalling *Sagda* in contour.

Sagda is confined to the island of Jamaica, with the exception of the subgenus *Odontosagda* inhabiting Haiti and Cuba. The species and forms are numerous, extremely variable, and correspondingly difficult to determine. This difficulty is enhanced by the fact that some of the best specific characters can be seen only by breaking an opening in the last whorl a half volution behind the aperture; the vicinity of the suture being the best place for the incision. By this means only may the form and length of the lamellæ be observed, as is the case with *Plectopylis* and some other groups. The lamellæ are present in young specimens, but are progressively absorbed as the animal grows, so that in adults they do not extend inward much beyond the last whorl. The basal lamina is sometimes totally absent in species normally possessing it, just as in *Gastrodonta*; but as in that genus, it is a comparatively rare condition in most species.

Subdivisions.

Section *Sagda* (restricted). Shell *imperforate*, the axis solid; aperture having a spiral lamina within the last whorl and generally a fold on the columella. Type *S. cookiana*, pl. 16, figs. 11–13. (See also pl. 16, figs. 16, 17, *S. connectens*, and pl. 16, figs. 14, 15, *S. alligans*.)

Digitized by Google

Animal *viviparous*, the young at birth being depressed-globose, flattened above, thin, translucent, perforated; composed of 2½ whorls; measuring nearly one-fifth the diameter of the adult. We have observed young shells in specimens of *cookiana*, *foremaniana* and *ambigua*.

Section *Hyalosagda* Martens. Shell perforate or umbilicate, glassy, thin and depressed. Aperture with no internal lamellæ or teeth. Type *S. similis*, pl. 16, figs. 18, 19, 20.

Animal *oviparous*, the eggs short-oval, with a hard, white, smooth calcareous shell; the length of its longest axis contained 5 to 6 times in the diameter of the shell. We have found eggs in *S. haldemaniana* and *S. similis*.

Subgenus ODONTOSAGDA Martens. Small, thin and *umbilicated*; internal laminæ interrupted; columella thin.

The extreme difficulty of the genus, and the inadequacy of the accounts of it in the works of Pfeiffer, Reeve and Tryon, induce me to offer the following key to the species. Shuttleworth has published an excellent revision of the group. All known Jamaica species are represented in the collection of the Academy.

Key to the species of Sagda.

I. Aperture provided with internal teeth or laminæ.
  a. Basal lamina either interrupted, or less than ½ whorl in length; base *very* convex; form subglobose or globose-conic.
    b. Base deeply impressed at columella; basal lamina interrupted.
      c. Globose-conic; solid, strong, yellow; columellar fold weak or *obsolete; basal lamina interrupted forming several teeth;* whorls 9; alt. 21, diam. 22 mill. *cookiana.*
    bb. Base not deeply impressed; basal lamina continuous; columella with a nodule-like fold.
      c. Globose-pyramidal; *base globosely convex, not impressed* at columella; solid, strong, yellow; columellar fold a strong nodule, *not entering; basal lamina very strong,* ½

Digitized by Google

whorl long; whorls 7; alt. 16–18, diam. 17 mill. *foremaniana.*

cc. Globose; thin, subtranslucent, corneous; base globosely convex, hardly impressed; columellar fold strong and heavy, *spirally entering;* basal lamina strong, *short,* one-fourth whorl long; whorls 6; alt. 12, diam. 12–13 mill. *pila.*

ccc. Globose-subconic; thin but rather solid. translucent; base very convex, only slightly impressed; columellar fold a stout nodular callus, somewhat entering; basal lamina strong, about ⅓ whorl long; *an additional small fold developed between basal and columella folds;* whorls 6–7; alt. 16, diam. 16 mill.; alt. 11, diam. 13 mill. *triptycha.*

aa. Basal lamina ⅓ to ½ whorl long, continuous; base not notably convex.

b. Large, solid and elevated.

c. Trochoidal; *base not excavated in the middle;* no columellar fold; basal lamina deep-seated, about ⅓ whorl long; whorls 8; alt. 24–26, diam. 27–30 mill. *alligans.*

cc. Elevated trochoidal; *base deeply excavated* in the middle; columellar fold and basal lamina strong within, spirally entering, but sometimes neither is visible from the aperture; whorls 9; alt. 25, diam. 27–28 mill.; alt. 18, diam. 24 mill. *jayana.*

bb. Small, thin, depressed.

c. Depressed-subglobose, thin, subtranslucent greenish-yellow, *the surface minutely spiculose;* base slightly excavated; columella calloused; *lamina peripheral in position, extending nearly to lip-edge;* whorls 6; alt. 9, diam. 13 mill. *lamellifera.*

cc. Subdiscoidal, thin, *translucent,* polished; base excavated; columella calloused; *basal lamina not deep-seated,* ⅓–½ *whorl long;* whorls 6½; alt. 6½, diam. 11 mill. *osculans.*

Digitized by Google

aaa. Basal lamina one whorl long or more.

b. Lamina peripheral in position, *lamellifera.*

bb. Lamina basal in position.

c. *Much depressed*-trochoidal, solid, somewhat translucent, smooth; *base but little excavated;* columellar fold small or obsolete; basal lamina more than a whorl long; whorls 7½–9; alt. 16, diam. 23–25 mill. *connectens.*

cc. Trochoidal, solid, strong, *costulate-striate above the periphery;* no columellar fold; basal lamina a full whorl long; whorls 7; alt. 17, diam. 20 mill.; alt. 13, diam. 16 mill. *epistylioides.*

ccc. Globose-trochoidal, solid, strong; *base somewhat excavated;* columellar fold *strong and lamellar within;* basal lamina strong, about one whorl long; whorls 8; alt. 18, diam. 19 mill. Smaller and paler than *jayana*, with less excavated base, but probably a variety of *jayana.* *alveare.*

cccc. Elevated trochoidal, solid, strong and opaque; *base deeply excavated;* columellar fold and basal lamina strong within, but often not visible from the aperture; whorls 9; alt. 25, diam. 27–28 mill.; alt. 18, diam. 24 mill. *jayana.*

ccccc. Globose-trochoidal, solid but thin, *covered with a yellow cuticle bearing minute spicules or pitted;* base depressed, excavated; columella with a strong lamellar fold; basal lamina long; whorls 8; alt. 12, diam. 14½ mill. *spiculosa.*

cccccc. Elevated, *pyramidal*, solid, subtranslucent; upper whorls finely costulate-striate; base narrowly and *but little excavated*; columella having *a blunt callous fold, spirally entering*; basal lamina strong, about one whorl long; whorls 8–9; alt. 17, diam. 16 mill., *torrefacta.*

Digitized by Google

II. Aperture lacking internal teeth or laminæ.

a. Umbilicus moderate, its breadth contained 9–15 times in diameter of shell.

b. Diam. 13–16, alt. 7–9 mill. *similis.*

bb. Diam. 9–10, alt. 5–5½ mill. *hollandi.*

bbb. Diam. 3–4, alt. 1¼–1½ mill. *brevis.*

aa. Umbilicus reduced to a perforation partly closed by the reflexed columella, or wholly closed and imperforate.

b. Imperforate; base depressed; alt. 11½–12, diam. 5½–7 mill. *osculans v. delaminata.*

bb. Perforated; base convex, well impressed in the middle.

c. Diam. 11–12 mill. *haldemaniana.*

cc. Diam. 9–10 mill. *ambigua.*

Species of Sagda.

[See pl. 16, figs. 11–13, *S. cookiana*; pl. 16, figs. 14, 15, *S. alligans*; pl. 16, figs. 16, 17, *S. connectens*; pl. 16, figs. 18–20, *S. similis.*]

S. cookiana Gmel., iii, 6.
australis Chem., auct.
conica Swains.
epistylium Dillw., Sowb.
foremaniana Rve.
S. foremaniana C. B. Ad., iii, 7.
S. pila C. B. Ad., iii, 8.
S. triptycha Shuttl., iii, 7.
S. alligans C. B. Ad., iii, 6.
epistylium Pfr. & Rve., not
? alveolata Beck. [Müll.
S. connectens C. B. Ad., iii, 6.
S. osculans C. B. Ad., iii, 8.
v. delaminata Ad.
S. ambigua C. B. Ad., iii, 9.
S. lamellifera C. B. Ad., iii, 8.
S. epistylioides Fér., iii, 6.
S. jayana C. B. Ad., iii, 6.
? alveolata Beck (undesc.).
cookiana Pfr.
alligans Rve.
sayana Alb.-Martens.
? conica Swains.
S. alveare Pfr., iii, 7.
S. spiculosa Shuttl., iii, 7.
S. torrefacta C. B. Ad., iii, 7.

errata S. maxima Simpson.

(Section *Hyalosagda*).

S. similis C. B. Ad., iii, 9.
S. haldemaniana Ad., iii, 8.
arboreoides Ad.
S. hollandi C. B. Ad., iii, 9.
S. ? brevis C. B. Ad., iii, 9.

Digitized by Google

Subgenus ODONTOSAGDA Martens, 1860.

Odontosagda MARTENS, in Albers, Die Hel., p. 78.

Shell small, depressed, thin, whitish, smooth, *umbilicated*, with 5–6 convex narrow whorls; base convex. Aperture subvertical, lunate, the lip thin and simple; *interior having upon the basal wall several spiral laminæ interrupted into teeth*; or with such a spiral lamina and a series of transverse blades; *columella thin, not calloused nor toothed.* Type *S. polyodon* (see pl. 20, figs. 35, 36, *S. hillei* Gundl.).

Anatomy unknown. Distribution, Haiti and eastern Cuba. This group differs from the toothed Sagdas of Jamaica in the perforated or umbilicate shell and the interrupted laminæ.

S. polyodon Weinl. & Mart. ii, [201. S. blandi Weinl. iii, 8.
S. hillei Gundl. ii, 199.

Species erroneously referred by authors to Sagda: H. epistyliulum C. B. Ad. is a *Guppya*. *H. circumfirmata* and *discrepans* belong to the *Zonitidæ*, genus *Pœcilozonites*.

Genus ZAPHYSEMA Pilsbry, 1894.

Cysticopsis, in part, of authors.

Shell globose, thin, unicolored brownish, smooth except for slight growth-wrinkles; imperforate, the axis solid; composed of 5 to 6 convex whorls the embryonic shell consisting of two whorls, its junction with the after-growth marked by an indistinct oblique line; *the last whorl much wider, large and inflated*, hardly deflexed in front. Aperture large, round-lunate, moderately oblique, and toothless; the *lip thin, sharp and simple*, dilated and closely appressed at the white-calloused columella. Type *Helix tenerrima* C. B. Ad., pl. 16, fig. 21.

Foot black, rather short, granulated and obliquely grooved above, as in *Thysanophora* and *Sagda*, the tail obtuse, having a median longitudinal groove above; anterior half of the foot traversed on each side by an obliquely descending groove arising about the middle of the mantle insertion. Sole indistinctly tripartite.

The figures of the foot of *Thysanophora peraffinis* (pl. 15, figs. 8, 9, upper and lateral views) well represent that of *Z. tenerrima* also.

Genital system having a short vertibule. Penis long, the vas deferens inserted near the apex, where *a long flagellum* and a curved appendage are inserted; at the lower third of the penis arises an

Digitized by Google

appendix, which seems to be glandular, and terminates in two long flagellum-like organs; the retractor-muscle arises from a median dilation of the penis. Vagina short, narrow; uterus enormously distended with young shells. Spermatheca globular, situated on *a very long duct*, which is apparently branched (pl. 35, fig. 12, *Z. tenerrima*).

Jaw wide, arcuate, with a slight median projection; composed of narrow vertical flat plates soldered together, their outer imbricating edges appearing as delicate spaced vertical striæ; above projects a narrow conical process, springing from the middle of its surface (pl. 35, fig. 10, *Z. tumida*).

Radula composed of short teeth with square basal-plates. Centrals having the mesocone about as long as the basal-plate, and very broad, side cusps small but well developed. Lateral teeth similar, but lacking entocones. Marginal teeth low and wide, the mesocone large, sometimes bifid at the apex; ectocone simple or bifid (pl. 35, fig. 11, *Z. tenerrima*; pl. 35, fig. 9, *Z. tumida*).

Distribution, Jamaica.

The shell in this genus is globose, with large body-whorl, spire convex or low-conoidal, lip sharp and thin. The jaw is like that of *Thysanophora* and *Sagda* in structure, being of the stegognathous type. The dentition closely resembles that of the two genera named, but in *Sagda* the mesocones are longer. The foot in the three genera *Thysanophora*, *Sagda* and *Zaphysema* is practically the same in structure. The genital system is similar in general features to that of *Sagda*. The modes of reproduction are identical in the three groups.

Binney has examined the jaw and teeth of *Z. tumida*; the writer has figured the teeth and genitalia of *Z. tenerrima*. The other species are still unknown anatomically.

The group *Cysticopsis*, in which these forms have hitherto been placed, differs widely from them in anatomical features. It must be included in the genus *Hemitrochus* as a sectional division.

In the single individual of *Z. tenerrima* examined, the thin-walled uterus contained 27 young shells, and an egg, which was globular, with thin brittle white shell. The young shells are depressed-globular, translucent, often iridescent, and measure alt. 1·5, diam. 2 mill.; whorls two. It would seem that in *Thysanophora*, *Sagda* and *Zaphysema* eggs are normally formed, having the shell hard and calcareous. In some species of each group the eggs

Digitized by Google

develop and hatch within the uterus, the young snails consume their egg-shells, using the lime for shell-building; they attain a growth of about two whorls or more before birth. In other species this prolongation of the antenatal period has not been established, and hard-shelled eggs are brought forth.

Species of Zaphysema.

Z. macmurrayi C. B. Ad., v, 7.
Z. buddiana C. B. Ad., v, 7.
Z. munda C. B. Ad., v, 9.
Z. tumida Pfr., v, 8.
tunicata C. B. Ad.
Z. tenerrima C. B. Ad., v, 8.
Z. columellata C. B. Ad. v, 9.

* * *

Genus PRATICOLELLA v. Martens, 1892.

Praticola STREBEL & Pfeffer, Beitr. Mex. Land- und Süssw. Conch. iv, p. 38, 1880, type *P. ocampi*. Not *Praticola* Swains., 1837.—*Praticolella* v. MART., Biol. Centr. Amer., Moll., p. 138.—*Dorcasia* BINNEY, Terr. Moll. v, p. 346, not of Gray.—See for anatomy, W. G. BINNEY, *l. c.*; SEMPER, Phil. Archip. p. 246; STREBEL & PFEFFER, *l. c.*

Shell of the ordinary *Helix* shape; narrowly umbilicated, globose, shining, *opaque white or yellowish with translucent corneous and brownish spiral bands*, the most constant band supraperipheral in position. Aperture lunate-rounded, slightly oblique, lip narrowly reflexed, dilated at the columellar insertion, sometimes thickened within. Type *P. ampla* Pfr. (see pl. 20, figs. 26, 27, *P. griseola*; pl. 20, fig. 28, *P. berlandieriana*; pl. 20, figs. 29, 30, 31, *P. flavescens*).

Mantle having both right and left body-lappets; sole indistinctly tripartite, the central area not sharply separated from the sides, but darker colored (in spirit).

Genitalia (pl. 21, figs. 1–4, *P. ocampi=ampla*) Female organs as in Polygyra, *without dart sack, mucus glands or other accessory organs*; spermatheca oval, its *duct simple and very short*. Penis large, the vas deferens inserted at its apex; *retractor trifid*, one branch inserted at apex and one at middle of penis, with a small branch to vas deferens (fig. 2). Cavity of penis containing a tongue shaped papilla (pl. 21, fig. 3), inserted near apex of cavity; a fleshy ridge arising at the insertion of the vas deferens runs nearly to the base of penis. At the lower third of the penis is inserted *a large, club-shaped appendix*,

Digitized by Google

opening into the penis by a narrow aperture, and containing two strong longitudinal fleshy ridges (pl. 21, fig. 3). Talon coronated (pl. 21, fig. 4).

Jaw arcuate without median projection, sculptured with numerous (12–14) broad, crowded ribs, denticulating both margins. (pl. 21, fig. 5, *P. ampla*).

Radula having the central teeth tricuspid, mesocones with a long reflection, the cutting points projecting beyond the basal-plates, ectocones shortly reflected with long cutting points. Laterals similar but lacking entocones. Marginal teeth low, wide, the mesocone and ectocone both bifid (pl. 21, fig. 6, *P. griseola*).

Distribution: eastern Mexico and Texas. The species live in open fields and chaparral.

The most important anatomical features of this group are the simplicity of the female generative system, which is like *Polygyra* in its short spermatheca duct, lobed talon and other characters; the male system being also like *Polygyra* except that the retractor has a triple insertion, and the penis has a large appendix. Jaw as in *Polygyra*, section *Stenotrema*; teeth of radula as in *Polygyra*. External features also like *Polygyra*. Our knowledge of the anatomy is due to the investigations of Leidy, Binney, Semper and Pfeffer. Von Martens is in error in attributing a dart sack to this group, and in placing it as a subgenus under *Helix* s. str.; it is intimately allied to *Polygyra*, the large appendix and split penis retractor being the only anatomical features separating *Praticolella* from *Polygyra*, the texture of the shell offering another differential feature.

P. ampla Pfr.
ocampi Streb. iv, 76.
P. flavescens (Wiegm.) Pfr., iv, [75.
P. berlandieriana Moric. iv, 76.
pachyloma Mke.
P. griseola Pfr., iv, 76.
cicercula Fér., Dh.
pisum Beck.
albocincta Binn.
albozonata Binn.
albolineata Gld.
splendidula Ant.

Genus POLYGYRA Say, 1818.

Polygyra Say, Journ. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila. i, p. 278 (proposed for *auriculata*, *avara* and *septemvolva*).—Pilsbry, Proc. Acad. N. S. Phila. 1889, p. 193; 1892, p. 400.

Plus Dædalocheila Beck, Index, p. 21 (for *auriculata*, *avara* and *implicata*).—*Triodopsis* Rafinesque, Journ. de Phys., etc., lxxxviii,

Digitized by Google

p. 425, 1819; Enum. and Acct. etc., p. 3, 1831 (type *Tr. lunula,=H. tridentata* Say). +*Menomphis* RAF., *l. c.*—*Xolotrema* RAF., *l. c.*, (proposed for *X. lunula, X. triodopsis* and *X. clausa*, all undescribed and unidentified).—*Odotropis, Chimotrema* and *Toxotrema* RAF., Journ. de Phys., *t. c.*, p. 425 (?=*Stenotrema*).—*Stenotrema* RAF., *l. c.* (type *S. convexa=H. stenotrema* Fér.).—*Aplodon* RAF., *l. c.* (type *A. nodosum*; undescribed and unidentified).—*Stenostoma* RAF., Enum. and Account, 1831 (type *S. convexa* Raf.). *Mesodon* RAF., *l. c.* (type *M. maculatum* Raf., unidentified).—*Trophodon* and *Odomphium* RAF., *l. c.* unidentified.—*Ulostoma* ALBERS, Die Hel. 1850, p. 95 (=*Polygyra s. str., Stenotrema, Triodopsis*, etc. Not *Ulostoma* TRYON!).—*Patera* ALBERS, *l. c.*, p. 96 (=*Mesodon* auct.).—*Cyclodoma* SWAINS. (part), Malacol., p. 193.—*Tridopsis* BECK, Index Moll., p. 22; GRAY, P. Z. S. 1847, p. 173, type *H. plicata*.
Helicodonta (in part) FER., Prodrom., p. 33.—*Anchistoma* (in part) H. & A. AD., Gen. Rec. Moll. ii, p. 205, 1858.—*Angystoma* (in part) KLEIN, Tent. Meth. Ostr., p. 10, 1753 (pre-Linnæan).

Neohelix v. IHERING, Zeitschr. f. Wissensch. Zool. liv, p. 482, 1892 (=*Polygyra* Pils.).

Conf. W. G. BINNEY, Terr. Moll. v, and STREBEL & Pfeffer, Mex. Land- u. Süsswasser-Moll. (anatomy).

Shell helicoid, varying from globose or depressed-globose to lens-shaped or planorboid, the periphery carinated or rounded; umbilicus either open or closed. Surface striated or hirsute; corneous, yellow or brown, generally unicolored, but sometimes with many bands, *the most constant being supra-peripheral*, the others when present being wholly indefinite in number and position. *Lip well reflexed; aperture typically obstructed by three teeth*,—one parietal, two upon the lip; but *any or all teeth often wanting*.

Animal externally as in Helix, the mantle subcentral, foot rather long and narrow, *not distinctly tripartite below*, and without longitudinal grooves above the lateral margins, although a sort of foot-margin is produced by the tessellated granulation of the edge. Surface rather coarsely irregularly granulated, the granulation finer posteriorly; back with a pair of indistinct grooves extending from mantle to facial area; *sides of foot, and sides and top of tail without any distinct oblique or longitudinal lines, irregularly granulated*; tail rounded above, obtuse behind. Mantel edge reflexed to correspond with the lip of the shell, its edge even; shell lappets none; body-

Digitized by Google

lappets small, the right one long, giving off a short ascending branch behind the lung-pore; left lappet very small, short.

Genitalia *completely lacking accessory organs;* retractor and vas deferens inserted at the apex of the penis. Spermatheca oval or oblong, *situated upon a short simple duct* (pl. 30, fig. 6, *P. troostiana*; pl. 30, fig. 12, *P. inflecta;* pl. 30, fig. 20, *P. clausa*; pl. 31, fig. 27, *P. spinosa*; pl. 21, figs. 12–16, *P. albolabris*). The penis is divided internally into two parts: (1) a lower, invertible portion, the inner surface of which shows few or many longitudinal folds, which are smooth and may be either weak or strong and acute; and (2) an upper portion the cavity of which has finely corrugated walls and is partially filled by one or two fleshy pillars adherent along the sides.

Jaw arcuate, solid and strong, sculptured with 7 to 20 strong convex ribs; cutting edge without median projection, but denticulated by the ribs (pl. 30, fig. 19, *P. sayi* Binn.; pl. 30, fig. 21, *P. kiawaensis* Simp.; pl. 21, fig. 11, *P. albolabris* Say).

Distribution: North America (exclusive of some parts of the southwestern U. S.); Cuba, Bahamas and Bermuda.

The white-lipped Helices of North America form a very distinct and homogeneous genus, well distinguished by characters of the shell and still more by those of the soft parts. The group, in practically its present limits, was first defined in 1889, by the writer; subsequently the European forms supposed by former authors to be allied to *Triodopsis* were shown to differ generically (Journ. de Conchyl. 1891, p. 22). Dr. H. v. Ihering has more recently discussed the genus, under the new name, *Neohelix* (Zeitschr. f. wissenschaftl. Zool. 1892, p. 482). This name must be considered superfluous, on account of the priority of no less than twenty other more or less available generic or subgeneric names proposed by various authors.

No snails referable to *Polygyra* have been found in any part of the Old World, or in South America, either living or fossil. It is therefore highly probable that the genus arose and developed its peculiarities upon eastern North American soil. The West Indian species are to be regarded as stragglers from the continental fauna, just as *Hemitrochus, Liguus* and *Thysanophora* in Florida are emigrants from the Antillean fauna. A former connection between southern Florida and the Great Antilles is demonstrated by the Pliocene fauna of the former; but the connection was probably not direct,

Digitized by Google

but by way of the Bahama bank, which had previously been connected with Cuba and Haiti.

The question of the relationships of *Polygyra* is beset with difficulties. I had formerly grouped the genus with *Pyramidula*, etc. but the characters of the foot peremptorily forbid such association. Dr. v. Ihering suggests the possibility that it may be either a modified branch of *Arionta* in which the genitalia have become simple by degeneration, or a further development of *Patula*. The latter hypothesis is untenable. The former has as yet no facts to support it.

No fossils now known throw light upon the problem. From what we know of the living forms of *Polygyra*, it is likely that their common ancestor possessed a shell with tridentate aperture, reflected lip, and a color-band above the periphery. It is not unlikely that the group represents an early stage of the true *Helix* phylum, which did not share the evolution of the accessory organs of the genitalia now characteristic of the *Pentatænia*, *Campylæa*, *Cochlostyla*, etc.

Polygyra divides into three sections, typically very distinct in in appearance, but closely connected by more or less intermediate species. The anatomy is practically the same throughout.

Section *Polygyra* Say, (restricted).

Shell depressed; umbilicated, or having a curved groove caused by the tangential deviation of the last whorl. Aperture somewhat kidney-shaped or ear-shaped, *the lip continued in an elevated v-shaped callus across the parietal wall*; outer lip having two teeth or none. Type *P. septemvolva* Say, pl. 30, figs. 1, 2, 3. (See also pl. 30, fig. 4, *P. auriculata* Say).

Central teeth tricuspid, the side cusps well developed; laterals bicuspid; marginal teeth generally having the mesocone bifid at tip, at least on the extreme margin of the radula, ectocone simple (pl. 30, fig. 5, *P. septemvolva*; pl. 30, fig. 7, *postelliana*). Genital system as described above (pl. 30, fig. 6, *P. troostiana*).

This section comprises some very aberrant species, but the extremes are so closely connected by intermediate forms that no useful subdivisions can be maintained. The synonymy of the restricted section *Polygyra* comprises the names *Dædalocheila*, *Ulostoma* and *Cyclodoma*.

The species inhabit the Southern States, a few ranging as far north as South Carolina, Kentucky and Missouri, extending southward throughout Mexico. In the West Indies species are found in the

Digitized by Google

Bermudas, Bahamas and Cuba. Most species, such as *cereolus, auriformis, mooreana,* etc. are gregarious, and occur in great numbers. All are ground snails, living at the roots of grass, or under bits of wood or leaves; and while some forms such as *auriformis* are found only in the immediate proximity of water, others occur in very dry situations, the arid mesquite chaparral of southern Texas being inhabited by *texasiana* and *mooreana.*

Species without teeth on the outer lip.

Bland has published an excellent essay upon these forms in Annals N. Y. Lyceum vii, 132, 1860, but his material was not extensive enough to show the intermediate forms now known. The forms included under *P. cereolus* are absolutely connected by a series of transitions, in which the supposed specific characters found in the striation or ribbing, the degree of carination, number of whorls, form of umbilicus and presence or absence of an internal lamina, blend by imperceptible degrees.

The typical *cereolus* is found on the Florida keys and adjacent mainland; it passes into the smaller form *carpenteriana,* which continues up the coast, mainly westward; occurring also at Matanzas, Cuba! In central and eastern Florida *septemvolva* occurs, its small race *volvoxis* spreading north to St. Simon's I., Georgia, and to the west (under the name *febigeri*) it occurs at New Orleans, La., and Galveston, Texas. Var *microdonta,* which is typically quite distinct in its fine striation, occurs abundantly in Bermuda, and also on New Providence (at Nassau), Bahamas. At the latter locality transition forms occur; and it must also be noted that some specimens of *volvoxis* from Florida (Tampa) and *carpenteriana* (Key Biscayne) show striation equally fine. Species of this group inhabit the neighborhood of the sea, and generally occur in great numbers. Besides the species enumerated below there is another *Polygyra* with toothless outer lip, *P. anilis*; but its relationships are with an entirely different group of forms.

(*Key to species and varieties*).

a. Parietal tooth minute, not connected with columellar lip by a raised callus; no internal lamina. *paludosa.*

aa. Parietal tooth connected with a raised parietal callus.

b. Internal lamina present; upper surface strongly ribbed.

c. Size large; whorls 7–10. *cereolus.*

Digitized by Google

cc. Size small; whorls 6, the last contracted in its first half, its last half notably swollen. *carpenteriana.*

bb. No internal lamina.

c. Upper surface coarsely ribbed.

d. Size large, whorls 7 or more. *septemvolva.*

dd. Size smaller, whorls 5½–7, *volvoxis.*

cc. Upper surface very finely striated. *microdonta.*

P. cereolus Mühlf., iii, 128.
laminifera W. G. B.
f. carpenteriana Bld.
microdonta W. G. B., *olim.*
f. septemvolva Say.
planorbula Lam.
polygyrata " Binn." Pfr.
f. volvoxis Pfr.
febigeri Bld.
f. floridana Hemph.

Var. microdonta Desh.
delitescens Shutt., undesc.
cheilodon Say, Bld.
? plana Dkr.
P. paludosa Pfr. iii, 129.
lingulata Fér., Dh.
ramonis d'Orb.
ramondi d'Orb., Atlas.
insularum Beck, undesc.
? bardenflehtii B., Villa.

Species with teeth on the outer lip.

With the exception of *P. johannis* of Cuba, the species of this section are all continental. The *auriculata* series inhabits the southern tier of Gulf States, from Florida to Texas; the *dorfeuilliana* series is confined to the more or less mountainous region south of the Ohio River, from Tennessee to Oklahoma; the *texasiana—acutedentata* series is from Mexico, extending into Texas along the northern continuation of the Sonoran fauna and flora.

P. auriculata Say, iii, 137.
v. microforis Dall, iii, 138.
P. uvulifera Shutt., iii, 137.
florulifera Rve.
P. auriformis Bld., iii, 137.
? sayii Wood, DeKay.

* * *

P. hazardi Bld., iii, 131.
plicata Say.
? finitima Dh.
P. dorfeuilliana Lea, iii, 133.
v. sampsoni Weth., viii, 152.

P. postelliana Bld., iii, 137.
P. espiloca (Rav.) Bld., iii, 136.
P. avara Say, iii, 136.
P. pustula Fér., iii, 131.
P. pustuloides Bld., iii, 132.
P. leporina Gld., iii, 131.

P. fastigans Say, iii, 131.
fatigiata Say.
fastigiata DeK.
P. jacksoni Bld., iii, 134.
v. deltoidea Simp., viii, 152.
P. troostiana Lea, iii, 131.

Digitized by Google

* * *

P. implicata (Beck) Mart. iii, [133.
P. oppilata Morel, iii, 133.
P. dysoni Shuttl., iii, 132.
dorfeuilliana Pfr. not Lea.
P. chiapensis Pfr., iii, 138.
P. mooreana W. G. B., iii, 135.
v. tholus W. G. B., iii, 135.
P. yucatanea Morel., iii, 146.
v. helictomphala Pfr., iii, 130.
P. plagioglossa Pfr., iii, 133.
P. dissecta v. Mart., viii, 151.
P. couloni Shuttl., iii, 134.
P. bicruris Pfr., iii, 136.
P. richardsoni v. Mart., viii, 151.
P. ventrosula Pfr., iii, 136.
v. hindsii Pfr., iii, 136.
P. texasiana Moric., iii, 135.
tamaulipasensis Lea.
tridonia Beck.
P. triodontoides Bld., iii, 135.
P. behri Gabb., iii, 134.
P. ariadnæ Pfr., iii, 132.
couchiana Lea.
P. acutedentata W. G. B., iii, 134. [*loisa* W. G. B., iii, 134.
quinquedentata F. & C.
v. unguifera Mouss., iii, 132.
P. anilis Gabb., iii, 130.
P. hippocrepis Pfr., iii, 134.

* * *

P. johannis Poey, iii, 130. *notata* Poey.

Section *Triodopsis* Rafinesque.

Triodopsis plus *Mesodon* of authors.

Shell varying from depressed to globose-conoidal, umbilicate or imperforate; surface generally striated; whorls 5–6, the last wider, more or less deflexed in front. Aperture lunate, typically obstructed by three teeth, two on the lip, one on the parietal wall; but any or all of the teeth often absent. Type *P. tridentata* Say, pl. 30, fig. 8 (see also pl. 30, figs. 9, 10, *P. appressa;* pl. 30, figs. 13, 14, *P. albolabris* var. *maritima*; pl. 30, figs. 17, 18, *P. sayi*).

Jaw sculptured with numerous moderately spaced ribs (pl. 30, fig. 19, *P. sayi;* pl. 30, fig. 21, *P. kiawaensis*; pl. 21, fig. 11, *P. albolabris*).

Radula having (1) ectocones with cutting-points developed on central lateral and marginal teeth, as in *P. tridentata*, pl. 30, fig. 11, and *P. albolabris*, pl. 30, fig. 16, or (2) no side cusps or cutting-points whatever on any of the teeth, as in *P. clausa*, pl. 30, fig. 15.

Genital system as described for the genus (pl. 30, fig. 12, *P. inflecta*; pl. 30, fig. 20, *P. clausa*; pl. 21, figs. 12–16, *P. albolabris*). In *P. albolabris* Say (pl. 21, figs. 12–16) the lower third of the penis

Digitized by Google

(the portion everted during copulation) is smooth inside (fig. 15); it extends upward in a sort of sheath over the base of the upper portion (figs. 12, 15). This sheath is what Leidy and Binney call the "prepuce." The upper portion has fleshy walls which are densely corrugated or subgranulated within, and the cavity is almost filled by a thick longitudinal corrugated column, adnate throughout its length to one side (fig. 15, penis slit open longitudinally; fig. 13, 14, transverse sections of penis with fleshy column). At the apex of the cavity there is a perforated papilla (pl. 21, fig. 13, transverse section), free at its lower end. The retractor muscle is inserted on the vas deferens a short distance above the apex of penis; its distal end being attached to the floor of the lung cavity. The lower part of the spermatheca duct (pl. 21, fig. 15) is swollen, with fleshy walls which inside are strongly corrugated lengthwise (pl. 21, fig. 16, transverse section).

Distribution: Eastern North America from Canada to Florida, west to central Texas and Dakota; in the northwest occurring in Idaho, and on the Pacific slope from Sitka to Santa Cruz, California. Most of the species live around decaying logs or under and upon decaying leaves in forests. Some, like *multilineata* occur in great numbers on the low, weedy, willow covered flood-plains of rivers; others, like *profunda*, prefer shady, leaf-carpeted and rocky hillsides. *P. dentifera* and *P. palliata* are found under the loosened bark of hemlock boles, sharing these retreats with *Philomycus*. Most species come from their hiding-places in the warm days of early spring, and during rainy weather in summer. They may then be found crawling upon the dead leaves, or ascending nettles, etc., the leaves of which they eat. In sunny days after rain, they are found adhering to the lower surfaces of nettle leaves. They never ascend trees.

The species enumerated below have been divided by authors into two sections, *Triodopsis* and *Mesodon*; but such division seems to be artificial. Some species of *Triodopsis* are known to have varieties lacking lip-teeth, and these would technically fall into *Mesodon*. In other cases, such as the group of Idaho and Washington species, all the transitions from tridentate to toothless apertures occur. The group of *P. appressa* is also a transition group. Tryon has resusitated the section-names *Xolotrema* and *Ulostoma*. The first of these is a Rafinesquian name totally unidentifiable; the second was proposed by Albers for species of *Polygyra s. s.* and *Triodopsis s. s.*, and

Digitized by Google

did not include either of the forms Tryon uses the name for! *Aplodon*, Raf., has also been used in this connection; it is positively unidentifiable.

Species.

P. tridentata Say, iii, 143.
lunula Raf.
v. juxtidens Pils.,
v. edentilabris Pils.
P. fraudulenta Pils.
fallax auct., not Say, iii, 143.
P. fallax Say.
introferens Bld. iii, 145.
v. obsoleta Pils.
P. hopetonensis Shutt. iii, 144.
ephabus Say, ms.
P. vannostrandi Bld., iii, 145.
P. vultuosa Gld., iii, 144.
v. henriettæ Maz., iii, 144.
copei Weth., iii, 144.
v. cragini Call, iii, 144.

* * *

P. rugeli Shuttlw., iii, 147.
P. inflecta Say, iii, 146.
P. edentata Samp., viii, 154.
edentula W. G. B.

* * *

P. mullani Bld., iii, 145.
v. hemphilli W. G. B., iii, 146.
binominata Tryon, iii, 146.
olneyæ Pils.
v. blandi Hemph.
v. harfordiana W. G. B., iii,
commutanda Anc. [146.
salmonensis Tryon, iii, 146.
v. oregonensis Hemph.
P. devia Gld., iii, 154.
baskervillei Pfr.
P. columbiana Lea, iii, 154.
v. labiosa Gld.
v. armigera Anc., viii, 155.
P. roperi Pils., viii, 154.
P. loricata Gld., iii, 145.
lecontii Lea.
P. levettei Bld., iii, 143.
thomsoniana Anc.
orobœna Anc.

* * *

P. profunda Say, iii, 155.
richardi Fér.
? bulbina Dh.
P. sayii Binn., iii, 155.
diodonta Say, not Mühlf.
v. chilhoweënsis Lewis, iii, [155.
P. kiowaënsis Simp., viii, 155.
v. arkansaënsis Pils., viii, 156.
P. townsendiana Lea, iv, 72.
pedestris and *ruida*, Gld.
v. ptychophora A. D. Br., iii, [154.
f. castanea Hemph.

* * *

P. albolabris Say, iii, 150.
rufa DeK.
v. maritima Pils.
v. traversensis Leach.
v. major Binn., iii, 150.

Digitized by Google

P. andrewsi W. G. B., iii, 150.
P. exoleta Binn., iii. 151.
zaleta Binn., *olim.*
P. multilineata Say, iii, 150.
P. divesta Gld., iii, 152.
dejecta and *abjecta* Gld.
P. wetherbyi Bld., iii, 152.
P. roemeri Pfr., iii, 152.
P. dentifera Binn., iii, 152.

* * *

P. appressa Say, iii, 148.
linguifera Lam.
v. perigrapta Pils.
P. sargentiana J. & P., viii, 153.
sargenti J. & P., not Bld.
P. subpalliata Pils.
P. obstricta Say, iii, 148.
helicoides Lea.
v. carolinensis Lea, viii, 153.
P. palliata Say, iii, 147.
denotata Fér.
notata Dh.

* * *

P. elevata Say, iii, 148.
tennesseensis Lea.
knoxvilliana Fér.
P. clarki Lea, iii, 149.
P. pennsylvanica Green, iii, 151.

* * *

P. thyroides Say, iii, 152.
thyroidus Say.
v. bucculenta Gld., iii, 153.
P. clausa Say, iii, 153.
ingallsiana Shutt.
jugallsiana Alb.
P. wheatleyi Bld., iii, 151.
P. christyi Bld., iii, 151.
P. mitchelliana Lea, iii, 151.
P. downieana Bld., iii, 153.
P. lawi Lewis, iii, 153.
P. mobiliana Lea.
P. jejuna Say, iii, 153.

Section *Stenotrema* Rafinesque.

Shell small, *compact,* imperforate or umbilicate; subglobose, globose-depressed or lens-shaped the periphery varying from rounded to acutely keeled; *surface dull, smooth, generally hairy.* Whorls 5–6, *closely revolving,* the last suddenly deflexed in front. *Aperture basal, narrow, obstructed by an oblique blade-like parietal tooth parallel to the reflexed basal lip,* the latter often notched in the middle. Last whorl generally having in its last fourth a short transverse partition on the axis. Type *P. stenotrema* Fér. (see pl. 31, figs. 22, 23, 24, *P. monodon* var. *aliciæ*).

Animal externally as in *Triodopsis.*

Genital system having the penis notably longer than the receptaculum seminis and its duct, the latter being quite short (pl. 31, fig. 27, *P. spinosa*).

Digitized by Google

Jaw having the ribs wide and rather more crowded than is usual in the other sections of the genus (pl. 31, fig. 25. *P. monodon*).

Radula having ectocones developed on all the teeth; basal plates short and square, slightly shorter than the mesocones of central and lateral teeth; marginals with the basal plates short, wide, mesocone bluntly bifid at tip, ectocone simple or bluntly bifid (pl. 31, fig. 26, *P. hirsuta*).

Distribution: Entire Gulf and Atlantic drainages, north to Canada and south to southern Texas (San Antonio); Oregon. The species live under and around decaying logs and bits of wood.

This is a well-marked section, distinguished by the compact narrow-mouthed shell as well as the crowded, wide ribs of the jaw. The hairs of the shell collect a coat of earth, which renders the snails difficult to see, the dusky shade of the animal also assimilating their color to the surrounding earth or rotten wood. *P. monodon* ranges over nearly all of eastern North America; *P. hirsuta* has almost as wide a distribution; but the other species are rarer and more local; *P. maxillata, barbigera, edvardsi, edgariana, labrosa* and *spinosa* being confined to certain localities in the Cumberland system of mountains. *P. germana* is found in Oregon, but it may prove related to the *mullani* group of *Triodopsis*, rather than to *Stenotrema*.

Species of Stenotrema.

P. spinosa Lea, iii, 141.
P. labrosa Bld., iii, 141.
P. edgariana Lea, iii, 141.
P. edvardsi Bld., iii, 141.
P. barbigera Redf., iii, 142.
P. stenotrema Fér., iii, 140.
hirsuta var. a. Fér.
convexa Raf.
v. subglobosa Pils., viii, 152.
P. hirsuta Say, iii, 140.
f porcina Say.
v. altispira Pils.
P. maxillata Gld., iii, 141.
P. monodon Rack., iii, 142.
v. fraterna Say, iii, 142.
v. aliciæ Pils., viii, 152.
v. cincta Lewis, viii, 152.
P. leai Ward, iii, 142.
P. germana Gld., iii, 143.

Genus POLYGYRELLA Binney, 1863.

=*Polygyrella* Binn. & Bld.+*Ammonitella* Cooper.

Shell discoidal, openly umbilicated, the *spire slightly convex, flat, or concave; texture glassy*, somewhat translucent. Aperture sub-

Digitized by Google

triangular or crescentic, *the lip not in the least expanded*, blunt, *thickened within the edge* by a white rim, simple or two-toothed; parietal wall smooth or with an erect tooth. Type *P. polygyrella*, pl. 31, figs. 28, 29, 30.

External anatomy unknown. Genital system (in *P. polygyrella*, the only species yet investigated) *without accessory organs*, like that of *Polygyra* (pl. 31, fig. 31).

Jaw low and wide, with no median projection, having numerous strong vertical ribs, denticulating its margins (pl. 31, fig. 32).

Central teeth tricuspid, laterals bicuspid, marginal teeth bicuspid, the ectocone simple or bluntly bifid (pl. 31, fig. 41).

Distribution: California, Washington, Idaho and Montana.

The anatomy of the species of this genus is, as far as it is known, the same as in *Polygyra* except that the jaw is wider with more ribs. The shell differs from *Polygyra* in its absolutely unexpanded blunt lip and its glassy texture. It may be distinguished from the Palæarctic genus *Gonostoma* by the characters of the shell just mentioned (*Gonostoma* having an opaque shell with expanded or reflexed lip), and by the simplicity of the generative system. The relationship of *Polygyrella* to *Polygyratia* cannot be decided until the anatomy of the South American genus is made known.

[*Note.*—Mr. Binney's classified Synopsis of North American land shells, in which the name *Polygyrella* first appeared, is referred to as "a mere proof" by Professor Joseph Henry, Secretary of the Smithsonian Institution, who adds that it "should not be quoted as authority or referred to as a published work." This suggestion cannot be followed. The Synopsis is not in any ordinary sense a proof-sheet. A large edition of it was printed and widely circulated, as an official publication of the Smithsonian Institution.]

Subgenus POLYGYRELLA Binney, 1863.

Polygyrella BINNEY, Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections, no. 000, p. 5, Dec. 9, 1863 (no description; type *H. polygyrella*).—*Polygyrella* Bland, BINNEY & BLD., in Land and Fresh-Water Shells of North America, p. 112, type *H. polygyrella* Bld. & Coop. —W. G. BINNEY, Terr. Moll. v, p. 289 (jaw and dentition), and Second Supplement to the same, p. 36 (genitalia).—PILSBRY, Proc.

Digitized by Google

Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila. 1890, p. 300.—*Adelodonta* ANCEY, Le Naturaliste, Dec., 1880, p. 334, type *H. polygyrella.*

Shell *disk-shaped*, the spire flat or nearly so, *periphery rounded, even in the young*; umbilicus wide within, showing all the whorls; *texture somewhat glassy* and subtranslucent, polished beneath; color yellow, greenish or light brown; whorls 6–8, narrow, slowly widening, the last slightly descending in front. Aperture subtriangular, oblique; *peristome blunt, not expanded, thickened within*, with or without lip-teeth or internal teeth; parietal wall bearing an erect triangular tooth. Type *P. polygyrella*, pl. 31, figs. 28, 29, 30, (see also pl. 31, figs. 33, 34, 35, *P. harfordiana*, enlarged).

Jaw very wide, arcuate, without median projection below; surface with numerous (17–36) broad, slightly separated ribs, denticulating either margin (pl. 31, fig. 32, *P. polygyrella*).

Radula long and narrow, with teeth according to the formula 22. 5.1.5.22. Teeth as in *Polygyra*, the centrals tricuspid the mesocone longer than the basal-plate; laterals bicuspid, marginals bicuspid, the ectocone bifid on the outer teeth (pl. 31, fig. 41, *P. polygyrella*).

Genital system like that of *Polygyra*, but having the duct of the spermatheca rather longer (pl. 31, fig. 31, *P. polygyrella*).

This group agrees with *Polygyra* in essential features of dentition, jaw and genitalia; it differs from that group in the glassy texture of the shell and its *totally unreflexed* lip. The texture of the shell is like *Systrophia*, but that South American type has the lip-edge slightly expanded.

P. polygyrella Bld. & Coop., iii, 129. Cœur d'Alêne Mts., Idaho.

P. harfordiana Coop. iii, 130. Fresno Co., California.

Subgenus AMMONITELLA Cooper, 1869.

Ammonitella J. G. COOP., Amer. Journ. of Conch. iv, p. 209. (Issued February 4, 1869).—*Gonostoma* W. G. BINNEY, Terr. Moll. v, p. 261.

Shell *Ammonite* shaped, with *sunken, concave spire*, and open umbilicus showing all the whorls; periphery broadly rounded; *texture glassy, subtranslucent*; whorls about 6, *very narrow and very closely revolving, the last whorl embracing the greater part of the preceding*, deflexed in front, its suture somewhat tangentially produced.

Digitized by Google

Aperture narrowly crescentic; lip blunt, thickened within except toward the upper termination, *not in the least expanded*, toothless; parietal wall toothless. Type *P. yatesi* Coop., pl. 20, figs. 32, 33, 34.

External characters and genitalia of animal unknown.

Jaw low, wide, slightly arcuate, without median projection below; surface with a strong transverse line of reinforcement, and about 12 wide crowded ribs, denticulating either margin (pl. 36, fig. 12, *P. yatesi*).

Radula long and narrow; teeth after the formula 18.6.1.6.18. Teeth like those of *Polygyrella*, but ectocone of marginals simple (pl. 36, fig. 11, *P. yatesi*).

This group has been united with the European genus *Gonostoma*, but erroneously. It is readily distinguished from that type by the non-expanded lip and glassy texture of the shell. The dentition also differs widely. The genital organs of *Gonostoma* present characteristic features, but as the soft anatomy of *Ammonitella* is unknown, no comparison can now be made. The American species will be found to have the genitalia simple, as in *Polygyrella*, if my estimate of its affinities proves to be correct.

P. yatesi Coop., iii, 115. Calaveras Co., California.
yatesiana W. G. B., *olim*.

Genus POLYGYRATIA Gray, 1847.

Polygyratia GRAY, Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., 1847, p. 173, type *H. polygyrata*.—*Ophiogyra* ALBERS, Die Hel. 1850, p. 91, type *H. polygyrata* Born.—*Systrophia* PFR., Malak. Blätter, ii, 1855, p. 136, for *H. helicycloides, systrophia, heligmoidea*.—*Entodina* ANCEY, Conchologists' Exch., i, p. 64, May, 1887, type *H. reyrei*.

Shell *disk-shaped*, flat or nearly so above, concave beneath, composed of 5–10 *narrow, closely coiled whorls, equally visible above and below*, the last descending in front. Aperture oblique, rounded or subtriangular, the lip generally narrowly expanded, sometimes toothed; parietal callus inconspicuous or raised into a tooth-like process. Type *H. polygyrata* Born, pl. 20, figs. 37, 38.

Animal unknown. The species are said to live in forests. The typical subgenus is confined to the central portions of South America. The affinities of the genus are problematical. It may perhaps prove to be allied to *Polygyrella*.

Digitized by Google

A number of forms agreeing with *Polygyratia* in general characters of the shell are found in Papua and New Ireland. Whether they have actual affinity to the South American types can be decided only by an examination of the soft parts. The excessively peculiar shell argues great antiquity for the group; and the somewhat similar distribution of Marsupials and Struthious birds suggests the theory of an ancient migration in the case of *Polygyratia*. Such a theory, however, rests on no known facts of palæontology or anatomy.

Subdivisions.

Subgenus I. POLYGYRATIA Gray.

Shell having the whorls rounded at the periphery, the spire flat or concave. South American. Three sections, showing slight differences have been named:

Section *Polygyratia*. Last whorl provided with an internal barrier of short spiral lamellæ; parietal callus thin, appressed.

Section *Systrophia*. Last whorl without internal laminæ; parietal callus thin, appressed.

Section *Entodina*. Last whorl without internal laminæ; edge of parietal callus raised, connecting the ends of the lip, and forming a sort of parietal tooth.

Subgenus II. COXIA Ancey.

Shell having the whorls flat above, acutely keeled at the shoulder; spire subconcave, flat, or conical. Papuan region.

Subgenus I. POLYGYRATIA Gray.

Section *Polygyratia* Gray (restricted).

Shell solid, typically with opaque dark coloring; lip expanded, its margin toothless; parietal callus thin, appressed, body-whorl having an internal barrier of short spiral lamellæ, on both outer and parietal walls. Type *P. polygyrata*, pl. 20, figs. 37, 38.

The internal lamellæ are like those of *Corilla*.

P. polygyrata Born, iii, 124.
charybdis Mörch.
P. quinquelirata Sm., viii, 150.
P. pollodonta d'Orb., iii, 126.

Digitized by Google

Section *Systrophia* Pfr., 1855.

Shell yellowish or corneous, thin, the lip slightly expanded, often having one or two teeth; *parietal callus slight, not elevated* nor toothed; *no internal lamellæ.* Type *P. helicycloides* d'Orb. (see pl. 20, figs. 41, 42, 43, *P. stenogyra*).

Distribution: Brazil, Bolivia, Equador, Peru.

P. calculina Pfr., iii, 125.
calculus Pfr. not Lowe.
P. decagyra Phil., iii, 125.
P. gyrella Morel., iii, 126.
P. helicycloides d'Orb., viii, 150.
P. ortoni Crosse, iii, 127.
P. polycycla Morel., iii, 125.
P. pseudoplanorbis Lub., iii, 126.
P. stenogyra Pfr., iii, 124.
P. stenostrepta Pfr.
P. systropha Alb., iii, 127.
P. tortilis Morel., iii, 125.
P. wallisiana Mouss., iii, 126.

Section *Entodina* Ancey.

Shell planorboid, many whorled; lip narrowly expanded, toothless or toothed, its ends connected across the parietal wall by an elevated, toothed callus. Type *P. reyrei* Souv., pl. 20, figs. 39, 40.

Distribution same as *Systrophia.*

The parietal callus is shaped somewhat like that of *Polygyra cereolus.*

P. cheilostropha d'Orb., iii, 128.
P. entodonta Pfr., iii, 126.
P. heligmoidea d'Orb., iii, 125.
P. janeirensis Pfr., viii, 150.
P. platygyra Alb.
P. reyrei Souv., iii, 127.

Subgenus? II. Coxia Ancey, 1887.

Coxia Anc., Conchologists' Exchange, i, p. 75, June, 1887. Type *Helix macgregori* Cox.—*Calostropha* Anc., Conch. Exch. ii, p. 38, Sept., 1887. Type *Helix raffrayi* T.-C.

Shell *many* (*about* 10) *whorled*, the volutions *acutely carinated at periphery* or shoulder, equally visible above and below. Spire either flat, slightly concave, or conoidal. Aperture oblique, subquadrangular, the lip expanded and slightly thickened, its ends connected by a parietal callus. Type *P. macgregori*, pl. 20, figs. 44, 45, 46.

Soft parts of animal unknown.

The shells in this group differ from those of the South American many-whorled Helices in the flat upper surface of each whorl, and its acute peripheral keel.

Digitized by Google

Helix multispirata Hombr. & Jacq. (Manual, iii, 127) and *H. microphis* Crosse, have been referred to *Polygyratia* by authors. The first is probably a *Charopa*. The other has been made the type of a group *Microphyura* by Ancey (Bull. Soc. Mal. Fr. v, 375). It belongs to the genus *Diplomphalus* in Rhytididæ (Manual i, p. 114).

Species.

P. macgregori Cox, iii, 127. New Ireland.
P. raffrayi Tap.-Can., iii, 128. Western New Guinea.

* * *

The series of genera next to be considered comprises a majority of the large, solid-shelled Helices of the tropics and southern hemisphere, both in the Old World and America. All discussion of this and other primary divisions of the Helices is reserved for the introductory portion of this volume, but certain brief notes may be of use in this place. These genera share certain peculiarities of the generative system: *the female branch is without dart sack or other accessory organs; the male side has the penis continued beyond its papilla-bearing apex in a narrow tube called the "epiphallus," which terminates in a flagellum and vas deferens.* In most forms the epiphallus is as long or longer than the penis itself; but in some (such as *Thelidomus*) it is so shortened as to be inconspicuous, or even absent. In *Cristigibba* this process of shortening has resulted in the complete degeneration of both epiphallus and flagellum. In these and similar cases we must not mistake the structure resulting from degeneration for a primitive condition. Such an error would be like holding *Ancylus* to be a primitive gastropod on account of its (at present) non-spiral shell, or like grouping the limbless lizards, *Anguis* or *Amphisbæna* with the snakes.

In the American forms the penis retractor is inserted upon the penis; in the Asiatic and Australian it is usually upon the epiphallus.

The jaw is generally stoutly ribbed, but often by degeneration of the ribs, smooth; and this modification is certainly in some cases not a generic or even subgeneric character.

Genus PLEURODONTE Fischer de Waldheim, 1808.

=*Pleurodonte* + *Lucerna* + *Dentellaria* + *Caracolus* + *Isomeria* + *Labyrinthus* + *Polydontes* + *Thelidomus* + *Liochila* + *Eurycratera*, etc., of authors.

Digitized by Google

Shell imperforate or umbilicate, rather large and solid, varying from globose-depressed to lens-shaped, the periphery rounded or keeled; surface striate or granular. Whorls 4 to 6. Aperture with or without teeth, the lip more or less expanded or reflexed. Eggs rather large, oval, hard-shelled, the newly hatched young having a shell of 2 to 2½ whorls. Type *P. sinuata* Müll. (See pl. 22, figs. 1 to 10; pl. 25, all figs except fig. 9.)

Animal having the sole undivided; lateral edges of foot with no traces of foot margin; tail rounded, convex above; sides of foot with granules arranged in oblique rows or irregular; back with some indistinct longitudinal lines or none; mantle-edge generally having small body lappets.

Jaw solid, arcuate, with blunt ends, and either smooth with a slight median projection, weakly ribbed, or with strong rounded ribs on its median moity (plates 21, 24, 26).

Teeth of radula in nearly straight transverse rows; central and lateral teeth unicuspid, the lateral expansions of the cutting point occupying the place of ectocones, or having side cutting points developed. Marginal teeth either unicuspid or having a bifid mesocone and a simple or bifid ectocone (plates 21, 24, 26).

Genitalia: Penis large, muscular, having *the retractor* and *epiphallus inserted at its apex;* interior with many longitudinal folds and usually a papilla; sometimes provided with a short appendix. Epiphallus varying from long to very short, *ending in a short flagellum. Female system lacking all accessory organs.*

Distribution, West Indies and northern South America. All of the species are ground snails.

The essential features of this genus are anatomical: (1) the insertion of the retractor on the penis itself; (2) the continuation of the penis in an epiphallus, into which the vas deferens enters, and which terminates in a flagellum; (3) the entire simplicity of the female system as in *Pyramidula* or *Polygyra;* (4) the rather large, hard shelled eggs; (5) the tendency of the teeth to develop mesocones at the expense of ectocones.

The jaw varies from the ribbed (odontognathous) to the smooth (oxygnathous) type. The shell exhibits a wide range of variation in the several sectional groups; but notwithstanding the considerable variations of both shell and soft parts, the genus is a well characterized one, the forms being unquestionably of common ancestry, al-

Digitized by Google

lied by a strong bond of affinity, and well distinguished from all other recent genera.

The genus stands isolated in the New World fauna, its relationships being decidedly with the groups of China, the East Indies, Papua and Australia. Its advent in Middle America is one of the most interesting problems in Helix distribution. The solution of this mystery is not lightened by the known distribution of Glandina, Clausilia, etc., in both the Old and the New Worlds, for no shells in the least allied to this genus of large Helices have been found in European tertiary strata.

A thorough study of the nomenclature of this group reveals the necessity of several unwelcome but apparently inevitable changes. The well known generic name *Caracolus*, must be replaced by *Pleurodonte*, which was proposed and defined in a perfectly proper and regular manner by Fischer de Waldheim. It is impossible to use the anonymous, undefined name *Lucerna*, of Humphrey's sale catalogue *Museum Calonnianum*, unless we disregard the universally recognized canons of nomenclature.

Subdivisions.

Pleurodonte may be divided primarily into two subgenera, each of which is split into several minor groups or sections. The latter are practically impossible to recognizably define in words, although not difficult to learn by sight. It will readily be understood, therefore, that no great importance attaches to these lesser groups. They are the natural result of late geological changes in the West Indies, which broke the parent stock into island colonies. The whole series tells clearly of a former period of greater elevation of the Antillean region, and closer connection with the middle American mainland. The fact that all of the main modifications are found upon the greater Antilles would lead us to believe that here the group first became established; that the Caribbees were peopled from the northwest, and the mainland of South America also from the north; and that the sections grouped below under subgenus *Polydontes* are a later modification of the stock, which took place subsequent to the migration to the southward. The full understanding of the distribution of these Helices, awaits the explanation by geologists of the main orographic changes of the West Indies during tertiary time—an inquiry beset with difficulty, and as yet but little understood.

Digitized by Google

Subgenus PLEURODONTE Fischer.

Shell generally solid, dark, depressed and opaque, the aperture generally toothed. Genitalia characterized by the long epiphallus, and lack of appendix on the penis.

Section 1, *Pleurodonte* (*sensu stricto*). Shell granulate, at least above; imperforate; aperture with compressed teeth on the basal lip only, or if not toothed the shell is not acutely keeled. Jamaica.

Section 2, *Caprinus* Montf. Shell solid, imperforate, with thickened peristome, sometimes armed with nodular teeth. Lesser Antilles.

Section 3, *Gonostomopsis* Pils. Shell thin, hirsute, umbilicate; aperture trilobate-lunar, outer and basal lips each with a tooth.

Section 4, *Caracolus* Montf. Shell large, solid, carinated; aperture lacking teeth. Cuba, Haiti, Porto Rico.

Section 5, *Isomeria* Alb. Shell depressed, large, dark, solid, not acutely keeled; aperture generally with small teeth. Ecuador, Columbia.

Section 6, *Labyrinthus* Beck. Shell carinated, depressed, with an entering parietal lamella and two processes on the basal lip.

Subgenus POLYDONTES Montf.

Shell depressed or globose, often light colored or variegated with many bands, the aperture generally toothless. Genitalia having the epiphallus very short or obsolete, and often with a swollen appendix near the base of the penis.

Section 7, *Thelidomus* Swains. Shell globose-depressed, baso-columellar lip of the peristome wide and plate-like, sometimes toothed; aperture otherwise lacking teeth.

Section 8, *Polydontes* Montf. Shell large, depressed, carinated; aperture toothless or with nodular teeth on the peristome; lip thick.

Section 9, *Parthena* Alb. Shell capacious, unicolored or multilineate. Aperture large, toothless; lip expanded.

Section 10, *Luquillia* Crosse. Shell similar, but dark colored, with conoidal spire.

Section 11, *Eurycratera* Beck. Shell large, globose, with few whorls. Aperture very large, toothless.

Section 1, *Pleurodonte* Fischer de Waldheim.

Pleurodonte F. de W., Tab. Synopt. Zoogn. p. 129 (Moscow, 1808); proposed for *H. sinuata* Gm., *lychnuchus* Gm., *lucerna* Gm.,

Digitized by Google

inæqualis Fisch., *lapicida* L., *isognomostomos* Gm.—*Pleurodonta* Beck, Index Molluscorum p. 33, and of subsequent authors.—*Dentellaria* Schumacher, Essai d'un Nouv. Syst. des Hab. des Vers Test., p. 69, 230, proposed for *D. globularis* Schum. (undescribed and unfigured) and *D. sinuata* Mull. (1817).—*Lucerna* "Humph." Swains., Malacology, p. 329 (in part).—Man. of Conch. v. p. 97.—Not *Lucerna* Humphrey, Museum Callonianum p. 61, 1797.

Shell imperforate or umbilicated, solid, opaque, varying from subglobose to lens-shaped; surface densely granulated, at least above. Whorls 4½–6, the last deflexed in front. Aperture wider than high; peristome broadly expanded, toothless or having from one to five teeth upon the basal lip; parietal wall calloused but without teeth. Type *P. sinuata* Müll. (See pl. 25, figs. 6, 7, *P. sloaneana var. vendryesi;* pl. 25, fig. 8. *P. acuta var nobilis.*)

Animal having the sole undivided, foot edge with no trace of border; tail rounded behind; back with a few indistinct grooves from mantle to head, the sides irregularly granulated.

Genital organs as in *Caprinus.* Penis stout, cylindrical, the retractor muscle and epiphallus inserted at its apex; epiphallus long, flagellum short. Spermatheca oval, situated on a long duct (pl. 24, fig. 5, *P. invalida;* pl. 24, fig. 6, *P. acuta*).

Jaw arcuate, solid, having unequal, strong, rounded ribs denticulating both margins, the ends blunt and free from ribs (pl. 24, fig. 4, *P. acuta*).

Dentition as in *Caprinus.* Central and lateral teeth having the mesocones large and long, expanded laterally. Marginal teeth having an oblique cusp, formed by the united ento-, meso- and ectocones, which are indicated by slight notches (pl. 24, fig. 7, *P. acuta*). Distribution, Jamaica.

Pleurodonte is allied to *Caprinus* in characters of dentition and genitalia, the anatomical features of the two groups being practically alike. The shell differs from that of *Caprinus* somewhat in the arrangement of the teeth, which in *Pleurodonte* are restricted to the basal lip; but chiefly by the general *facies*—something difficult to define, but readily recognized in the shells themselves. The group is developed with a wonderful exuberance and variety of specific and subspecific forms, perhaps unparalleled in any tract of like extent in the world. The anatomy has been investigated by Semper (Reisen), Binney (Ann. N. Y. Acad.), and myself.

Digitized by Google

This group has hitherto been called *Pleurodonta* or *Lucerna;* but Fischer's Latin form of the word, as well as his French version, was "*Pleurodonte.*" His name was accompanied by a sufficient diagnosis. He included several species of the Jamaica group, and also *H. lychnuchus, lapicida* and *isognomostomus* (=*personata*); but as these three have been made the types of subsequent groups, we obtain by elimination a residue of several congruous species, of which the first one of his list has been selected as the type. *Dentellaria* Schumacher was proposed for two species, the first one of which was undescribed and unfigured, but compared with an old illustration probably representing a small form of *H. acuta*; the second being *H. sinuata* Müll. *Lucerna,* proposed anonymously by Humphrey in the sale catalogue of M. de Callonne's collection, was not defined, and contains none of the Jamaica group, so far as one may judge by the fantastic list of species given under impromptu names of the auctioneer's manufacture. He seems to have included *Labyrinthus, Anostoma* and *Phania* among other shells; but the work is not worthy of quotation in scientific literature, and its introduction therein by the Adams brothers has caused nothing but confusion.

Species.

P. carmelita Fér., v, 99.
mora Gray.
redfieldiana C. B. Ad.
P. bainbridgei Pfr., v, 99.
lamarckii v. unidentata Fér.
v. pretiosa C. B. Ad., v, 100.
v. splengleriana Pfr., v, 100.
P. subacuta Pfr., v, 100.
P. acuta Lam., v, 100.
v. acuta Lam., v, 100.
acutissima Lam.
heteroclites Lam.
v. lamarckii Fér., v, 102.
v. sublucerna Pils., v, 102.
v. patina C. B. Ad., v, 102.
f. goniasmos A. D. Br., v, 102.
f. nannodonta A. D. Br., v, 103.
v. oxytenes A. D. Brown, v, 103.
v. ingens C. B. Ad., v, 103.
v. nobilis C. B. Ad., v, 103.
P. abnormis Pfr., v, 104.
P. chemnitziana Pfr., v, 104.
fluctuata C. B. Ad.
P. lucerna Müll., v, 105.
v. julia Fér., v, 105.
v. fuscolabris C. B. Ad., v, 106.
P. rhynchæna A. D. Br., v, 106.
P. peracutissima C. B. Ad., v, 106.
straminea Alb.
martiniana Pfr.
P. cara C. B. Ad., v, 107.
amabilis C. B. Ad.
v. media Ad., v, 107.
P. soror Fér., v, 107.
quadridentata Mke.
P. schrœteriana Pfr., v, 108.
v. chittyana C. B. Ad., v, 108.

Digitized by Google

P. tridentina Fér., v, 109.
swainsoniana C. B. Ad., v, 109.
v. browneana Pfr., v, 109.
v. subsloaneana Pils., v, 110.
P. okeniana Pfr., v, 110.
fortis C. B. Ad., Rv.
P. atavus Shuttl., v, 110.
P. sloaneana Shuttl., v, 111.
bronni v. β Pfr.
schræteriana Rv.
v. vendryesi Ckll., viii, 263.
P. bronni Pfr., v, 112.
P. strangulata C. B. Ad., v, 112.
P. valida C. B. Ad., v, 113.
P. picturata C. B. Ad., v, 113.
sinuata Delèss., Chenu, etc.
P. pallescens Shuttl., v, 114.
P. sinuata Müll., v, 114.
v. propenuda Ad., v, 115.
P. sinuosa Fér., v, 115.
consanguinea C. B. Ad.
v. simson Pfr., v, 116.
P. invalida C. B. Ad., v, 117.
v. candescens C. B. Ad., v, 117.
P. anomala Pfr., v, 117.

Section *Caprinus* Montfort, 1810.

Caprinus MONTF., Conch. Syst., ii, p. 142, type *Caprinus recognitus* Montf. (=*H. lychnuchus* Müll.).—*Lucidula* SWAINS., Treatise on Malacol., p. 329, type *barbadensis* (=*isabella* Fér.).—*Lucernella* SWAINS., *t. c.*, p. 330, type *hippocastaneum* (=*nuxdenticulata*).—*Dentellaria* BECK, Index Molluscorum p. 34, (1837), and of subsequent authors. Not *Dentellaria* Schumacher, Essai, p. 230!

Shell imperforate, *solid*, *opaque*, globose or depressed, the spire convex or conoidal, periphery rounded or keeled. Surface generally granulated. Aperture transverse, wider than high, oblique, the *peristome thick*, expanded, the *basal lip widened and generally toothed*; parietal wall covered with a callus, sometimes toothed. Type see also (*P. lychnuchus P. isabella* Fér., pl. 25, fig. 11; pl. 25, fig. 10, *P. nuxdenticulata*).

Animal (of *P. orbiculata*) having the sole undivided; edges of foot with no trace of a foot-margin. Entire upper surface rather evenly granulated, the granules arranged in rather indistinct longitudinal rows on the back, elsewhere irregularly placed. Mantle margin without shell-lappets, the right body-lappet well developed, the left minute, subobsolete.

Jaw arcuate, solid, and either having few strong ribs (*pachygastra*, *orbiculata*, *isabella*, *dentiens*, *nucleola*, *badia*, *nuxdenticulata*), or without ribs, but having a median projection (*formosa*, *josephinæ*). *P. orbiculata*, *perplexa* and *lychnuchus* have weak ribs or traces of ribs, thus connecting the two extremes of jaw structure (pl. 24, fig. 2, *P. josephinæ*; fig. 3, *nuxdenticulata*; fig. 9, *orbiculata*; fig. 11, *dentiens*).

Digitized by Google

Dentition characterized by the absence of side cusps on central and lateral teeth, a lateral continuation of the reflexed cutting edge of the mesocones representing the absent side cutting points. Marginal teeth having a large, bifid mesocone and a small simple or bifid ectocone (pl. 24, fig. 8, *P. orbiculata*; pl. 24, fig. 12. *P. dentiens*).

Genitalia without accessory organs on the female side, the duct of the spermatheca long. Penis having the retractor muscle inserted at its apex, and continued above in a long epiphallus terminating in a flagellum (pl. 24, fig. 10, *P. orbiculata*).

Distribution, Lesser Antilles.

In this group the shell is solid and opaque, as in *Caracolus* s. str., but the basal lip is widened and more or less distinctly toothed. It is closely allied to the *Pleurodonte* series, of Jamaica; and while it is easy to distinguish the two groups on sight, it is extremely difficult to point out the differences in words. Anatomically *Caprinus* and *Pleurodonte* are similar.

It is much to be regretted that the well-known name for this section had to be rejected; but it is better to correct the mistakes of early systematists than to perpetuate them.

P. nuxdenticulata Chemn., v, 82.
punctata Born not Müll.
hippocastaneum Lam.
P. nucleola Rang, v, 82.
crassidens Pfr.
P. parilis Fér., v, 83.
pseudoparilis Grat.
P. obesa Beck, v, 83.
P. dentiens Fér., v, 84.
v. isabellina Pils., v, 85.
P. isabella Fér., v, 85.
barbadensis Lm.
guildingi Pfr.
P. orbiculata Fér., v, 86.
P. badia Fér., v, 86.
v. guadeloupensis Pils., v, 87.
P. lychnuchus Müll., v, 87.
recognitus Montf.
P. josephinæ Fér., v, 88.
scabrella Mke.
v. nevisensis Pils., v, 89.
P. perplexa Fér., v, 89.
granifera Gray.
P. formosa Fér., v, 90.
lenocinia Fér.
P. pachygastra Gray, v, 90.
fuscoviridis Grat.
dolata Fér.
P. nigrescens Wood, v, 91.
fuliginea Fér.

Section *Gonostomopsis* Pilsbry, 1889.

Gonostomopsis Pils., Man. Conch. v, p. 92.—*Chrysodon* Anc., Conchol. Exch. i, p. 54, 1887, not *Chrysodon* Oken, 1815.

Digitized by Google

Shell narrowly umbilicated, rather thin, opaque, *hirsute, the spire depressed*, body-whorl depressed, rounded at periphery. Aperture as high as wide, *trilobate-lunar*; peristome narrowly expanded, the outer and basal margins each with one tooth. Type *P. auridens* Rang, pl. 25, figs. 12, 13.

Anatomy unknown. The single species inhabits Martinique. It resembles in form *H. obvoluta* Müll. of Europe.

Section *Caracolus* Montf.

Caracolus Montf., Conch. Syst. ii, p. 138.—Pilsbry, Man. of Conch. v, p. 118.—*Caracolla* Schum., Essai, p. 192, 1817.—*Serpentulus* (Klein, Tent. Meth. Ostr., p. 8, 1753; in part) H. & A. Ad., Gen. Rec. Moll. ii, p. 201.—*Lampadion* Bolt. in part.—*Discodoma* Swains., Malacol., p. 329, 1840.

Shell depressed, *carinated*, imperforate or umbilicate; thick, *solid and opaque*; *spire conical*, apex obtuse. Whorls 5-6, the last but little or not deflexed in front. Aperture oblique, wider than high; *peristome not toothed*, its basal margin expanded or narrowly reflexed, terminations remote. Type *P. caracolla* L., pl. 25, fig. 1.

Jaw arcuate, stout, and either smooth with a low median projection (*P. caracolla, P. marginella, P. semiaperta*), or furnished with stout ribs (*P. bornii*). See pl. 26, fig. 3, *P. marginella*; pl. 26, fig. 6, *P. marginella* var. *rostrata.*

Radula having the central and lateral teeth furnished with a single broad obtuse cusp (coalescent meso- and ectocone). Marginal teeth having an oblique cusp, which is simple as in the lateral teeth, or split into mesocone and ectocone (pl. 26, fig. 8, *P. caracolla;* fig. 1, *P. maginella*; fig. 2, *P. marginella var. semiaperta*).

Genital organs having the vagina more or less swollen, spermatheca oval, on a rather long (*P. caracolla*) or a short duct (*P. marginella*). Penis long, the retractor inserted at its summit; continued in a long epiphallus which terminates in a short flagellum (pl. 26, fig. 7, *P. caracolla*, penis everted; pl. 26, figs. 4, 5, *P. marginella var. rostrata* viewed from both sides, the extremely short flagellum seen in fig. 4).

Distribution: Eastern Cuba (*P. marginella* and varieties), Hayti (*P. caracolla, excellens, insititia, sarcocheila, angistoma, bizonalis* and *semiaperta*), and Porto Rico and Viéque (*P. bornii*).

Digitized by Google

The strong, opaque, carinated shell, with toothless aperture, unicolored or with few, broad bands, is characteristic, as is also the very long epiphallus and short flagellum, and the blunt, broad cusps of the teeth. The jaw is either smooth or ribbed, as in *Caprinus*. A fuller knowledge of the genitalia is necessary for the final settlement of specific limits; meantime the following arrangement is offered.

P. caracolla Linn., v, 120.
tornata Born.
albilabris Lam.
oculatus Montf.
P. excellens Pfr., v, 120.
P. insititia Shutt., v, 121.
P. sarcocheila Mörch, v, 121.
P. angistoma Fér.
angystoma Dh.
anchistoma v. Mart.
P. bornii Pfr., v, 127.
marginella Pfr not Gmel.
P. bizonalis Desh., v, 127.
v. gaskoini Pfr. v, 127.
P. marginella Gmel., v, 124.
marginata Born.
sagemon Beck.
arangiana Poey.
marginatoides d'Orb.
? fasciata Blv.
? indiscreta Beck.
v. gutierrezi Poey, v, 125.
v. schwartziana Pfr., v, 125.
v. mina Pfr., v, 125.
marginata Orb.
jactata Gundl.
v. rostrata Pfr., v, 126.
pazensis Poey.
cupulata Pfr.
v. marginelloides d'Orb., v, 126.
transitoria Pfr.
v. semiaperta v. Mart., v, 125.

Section *Isomeria* Albers, 1850.

Isomeria Alb., Die Hel., p. 126, type *H. oreas* Koch.—v. Mart., Die Hel., p. 155.—Pilsbry, Manual of Conch. v, p. 135.

Shell depressed, *solid, opaque, chestnut or chocolate colored,* rounded or obtusely carinated at the periphery, imperforate or umbilicated. Spire depressed, convex, with 6 or fewer whorls, the last deflexed or straight in front. Aperture wider than high, very oblique; peristome expanded or reflexed, toothless or with small teeth, of which one is situated near the termination of the periphery; ends of peristome remote, joined by a parietal callus, the parietal wall often having an oblique tooth. Type *P. oreas* Koch. (pl. 25, figs. 2, 3, *P. faunus var. ritchieana*).

Animal unknown. Peru

errata

A group of large and beautiful dark colored helices confined to the valleys of the higher Andes of Ecuador and Columbia, where

Digitized by Google

they replace *Labyrinthus* of the lower regions of northern South America. The shells differ from *Labyrinthus* in the more or less transversely dilated contour, the swollen base of the latter portion of the body-whorl, and the less developed aperture-teeth. In a few species (*ænigma, vexans*) the teeth are strongly developed; but these are to be regarded as an independent line of evolution from typical *Isomeria*, rather than as an intermediate or ancestral form between *Isomeria* and *Labyrinthus*.

Species.

P. oreas Koch, v, 136.
procera Pfr.
P. faunus Phil., v, 137.
v. ritchieana Pils., v, 138.
P. subelliptica Mouss., v, 139.
P. continua Pfr., v, 137.
P. aloagana Jouss., v, 139.
P. peritropis Pils., v, 140.
P. fordiana Pils., v, 141.
P. calomorpha Jonas, v, 142.
P. æquatoriana Hid., v, 142.
P. scalena v. Mart., v. 143.
P. meobambensis Pfr., v, 144.
P. atrata Pfr., v, 144.
P. mauritii Jouss., v, 145.
atrata Rv. not Pfr.
P. cymatodes Pfr., v, 146.
P. parietidentata Mill., v, 147.
P. kohlbergi Mill., v, 148.
P. martinii Bern., v, 149.
morula Hid.
P. granulatissima Mill., v, 148.
P. gealei E. A. Sm., v, 149.
P. stoltzmanni Lub., v, 150.
P. æquatoria Pfr., v, 150.
P. equestrata Moric., v, 151.
P. triodonta d'Orb., v, 152.
P. juno Pfr., v, 152.
P. neogranadensis Pfr., v, 153.
P. hartwegi Pfr., v, 153.
loxensis Mill.
P. basidens Mouss., v, 154.
P. bituberculata Pfr., v, 154.
bourcieri Rv. not Pfr.
v. tridentula Mill., v, 155.
v. latidentata Mill., v, 156.
P. bourcieri Pfr., v, 156.
bituberculata Rv. not Pfr.
P. subcastanea Pfr., v, 157.
globosa Brod. not Sowb.
P. ænigma Dohrn, v, 158.
P. vexans Dohrn, v, 158.

Section *Labyrinthus* Beck, 1837.

Labyrinthus Beck, Index Moll., p. 33, type *L. otis=labyrinthus* Dh.—Pilsbry, Manual of Conch. (2), v, p. 159.—Martens, Biol. Centr. Amer., Land Moll., p. 175.—*Lyrostoma* Swains., Malacol. p. 329, type *L. labyrintha.*—*Lyriostoma* Swains., *l. c.*, footnote (1840).

Shell umbilicate, depressed, carinated, microscopically granulated, not transversely dilated. Whorls less than 6, the last descending in

Digitized by Google

front, constricted behind the peristome. Aperture transverse, subhorizontal, *obstructed by three primary folds or teeth,—one long parietal fold, one tooth on the outer, another on the inner portion of the basal lip;* peristome expanded or reflexed in every part, *continuous across the parietal wall.* Type *P. labyrinthus*, pl. 25, figs. 4, 5. (See also pl. 22, figs. 7, 8, *P. sieversi*).

Soft parts unknown. Jaw slightly striated (Mörch, Journ. de Conch. 1865, p. 381), with a slight median projection. Teeth all uni-cuspid (Semper, Reisen, p. 105) as in the Cuban *Caracolus*. (Pl. 26, fig. 9, *P. plicata* Born, after Semper).

This group is characteristic of northern South America, extending from the Amazon River and its western tributaries in eastern Peru, northward in Central America to Costa Rica. It inhabits less elevated regions than the allied group *Isomeria*. Its complicated aperture-armature has doubtless been evolved for protection against predaceous insects (*cf.* Man. of Conch. v, p. 159; Biol. Centr. Amer. Moll., p. 175; Pop. Sc. Monthly, 1892, p. 191).

Labyrinthus agrees with the restricted section *Caracolus* in teeth and jaw, as well as in the general features of the shell. It stands in about the same relation to *Caracolus* that *Triodopsis* and the auriculate Polygyras hold toward the toothless Mesodons. There seems no sufficient reason for considering *Labyrinthus* a distinct genus, as von Martens has done.

Species.

P. labyrinthus (Chem.) Dh. v, 161.
  subplanata Petit. [161.
  v. erecta Mouss., v, 162.
  v. sipunculata Forbes, v, 162.
  annulifera Pfr.
P. plicata Born, v, 163.
  hydiana Lea.
  hydeanus v. Mart.
P. uncigera Petit, v, 164.
  conoidea Anc., viii, 264.
  anopla Anc., viii, 264.
  v. creveauxiana Anc., viii, 264.
P. triplicata v. Mart., v, 165.
  æsopus Ang.
P. leucodon Pfr., v, 167.
P. sieversi v. Mart., viii, 263.
P. quadridentata Brod., v, 168.
P. tamsiana Dkr., v, 169.
P. tarapotonensis Moric., v, 170.
P. bifurcata Desh., v, 170.
P. furcillata Hupé, v, 171.
P. raimondii Phil., v, 172.
P. yatesi Pfr., v, 173.
P. ellipsostoma Pfr., v, 173.
P. leprieurii Petit, v, 174.
  auriculina Petit.
P. dunkeri Pfr., v, 174.
P. isodon Pfr., v, 175.

Digitized by Google

P. manueli Higg., v, 166.
manoeli Pfr.
manseli Pfr.-Cless.

P. bogotensis Pfr., v, 176.
P. otostoma Pfr., v, 176.
stostoma Rv.

Section *Thelidomus* Swainson, 1840.

Thelidomus SWAINS., Malacology, p. 191, 192, 330, type *H. incerta* Fér. Not *Thelidomus* Swains., *t. c.*, p. 228, 353,=larva-cases of *Helicopsyche*, (Neuroptera).— *Otala* BECK and others, not of Schumacher. —*Pachystoma* ALBERS, Die Hel., 1850, p. 125. Not *Pachystoma* Guilding, Zool. Journ. 1828, p. 536.—*? Thelidonta* SWAINS, *t. c.*, p. 194.

Shell imperforate, globose-depressed, with few whorls, the last deflexed in front, swollen beneath, carinated or rounded at the periphery. Surface granulated, costulate-striate or decussated. Aperture very oblique; peristome expanded, thickened within, the lower margin straightened, with a plate-like callus inside. Type *P. incerta* Fér. (See pl. 22, fig. 5, *P. lima*; pl. 22, fig. 4, *P. trinitaria*).

Jaw arcuate, having 7–15 strong ribs, sometimes not denticulating the lower margin (pl. 23, fig. 23, *P. auricoma var. havanensis*).

Radula either with or without ectocones on central and inner lateral teeth. Marginal teeth obtusely and obscurely bicuspid. Pl. 23, fig. 22, *P. auricoma* var. *havanensis.*

Animal having the sole undivided; lateral edges without trace of pedal grooves or margins. Sides of foot granulated, granules arranged in vertical series in the middle, obliquely descending series in front and behind; back irregularly granular, without longitudinal grooves.

Genital system having the penis stout, with a flagellum at apex; vas deferens and retractor muscle also inserted at apex, the latter slender, and attached distally to the integument of the vestibule; a small appendix sometimes present; no internal papilla, the opening of the vas deferens being a simple orifice at the base of the flagellum (pl. 23, fig. 19, showing opened penis and vestibule). Spermatheca oval or oblong, enveloped in the folds of the uterus, its duct short, bearing at the base a broad muscle connecting with the integument of the body-wall near the genital orifice (pl. 23, fig. 21, *v. m.*); ovotestis composed of one compact tuft of long cæca, (pl. 23, figs. 19–21, *P. auricoma* var. *havanensis*; pl. 23, fig. 24, *P. lima*; pl. 23, fig. 25, *P. aspera*).

Digitized by Google

The principal peculiarity of the shell of *Thelidomus* is the plate-like baso-columellar lip, somewhat like that of *Acavus* or *Macularia*. The anatomy exhibits considerable variation in some details, such as the presence (pl. 23, fig. 24, *lima*) or absence (pl. 23, figs. 20–21, *auricoma* v. *havanensis*) of an appendix. The spermatheca duct is much shorter than in *Parthena*. Many more species must be investigated before a satisfactory account can be given of the peculiarities of the genitalia of *Thelidomus* and related groups. See Poey, Memorias; W. G. Binney, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila. 1875, and Ann. N. Y. Acad.; Semper, Reisen, pl. 15. The eggs are oval, white and calcareous-shelled; the embryonic shell is densely granulated in the typical forms, shining and radially grooved in the Cuban group which I have called *Zachrysia*. The latter are said to form a calcareous epiphragm.

(*Thelidomus s. str., species of Jamaica, Porto Rico and Lesser Antilles*).

P. incerta Fér., v, 57.
notabilis Fér.
curvidens Pfr.
striolata Guild.
alutacea Zgl.
velutinoides Anton.
ravnii Beck.
P. lima Fér., v, 58.
punctifera Lm.
asperula Beck.
v. castrensis Pfr., v, 59.
P. aspera Fér., v, 59.
granosa Wood.
P. cognata Fér., v, 59.
P. discolor Fér., v, 60.
P.? sanctæluciæ Smith, v, 198.

(*Zachrysia*; *species of Cuba and Bahamas*).

P. petitiana Orb., v, 60.
P. guanensis Poey, v, 61.
P. scabrosa Poey, v, 61.
P. auricoma Fér., v, 62.
microstoma Lm.
v. noscibilis Fér., v, 63.
v. havanensis Pils.
"*zeta* Pfr." v, 63.
v. provisoria Pfr., v, 63.
P. emarginata Gundl., v, 64.
P. bayamensis Pfr., v, 64.
P. guantanamensis Poey, v, 65.
v. proboscidea Pfr., v, 66.
P. rangelina Pfr., v, 66.
P. trinitaria Gundl., v, 67.
P. baracoensis (Gut.) Poey, v, [67.
lamellicosta Pfr.

Section *Polydontes* Montfort.

Polydontes MONTF., Conch. Syst. ii, p. 154, type *P. imperator*.

Shell large, depressed, imperforate or narrowly umbilicated, *solid and heavy*; the surface microscopically decussated. Whorls 4½–5,

Digitized by Google

the last often carinated, slightly deflexed in front. Aperture oblique, *the peristome thick*, expanded, simple or bearing obtuse teeth, and *having an obtuse fold near the columellar insertion*. Type *P. imperator*, pl. 22, fig. 9.

Anatomy unknown. Eggs large, oblong, with a hard calcareous shell, that of *P. imperator* (pl. 22, fig. 10) measuring 8½ by 12 mill. Young having when hatched a granulated, umbilicated shell of about 2½ whorls, measuring about one-fifth the diameter of the adult shell.

The shell in this section is generally marked with many spiral lines of brown, the widest and most conspicious being immediately below the periphery. *P. apollo* is sometimes unicolored. It will be seen that in coloration, the relationship of *Polydontes* to *Parthena* (*F. dominicensis*, etc.) is extremely close. All three species of *Polydontes* are known to voluntarily amputate their tails when captured (Journ. de Conchyl. 1860, p. 226). They live under dead leaves. Distribution, eastern Cuba.

P. imperator Montf., v, 79.
magica Fér.
P. sobrina Fér., v. 80.
crassilabris Pfr.
P. apollo Pfr., v, 79.

Section *Parthena* Albers.

Parthena Alb., Die Hel., p. 112 (first species *H. angulata*).

Shell imperforate, globose or depressed, the periphery rounded or carinated; spire short, whorls 4–4½, the earlier 1¾ forming a granulated or radially grooved embryonic shell, the last notably inflated and capacious, unicolored or begirt with many brown lines; surface granulated. Aperture large; peristome expanded; columella arcuate. Type *P. angulata*, pl. 22, fig. 2. (See also pl. 22, fig. 3, *P. dominicensis*).

Animal (of *P. dilatata*) having the sole undivided, with no indication of lateral borders or pedal grooves. Upper surface and sides coarsely granulated, the granules arranged in descending rows on the sides, finer and irregular on the back; tail rounded above; back from mantle to face irregularly granulated, lacking longitudinal grooves. Mantle-edge lacking shell-lappets; body-lappets well developed, the right one short, the left extending the entire length of the outer lip of the shell (pl. 23, fig. 15, showing posterior angle of aperture, respiratory opening and lappets).

Digitized by Google

Jaw strong, arcuate, sculptured with high, rather narrow ribs crenulating the upper margin only, or both margins (pl. 23, fig. 16, *P. dilatata*). In *P. angulata* Binney found 7 ribs on the jaw; in *crispata* 10 ribs. In *P. dilatata* we find 9–11 ribs, which crenulate the upper but not the lower margin, the latter having a slight median projection.

Dentition: Central and lateral teeth having stout, long mesocones projecting beyond the basal-plates; ectocones represented by a lateral bulging of the reflection of the cusp, or by distinctly developed cutting-points. Marginal teeth having the mesocones stout, oblique, blunt or sub-bifid, the ectocone simple, minute (pl. 23, fig. 18, *P. angulata*; pl. 23, fig. 17, *P. dilatata*).

Genitalia: Female system presenting no accessory organs; the spermatheca short, globular, situated upon a long duct. Penis stout, cylindrical, having a large globular appendix near its base. At its apex is situated a short, curved, obtuse flagellum, near the base of which is inserted the vas deferens, and a short teat-like organ which is solid and fleshy, not perforated or hollow. No retractor muscle seen. When opened lengthwise the walls of the cavity of the appendix and of the penis are seen to be longitudinally folded (fig. 14), the folds disappearing in the upper part of the penis-cavity. The upper part of the cavity is occupied by a large, free, pestle-shaped penis-papilla, perforated at the end, the perforation leading to the cavity of the vas deferens and flagellum the latter being corrugated inside (pl. 23, fig. 13, 14, *P. dilatata*).

Distribution: Hayti; Porto Rico, Etta.

P. angulata Fér., v, 69.
inflata Dh.
acutangula Beck.
P. obliterata Fér., v, 69.
P. angustata Fér., v, 70.
P. dominicensis Pfr., v, 70.
extensa Pfr. not Müll.
P. dissita Dh., v, 71.
P. undulata Fér., v, 72.
lineolata Lam.
v. crispata Fér., v, 72.
P. dilatata Pfr., v, 73.

Section *Luquillia* Crosse, 1892.

Luquillia Crosse, Journ. de Conchyl. 1892, p. 19, type *H. luquillensis*.—*Leiostoma* Swains. Malacol., p. 328 (preoc.), 1840.

Shell imperforate, solid, subglobose with rather conoidal spire, of about 5½ whorls, the earliest 2½ forming the *large, coarsely gran-*

Digitized by Google

ulated embryonal shell, the following whorls *microscopically decussated*; the last whorl rounded at periphery. Color yellowish-brown *with dark oblique streaks* and sometimes a subperipheral girdle. Aperture wider than high, the thick lip expanded; columella short, arcuate, with an obscure callus fold. Type *P. luquillensis* Shutt. (See pl. 22, fig. 1, *P. gigantea*).

Soft anatomy and jaw unknown. Radula (of *P. luquillensis*) as in *Parthena angulata*, q. v.

Distribution, Haiti and Porto Rico.

P. gigantea Scop., v, 73.
cornumilitare auct. not L.
P. audebardi Pfr., v, 74.
P. luquillensis Shutt., v, 74.

Section *Eurycratera* (Beck) Gray.

Eurycratera BECK, Index Moll., p. 45, in part.—GRAY, P. Z. S. 1847, p. 171, type *H. jamaicensis.*—*Lejocheila* or *Leiocheila* ALBERS, Die Hel., p. 109, 1850.—*Liochila* v. MART., Die Hel., p. 146, 1860, type *H. jamaicensis.*

Shell imperforate, *globose*, solid, the surface finely wrinkled, embryonal whorls 1½, large, shining, not granulated. Whorls 4, *the last very large*, rounded, having few color bands. *Aperture very large*, oval, the outer lip expanded, columella long, arcuate; parietal and columellar callus spreading upon the base. Type *P. jamaicensis* Gmel., pl. 22, fig. 6.

Jaw thick, arcuate, attenuated toward the ends, the anterior surface sculptured with 14 decided but unequal ribs, irregularly disposed, and denticulating either margin. Lingual membrane with 41.1.41 teeth. Side cusps and cutting points wanting on central and inner lateral teeth, but represented by an expansion of the reflexed sides of the mesocones. The single species is confined to Jamaica.

Beck selected no type for *Eurycratera*, and his list of species includes forms belonging to many diverse groups. Gray, in 1847 selected *H. jamaicensis* as type of the group, and I do not see how we can avoid following his selection; especially in view of the fact that v. Martens, in 1860, selects as type *H. dominicensis*, a species not included by Beck in his list, and therefore certainly not the type of his group.

Digitized by Google

Genus CAMÆNA (Alb.) Pils. & v. Möll.

Camœna ALBERS, Die Heliceen p. 85, 1850, in part.—*Camena* Alb., v. MARTENS, Die Hel. 2d. edit., p. 165, type *cicatricosa* Müll. (restricted to sinistral species of Camæna and Euhadra).—*Camœna* Alb., PILSBRY, Man. of Conch. vi, p. 197, and viii, 265.—v. MOLLENDORFF, Nachrichtsbl. d. D. M. Gesellsch. 1891, p. 195.—PILSBRY, *l. c.*, 1892, p. 71; Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1892, p. 398 (anatomy).—*Eucochlias* THEOB. in Nevill's Handlist Moll. Ind. Mus. pt. 1, p. 81, 1878 (type, *ochthoplax;* contains also *bougainvillei, illustris sulcocincta* and *pyrostoma*).

+ *Pseudobba* v. Moell. and *Phœnicobius* Mörch.

Shell rather large, varying from depressed-globose or conoidal to elevated and short pupiform; dextral or sinistral, solid, yellow or brown usually encircled by chestnut bands or lines. *Surface closely malleated or wrinkled all over*; whorls about 5–5½, the upper ones flattened, the last subglobose or carinated; peristome expanded or reflexed, its ends not converging, columellar margin dilated over or partly over the rather narrow umbilicus. The columella is rounded. *The nuclear shell is rather large,* (about one-fifth the diameter of the shell), consisting of 2 to 2½ whorls, its junction with the after-growth marked by a (generally) distinct line. The young shells are acutely carinated. Type *cicatricosa* Müll., pl. 19, fig. 8.

Animal having the sole *very indistinctly* tripartite; *lateral edges of foot with no trace of a foot-margin,* sides of foot granulated in irregular pattern, the tail rather long, rounded above, *with an indistinct slightly impressed longitudinal median line*; anteriorly there are a few indistinct longitudinal grooves from mantle to head. Mantle-margin with a small triangular right body-lappet, and a longer left one.

Jaw arcuate, strong, typically with numerous strong, separated ribs (pl. 18, fig. 5).

Dentition: *Central and lateral teeth having the mesocones only developed,* the cusps large, cutting-points small (pl. 18, fig. 6). Marginal teeth with a long, oblique, bifid mesocone united at base with the ectocone, which becomes bifid on the outer teeth (pl. 18, fig. 7).

Genitalia: Vestibule short; penis stout, *continued above in an epiphallus, in which the retractor and then the vas deferens is inserted, and terminating in flagellum*; penis corrugated within, and having a large papilla at its apex (pl. 18, figs. 2, 4). Vagina stout, bound

Digitized by Google

to the body-wall by a band of muscles; duct of the spermatheca long (pl. 18, figs. 1 and 3).

Distribution of the typical forms, southern China (provinces Kwang-Tung and Kui-chu) to Burmah and southward.

The most important features of this genus are found in the genital system, which is of the type called by the writer *epiphallophorous*. The penis is continued upward in a flagellum-like extension (epiphallus), in which the vas deferens enters, and which enters the penis itself through a penis-papilla (pl. 18, fig. 2). Thus far, the structure is exactly like *Caracolus* of the West Indies; but *Camœna* differs from *Caracolus* in having the retractor muscle inserted upon the epiphallus instead at the apex of the true penis. The penis-retractor is attached to the floor of the lung-sack. The female system lacks all accessory organs, and the duct of the spermatheca is longer than in *Pleurodonte*. The vagina has strong muscular walls, and is bound to the adjacent right body-wall by a band of muscles (shown in pl. 18, fig. 1); this structure occurs also in the West Indian *Thelidomus* (see p. 96). The teeth are of the *Caracolus* type, being characterized by the total absence of side cusps on centrals and inner laterals. The specimens dissected were received from Dr. v. Möllendorff, without the shell. I take them to be *C. xanthoderma*.

The shell is rather large, capacious, solid, and generally roughly sculptured. The Japanese sinistral helices (*H. quœsita*, etc.) have been associated with *Camœna*, but they belong to a totally different phylum of Helix. The columellar lip is rounded in *Camœna*, not expanded in a flat plate as in *Phania* or *Acavus*.

Perhaps no group of Helices has been less understood by systematists than this. Albers included several very diverse types in his original list of species. Martens restricted the group to large, capacious sinistral helices of true *Camœna* and the very different group *Euhadra*. Pfeiffer united the whole Oriental and Australian series of *Euhadra*, *Camœna* and *Hadra* under the one name *Camœna*. The present writer, in 1890, defined the natural groups of Oriental Helices, and indicated the conchological characters upon which they rest, restricting *Camœna* to forms having a large nuclear shell. This work was criticised by v. Moellendorff (Nachrbl. D. M. G. 1891, p. 195), and several improvements in classification were suggested. These were in large part adopted in a later paper by the writer (Nachrbl. 1892, p. 71).

Digitized by Google

Subdivisions.

Subgenus CAMÆNA (restricted). Shell capacious, narrowly umbilicated, depressed-globose, often carinated. *Surface malleated or wrinkled. Last whorl not descending in front.* Distribution southern China and Farther India.

Section *Phœnicobius* Mörch. Shell differing from Camæna in the generally more elevated, conoidal or pupiform shape, and in having (typically) four dark spiral bands; the surface varying from smooth to rib-striate, sometimes slightly malleated beneath. Distribution, Philippine Is.

Subgenus PSEUDOBBA v. Moell. Shell rudely sculptured, with wrinkles or furrows oblique to the growth-lines; solid; umbilicus large; peristome thickened, the terminations joined by a cord of callus across the parietal wall. Distribution, Northern Celebes and Sangir Is.

Subgenus CAMÆNELLA Pils. Shell *smoothish*, depressed subglobose, banded and maculated with brown on a white ground; *surface smoothish*; whorls about 5½, the last deflexed in front; embryonal shell less than one-sixth the diameter of the adult. *Columella with an obtuse tooth.* Distribution, Island of Hainan.

Subgenus NEOCEPOLIS Pils. Shell *smoothish*, globose-conical, *with 6–7 closely revolving whorls*, the last deflexed in front. Aperture having an internal fold within, marked by a pit outside; *the columellar lip obtusely toothed.* Distribution, Tonquin.

Subgenus CAMÆNA Alb.

The shell is more wrinkled or malleated than in *Phœnicobius*; the last whorl does not descend in front. Of the four principal color bands of this phylum of Helices, band ii (supraperipheral), or band iii (subperipheral) is retained, bands i and iv being absent. Some species show many fine spiral lines of color in addition. The anatomy is described above. The jaw is ribbed. The subgenus is Indo-Chinese in distribution. Many more species will probably be discovered. Type *C. cicatricosa*, pl. 19, fig. 8.

Species.

C. cicatricosa Müll., vi, 198.
senegalensis Fér.
chinensis Voigt.
v. inflata Mlldff., vi, 199.
v. ducalis Anc., vi, 199.

Digitized by Google

C. longsonensis Morl., viii, 265.
C. jaculata Mab., vi, 120.
C. seraphinica Heude, vi, 199.
C. hahni Mab., vi, 200.
broti d'Ham. & Dautz.
C. subgibbera Mlldff., vi, 200.
C. leonhardti Mlldff., vi, 201.
C. vulpis Gredl., vi, 116.
C. pachychila E. A. Sm., viii, 265.
C. gabriellæ Dautz. & d'Ham., *bathmophora* Mab. [vi, 205.
v. subhainanensis Pils., vi, 205.
C. hainanensis H. Ad., vi, 204.
C. xanthoderma Mlldff., vi, 206.
v. polyzona Mlldff., vi, 207.
C. illustris Pfr., vi, 201.
C. ochthoplax Bens., vi, 202.
C. saturnia Gld., vi, 203.

Section PHŒNICOBIUS Mörch, 1852.

Phœnicobius MORCH, Cat. Yoldi, p. 32, type *H. arata*.—MLLDFF. Nachrbl. D. M. Ges. 1891, p. 202.—PILSBRY, Man. of Conch. viii, p. 266.

The shell is like *Camœna* in the large embryonal portion, consisting of about 2½ whorls. It differs from *Camœna* in being generally more elevated, sometimes pupiform; and most species have all of the four bands (i subsutural, ii supraperipheral, iii subperipheral and iv umbilical) developed. Type *C. arata* Sowb., pl. 19, fig. 13; (See also pl. 19, fig. 12, *C. monochroa*).

The anatomy is unknown. The species are said to inhabit the Philippine islands Tablas, Mindoro, Luban, Busuanga and Palawan; but the localities of some of the pupiform species are not certain. This group has generally been considered a section of Cochlostyla. Dr. v. Möllendorff first pointed out the true affinities of the forms.

Species.

C. arata Sowb., viii, 267.
v. lutea Pils., viii, 267.
C. brachyodon Sowb., viii, 267.
v. naujanica Hid., viii, 268.
C. adusta Sowb., viii, 268.
C. oblonga Sowb., viii, 269.
lubanicus Pfr.
C. oomorpha Sowb., viii, 269.
C. bintuanensis Hid., vi, 237.
C. campanula Pfr., vi, 236.
C. anacardium Dohrn, vi, 238.
C. ceres Pfr., vi, 239.
C. trailli Pfr., vi, 207.
C. monochroa Sowb., vi, 208.
palawanica Pfr.
sauliæ Pfr.
lagunæ Hid.
doriæ Dohrn.
= Sauliae errata
C. palumba Souv., vi, 209.
C. egregia Dh., vi, 210.
C. avus Pfr., vi, 210.

Digitized by Google

Subgenus PSEUDOBBA Möllendorff, 1891.

Pseudobba v. MOELL., Nachrbl. D. M. Ges. 1891, p. 202, type *H. mamilla*.—*Obba* (typical part) MARTENS, not Gray.

The shell in this group is heavy, solid, rudely sculptured, with a rather large umbilicus. The subgenus is evidently more nearly allied to Phœnicobius than to the continental Camænas. Type *C. mamilla*, pl. 19, fig. 9.

The living animal, as figured by Quoy and Gaimard (Voy. de l'Astrol. pl. 7), agrees with that of *Camœna* in external features.

Jaw of *C. quoyi* horse-shoe shaped, the ends attenuated; cutting edge with a distinct median projection (pl. 15, fig. 11). Viewed in profile, the anterior surface is concave (pl. 15, fig. 12). The color is dark chestnut. Anterior surface smooth; showing by transmitted light fine wavy lines parallel with the margins. (*Schako*, from a half-grown specimen; Mal. Bl. xx, p. 169).

Central and lateral teeth with the mesocones only developed, as in *Camœna*. Marginal teeth with a large, oblique, bifid mesocone and an ectocone; also closely resembling the teeth of *Camœna* (pl. 15, fig. 13, central, lateral and marginal teeth, and fig. 14 a lateral of *C. quoyi*, seen in profile).

The species of this subgenus inhabit northern Celebes and the Sangir Is. It is a satellite group of the Philippine Island Camænas, which has spread southward like a few Obbas and Cochlostylas. The dentition is the same as in *Camœna*, but the jaw (*of an immature specimen* of *quoyi*) lacks ribs; so it seems that in this genus, as in the West Indian *Caracolus*, the presence or absence of ribs is not a generic character. From Quoy's remark that the jaw of *mamilla* is not different from that of French Helices, we presume that it is ribbed in that species.

Species.

C. mamilla Fér., vi, 212.
C. quoyi Desh., vi, 213.
undulata Q. & G., not Fér.
C. linnæana Pfr., vi, 214.
C. tirmaniana Anc., viii, 269.

Subgenus CAMÆNELLA Pilsbry, 1893.

Camœnella PILS., Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila. 1892, p. 398, type *Helix platyodon* Pfr. (Feb. 14, 1893).

Shell depressed, subglobose, solid, imperforate, banded and maculated, with about 5½ whorls, the last descending in front. Surface

Digitized by Google

minutely granular. Peristome well reflexed, the baso-columellar margin toothed. Embryonal shell smooth, two-whorled, between one-sixth and one-seventh the diameter of the adult, its junction with the after growth indicated by a widening of the whorl. Type *C. platyodon* Pfr., pl. 19, fig. 10.

Animal resembling Camæna. Sole *very indistinctly* tripartite, the edges of foot lacking all appearance of a foot-margin; sides irregularly granulated; tail rounded above, *with a median, impressed longitudinal line,* which does not extend quite to the tail.

Jaw strong, dark orange colored, having eight strong ribs (pl. 39, fig. 3).

Central and lateral teeth of the radula (pl. 39, fig. 1) having a single large cusp, which extends about to the posterior edge of the basal plate. Marginal teeth (pl. 39, fig. 2) becoming quadri-cuspid, by the splitting of both mesocone and ectocone.

Genital system (pl. 39, fig. 4) having a very short vestibule. There is no dart-sack or other accessory gland upon the female side; spermatheca duct very long, without diverticulum. Penis stout, exhibiting, when cut open (fig. 5), a very large penis-papilla; from the apex of the penis arises the slenderer epiphallus, which receives the penis retractor at the middle, the vas deferens at the fourth of its length; beyond the insertion of the vas deferens it is continued in a short flagellum.

In anatomy, *Camœnella platyodon* resembles *Camœna* in all respects save that the penis-papilla is larger (a trifling difference) and the cusps of the marginal teeth are much shorter. The shell has a smaller nucleus than in *Camœna*—more as in *Obba,* but not so indistinctly defined; and the maculated white and brown coloration and deflexed last whorl are also as in *Obba.* It differs from *Obba* in lacking an appendix on the penis, and in the ribbed jaw.

C. platyodon Pfr., vi, 239. Island of Hainan.
tournoueri Crosse.

Subgenus NEOCEPOLIS Pilsbry, 1891.

Neocepolis PILS., Man. of Conch. vi, p. 235, type *H. merarcha.*

Shell globose, solid, narrowly umbilicated, with elevated spire and *narrow, slowly widening whorls, the last deflexed in front.* Aperture truncate-rounded, *the entire lip reflexed,* its ends joined by a callus. *Columella dilated, thickened and obtusely toothed within.* Typically

Digitized by Google

having *a strong fold within the outer lip, marked outside by a deep pit*, as in *Cepolis*. Type *C. merarcha*, pl. 39, figs. 9, 10.

Anatomy unknown. The two species are from Tonquin. The relations of the group are problematical, but judging from shell characters, it belongs near either *Obba* or *Camœnella*.

C. merarcha Mab., vi, 235. C. morleti Dautz. & d'Ham., vi, 240.
mercatorina Mab., vi, 121.

Genus OBBA Beck, 1837.

Obba Beck, Index Moll. p. 30 (proposed for *H. planulata, papilla, mamilla*).—Gray, P. Z. S. 1847, p. 172 (*H. planulata* selected as the type).—See also Pilsbry, Manual of Conch. vi, p. 211, and viii, p. 270.—*Gallina* Hartm., Erd u. Süsswasser Gast. Schweiz, 1840, p. 197 (*H. rota* Sowb.).—*Philina* (in part) Albers, Die Hel. 1850, p. 119 (preoc.).—*Pusiodon* Swains., in part.—*Obbina* Semper, Reisen im Archip. Phil., Landmoll., ii, p. 123 (type *H. planulata*), 1873.

Shell varying from trochoidal to depressed lens-shaped; carinated, at least in the young; umbilicated; *the surface striated or wrinkled in the direction of growth-lines*. Nucleus composed of about two polished whorls, not distinctly marked off from the after-growth. *Last whorl very deeply deflexed in front, aperture subhorizontal; ends of the expanded peristome approaching, and connected by a cord or raised callus;* basal lip reflexed and often bearing a tooth. Whitish, buff or light brown, banded or speckled with brown. Type *O. planulata*, pl. 19, figs. 14, 15, 16. (See also pl. 19, fig. 17, *O. basidentata*).

Animal having a very broad flat foot, the tail short and quite flat, sole undivided; tentacles short (pl. 39, fig. 7, *O. planulata*).

Jaw smooth, without median projection, or with it small and blunt. Dentition: Central and inner lateral teeth having wide mesocones, no side cusps. Marginals developing a bifid mesocone and an ectocone, the outer marginals having both mesocone and ectocone split showing four short cusps, as in *Camœnella platyodon*. (Pl. 39, fig 8, central and marginal teeth of *O. planulata;* pl. 39, fig. 6, an inner marginal of *O. basidentata*).

Genitalia lacking accessory appendages on the female side, the duct of the spermatheca short. Penis short, continued in a long epiphallus bearing the retractor muscle, vas deferens and a flagellum. The

Digitized by Google

cavity of the penis is strongly, irregularly plicate or papillose. It is encircled by a feather-like glandular appendix (pl. 39, fig. 12), the follicles of each side of which unite into two separate ducts sunken into the cavity of the penis (pl. 39, fig. 13, section of the gland). See pl. 39, fig. 11–13, *O. planulata.*

Distribution, Philippine Islands, with a few forms in northern Celebes, Halmaheira, and Ceram.

This group, like *Cochlostyla*, seems to have originated in the Philippine Island area. A few stragglers are found to the southward, as is also the case with *Camæna* and some other typically Philippine groups.

Obba differs from *Camæna* chiefly in the less capacious shell, with subhorizontal aperture and continuous peristome; in the possession of a glandular appendix on the penis, the short spermatheca duct, and the smooth jaw. It differs from *Planispira* in the raised parietal callus and the keel of the shell, which is characteristic of all the species when young, and most of them when adult. The teeth are like those of *Camænella* and *Planispira.* The anatomy of *O. planulata, listeri* and *basidentata* has been examined by Semper (Reisen, Landmoll., ii, p. 120); the jaw of *rota* by Mörch.

In Vol. VI of this work the writer stated that *Helix mamilla* was the type of *Obba*, following v. Martens. But in 1847 Gray selected *H. planulata* for the type. The genus must, therefore, be restricted to species allied to *planulata.*

(*Group of O. planulata.*)

O. papilla Müll., vi, 216.
  v. heroica Pfr., vi, 217.
O. listeri Gray, vi, 218.
  v. costata Semp., vi, 219.
O. gallinula Pfr., vi, 219.
  v. morongensis Mlldff. viii, p. [270.
O. planulata Lam., vi, 220.
  auriculata Swains.
  papilionacea Val.
  collapsus Perry.
  v. sarcochroa Pils., vi, t. 68, f. [85.
O. calcar v. Mart., vi, 221.

(*Group of O. moricandi.*)

O. moricandi Sowb., vi, 222.
O. basidentata Pfr., vi, 223.
O. livesayi Pfr., vi, 223.
O. scrobiculata Pfr., vi, 224.
O. rota Sowb., vi, 225.
O. platyzona Mlldff.

Digitized by Google

(*Group of O. marginata.*)

O. bigonia Fér., vi, 226.
samarensis Pfr., *olim.*
bizonia H. & A. Ad.
O. marginata Müll., vi, 227.
grayana Pfr.
grayi Hombr. & Jacq.
scabrosa Fér.
v. griseola Mlldff., vi, 228.
v. sororcula v. Mart., vi, 228.
devincta Tap. Can.
O. kobeltiana Pfr., vi, 228.
O. parmula Brod., vi, 229.
discus Dh., vi, 230.
f. obscura Mlldff., vi, 230.
f. elevata Mlldff., vi, 230.
f. trochoidea Mlldff., vi, 230.
O. bustoi Hid., vi, 230.
O. saranganica Hid., vi, 230.
O. kochiana Mlldff., vi, 231.
O. bulacanensis Hid., vi, 226.

(*Group of O. horizontalis.*)

O. horizontalis Pfr., vi, 232.
O. reeveana Pfr., vi, 233.
O. lasallii Eyd., vi, 233.
meretrix Sowb.
O. columbaria Sowb., vi, 234.

Subgenus? OREOBBA Pilsbry, 1894.

Janira ALBERS, Die Heliceen, 1850, p. 124, only species *H. codonodes.* Not *Janira* Leach, 1813 (Crustacea), of Oken, 1815 (acalepha) or of Schumacher, 1817 (*Pecten*).

Shell globose-conoidal, *bullet-shaped,* composed of about 5 whorls which are carinated in immature shells; the embryonal portion not differentiated; last whorl deflexed in front. *Surface shining, microscopically spirally striated.* Aperture truncate-rounded; entire lip well reflexed, at the columella expanded partly over the narrow umbilicus, and armed with a callous tooth on the inner edge. Type *H. codonodes* Pfr., pl. 19, fig. 11.

Animal unknown. *O. codonodes* inhabits the Nicobar Islands. It resembles the Philippine Island group *Phœnicobius* in contour, but not in texture or minute sculpture, nor in the apical whorls. The sculpture is like that of the *Obba horizontalis* group. Of the two species I have seen only *codonodes.* A knowledge of the anatomy is necessary to the exact location of this group in the system. It cannot, in my opinion, be united to *Phœnicobius.*

O. codonodes Pfr., vi, 236.
O. camelus Pfr., vi, 237.

Digitized by Google

Genus PLANISPIRA Beck, 1837.

=*Planispira*+*Cristigibba*+*Angasella*+*Trachia*+*Eurystoma*.

Planispira BECK, Index Moll., subg. 25, p. 29.—MARTENS in Albers' Die Heliceen, p. 160, type *H. zonaria* L.—SEMPER, Reisen, im Arch. Phil., Landmoll., p. 120.—TAPPARONE-CANEFRI, Ann. Mus. Civ. Genov. xix, p. 162, 181, 1883.—PILSBRY, Manual, vi, p. 274.—*Pusiodon* (in part) SWAINS., Malacol., p. 330 (for *H. zonaria* and *auriculata*).—*Philina* (in part) ALBERS, Die Hel., p. 119.

Shell depressed, generally umbilicated, having four to five rapidly widening whorls, *the first not granulated nor marked by hair points*, the last *deeply deflexed in front*. Aperture very oblique or subhorizontal; outer and upper lips expanded, basal lip reflexed, often toothed. Type *P. zonaria* L., pl. 12, figs. 4, 5, 6.

Animal having the sole undivided (pl. 12, fig. 2, *P. zonaria*).

Genital system lacking all accessory organs on the female side, the large spermatheca situated on a very long duct. Penis thick and long, the retractor muscle apparently inserted at its apex; epiphallus ending in a short flagellum (pl. 12, fig. 1, *P. zonaria*).

Jaw smooth, arcuate (pl. 12, fig. 7 *P. zonaria*.)

Middle tooth and inner laterals with a single obtuse cusp; outer laterals and marginal teeth with the ectodont developed (pl. 12, fig. 3, *P. zonaria*).

Distribution, southern Celebes, Moluccas, New Guinea; aberrant groups extending over the Indo-Malayan and part of the Australian regions.

This genus differs from *Chloritis* in the white or pale colored, banded shell, very oblique aperture, and lack of quincuncial sculpture on the apex, and in the smooth jaw. It differs from *Papuina* in the depressed earlier whorls of the shell and the ribless jaw. It agrees with *Obba* in the jaw, but differs in lacking an appendix upon the penis, and in the typically thinner, smoother shell, depressed at the apex.

The anatomy is imperfectly known from the work of Semper and Tapparone-Canefri. Investigation should be directed to the penis in order to ascertain whether a papilla is present (denied by Semper), the true limits of penis proper and epiphallus, and the point of insertion of the penis retractor. v. Martens describes the jaw of *P. loxotropis* as weakly ribbed. It is probable that the complete absence

Digitized by Google

of ribs will prove to be a character not without exceptions in this, as in some allied genera.

The genus is divided into four well-defined subgenera:

* *Shell white or light colored, generally banded, smooth, the earlier whorls flat or concave.*

Subgenus PLANISPIRA (restricted). Shell with no crest-like ridge behind the lip; aperture decidedly wider than high, the basal lip usually somewhat thickened or toothed. Penis having a flagellum.

Subgenus CRISTIGIBBA Tap.-Can. Shell with a crest or swollen ridge behind the lip; aperture about as high as wide, the basal lip narrow, not thickened or toothed. Penis very short, the retractor and vas deferens inserted at its apex; no flagellum.

* * *Shell often roughly sculptured, the earlier whorls not especially depressed.*

Subgenus ANGASELLA A. Ad. Shell depressed, the whorls tubular, costulate or granulated; aperture rounded or angular, the lip well expanded, reflexed below. Australian species.

Subgenus TRACHIA Alb. Shell varying from discoidal to depressed globose, generally banded on an opaque whitish ground. Last whorl deeply deflexed in front. Lip expanded, reflexed below. Anatomy as in *Planispira* except that the jaw is ribbed. Indo-Malayan species.

Subgenus PLANISPIRA Beck.

Anatomy described above.

(*Group of P. zonaria*).

P. zebra Pfr., vi, 275.
guttata LeGuill.
v. embrechtiana Mouss., vi, [275.
P. iaddæ Pils., vi, 276.
P. halmaherica Strub., viii, 284.
P. chariessa Pils., vi, 279.
P. quadrifasciata LeGuill., vi, [280.
v. instricta Mart.
edentata Mart.
P. aurita Mart., vi, 281.
P. biconvexa Mart., vi, 281.
P. scheepmakeri Pfr., vi, 282.
P. zonaria Linn., vi, 277.
f. lineolata Mart.

Digitized by Google

P. zonaria Linn.
f. fulminata Mart.
f. obliquata Mart.
f. maculosa Mart.
f. coluber Beck.
lunulata Mart.
v. fasciata Mart.
f. collis Mouss.
f. nitidiuscula Bttg., viii, 284.
v. fasciolata Less.
v. martini Schepm. Leyd. Mus. [xv.

(*Group of P. endoptycha*).

P. endoptycha Mart., vi, 282.
? compta H. Ad.
P. porcellana Grat., vi, 283.

(*Group of P. zonalis*).

P. zonalis Fér., vi, 284.
leucostoma A. & R.
P. atrofusca Pfr., vi, 285.
P. latizona Pfr., vi, 285.
P. atacta Pfr., vi, 287.
P. loxotropis Pfr., vi, 285.
f. bernsteinii Mart.
f. laticlavia Mart.
f. angusticlavia Mart.
f. pluricincta Mart.
v. lorquini Pfr., vi, 286.

(*Group of P. kurri*).

P. kurri Pfr., vi, 287.
P. tietzeana Rolle, Nachrbl. '93, [p. 33.
P. surrecta Bttg.
P. flavidula Mart., vi, 288.
flaveola Mts. not Kryn.

(*Group of P. exceptiuncula*).

P. exceptiuncula Fér., vi, 289.
f. phryne Pfr.
f. aspasia H. Ad.
P. thetis Pfr., vi, 290.
(see Nachrbl. 1892, p. 43).

Subgenus CRISTIGIBBA Tapparone-Canefri.

Cristigibba T.-C., Ann. Mus. Civ. Genov. xix, 1883, p. 161.

With the general appearance of *Planispira*, these shells differ in having a crest or swollen ridge behind the lip, or a strong swelling on the base immediately behind the constriction preceding the lip. The spire is flat, a little concave in the middle. Type *P. corniculum*. (See pl. 12, fig. 13–15, *C. macgregori* Hedley.).

The group is characteristic of New Guinea, but a few species range as far north as Ceram, Batjan, and even Borneo and Sumatra.

Digitized by Google

Jaw arcuate, smooth (pl. 12, fig. 9, *C. dominula*). In *C. macgregori* the lower margin shows traces of denticulation, and the median portion is transversely wrinkled (pl. 12, fig. 11).

Central and inner lateral teeth with a single cusp, shorter than the basal-plates. Marginals having a long, oblique, bifid mesocone and a small ectocone.

Genital system like that of *Planispira* on the female side. Penis *extremely short*, stout, *the retractor and vas deferens inserted at its apex* (pl. 12, fig. 8, *P. plagiochila*; pl. 12, fig. 12, *P. dominula*).

In this group the epiphallus and flagellum have evidently been lost by degeneration. The anatomy of several species is known through the researches of Tapparone-Canefri and Charles Hedley.

The following list of species will probably suffer considerable reduction when sufficient material for comparative study is brought together.

(*Group of P. corniculum*).

P. corniculum H. & J., vi, 291.
? kiesneri LeGuill.
P. purpurostoma LeGuill., vi, [177.
P. deaniana Ford, vi, 292.
P. dominula Tap.-Can., vi, 293.
P. macgregori Hedl., viii, 285.

(*Group of P. tortilabia*).

P. tortilabia Less., vi, 294.
torticollis (LeGuill.), T.-C.
gibbosula H. & J.
P. plagiocheila T.-C., vi, 295.
P. rhodomphala T.-C., vi, 297.
P. semirasa Mouss., vi, 295.
moluccensis Pfr.
P. leptocheila T.-C., vi, 296.

(*Group of P. margaritis*).

P. margaritis Pfr., vi, 297.
v. zonulella Mouss.
P. mersispira Mart., vi, 298.
P. expansa Pfr., vi, 298.
anozona Mart.
P. quadrivolvis Mart., vi, 299.

Subgenus ANGASELLA A. Ad.

Angasella A. AD., P. Z. S. 1863, p. 521, only species, *cyrtopleura*. *Pleuroxia* ANCEY, Conchologists' Exchange, ii, p. 38 (Sept., 1887), same type. Not *Angasiella* Crosse, 1864 (Nudibranchiata).

Shell depressed, umbilicated, plicate-striate; whorls 4 to 5, the last wide, deflexed in front. Aperture oblique, oval-truncate, the

Digitized by Google

peristome expanded, reflexed below, not toothed, margins approaching and joined by a parietal callus. Type *P. cyrtopleura*, pl. 19, figs. 20, 21, 22.

Distribution, South Australia. Anatomy unknown.

This group contains snails allied to the *P. tuckeri* group of the islands off the north coast of Australia, but modified by the conditions of life in an arid region. Still it is doubtful whether the separation of the two groups serves any useful purpose.

Species.

P. cyrtopleura Pfr., iv, 65.
P. phillipsiana Ang., iv, 66.
P. eyrei Ad. & Ang., iv, 66.
P. subsecta Tate, iv, 66.

Section *Trachiopsis* Pilsbry.

Trachiopsis PILS., Manual of Conch. viii, p. 284.

Shell small, depressed, umbilicated, the whorls rather cylindrical, covered with a brown cuticle, the last deflexed in front and more or less constricted behind the lip. Aperture round or angular, oblique, the lip thin, well expanded or reflexed, sometimes toothed. Type *P. tuckeri* Pfr., pl. 19, fig. 18, 19.

Anatomy unknown. These small Planispira-like shells have hitherto been classed in *Trachia*, an Indian group. They inhabit the northern coast of Australia and adjacent islands. It is doubtful whether this group should be separated from *Angasella*. It differs mainly in the lighter, thinner texture of the shell, and the tendency to form a tooth upon the basal lip.

P. tuckeri Pfr. iv, 65.
strangulata H. & J.
P. cyclostomata LeGuill., iv, 65.
P. dentoni Ford, viii, 285.
P. dryanderensis Cox, P. Z. S., [1872, p. 19.
P. delessertiana LeGuill., iv, 66.
taranaki Gray.
torresiana H. & J.
P. endeavorensis Braz., P. Z. S. [1871, 640.
P. baudinensis Smith, viii, 286.
P. collingii Smith, viii, 287.

Subgenus TRACHIA Albers, 1860.

Trachia ALB., Die Hel., edit. 2, p. 160.—STOLICZKA, Journ. Asiat. Soc. Beng. xl, (2), p. 223 (anatomy).—*Eurystoma* ALB., Die Hel. 1850, p. 126; edit. 2, 1860, p. 129, type *H. vittata*.—*Cf.* SEMPER,

Digitized by Google

Reisen im Archip. Phil., Landmoll., p. 163, anatomy of *H. vittata*.—Not *Eurystoma* Raf. 1818, nor *Eurystomus* Vieill., 1816.—*Philidora* de MORGAN, Bull. Soc. Zool. France, 1885, p. 384 (proposed for *P. wrayi* and *hardouini*).

Shell varying from discoidal to depressed-globose, umbilicate, the surface rather roughly sculptured, hairy when young, microscopically granulated, sometimes ribbed when adult; the apex typically showing no distinct sculpture. *Last whorl strongly deflexed in front.* Aperture very oblique, small, the lip well expanded, reflexed below, *the terminations approaching* and sometimes connected by a raised callus. Type *P. asperella*, pl. 19, fig. 25. (See also pl. 19, fig. 24, *P. vittata*; and pl. 19, fig. 23, *P. vittata var. spinolæ*).

Animal (of *P. delibrata*) having the left body-lappet of the mantle represented by a simple thickening; right lappet reaching anteriorly over the back and rapidly becoming narrower below. In *P. vittata* the sole is indistinctly tripartite.

Jaw arcuate, the entire anterior surface ribbed, the seven median ribs stronger (pl. 32, fig. 44, *P. delibrata*. Pl. 34, fig, 5, *P. trochalia*). In *P. vittata* there are five very high ribs, strongly denticulating the margin.

Radula (of *P. delibrata*) very long, with 124 transverse rows of 22 (to 18) 20.1.20.18 (to 22) teeth. Central and inner lateral teeth with a large mesocone and obsolete side cutting-points; outer laterals and marginal teeth with the ectocone developed. In *P. vittata* the formula is about the same; central and inner 14 laterals unicuspid; outer laterals with an ectocone. At the 25th tooth the mesocone becomes bifid, and outwardly the bifid mesocone becomes shorter, the outermost marginals having three subequal cusps. See also pl. 34, fig 4, *P. asperella*, and pl. 34, fig. 6, *P. trochalia*.

Genitalia having the female side free from all accessory organs, the duct of the spermatheca very long. Penis terminating in an epiphallus near the root of which the retractor is inserted; epiphallus long, terminating in a short flagellum and the vas deferens (pl. 32, fig. 45 *P. delibrata*). The genitalia of *P. vittata* are similar; penis with a spirally coiled flagellum. In *P. penangensis* (pl. 42, fig. 6) the penis bears an epiphallus ending in a short flagellum, and has an accessory sack, perhaps an "appendix."

Distribution, India, Burmah, Ceylon, Mergui Archipelago and Sumatra.

Digitized by Google

These shells are characterized by the deeply descending whorl at the aperture, and the strongly converging ends of the lip. The anatomy is in essential agreement with either *Chloritis* or *Planispira*, although the strong ribbing of the jaw is most like the former group. On the other hand, the general form of the shell, the deep descent of the last whorl to the very oblique aperture, and the system of coloring, agree more nearly with *Planispira*. The sculpture of the shell varies considerably in the different species. The more typical, such as *fallaciosa, nilagirica, proxima,* as well as *vittata* exhibit an apparently smooth apex; but *propinqua, tanqueryi* and a few others, show an excessively fine quincuncial puncticulation of the apical whorls, such as occurs in *Chloritis,* in combination with the characteristic shell contour of *Trachia.* Until we know by the examination of numerous species, how and to what extent the characters of jaw and genitalia are correllated with the above-mentioned shell structures, no consistent zoologist will be justified in drawing rigid lines of demarcation between the *Chloritis* and *Planispiras* of southeastern Asia. It is better to frankly recognize the fact that in this area the two groups are represented by some forms which, so far as shell characters show, are undifferentiated or separated by feeble characters only.

(*Group of P. fallaciosa*).

P. albicostis Pfr., iv, 65.
P. asperella Pfr., iv, 62.
granifera Bens.
P. atkinsoni Theob., iv, 56
P. contracta Hutt., iv, 65.
P. delibrata Bens., iv, 64.
procumbens Gld.
v. fasciata G.-A., iv, 64.
v. khasiensis Nev., iv, 64.
P. fallaciosa Fér., iv, 64.
P. footei Stol., iv, 64.
P. helferi Bens., iv, 63.
P. nilagirica Pfr., iv, 65.
P. penangensis Stol., iv, 63.
P. proxima Fér., iv, 63.
P. ruginosa Fér., iv, 63.
v. crassicostata Bens., iv, 64.
P. sordida Pfr., iv, 65.
P. vittata Müll., iv, 120.
zonula Wood.
v. spinolæ Villa, iv, 120.

(*Group of P. gabata*).

P. trochalia Bens., vii, 88.
bigsbyi Tryon.
P. gabata Gld., iv, 57.
v. merguiensis Phil.
P. pilisparsa Mart., viii, 192.
P. smithii Bock, iv, 57.
P. wrayi Morg., vii, 86.
P. hardouini Morg., vii, 86.

Digitized by Google

Genus CHLORITIS Beck, 1837.

Chloritis Beck, Index Moll. subg. 24, p. 29.—Gray, P. Z. S. 1847, p. 172, type *H. ungulina*.—v. Mart., in Alb., Die Hel. 1860, p. 161, type *H. ungulina* L.—*Erigone* Alb., Die Hel. 1850, p. 92 (for *discordialis* Fér.).—*Semicornu* "Klein," H. & A. Adams, Gen. Rec. Moll. ii, p. 202, 1855.—*Cf.* Pilsbry, Man. of Conch. vi, p. 242; viii, p. 270; and v. Moellendorff, P. Z. S. 1891, p. 335, 336.+*Sulcobasis* Tap.-Can., *Austrochloritis* Pils., *Trichochloritis* Pils. and *Plecteulota* Mlldff.

Shell varying from *discoidal and biconcave* to depressed subglobose with convex spire; the apical whorl flattened or sunken, and showing under a lens *regularly arranged granules or hair-points*, which often persist over the whole shell. Aperture lunate, the lip reflexed. Type *C. ungulina* L., pl. 29, figs. 1, 2, 3.

Animal (of *C. porteri*) with undivided sole, the edges of the foot lacking a foot border; sides irregularly granulated; tail rounded, *above with an impressed longitudinal median line*; back from mantle to head having a few longitudinal grooves. Mantle edge bearing a small right body-lappet.

Jaw strong and ribbed.

Radula having the middle cusp only developed on central and inner lateral teeth, the cutting points about as long as the basal plates; side cusps completely absent, but represented by small cutting points. Lateral teeth with a long, oblique, bifid mesocone and a small ectocone.

Genital system characterized by the lack of dart sack or other accessory organs on the female side, the spermatheca duct rather long and closely bound to the uterus. Penis without appendix, its cavity containing at the apex an imperforate fleshy papilla (pl. 28, fig. 2), situated beside the opening of the epiphallus; epiphallus (pl. 28, figs. 1, 2, *C. porteri*) long, the penis retractor inserted upon it; terminating in a flagellum and vas deferens.

Distribution, Northern Australia and Solomon Is., north to southern China. No fossil forms are known. All of the species live upon the ground, as far as known.

The genus *Chloritis* was originally proposed for flat, biconcave Helices; but modern systematists have widened the group to contain allied forms having the spire convex. Early in 1891 the writer discussed the group, fixing upon the previously unnoticed character of *a quincuncially granulated apex* as the true generic

Digitized by Google

criterion, and considerably widening the limits of the genus. At about the same time Dr. v. Möllendorff redefined *Chloritis*, and concluded that the sculpture of "impressed points placed in quite regular quincunx," and the presence of a "keel or angle round the umbilicus" were diagnostic generic characters. In this connection it should be noticed that the hairs or hair-points are totally lacking upon the outer whorls of many undoubted *Chloritis*, and that the umbilical angle completely fails in *C. circumdata, maforensis, percussa*, etc. It therefore appears that the most we can say of the sculpture is: *apical whorls and usually the whole shell sculptured with hair-points arranged in quincunx.* It is probable that when hairs or hair-points are present on the last whorl, they are *always* disposed in regular oblique sweeps or quincunx, but this cannot be said to be demonstrated. Some species show a granulation between the hair points. The European Oligocene and Miocene species which have been referred to *Chloritis*—such as *H. lepidotricha* A. Br., have no relationship to the Oriental *Chloritis*; the *H. lepidotricha* is a *Campylæa*. In this connection it must be emphatically stated that while the character of surface-sculpture discussed above distinguishes *Chloritis* from other groups inhabiting the same quarter of the globe, it is not in itself a feature of much importance, nor in itself diagnostic of this genus alone. In Europe the hairy forms of the *Campylæa planospira* group (as well as some other Campylæas, such as *setosa* Ziegl.) *show absolutely the same surface sculpture*, from the apex out. On the other hand, the Australian group *Hadra* is extremely close to *Chloritis* in anatomy, but lacks the quincuncial sculpture. We may, therefore, regard the quincuncially arranged hairs as a secondary character, which has arisen independently in several widely different groups of Helices. The function of the hairs is evidently to gather dirt, thus disguising the snail from its bird enemies.

Chloritis has the essential internal organization of *Camœna, Camœnella*, etc. It differs from these groups and from *Obba*, mainly in the non-differentiation of the embryonal whorls, and the smaller size of the shell at the time its independent life begins. The species referred by Semper to *Chloritis* belong to an entirely different group. His anatomical characterization of the genus therefore falls.

Chloritis may be divided into several sectional groups—*Chloritis, Sulcobasis, Austrochloritis, Trichochloritis*—probably natural, but

Digitized by Google

blending at their confines into one another. The typical forms of the first two represent the more divergent and presumably modern lines of differentiation.

Section *Chloritis* (restricted).

Shell with the spire sunken, flat or somewhat convex with flat earlier whorls. Type *C. ungulina*, pl. 29, figs. 1, 2, 3.

But two species of the typical group of Chloritis have been investigated anatomically, *C. dinodeomorpha* Tap.-Can., Ann. Mus. Civ. Genov. xix, 1883, p. 168, and *C. leei* Cox, Hedley, Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. W. (2), vi, p. 687. They agree essentially with *Austrochloritis*, q. v.

Jaw arcuate, having about 8 strong ribs separated by narrow intervals (pl. 32, fig. 43, *C. leei*). Central and inner lateral teeth unicuspid; marginal teeth having a long bifid mesocone and an ectocone. Genitalia lacking appendages on the female side, the duct of the spermatheca long. Penis long, the retractor apparently inserted at its apex; epiphallus very long, dilated where it receives the vas deferens, and ending in a flagellum (pl. 28, fig. 10, *C. dinodeomorpha*, after Tap.-Can.; pl. 32, fig. 42, *C. leei*, after Hedley).

Distribution, New Guinea and Moluccas (typical forms); Solomons, New Ireland, Louisiades and Celebes (divergent forms).

(*Group of ungulina.*)

C. ungulina Linn., vi, 243.
  v. minor Fér.
C. unguiculina v. Mart., vi, 244.
C. biomphala Pfr., vi, 244.
C. martensi Pfr., vi, 244.
C. cheratomorpha Tap.-Can., vi, [245.

(*Group of circumdata.*)

C. circumdata Fér., vi, 246.
  molliseta Pfr., vi, 246.
C. lansbergiana Dohrn, vi, 247.
C. maforensis Tap.-Can., vi, 247.
  v. micromphalus Pils., vi, 247.

(*Group of unguicula.*)

C. unguiculastra v. Mart., vi, [248.
  v. buruensis Mart.
  v. amboinensis Mart.
  v. pilosa Mart.
C. flexuosa Pfr., vi, 249.
C. ceramensis Pfr., vi, 249.
C. unguicula Fer., vi, 249.
  yoldii Mörch.
C. gruneri Pfr., vi, 250.
C. exacta Pfr., vi, 250.

Digitized by Google

(*Group of eustoma.*)

C. erinacea Pfr., vi, 251.
C. leei Cox, vi, 251.
v. sudestensis Hedley.
C. subcorpulenta Sm., vi, 251.
C. discordialis Fér., vi, 252.
C. eustoma Pfr., vi, 252.
C. dentrecasteauxi Sm., vi, 253.
C. ursina Pfr., vi, 253.
C. dinodeomorpha Tap.-Can., vi, [254.
C. delphax Dohrn, viii, 271.
C. silenus Angas, vi, 254.
C. gaimardi Dh., vi, 255.
adustus Hinds.
C. mendanæ Cox, vi, 255.

(*Group of tuba—Celebes species.*)

C. bulbulus Mouss., vi, 258.
bulbus Mouss.
C. tuba Alb., vi, 258.
C. zodiacus Fér., vi, 259.

Section *Sulcobasis* Tap.-Can.

Sulcobasis T.-C., Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova, xix, 1883, p. 161.

Shell *large, solid*, globose-depressed or depressed; spire convex, *the inner whorls* (and apex when not worn) *showing minute hair-scars arranged in oblique series; body-whorl more or less distinctly spirally sulcate beneath.* Lip well reflexed. Type *C. sulcosa* Pfr., pl. 29, figs. 9, 10.

Distribution, Aru Is., New Guinea, New Ireland, Solomon Is.

Anatomy unknown. Tapparone-Canefri has given a crude figure of the central and inner lateral teeth of *C. beatricis*, showing them them to lack side cusps, as usual in the genus. Doubts have been expressed as to the relationship of this group of large solid Helices to *Chloritis* (Jahrb. D. M. G. 1892, p. 94); but those who see the shells themselves, will agree with Tapparone-Canefri that the group is simply a section of *Chloritis*.

(*Typical group*).

C. sulcosa Pfr., vi, 260.
C. rubra Alb., vi, 260.
C. concisa Fér., vi, 262.
C. beatricis Tap.-Can., vi, 260.
C. rohdei Dohrn, viii, 273.
C. lepidophora Dohrn. viii, 273.
C. rehsei v. Mart., vi, 261.
gerrardi Sm.
genardi Braz.
v. obtecta Reinh., vi, 262.

Digitized by Google

(*Aberrant group*).

C. bougainvillei Pfr., vi, 128.
angasiana Newc.
C. majuscula Pfr., vi, 255.
C. isis Pfr., vi, 256.
C. quercina Pfr., vi, 257.
v. hombroni Pfr., vi, 258.
janellii Hombr. & Jacq.

Section *Austrochloritis* Pilsbry.

Austrochloritis PILS., Man. of Conch. vi, p. 262.—? *Plecteulota* v. MOELL., Jahrb. D. M. Ges. 1892, p, 92, type *Eulota goniostoma* Mlldff.

Shell rather small, depressed, but with convex spire and obtuse apex, umbilicated, unicolored; surface hairy or *marked with regular series of hair-scars to the apex.* Aperture round-lunar, the lip expanded, thin, ends of peristome converging; sutures well-impressed. Type *C. porteri* Cox, pl. 29, figs. 4, 5.

Animal (see under *Chloritis*).

Jaw arcuate, with numerous ribs (pl. 28, fig. 3, *C. porteri*).

Dentition: Central and inner lateral teeth with the mesocones only developed, slight lateral cutting-points upon it representing the absent ectocones. Marginals having a long, oblique mesocone and a small ectocone (pl. 28, fig. 4, *C. porteri*).

Genitalia (of *C. porteri*) lacking all accessory appendages on the female side; spermatheca lying beside the albumen gland, its duct therefore very long, bound closely to the oviduct throughout its length. Penis club shaped, the walls of its cavity corrugated, with a large, fleshy papilla at the apex, beside the opening of the epiphallus (pl. 28, fig. 2). Epiphallus long, the retractor inserted at its middle; ending in a rather long flagellum. Penis retractor attached to the floor of the lung cavity; right eye-peduncle retractor passing between primary branches of genitalia (pl. 28, fig. 1 *C. porteri* Cox. Fig. 2 penis of same opened, epiphallus and flagellum).

Distribution, Queensland, New Guinea and adjacent islands.

The anatomy of *P. porteri* has been investigated by Hedley (Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensl. vi, pl. 15) and by myself (see above). The jaw and teeth of *C. chloritoides* have been figured by Hedley (Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. W. (2), vi, pl. 39, 40). The anatomy of *C. argillacea* has been described and figured by Wiegmann, in Webers' Zool

Digitized by Google

Ergebnisse einer Reise in Niederländisch Ost- Indien, III, p. 171. Part of his figures are reproduced on pl. 28, figs. 5–9. The epiphallus bears a short accessory organ (shown below the penis retractor in fig. 8, above it in fig. 9) of unknown homology and function. Otherwise the jaw, teeth and genitalia agree with *C. porteri*.

The section *Plecteulota* of v. Möllendorff, considered by him to be a subordinate group of *Eulota*, probably belongs here. Its type *Plecteulota goniostoma* Mlldff. is shown in pl. 29, figs. 6, 7.

Small, thin-shelled forms, having much the aspect of *Eulotella*, from which they differ in the sculptured apex and the lack of dart-sack and the associated mucus gland or glands. It is in actual practice, however, extremely difficult to tell what shells to refer to *Eulotella*, what to *Chloritis;* and the most experienced conchologists differ in their treatment of the forms. Most of the shells now included in *Austrochloritis* were placed by Pfeiffer in *Dorcasia* and *Camæna;* and v. Möllendorff has expressed the opinion that part of them are to be referred to *Eulota* (*plus* Plecteulota, Eulotella, etc.). In regard to these conflicting opinions, the writer has only this to say: the groups *Eulota* and *Austrochloritis*, notwithstanding their superficial similarity, belong to widely different branches of the Helix stock. Controversy respecting the generic position of certain species known by the shells alone is idle; for the anatomy only can give a true answer to our questioning.

(*Australian species*).

C. spinei Cox, vi, 263.
hystrix Cox, preoc.
C. porteri Cox, vi, 263.
C. mansueta Cox, vi, 264.
C. blackalli Braz., vi, 264.
C. buxtoni Braz., vi, 265.
C. brevipila Pfr., vi, 265.
C. aridorum Cox, vi, 266.
C. pseudoprunum Pils., viii, 271.
prunum auct. not Fér.
C. coxeni Cox, viii, 272.
C. bennetti Braz., vi, 135.
C. blackmani Cox, vi, 137.
C. coxenæ Braz., vi, 138.
C. mucida Pfr., vi, 148.

(*Species of New Guinea, etc.*).

C. occulta Pfr., vi, 266.
C. chloritoides Pils., vi, 267.
C. rhodochila Mlldff., viii, 273.
C. micholitzi Mlldff., viii, 272.
C. goniostoma Mlldff., viii, 221.
C. telitecta Mlldff., viii, 222.
C. tenuitesta Mlldff., viii, 273.
C. argillacea Fér., iii, 210.
cyclostomopsis Lea.
C. mendax Martens, iii, 212.

Digitized by Google

Section *Trichochloritis* Pilsbry.

Trichochloritis Pils., Manual of Conch., vi, p. 267.

Shell depressed, rather thin, the spire low-convex or flat, the base generally obtusely angled around the umbilicus. Epidermis not deciduous; apex and the whole shell hirsute or marked by hair-scars arranged in regular lines; lip thin, expanded or narrowly reflexed. Type *C. breviseta* Pfr.

Anatomy unknown. Distribution, Southern China to Borneo.

As I have written in this work (vi, p. 242) and von Möllendorff has emphasized (Nachr., 1892, p. 94), the sections of *Chloritis* stand "auf etwas schwachen Füssen." In other words, the series seems to intergrade by rather easy stages throughout, not even excepting *Sulcobaris*. Disclaiming any desire to supply crutches to a section which cannot stand upon its own merits, I still retain the name *Trichochloritis* for the group of small, thin species having the same distribution as *Camæna*, believing it a convenient division. When enough species are known anatomically to show the true classification of *Chloritis* and the line dividing that genus from *Trachia* and *Eulotella*, I shall be among the first to discard the present arbitrary system.

The genital system of *C. crassula* has been figured by Wiegmann (Zool. Ergebnisse einer Reise in Niederländisch Ost-Indien. iii, pl. 13, f. 10). It resembles that of *C. portei* except that the enlargement at the apex of the penis is long and curved—so long that Wiegmann calls it a penis gland, although in my opinion, it is not glandular, but simply a pouch-like enlargement of the penis for the accomodation of a large imperforate papilla.

The epiphallus bears the retractor, and is continued beyond the insertion of the vas deferens in a short flagellum. The duct of the spermatheca is much and abruptly swollen at the base and this swelling is doubtfully interpreted as a dart-sack and mucus gland by Wiegmann, who did not open it, however. If his view is correct, the species must be an *Eulotella*; but I prefer to consider the structure as a mere muscular enlargement of the spermatheca duct, probably with plicate internal walls, such as is often found in the Helices. The union of dart-sack with spermatheca duct would be an extremely unusual character, if confirmed.

Digitized by Google

(*Continental species*).

C. hungerfordiana Nev., iii, 182.
C. miara Mab., vi, 270.
C. herziana Mlldff., vi, 271.
C. rhinocerotica Hde., vi, 271.
C. franciscanorum Gred., viii, [217.
C. seriatiseta Roch., vi, 268.
C. malayana Mlldff., viii, 274.
C. percussa Hde., vi, 111.
C. breviseta Pfr., vi, 268.
C. tenella Pfr., vi, 269.
C. submissa Desh., iii, 182.
C. deliciosa Pfr., vi, 113.
C. remoratrix Morl., viii, 274.
C. lemeslei Morl.
C. balansai Morl., viii, 218.
C. quinaria Pfr., vi, 269.
guinaria Pfr.
C. shanica Bedd., viii, 275.
C. colletti Bedd., viii, 274.
C. bifoveata Bens., vi, 245.
C. nautiloides Val., iii, 212.
C. samuiana Mlldff.
C. tanqueryi C. & F., iv, 64.
C. condoriana C. & F., vi, 269.
C. norodomiana Morl., vi, 270.
C. fouresi Morl., J. de C., 1889, [176.
C. propinqua Pfr., iv, 63.

(*Species of Borneo, Java, etc.*).

C. crassula Phil., viii, 271.
storiana Mouss.
C. cryptopila Marts., iii, 211.
v. helicinoides Mouss., iii, 211.
C. everetti H. Ad., iii, 211.
C. hemiopta Bens., vi, 238.
C. meander G.–A., viii, 275.
C. plena G.–A., viii, 276.
C. sibutuensis Sm., Ann. Mag., [1894, p. 53.
C. tomentosa Pfr., iii, 212.

(*Philippine Island species*).

C. brevidens Pfr., vi, 272.
C. leytensis Mlldff., Nachr. '90, [203.
C. malbatensis Hid.
C. quieta Rve., vi, 271.
C. inquieta Dohrn, viii, 273.

Genus ? ALBERSIA H. Adams, 1865.

Albersia H. Ad., P. Z. S., 1865, p. 410, type *H. granulata* Q. & G.—v. Martens, Ostasiat. Zool., Landschn. p. 329, 1867.—Tap. Can., Ann. Mus. Civ. Genov. xix, p. 185, 1883.—Pilsbry, Manual vii, p. 89.

Shell globose, thin; aperture but slightly oblique, the peristome hardly thickened, narrowly reflexed; columellar margin rather steeply ascending, narrowed below. Unicolored or banded, never brilliantly colored, the surface dull, granulated or hairy. Type *A. granulata*, pl. 41, fig. 30.

Digitized by Google

External anatomy and genitalia unknown.

Jaw arcuate, solid, with 6 strong ribs, denticulating the margins, and grouped on the median part of the jaw, the ends free from ribs —(pl. 34, fig. 8, *A. zonulata*). The jaw of *A. pubicepa* also is stated by von Martens to be ribbed.

Radula as in *Chloritis*, etc.; the central and inner lateral teeth having a single cusp shorter than the basal plates, the side cusps represented by slight lateral extensions of the central cusp. Outer laterals having a long, oblique cusp, which becomes bifid on the marginals (mesocone+entocone), and on the outer teeth a small ectocone appears (pl. 34, fig. 9, *A. zonulata*).

This group should perhaps be considered a subgenus of *Chloritis*, but it differs in the thin, capacious form of the shell and the Cochlostyla-like columella. No just estimate of the rank or position of the group can be made until the soft anatomy is investigated. The jaw and teeth offer no differences from those of *Chloritis*, *Thersites*, etc. Distribution, New Guinea and Moluccas.

A. granulata Q. & G., vii, 90.
A. pubicepa v. Mart., vii, 90.
tortistylis Mouss.
A. pseudocorasia Strub., viii, 293.
A. zonulata Fér., vii, 91.
lemniscata Less.
v. recluziana Le Guill.
A. tenuis Pfr., vii, 91.

Genus THERSITES Pfr., 1855.

Thersites Pfr., 1855, plus *Hadra* Alb., 1860, plus *Badistes* Gld., 1862, plus *Sphærospira* Mörch, 1867, plus *Xanthomelon* v. Mart., 1860, plus *Rhagada* Alb., 1860, plus *Glyptorhagada* Pils., 1890.

Shell narrowly umbilicate or imperforate, varying from globular to trochoidal or thick lens-shaped and keeled, usually solid. Whorls 5 or 6, the *apex smooth, never granulated or punctate in regular quincunx;* last whorl varying from smooth to rudely wrinkled, generally densely granulated or roughened microscopically, but *never bearing spaced hairs or hair-scars in regular oblique series.* Aperture moderately oblique, the outer lip expanded (except in *Glyptorhagada*), basal lip reflexed, dilated at the columellar insertion, the ends of the lip rather remote. Type *T. richmondiana*, pl. 29, fig. 8. (See also all figures on pl. 27).

Animal having the general features of that of *Camœna*, *Chloritis*, etc.; the sole undivided and without grooves above its margin; back with one or few grooves from mantle to head; sides irregularly

Digitized by Google

tuberculate; tail with a slight median longitudinal groove above (pl. 33 figs. 6, 7. *T. gulosa* Gld.).

Jaw arcuate, stout, with 5 to 12 unequal, strong ribs (pl. 32, figs. 47, 48, 50). Teeth having the side cusps of centrals and inner laterals completely fused with the middle cusps; marginals having a long bifid inner cusp (entocone *plus* mesocone) and a simple or bifid ectocone (pl. 34, fig. 1, *T. mitchellæ*).

Genital system having no accessory organs on the female side, the duct of the spermatheca generally long and swollen below. Penis enlarged distally, where its cavity contains a solid papilla; epiphallus bearing the retractor, and terminating at the entrance of the vas deferens in a short flagellum (pl. 33, fig. 1, *Thersites. richmondiana*, and figs. 2, 3, *T. mitchellæ*. Pl. 51, fig. 10, *T. solorensis*). In some species the epiphallus is shortened and the flagellum very short or absent by degeneration (pl. 32, fig. 52, *T. pachystyla*, and fig. 51, *T. rainbirdi*).

Habits strictly terrestrial. With the exception of a few New Guinea species, and some inhabiting the Timor group, the species of this genus are confined to Australia, where they are generally diffused, everywhere constituting the most prominent feature in the Helix fauna.

The various sections assembled under the generic term *Thersites* form a very homogeneous group, the extreme forms being well connected by a chain of intermediate species, *Xanthomelon* and *Rhagada* forming outlying or satellite groups of slightly greater systematic value than the other sections, but still intimately allied. The shell varies from thin, light forms like *corneovirens* through a series of transition species to the solid, richly dyed *blomfieldi*, *mitchellæ* and *bipartita*; and by other chains of almost unbroken continuity, the globose forms are connected with the keeled *richmondiana* and *kooringensis*. The soft anatomy fully sustains these conclusions.

The genus *Thersites* is allied to *Chloritis*, and might without any great violence be united to that genus; but it will probably prove an aid to clear and correct thinking to retain the two separate. *Thersites* never has the depressed earlier whorls, or quincuncially arranged hairs or spaced points so characteristic of *Chloritis*, and the flagellum is shorter or obsolete.

The distribution of the *Thersites* and *Chloritis* groups seems to indicate a hypothesis of two separate times of connection between Australia and the Papuan tract since the beginning of the Tertiary.

Digitized by Google

The first may have been eocene, at which time the Australian land snail fauna received the ancestors of *Thersites* (+*Hadra*, etc.), and of *Panda*, *Pedinogyra*, etc. At this time the *Hadra* group was not differentiated from *Chloritis*. Subsequent isolation of Australia resulted in the spread of the *Hadra* group and its segregation into the modern subgenera; and during this interval the genera *Thersites* and *Chloritis* were differentiated, the one in Australia, the other in Papua. It is probable that much of the differentiation of *Planispira* and *Papuina*, which are so intimately allied to *Thersites* and *Chloritis*, occurred now, although the bases of these branches may strike still deeper. At all events, they seem to have peopled New Guinea during this interval. The second connection of Queensland with Papua was comparatively recent, although remote enough to allow specific differentiation (see Hedley in *The Nautilus*, March, 1893, p. 124), and at this time, as Hedley believes, the *Chloritis* species invaded Queensland from the north, with *Papuina*, *Atopos* and the land operculates. At the same time Queensland gave to New Guinea its few species of *Thersites* (*Sphærospira broadbenti*, etc.), and perhaps some other forms.

THERSITES *vs.* HADRA. The present group as a whole has hitherto been known as *Hadra* Alb. (See v. Martens, Die Heliceen; Semper, Reisen; Hedley, Proc. Roy. Soc. Q. and P. L. S., N. S. Wales; Pilsbry, Man. Conch.), but the name *Thersites* has priority of five years over *Hadra*. It has also prior position in Die Heliceen, where it is diagnosed and restricted. In view of these facts, and of the further consideration that the nomenclature of Helices is now in a transition stage, we cannot refuse to follow the course indicated by established rules of nomenclature. There is another bar to the use of *Hadra* in a generic sense; it is preceded in the pages of Die Heliceen by *Rhagada*, and this would give the latter name priority, for there can be no doubt that both belong to one genus.

It is now obvious that the use of the name *Hadra* by German writers on shells of China and Japan is founded upon a misconception of their relationships. Part of the "*Hadra*" species of these authors belong to *Camœna*, part to *Euhadra*, a group closely allied to *Campylæa*, etc.

The subdivisions of *Thersites* are not very well defined naturally, but the following may be admitted:

Subgenus THERSITES, in which the shell has rather a conoidal spire and is yellowish or brown, generally banded, the spermatheca

Digitized by Google

having a long duct; containing sections *Thersites, Glyptorhagada, Badistes, Sphærospira, Hadra.*

Subgenus RHAGADA, with small, depressed globose shell, calcareous in texture and white or whitish, often multilineate; the anatomy as in the preceding.

Subgenus XANTHOMELON, with a globular shell with wide columellar lip, the spermatheca duct short.

Subgenus THERSITES Pfr.

Section *Thersites* Pfr. (restricted).

Thersites PFR. (in part), Mal. Blätter ii, p. 141 (1855 or 1856).—v. MARTENS in Alb., Die Hel. p. 157, type *H. richmondiana.*—PILSBRY, Man. Conch. vi, p. 90.—*Cf.* HEDLEY, Proc. Roy. Soc. Queens. v, p. 62, and vi, 1889, p. 62, pl. 3 (anatomy). Not *Thersites* Spence Bate 1857 (Amphipoda), nor Pagenstecher 1861 (Entomostraca).

Shell *lens-shaped or trochiform*, imperforate when adult, *carinated at the periphery*, more or less pinched at the keel, the last whorl descending in front. *Aperture sub-triangular*, oblique, the outer lip expanded, sinuous above the outer angle; basal and columellar lips reflexed. Type *T. richmondiana* Pfr., pl. 29, fig. 8.

Animal externally like *Sphærospira.* Jaw strongly arcuate, with slightly attenuated, blunt ends, sculptured with about 11 flat ribs, broader than their interspaces, and denticulating the cutting margin (pl. 34, fig. 7, *T. richmondiana*). Radula as in *Sphærospira.*

Genitalia (pl. 33, fig. 1, *T. richmondiana*) as in *Sphærospira mitchellæ*, etc. The penis is short and dilated distally, evidently for the accommodation of an internal papilla. Epiphallus long, bearing the retractor at its middle, terminating in a short flagellum. Duct of spermatheca very long, its lower portion large and swollen.

As will be seen by the figures, the anatomy of *Thersites richmondiana* offers no departure of more than specific value from that of *Sphærospira mitchellæ* and its allies. The group is simply a keeled form of *Hadra*, really not more different from the normal Hadras than *Polygyra* (*Stenotrema*) *spinosa* is from *P. stenotrema*, or than *Chloræa thersites* is from *C. sirena.* The development of a keel is now universally acknowledged to be a character of very slight systematic value in the Helices,—too slight in most cases to be held of more than specific importance. Scores of sectional groups contain both rounded and keeled species. The true relationships of *Thersites*

Digitized by Google

were perceived simultaneously and independently by Charles Hedley and the writer. Our knowledge of the anatomy is due to Hedley.

The name *Thersites* being anterior in date to *Hadra*, will replace that term as a generic designation for the entire series. The same name has been used in Crustacea and Insecta, but later than Pfeiffer's application of it to the present group.

T. richmondiana Pfr. vi, 90. Queensland, northern N. S. Wales.
f. decolorata Pils. vi, 91.

T. novæhollandiæ Gray, vi, 91. New South Wales, Australia, *depuyana* Pfr.

Section *Glyptorhagada* Pilsbry, 1890.

Glyptorhagada PILS., Man. Conch. vi, p. 191 (Dec. 16, 1890).

Depressed, keeled *Badistes*, having the surface corrugated by strong oblique fold-like wrinkles, the outer lip hardly expanded; texture calcareous. Type *H. silveri*, pl. 27, fig. 19. (See also *H. kooringensis*, pl. 27, figs. 7, 8, 9, 10).

This is the South Australian expression of the *Badistes* type; the rudely sculptured, earthy shell responding to the arid condition prevailing in the interior of South Australia, in accordance to the well known law governing the modification of desert snails. The anatomy is unknown. The species were formerly grouped in *Rhagada*, but their affinities are evidently with *Badistes*.

H. silveri Angas, vi, 191. H. bordaensis Ang., vi, 192.
H. kooringensis Angas, vi, 191. H. howardi Ang., iv, 52.

Section *Badistes* Gould, 1862.

Badistes GLD., Otia Conch. p. 243, type *H. gulosa* Gld.—PILSBRY, Man. Conch., vi, p. 94, 129.—For anatomy see HEDLEY, Rec. Austr. Mus., i, p. 196, pl. 29, 1891.

Shell generally smaller and thinner than that of *Sphærospira*, *the surface densely microscopically granulated all over*; often with a peripheral keel. Peristome a little thickened and *very narrowly* expanded, suddenly dilated at the columellar insertion, closing or almost closing the narrow umbilicus. Type *T. gulosa*, pl. 27, fig. 5 (see also pl. 27, fig. 3, *T. bitæniata*).

The animal has a slight groove on each side, running from lips upward and backward to mantle; back with a median furrow banded by two rugæ or sets of rugæ, on each side of which there are about six

Digitized by Google

ranks of long, narrow tubercles. The rest of the body is covered with irregular polygonal tubercles which are usually partially subdivided into minor tubercles; those on the tail being small, round and entire. There is a small triangular right mantle lappet, and apparently, a long left lappet, which emits two small lobes on the left side at the origin of the left facial (lateral) groove (pl. 33, figs. 6, 7, living animal of *T. gulosa*, after Hedley).

Jaw arched, crossed asymmetrically by 9 stout, flat-topped unequal ribs, denticulating both margins; ends smooth (pl. 33, fig. 5, *T. gulosa*).

Radula (of *T. gulosa*) having 180 rows of 39·18·1·18·39 teeth. Central and inner lateral teeth unicuspid; outer laterals oblique; marginals with a long, oblique bifid inner cusp (ento-+meso-cone) and a small ectocone.

Genitalia (pl. 33, fig. 4, *T. gulosa*, after Hedley), having the penis twisted and swollen near its apex; retractor inserted low on the epiphallus, which bears a flagellum at the insertion of the vas deferens. Duct of the spermatheca long, inserted high on the vagina.

In soft anatomy and dentition, *Badistes* offers no variation from the type prevailing in *Sphærospira*, *Thersites* or *Chloritis*. In distribution it is more southern than *Sphærospira*, occurring mainly in New South Wales, Victoria and South Australia. The species are highly polymorphic, and have evidently been moulded by external conditions into a great number of local forms. There are more than enough specific names, the only difficulty being which and how many to discard. The reduction of species in the following list is mainly made by the advice of Messrs Cox, Hedley and Brazier. *Conf.* Brazier, Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales (2), vi, p. 321.

Gould supposed that *Helix gulosa* travelled like the caterpillar of a geometric moth, by a series of loops; but this has been shown to be an error, probably caused by some confusion in the collector's notes.

(*Group of gulosa.*)

T. duralensis Cox, vi, 141.
T. daintreei Braz., vi, 134.
T. patruelis Ang., vi, 131.
T. dunkiensis Forbes, iii, 215.
T. læsa Rve., iii, 214.
T. pliculosa Pfr., iii, 216.
T. expeditionis Cox, iii, 214.
T. corneovirens Pfr., vi, 136.
v. mulgoæ Cox, vi, 136.

Digitized by Google

T. gulosa Gould, vi, 131.
lessoni Pfr., not auct. viii, 281.
coriaria Pfr., vi, 132.
morosa Morel., vi, 134.
monacha Pfr., vi, 133.
mastersi Cox, vi, 133.
scotti Cox, vi, 133.
? *cailleti* Crs., iii, 216.
T. jervisensis Q. & G., vi, 141; viii, 281.
gilberti Pfr., vi, 142.
grayi Pfr., vi, 130.
exocarpi Cox, vi, 139.
bednalli Braz., vi, 130.
? *sutilosa* Fér.
T. greenhilli Cox, vi, 138.
T. liverpoolensis Braz., vi, 141.
T. marcescens Cox, vi, 142.
T. (?) subgranosa Le Guill. vi, 137.
T. (?) plethorica Crse., vi, 138.
T. leucocheilus Cox, vi, 139.
mariæ Cox, preoc.
T. lismorensis Pils., vi, 140.
T. bellengerensis Cox, vi, 140.
T. yatalaensis Cox, vi, 140.
T. evandaleana Pfr., vi, 142.
T. tomsetti Tate, vi, 143.
T. lincolnensis Pfr., vi, 144.
T. luteofusca Cox, vi, 144.

(*Group of bitæniata, South, Central and Western Australia*).

T. perinflata Pfr., viii, 282.
T. bitæniata Cox, vi, 144.
flindersi Ad. & Ang.
T. lorioliana Crosse, vi, 145.
T. broughami Ang., vi, 146.
T. rufofasciata Braz., vi, 146.
T. sublorioliana Pils., vi, 147.
T. cassandra Pfr., vi, 147.
T. stutchburyi Pfr., vi, 148.
T. bourkensis E. A. Sm., vi, 308.
T. angasiana Pfr., vi, 180.
T. nullarborica Tate, vi, 181.
T. fodinalis Tate, viii, 277.
T. everardensis Bedn., viii, 277.
T. elderi Bedn., viii, 278.
T. oscarensis Cox, viii, 279.
T. derbyi Cox, viii, 280.
T. forrestiana Ang., vi, 182.

Section *Hadra* Albers, 1860.

Hadra Alb., Die Hel. (edit. Martens), p. 165, type *H. bipartita*. —*Cf.* Semper, Reisen, etc., pl. 17, f. 16, dentition of *H. bipartita*.

Shell depressed with conoidal spire, narrowly umbilicated, obliquely striate or hirsute; unicolored, or brown below, yellow above, never having many bands; peristome expanded. Type *T. bipartita* Fér.

Dentition (of *T. bipartita*, pl. 32, fig. 49) similar to that of *Sphærospira*, etc.; the central and lateral teeth unicuspid, marginals with an ectocone. The figure shows a central with one adjacent lateral tooth, and the 47th side tooth.

Hadra, as restricted, consists of a few north Queensland species, differing somewhat from Sphærospira in shell characters.

Digitized by Google

T. bipartita Fér., vi, 126.
semibadia Alb.
f. unicolor Cox, viii, 276.
f. minor, vi, 126.
Var. semicastanea Pfr., vi, 126.
funiculata Pfr.
T. forsteriana Pfr., vi, 127.
hetæra Pfr.
f. major Dohrn, vi, 128.
T. darwini Braz., vi, 128.

Section *Sphærospira* Mörch.

Sphærospira MOERCH, Journ. de Conchyl., 1867, p. 256, for *H. fraseri, lessoni, appendiculata.*—For anatomy, see SEMPER, Reisen, p. 160, pl. 14, f. 11 (*basalis*), and HEDLEY, Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensl. vi, pl. 7, 8 (*fraseri, blomfieldi, rainbirdi*), and Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. W. (2), vi, pl. 39, 41, 42 (*broadbenti*).

Shell globose, solid, yellowish, with brown spiral lines and bands or uniform chocolate-brown by coalescence of the bands; spire elevated, somewhat dome-shaped; surface smooth to the naked eye. Peristome broadly expanded. Type *H. fraseri.* (See pl. 27, fig. 4, *T. blomfieldi* var. *warroensis* Hedl. Pl. 27, figs. 1, 2, *T. rawnesleyi* Cox).

Animal having the sole indistinctly tripartite; edges of foot without a foot border; sides irregularly granulated; tail convex above, with an inconspicuous longitudinal impressed line; back from mantle to head with several longitudinal grooves. Mantle bearing a small triangular right body lappet and a minute left lappet. (*Mitchellæ*).

Jaw arcuate, strong, sculptured with broad, rather flattened ribs, usually 6 to 8 in number, strongly denticulating the cutting margin. (Pl. 32, fig. 48, *T. blomfieldi.* Pl. 34, fig. 2, *T. mitchellæ.* Pl. 32, fig. 50, *T. rainbirdi*). The jaw of *broadbenti* has 11 ribs.

Radula having the central tooth smaller than the adjacent laterals; central and lateral teeth unicuspid, the side cusps represented by a lateral continuation of the reflection, being completely fused with the median cusp. Transition teeth and inner marginals having a long bifid inner cusp (entocone+mesocone) and a simple, small ectocone. Outer laterals tricuspid (in *fraseri, yulei, lessoni, blomfieldi*) or quadricuspid by splitting of the ectocone (*incei, mitchellæ,* pl. 34, fig. 1.)

Genitalia lacking all accessory organs on the female side, the duct of the spermatheca very long (pl. 33, fig. 3, *s, s, s*), its upper portion narrow, lower portion stout or swollen. Penis large, club-

Digitized by Google

shaped, the walls of its cavity granulated, having a large solid, granulated papilla at the apex, near the entrance of the epiphallus (pl. 33, fig. 3, papilla indicated by dotted line). Epiphallus long, the penis retractor inserted at the proximal third of its length; ending in a flagellum. Penis retractor short, attached to floor of the lung cavity. Right eye-peduncle retracted between primary branches of genitalia. Pl. 33, figs. 2, 3, *H. mitchellæ;* fig. 2, reverse view of vagina, showing lower course of uterus and vas deferens. (From a specimen received from Dr. Cox).

T. mitchellæ and *broadbenti* have the type of genitalia described above, but in the latter the spermatheca has a shorter stalk. A second type of genitalia is found in *T. basalis* (=*rainbirdi*), *T. fraseri, T. blomfieldi* in which species the epiphallus is extremely short and the flagellum either extremely short or obsolete, evidently by degeneration. Only by opening the penis can the true condition of these organs be ascertained. (See pl. 32, fig. 51, *T. rainbirdi,* after Hedley).

In anatomy, *Sphærospira* agrees with *Badistes* and *Thersites,* except that in some species the appendages of the penis have undergone degeneration resulting in secondary haplogonism. The group inhabits Queensland with a few forms in New Guinea, being replaced southward by *Badistes,* westward by *Xanthomelon.*

Most of the species of *Sphærospira* live under the loose bark of fallen trees and on the ground, and are gregarious. Some occur under stones in damp places. *No Hadras are arboreal,* according to Hedley; differing totally in this respect from *Papuina,* but agreeing with *Chloritis.*

(*Imperforate species*).

T. fraseri Gray, vi, 150.
v. flavescens Hedl., vi, 151.
T. coarctata Fér., vi, 151.
T. zebina Braz., vi, 151.
T. mossmani Braz., vi, 152.
T. coxi Crosse, vi, 152.
forbesi Cox, preoc.
cerea Cox, preoc.
cerata Cox.
T. croftoni Cox, vi, 153.
T. blomfieldi Cox, vi, 154.
v. warroensis Hedl. & Mouss., [viii, 281.
T. mitchellæ Cox, vi, 154.
T. gratiosa Cox., vi, 155.
T. etheridgei Braz., vi, 156.
T. macleayi Cox, vi, 156.
T. andersoni Cox, vi, 157.

(*Umbilicated species*).

T. rainbirdi Cox, vi, 157.
basalis Mouss.
T. rawnesleyi Cox, viii, 282.
T. barneyi Cox, vi, 165.

Digitized by Google

T. oconnellensis Cox, vi, 158.
albofilata Mouss.
T. arthuriana Cox, vi, 159.
T. rockhamptonensis Cox., vi, [159.
planibasis Cox, *ms.*
v. moresbyi Ang., vi, 160.
v. pallida Hedl. & Mss. viii, 281.
T. informis Mouss., viii, 282.
T. palmensis Braz., vi, 160.
v. meridionalis Braz., vi, 161.
T. bellendenkerensis Braz., vi, [161.
T. parsoni Cox, vi, 162.
T. appendiculata Pfr., vi, 163.
T. seminigra Morel., vi, 162.
lessoni Pfr., olim., et auct.
? =incei var.
T. incei Pfr., vi, 166.
v. aureedensis Braz., viii, 282.
v. bayensis Braz., vi, 166; viii, [282.
T. thatcheri Cox, vi, 164.
T. hilli Brazier, vi, 164.
T. mazee Braz., vi, 165.
T. hanni Braz., vi, 166.
T. prætermissi Cox, vi, 167.
T. mulgravensis Braz., vi, 168.
mulgravei Braz.
T. curtisiana Pfr., vi, 168.
bala Braz., vi, 169.
T. johnstonei Braz., vi, 170.
T. creedi Cox, vi, 170.
T. wesselensis Cox, vi, 170.
T. sardalabiata Cox, vi, 171.
stephensoniana Braz.
T. whartoni Cox, vi, 171.
T. mourilyana Braz., vi, 172.
T. yulei Forbes, vi, 172.
T. challisi Cox, vi, 173.
T. nicomede Braz., vi, 173.
T. beddomæ Braz., vi, 174.
T. bebias Braz., vi, 175.
T. cookensis Braz., vi, 175.
T. tomsoni Braz., vi, 175.
T. broadbenti Braz., vi, 176.
T. hixoni Braz., vi, 177.

Subgenus XANTHOMELON v. Martens, 1860.

Xanthomelon MTS., in Alb., Die Hel., p. 174, type *H. pomum*; Mal. Blätter xvi, p. 77, 1869.—PILS., Man. Conch., vi, p. 178.—For anatomy, see SEMPER, Reisen, p. 160, pl. 14, and HEDLEY, P. R. S. Q., vi, p. 250, pl. 14, and p. 121, pl. 8.

Shell large, solid and *globular*, the spire small, body-whorl large, globose, descending to the aperture, which is semioval and somewhat oblique. Peristome narrowly expanded, thickened within; columellar lip broad, flattened, partly or wholly covering the axial perforation; surface somewhat roughened, covered with a yellow cuticle. Type *T. pomum*, pl. 27, fig. 6.

Jaw stout, arched, with 8 (*perinflata*) to a dozen (*pachystyla*) stout ribs, obsolete toward the ends (pl. 32, fig. 47, *pachystyla*).

Radula as in *Sphæropira* etc. (pl. 32, fig. 46, *pachystyla*).

Genital system having the penis rather short and stout, twisted at its apex, where the retractor-muscle and vas deferens are apparently

Digitized by Google

inserted. Spermatheca duct short and arising high on the vagina (pl. 32, fig. 52, *pachystyla*).

The shell is more globular than that of *Hadra s. str.* or *Sphærospira*, with smaller spire and wider columellar lip. The jaw and teeth are not different from those of *Sphærospira*, etc. The peculiarity of the genital system is the apparent obsolescence of the epiphallus and flagellum, and the shortness of the duct of the spermatheca, which is, as a general rule, long in this genus and its allies. Semper has investigated the anatomy of *pachystyla*, and Hedley that of *pachystyla* and *perinflata*. The penis should be reexamined, with a view to finding traces of the missing epiphallus and flagellum, and the internal papilla.

The species inhabit Queensland, Arnhem land and the adjacent parts of the northern territory of S. Australia. *T. pachystyla* is found on sandy ridges buried a few inches below the surface among the roots of bushes, in dry weather.

T. pomum Pfr., vi, 178.
urvillei H. & J.
pseudomeadei Braz.
? *sphæroidea* Le Guill.
T. nigrilabris v. Mts., vi, 179.
edwardsi Cox not Bld.
meadei Braz.
T. banneri MacGill. vi, 179.
T. lyndi Angas, vi, 183.
T. pachystyla Pfr. vi, 184.
v. daemeli v. Mts. vi, 184.
T. jannellei Le Guill, vi, 182.
pachystyloides Cox.

Subgenus Rhagada Albers, 1860.

Rhagada Alb., Die Hel., 1860, p. 108, type *H. reinga* Gray. Pilsbry, Man. Conch., vi, p. 184.—Wiegmann, Weber's Zool. Ergebnisse einer Reise in Niederl. Ost-Ind. iii, p. 169 (anatomy).

Shell small, compact, globose-depressed, narrowly or covered umbilicated, rather solid and cretaceous, whitish, unicolored or multilineate with reddish, the supraperipheral band most prominent and constant; periphery rounded; outer lip more or less expanded and thickened, columella reflexed, partly or wholly closing the umbilicus. Type *T. reinga* Gray. (see pl. 27, figs. 16, 17, 18, *T. carcharias* Pfr. Pl. 27, figs. 11, 12, 13, *T. supracostulata* Schepm. Pl. 27, figs. 14, 15, *T. floresiana* Martens).

Jaw (pl. 51, figs. 7, 8, *T. solorensis*) arcuate, with 4 or 5 unequal and asymmetrically arranged strong ribs.

Radula (pl. 51, figs. 11, 12, *T. solorensis*) with 126–163 transverse rows of 31. 1. 31 to 38. 1. 38 teeth of the type usual in *Chloritis* and

Digitized by Google

Hadra. Central and inner lateral teeth having the ecto- and entocones completely fused with the mesocones, which attain or project beyond the posterior edges of the basal-plates. Outer laterals have side cusps developed, the meso- and ento-cones forming a long compound cusp as in *Chloritis*, etc. Marginal teeth (fig. 11) tricuspid, or having the ectocones bifid (figs. 11, 12 show central with two adjacent laterals, 10th to 13th lateral and transition teeth, 22d, 23d and 32d to 35th marginal teeth; after Wiegmann. Pl. 51, fig. 9, shows a central and lateral tooth from another individual, in which the ectocones are developed). In *T. convicta* the jaw has 7 stout ribs, dentition as in *solorensis* (See Binney, Dent. Pulm. Moll. pl. x, f. G.)

Genitalia (pl. 51, fig. 10, *T. solorensis*, after a drawing by Mr. A. Protz) with a short flagellum on the penis, the spermatheca-duct inserted high on the vagina. No penis retractor is shown in the sketch, but it is probably present; and it is likewise probable that the penis proper terminates with the swollen portion seen at about the middle of its length, and that it contains a papilla there; the narrower upper part, as far as the entrance of the vas deferens, being an epiphallus.

The snails of this section have a smaller, more compact and cretaceous shell than *Hadra*, with a different scheme of color. The anatomy offers no deviation of any importance from that of *Hadra* and *Chloritis*.

(*Species of N. Australian coast and adjacent islands*).

T. reinga Gray, vi, 185.
T. richardsonii E. A. Sm., vi, 185.
T. leptogramma Pfr., vi, 186.
T. dringi Pfr., vi, 186.
T. tescorum Bens., vi, 187.
T. elachystoma v. Mts., vi, 187.
T. convicta Cox, vi, 187.
T. plectilis Bens., vi, 188.
paleata Rve.
T. carcharias Pfr., vi, 189.
T. (?) torulus Fér. vi, 189.

(*Species of Solor, Flores, and other islands N. of Timor Sea*).

T. colona v. Mts., vi, 190.
T. solorensis v. Mts., vi, 190.
T. floresiana v. Mts., pl. 27, f. 14, 15.
T. supracostulata Schep., viii, 283.

Genus PAPUINA von Martens, 1860.

Papuina Mts., Die Hel. (2d edit.), p. 166, type *H. lituus* Less.—Pilsbry, Man. Conch., (2), vii, p. 3.—*Eugenia* Alb. Mss.—*Insu-*

Digitized by Google

laria TAP. CAN. Ann. Mus. Civ. Genov. xix, p. 115, 138, type *H. lituus*, 1883. *Pileolus* LESSON, Voy. de la Coquille. Zool. ii, p. 313 (preoc.).—*Cymotropis* v. Mart., Die Hel., p. 169, type *H. "vitrea" = antrorsa.*—*Merope* ALB., Die Hel., 2d edit., p. 158, type *H. fringilla* (preoc.).—*Geotrochus* of BECK and authors, not of v. Hasselt.—*Acavus* SMITH and TAP. CAN., not of Montf.

Shell turbinate, lens-shaped or trochiform, umbilicated or imperforate, rather thin; periphery varying from round to acutely keeled. Surface smoothish, the coloring light or bright. Aperture oblique, toothless or with a columellar nodule, the peristome thin and generally expanded, ends of the lip remote. Type *P. lituus* Less. pl. 29, fig. 12 (see also pl. 29, figs. 14, 15, *P. trobriandensis*. Fig. 11, *P. splendescens*. Fig. 13, *P. nortoni*. Pl. 46, figs. 17–19, *P. ianthe*).

Animal with the foot rather short, sole undivided; upper surface densely granulated, with a slight median longitudinal groove above, the tail densely granulose with no median groove. Mantle with a triangular right lappet and an elongated low left one, the latter emitting a lobe on the left side.

Jaw *thin and weak*, arcuate, *its median portion ribbed*, ends blunt and ribless. (Pl. 34, fig. 11, *P. moseleyi*. Pl. 34, fig. 12, *P. vexillaris*. Pl. 37, fig. 2, *P. conscendens*. Pl. 13, fig. 17, *P. grata*. Pl. 13, fig. 18, *P. taumantias*. Pl. 13, fig. 25, *P. louisiadensis*. Pl. 13, fig. 24, *P. boyeri*. Pl. 13, fig. 26, *P. brumeriensis*. Pl. 13, fig. 28, *P. macgillivrayi*.

Radula of two types. Typically, the transverse rows are nearly straight; the central and lateral teeth with wide, blunt mesocones, shorter than the basal plates, the marginals with three short, wide cusps (pl. 13, fig. 23, *boyeri*. Pl. 13, fig. 29, *fringilla*. Pl. 37, fig. 11, *conscendens*). In *P. moseleyi* (pl. 37, fig. 1) the cusps are very broad, and project beyond the basal plates.

In some divergent species *the transverse rows of teeth are* V-*shaped;* central teeth (pl. 37, fig. 9), with an extremely broad, gouge-like cusp (united meso- and ectocones), the laterals having the cusp partially divided into entocone and mesocone, an ectocone appearing on the outer laterals and marginals. The teeth are all of the same general form, and in all the cusps project over the basal plates. This type of teeth occurs in *P. boivini* and in *vexillaris* (pl. 37, figs. 9, 10), and will probably prove characteristic of the groups those species belong to, and also of the *P. meta* group; the other groups having the more normal type of teeth. This aberrant type is com-

Digitized by Google

parable to that of *Polymita* and *Oxychona*, and seems to be correlated with arboreal habits. *P. moseleyi* bridges, to some extent, the gap between the two types of teeth.

Genital system having no accessory organs on the female side, the spermatheca on a rather long duct. Penis containing a papilla at its apex, continued in a long epiphallus which bears the retractor, and which passes into the vas deferens, having no flagellum or merely the rudiment of one. (Pl. 37, fig. 5, *P. trobriandensis*; pl. 37, figs. 3, 4, *P. vexillaris*; pl. 37, figs. 7, 8, *P. fringilla*; pl. 13, fig. 16, *P. grata*; pl. 13, fig. 21, *P. yulensis*; pl. 13, fig. 27, *P. brumeriensis*).

In another series of species the penis is short, the epiphallus very short, hardly distinguishable, ending in a short flagellum (pl. 13, fig. 22, *P. taumantias*; pl. 37, fig. 6, *P. brazieri*). Some of these have the spermatheca duct very short.

The prominent features of the anatomy are the weakness of the thin jaw, the breadth of the cusps of the teeth, and the lack of a flagellum upon the epiphallus, or its shortness, the union of epiphallus and vas deferens being indicated only by a slight protuberance at the end of the former, in most species.

In some species (*trobriandensis, woodlarkiana, moseleyi*) the penis is extremely small. In others (*boyeri, louisiadensis, fringilla*) it is large and muscular. In one group of forms, *taumantias, brazierœ, tomasinelliana, gestroi, meditata, ridibunda*, the epiphallus is reduced to a very short extent, or even obsolete, and a short flagellum is developed. There is, therefore, a wide range of variation in the soft parts, as in the shells, of this genus.

In *P. fringilla* the papilla is extremely long, and the walls of the penis cavity are transversely corrugated (pl. 37, fig. 7). In *P. vexillaris* the papilla is large but short (pl. 37, fig. 4). The eyestalk is retracted between the branches of the genitalia, as usual. In *P. fringilla* the left edge of the mantle bears a lobe, at the position where two lobes are shown in *Thersites* (*Badistes*) *gulosa*.

The anatomy of many forms is now known: Binney has figured the teeth of *P. fringilla* (Ann. N. Y. Acad. III, p. 113). Tapparone Canefri has figured the genitalia of *P. yulensis, katauensis, taumantias, ridibunda, meditata, grata, novoguineensis, brazierœ, gestroi, tomasinelliana* (Ann. Mus. Civ. Genov. xix, pl. 6 and 7). Hedley has illustrated the anatomy of *P. brumeriensis, louisiadensis, rollsiana, woodlarkiana, trobriandensis*, and *boyeri* (Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales (2), vi, pl. 38–42. Pfeffer has figured the anatomy of *P.*

Digitized by Google

boivini (Monatsber. Berl. Akad. Wissensch. 1877, p. 277, pl. 2, f. 11–13). The writer has examined the soft parts of *P. fringilla*, *vexillaris*, *moseleyi* and *conscendens*.

Papuina is an exclusively arboreal genus, being strongly contrasted in this habit to its allies *Thersites* and *Chloritis*. The shell is of lighter structure and brighter color than in these terrestrial groups, somewhat approaching that of *Cochlostyla*—a case of convergence of external characters from similar habits. The teeth differ from those of allied groups, Thersites, Chloritis, Planispira, in *the great breadth and bluntness of the cusps*, a structure correlated with arboreal habits. The jaw is more delicate than in the allied genera.

The great variation observed in the genitalia and teeth of the species examined, shows that here lies a wide field for future cultivation. These features are no doubt characteristic of minor groups in the genus, and their investigation will lead to valuable results in the classification of the group, and secondarily may be of use in the study of its geographical distribution and migrations. The arboreal habit has evidently been long established, for otherwise we should not have so profound a remodeling of the dentition.

The geographic limits of the genus are on the northwest Halmaheira, on the southeast, the New Hebrides group. There are two principal centers of specific radiation: New Guinea and the Solomon archipelago. The former of these has peopled the Moluccas, Queensland and the Louisiades. The species of Java, Sumatra and India referred by authors to this genus belong to other groups, mainly *Satsuma*.

Subdivisions.

Section *Papuina*. Shell having the outer lip well expanded, baso-columellar lip reflexed.

Section *Dendrotrochus*. Shell trochoid, the columellar lip not in the least expanded or reflexed.

Section *Papuina* (restricted).

(*Group of P. boivini;* Solomon and New Britain groups.)

P. congrua Pfr., vii, 4.
P. chancei Cox, vii, 5.
amphizona Pils., vii, 5.
P. hargreavesi Ang. vii, 9.
hargravesi auct.
P. gamelia Ang., vii, 10.

Digitized by Google

P. boivini Petit, vii, 6.
subrepta H. & J.
colorata Mss.
P. ambrosia Ang., vii, 7.
ramsdeni Ang.
P. malantensis Ang., vii, 7.
P. philomela Ang., vii, 8.
P. guadalcanarensis Cox, vii, 9.
P. brodiei Braz., vii, 10.
P. dampieri Ang., vii, 11.
P. walleri Braz., vii, 12.
brenchleyi Ang., not Braz.
P. alfredi Cox, vii, 12.
v. trichroa v. Mart., vii, 12.
P. macfarlanei Cox, vii, 13.
P. coxiana Ang., vii, 13.

(*Group of P. meta;* Solomon Is.).

P. xanthochila Pfr., vii, 15.
P. miser Cox, vii, 20.
beatrix Ang., vii, 15.
P. choiseulensis Braz., vii, 16.
P. splendescens Cox, vii, 16.
brenchleyi Braz., vii, 16.
mendana Ang., vii, 17.
P. meta Pfr., vii, 17.
deidamia Ang.
v. acmella Pfr., vii, 18.
P. plagiostoma Pfr., vii, 19.
P. guppyi Smith, vii, 19.
P. adonis Angas, vii, 20.
metula Crosse.
P. blanda Cox, vii, 21.
P. mendoza Braz., vii, 21.
P. hermione Ang., vii, 21.
biocheana Crosse.
P. migratoria Pfr. vii, 22.
leucophæa Cox.

(*Group of P. flexilabris*; Solomons, Louisiades and New Ireland).

P. vexillaris Pfr., vii, 46.
phthisica Pfr.
P. boyeri C. & F., vii, 47.
P. phæostoma Mart., vii, 47.
P. gaberti Less., vii, 48.
trochus Q. & G.
trochoides Desh.
P. lambei Pfr., vii, 48.
lombei Pfr., *olim.*
P. flexilabris Pfr., vii, 49.
P. coniformis Fér., vii, 50.
turbinata Desh.
v. tuffetii Less., vii, 51.
P. sellersi Cox, vii, 51.

(*Group of P. conscendens;* Queensland).

"A small group of Queensland snails seem to differ from the main body of the genus in their habits. Not the stem or branches, but the *leaves* of trees are chosen by these for their favorite abode. To suit the situation the shell has been modified until the contour would suggest *Partula* rather than *Papuina.* The more conical shape has probably been adopted for greater safety in the exposed tree tops; to the same end every superfluous atom of weight has

Digitized by Google

been abandoned, the shell reduced to the thinnest, and the reflected lip dispensed with." (*Hedley, Nautilus, vii, p.* 73).

P. fucata Pfr., vii, 14.
P. conscendens Cox, vii, 14.
P. folicola Hedley, Nautilus, *l. c.*
B. bidwilli Cox not Pfr.

(*Group of P. pileus;* Moluccas and New Guinea).

P. euchroes Pfr., vii, 23.
P. pileus Müll., vii, 24.
pileata, bifasciata, ambigua [Gmel.
P. blainvillei Le Guill, vii, 25.
gärtneriana Pfr.
zoae Pfr.
P. lenta Pfr., vii, 23.
P. canovarii Tap. Can., vii, 26.
P. blanfordiana H. Ad., vii, 26.
blanfordi H. Ad.
turbinata Val., *mss.*
v. poirieri Tap. Can., vii, 27.

(*Group of P. poiretiana;* Night I., N. E. Australia).

P. poiretiana Pfr., vii, 27.

(*Group of P. antiqua;* ~~Borneo?~~, New Guinea).

P. antiqua Ad. & Rv., vii, 28.
P. xanthosoma Pils., vii, 28.
P. leonardi Tap. Can., vii, 32.
horderi Sowb., vii, 29.

(*Group of P. pileolus*; Moluccas and western New Guinea).

P. pileolus Fér., vii, 29.
f. turrita v. Mart.
f. pyramidata v. Mart.
f. convexa v. Mart.
f. depressa v. Mart.
P. rhynchostoma Pfr., vii, 30.
P. ferussaci Less., vii, 30.
P. exsultans Tap. Can., vii, 31.
ferussaci Pfr., Novit. Conch.
P. hedleyi Smith, viii, 290.
P. pythonissa Tap. Can., vii, 31.
P. turris H. Ad., vii, 32.
P. fergusoni H. Ad., vii, 32.
P. steursiana Shutt., vii, 33.

(*Group of P. vitrea:* Moluccas and New Guinea).

P. vitrea Fér., vii, 33.
albula Le Guill.
vitracea Beck.
P. arrowensis Le Guill, vii, 34.
P. chondrodes Strub., viii, 292.
P. lanceolata Pfr., vii, 34.
P. grata Mich., vii, 35.
acuta Q. & G., not Lam.
P. leucotropis Pfr., vii, 36.
P. hero Smith, vii, 57.
P. ianthe Smith, vii, 58.
P. nodifera Pfr., vii, 37.
P. pelechystoma Tap. Can.,vii, 35
P. pennantiana Pfr., vii, 36.
P. carinata Hombr. & Jacq.vii, 36.
P. bevani Braz., viii, 292.
P. ? elisus Hedl., viii, p. 292.
P. ? goldiei Braz., vi, 217.
oxystoma Smith (preoc.).
P. ? tritonensis Le Guill., vii, 88.

Digitized by Google

(*Group of P. labium*: Papuan region).

P. lituus Less., vii, 37.
ardouini Dh.
papuensis Q. &. G.
P. labium Fér., vii, 38.
P. pseudolabium Pfr., vii, 38.
P. multizona Less.. vii, 39.
tenuiradiata Q. & G.
multizonata Desh.
spectrum Rve.
P. taumantias Tap. Can., vii, 39.
v. cingulata Hedl., viii, 288.
P. ridibunda Tap. Can., vii, 40.
P. sicula Braz., vii, 45.
meditata Tap. Can., vii, 40.
P. aurora Pfr., vii, 41.
P. ærope Smith., vii, 41.
P. novoguineensis Pfr. vii, 42.
v. triumphalis Rve, vii, 42.
v. mysolensis Pfr., vii, 43.
P. waighouensis H. Ad., vii, 43.
P. brazieræ Braz., vii, 43.
v. lacteolota Smith, vii, 25.
P. tomasinelliana T. C. vii, 44.
v. anozonata Hedl., viii, 288.
v. agnocheilus Smith, viii, 289.
P. gestroi Tap. Can., vii, 44.
P. maclayana Braz., vii, 45.

(*Group of P. louisiadensis*: Louisiades, d'Entrecasteaux Is., and British New Guinea).

P. tayloriana Ad. & Rv., vii, 58.
yulensis Braz.
P. strabo Braz., vii, 60.
roseolabiata Smith.
katauensis T. C.
P. gorenduensis Braz., vii, 63.
P. rollsiana Smith, vii, 63.
P. comriei Ang., vii, 64.
P. louisiadensis Forbes, vii, 61.
v. millicentæ Cox, vii, 62.
v. thomsoni Smith, vii, 62.
P. gurgustii Cox, vii, 61.
P. rhombostoma Pfr., vii, 60.
P. woodlarkiana Souv., vii, 62.
P. trobriandensis Hedl., viii, 290.
P. albocarinata Smith, vii, 59.

(*Group of P. brumeriensis*: Eastern New Guinea).

P. chapmani Cox, vii, 51.
coraliolabris Smith,
P. brumeriensis Forbes, vii, 52.
v. albolabris Hedl., viii, 289.
P. rangii Less., vii, 53.
extricanda Tap. Can.
P. zeno Braz., vii, 53.
latiaxis Smith.
P. diomedes Braz., vii, 54.
P. naso v. Mart., vii, 56.
tapparonei Smith.
P. rhynchonella Tap. Can., vii, 57.

Errata

(*Australian Species*).

P. macgillivrayi Forbes, vii, 55.
P. cerea Hedl.
P. bidwilli, Pfr., vii, 55.
bridwilli Pfr., *olim.*

(*Group of P. eddystonensis*).

P. eddystonensis Reeve, vii, 64.
P. motacilla Pfr., vii, 66.
P. nortoni Braz.
P. cærulescens Ang., vii, 68.

Digitized by Google

P. gelata Cox, vii, 65.
v. maddocksi Braz., vii, 66.
P. antrorsa Pfr., vii, 67.
vitrea v. Mart., olim.
P. sachalensis Pfr., vii, 67.
P. leucothoe Pfr., vii, 68.
P. pudica Pfr., vii, 69.
P. lienardiana Crosse, vii, 69.
P. eros Angas, vii, 70.
P. redempta Cox, vii, 70.
P. nigrofasciata Pfr., vii, 71.
P. donnaisabellæ Ang., vii, 71.

(*Group of P. moseleyi*).

P. moseleyi Smith, vii, 72.
P. novægeorgiensis Cox, vii, 72.

(*Group of P. fringilla*).

P. fringilla Pfr., vii, 73.
P. barnaclei Smith, vii, 73.

Section DENDROTROCHUS Pilsbry, 1894.

Papuina with the shell imperforate, trochiform, with rhombic aperture, the lip thickened within; *columellar lip not expanded or reflexed.* Type *P. helicinoides* Hombr. & Jacq.

Soft anatomy unknown. Distribution Solomon Is., New Hebrides, Admiralty Is. and New Ireland. They are arboreal in habit. Brazier found *P. cyrene* in hundreds on the under sides of leaves of small bushes, in Ugi, Solomon Is.

This is quite a well characterized section of *Papuina.* According to Hedley the Solomon Islands forms (*cleryi, quirosi, zelina, cyrene*) will prove to be varieties of one species (see Man. Conch., viii, p. 290).

P. labillardierei Smith, vii, 75.
P. helicinoides H. & J., vii, 76.
v. cleryi Recl., vii, 76.
septentrionalis Sm.
v. meridionalis Sm., vii, 77.
v. quirosi Cox, vii, 80.
P. zelina Cox, vii, 78.
P. cineracea H. & J., vii, 77.
cinerarea Rouss.
P. cyrene Crosse, vii, 78.
P. eva Pfr., vii, 78.
P. layardi Hartm., vii, 79.
P. pyxis Hinds, vii, 80.
P. crucibulum Pfr., vii, 81.

Genus PLECTOPYLIS Benson, 1860.

Plectopylis BENS., Ann. and Mag. N. H. (3), v, p. 243.—STOLICZKA, Journ. Asiat. Soc. Beng. xl, (2), p. 217, pl. 15 (anatomy).—GODWIN-AUSTEN, P. Z. S. 1874, p. 608.

Shell depressed, with flat or low-conical spire and large umbilicus, dextral or sinistral; solid or thin, the upper surface generally sculpt-

Digitized by Google

ured with spiral lines, hirsute in the young. Aperture half-round or lunate, oblique, the lip reflexed, its ends generally joined by an elevated parietal callus, which usually bears an entering lamella. Interior of the last whorl *obstructed by a barrier composed of a transverse plate or plates on the parietal wall*, and several transverse or longitudinal denticles or plates on the outer wall. Type *P. achatina* Gray, pl. 40, figs. 5, 6, 7, 8. (See also pl. 40, figs. 1–4, *P. jovia*. Pl. 40, figs. 9–12, *P. ponsonbyi*. Pl. 40, figs. 13–15, *P. fultoni*).

Foot short, rarely equalling in length the diameter of the shell; tentacles very short; eye pedicles of moderate length. Mantle edge thin, with small right and left body-lappets. Pulmonary cavity small. Kidney large, triangular.

Jaw very thin, horny, arched, with a small anterior median projection; it is marked transversely with a great number of more or less distant grooves which divaricate in the center (pl. 42, fig. 36. *P. cyclaspis*). Radula of moderate width, long, composed of about 100 transverse more or less V-shaped rows of 60–70 teeth. *Central tooth smaller, sometimes much smaller, than the laterals*, very narrow, the reflection small, with three slender cusps. Lateral teeth with a large inner cusp and simple or bifid outer cusp, and a minute inner cusp (pl. 42, fig. 35, *P. cyclaspis* central, 1st, 2d and 12th laterals, and 20th and 25th marginal teeth. In *P. pinacis* the central tooth is larger and more similar to the laterals.

Genital system (pl. 42, fig. 34, *P. cyclaspis*) having the duct of the spermatheca long. An organ of unknown homology (either a dart sack, a diverticulum of the spermatheca, or an appendicula) enters the vagina just above the opening of the spermatheca duct. Uterus containing few large eggs. Penis simple, receiving the vas deferens and the penis retractor at its apex, the latter attached distally to the floor of the lung cavity.

This group differs from *Corilla* in having perpendicular internal lamellæ upon the parietal wall of the shell. It is different from *Corilla* and all other Helices in the converging V like elements of the thin jaw, which is quite of the goniognathous type found in *Cylindrella*, *Orthalicus* and *Otostomus*. The small size of the central teeth is also an anomalous feature, recalling the *Achatinidæ*. Perhaps the accessory organ of the vagina (seen between the uterus and the spermatheca in pl. 42, fig. 34) is really a diverticulum of the spermatheca duct; and if this is the case the genital organs will not differ very much from those of *Corilla*, although in that genus the

Digitized by Google

retractor of the penis is attached to the uterus wall (as in *Hyalosagda*) instead of to the lung floor.

The apex of the shell is rather large, as in *Corilla*, and usually somewhat rugose. The grouping of the species is based upon the form of the internal barrier, which is sometimes simple (pl. 40, fig. 4), sometimes excessively complex by the duplication of the parietal and palatal barrier (pl. 40, figs. 7, 8, 12). Godwin-Austen found shells with insects fixed between the teeth, so that there can be little doubt that this barrier has been evolved for the protection of the snail from predatory insects which swarm in the regions these forms inhabit.

P. achatina and *cyclaspis* are found on limestone hills, the animal being shy, usually living in crevices and holes, and closely adhering to the rock, even when moving about.

This genus inhabits India and Farther India, extending north to central China and south to Ceylon and the Philippine Islands.

Subdivisions.

Plectopylis is herein expanded to contain two Chinese groups of uncertain affinities, besides the typical group.

Subgenus PLECTOPYLIS. Whorls regular, the last not distorted nor grooved outside; having internal transverse barriers within the last whorl.

Subgenus TRAUMATOPHORA. Latter part of last whorl contracted outside; throat obstructed by entering palatal lamellæ, but having no internal processes on the parietal wall.

Subgenus STEGODERA. Shell sinistral, the last whorl distorted straightened, embracing the preceding; aperture crescentic, toothless; throat very narrow, but without internal teeth or lamellæ.

Subgenus PLECTOPYLIS Bens.

(*Parietal vertical lamina double or compound*).

P. achatina Gray, iii, 165.
? *repercussa* Gld.
P. anguina Gld., iii, 165.
P. brahma G.-Aust. iii, 164.
P. cyclaspis Bens., iii, 164.
catinus Bens. *olim.*
P. karenorum Blanf., iii, 164.
P. revoluta Pfr., Mon., v, 416.
P. refuga Gld., iii, 164.
P. dextrorsa G.-Aust., iii, 164.
P. leiophis Bens., iii, 163.
P. shiroensis G.-Aust., iii, 163.
P. feddeni Blanf., iii, 163.
P. brachyplecta Bens., iii, 163.
P. biforis Hde., iii, 166.
P. ponsonbyi G. A.

Digitized by Google

(*Parietal vertical lamina single*).

P. shanensis Stol., iii, 162.
trilamellaris G.-A.
P. perarcta Blanf., iii, 162.

P. brachydiscus G.-Aust., iii, 162.
P. pseudophis W. Blanf., iii, 162.
P. nagænsis G.-Aust., iii, 161.

P. retifera Pfr., iii, 161.
P. clathratula Pfr., iii, 161.
puteolus Bens.
P. fultoni G.-A., viii, 296.

P. andersoni W. Blf., iii, 161.
P. plectostoma Bens., iii, 160.
prodigium Bens. *mss.*
P. macromphalus W. Blf., iii, 160.

P. laomontana Pfr., iii, 160.
P. schistoptychia Mlldff., iii, 165.
P. diptychia Mlldff., iii, 158.
P. polyptychia Mlldff., J. B. [xiv, 272.
P. trochospira Mlldff. J. B., xiv, [273.

P. munipurensis G.-A., iii, 160.
P. pinacis Bens., iii, 159.
P. pettos v. Mart., iii, 156.
P. oglei G.-Aust., iii, 159.
P. serica G.-Aust., iii, 159.
P. coarctata Mlldff. Nachrbl. '94, [104.

P. schlumbergeri Morl., iii, 166.
P. jovia Mab., viii, 156.
P. villedaryi Anc., viii, 157.
P. phlyaria Mab., viii, 158.
P. fimbriosa v. Mart., iii, 158.
v. emoriens Gred., iii, 158.
v. nana Mlldff., iii, 158.
P. murata Hde., iii, 159.
P. stenochila Mlldff., iii, 159.

P. pulvinaris Gld., iii, 157.
P. jugatoria Anc., iii, 166.
P. reserata Hde., iii, 166.
P. multispira Mlldff., iii, 158.
P. cutisculpta Mlldff., iii, 158.
P. invia Hde., iii, 165.
P. secura Hde., Fl. Bleu, 141.
P. laminifera Mlldff., iii, 165.

Subgenus TRAUMATOPHORA Ancey, 1887.

Traumatophora ANC., Conch. Exch., April, 1887, p. 54.

Shell disk-shaped, with low spire and open umbilicus; granulate. Whorls 5, regularly increasing, the last constricted behind the aperture. Aperture lunar, oblique, with reflexed lip, having within three entering lamellæ upon the outer lip, marked outside by grooves, no parietal processes. Type *P. triscalpta*, pl. 41, figs. 26, 27.

Anatomy unknown. This group and the next differ from *Plectopylis* in lacking transverse internal barriers, but until their soft parts are known they had better be grouped in this place.

P. triscalpta v. Mart., vi, 8. Central-southern China.
v. fraterminor Gredl. J. B. xi, 137.

Digitized by Google

Subgenus STEGODERA v. Martens, 1876.

Stegodera MTS., Novit. Conch., iv, p. 150.—PILSBRY, Man. vi, p. 7.—*Steganodera* KOBELT, Illust. Conchylienbuch, p. 236.

Shell *sinistral, disk-shaped*, with low spire and open, deep umbilicus; solid, opaque, brown. Inner whorls slowly increasing, regular; *latter half of the last whorl distorted, straightened*, covering the preceding whorl above. Aperture very oblique, crescentic, toothless; peristome reflexed; *throat very much contracted*. Type *P. angusticollis*, pl. 41, figs. 28, 29.

Anatomy unknown. A single species is known.

P. angusticollis v. Mart., vi, 7. Central China.

Genus CORILLA H. & A. Adams, 1855.

Corilla ADS., Gen. Rec. Moll., ii, p. 208.—SEMPER, Reisen (2), iii, p. 100 (Anatomy).—*Atopa* ALBERS, Die Hel., p. 90 (in part).

Shell planorboid, with nearly plane spire and broadly open umbilicus, the contour subcircular or oblong; rather solid, striated above, brown or yellow. Whorls 5–5½, the last deflexed in front. Aperture oblique, *the lip broadly reflexed or recurved*, its ends distant; parietal wall smooth or armed with a strong entering lamina. Interior of the last whorl either without laminæ, or obstructed by *a series of blades nearly parallel to the direction of the whorl, but having no transverse barriers*. Type *C. erronea* Alb., pl. 41, fig. 19. See also pl. 41, figs. 20, 21, 22, *C. rivolii* Desh. Pl. 41, figs. 23, 24, 25, *C. charpentieri* var. *hinidunensis*).

Foot (of *C. erronea*) with undivided sole and without pedal grooves. No mantle lappets. Kidney very short.

Jaw entirely smooth. Radula with about 79–85 teeth in a transverse row. Central tooth not smaller than the laterals, having a single cusp, shorter than the basal-plate. Laterals similar but asymmetrical. Marginals having a large, simple, oblique cusp longer than the square basal-plate (pl. 42, fig. 37, central, 1st and 24th teeth of *C. erronea*).

Genital system elongated, with no accessory organs on the female side. Spermatheca having a long duct, which branches into *a very long flagellum-like diverticulum*, containing a cylindrical spermatophore, which extended from the end of the diverticulum to the vagina. Penis short, swollen distally, continued in the vas deferens upon which the penis retractor is situated, *the distal end of the*

Digitized by Google

retractor being inserted on the uterus (pl. 42, fig. 38, *C. erronea*). This species is ovoviviparous, the uterus in the individual figured containing two young, having a membranous shell of about 5 mill. diam., and more than 3 whorls.

The shell differs from that of *Plectopylis* in lacking internal barriers transversely obstructing the passage. When internal lamellæ are present in *Corilla* they run parallel to the sutures or nearly so, as in *Polygyratia*. The central teeth are not smaller than the laterals as in *Plectopylis*, and there are further differences in the genitalia. All of the species are from Ceylon.

(*Group of C. erronea:* Parietal fold and internal plicæ present).

C. erronea Alb.. iii, 157.
C. rivolii Desh., iii, 156.
carabinata Fér.
C. anax Bens., iii, 157.
C. odontophora Bens., iii, 157.

(*Group of C. charpentieri:* no parietal fold or internal plicæ).

C. charpentieri Pfr., iii, 156.
v. hinidunensis Nev.
C. humberti Brot, iii, 156.

* * *

The nine genera following possess certain features in common, binding them into a great group which the writer, in 1890, named MACROÖN. The literature throwing light upon the anatomy and affinities of the members of this super-generic group is very restricted, three authors only having discussed them from the broad standpoint of modern Helicology. SEMPER, in 1873, recognized the alliance between *Acavus* and *Panda* (with which he also groups *Corilla* and *Caryodes*) shown in the short kidney, simple genitalia, smooth jaw and unicuspid teeth. PILSBRY, in 1890, announced that *Acavus, Panda, Helicophanta* and *Stylodonta* agreed in having eggs of extraordinary size, in which the young undergo prolonged antenatal development, and the shell actually attains a moiety of its whorls before the independent existence of the creature begins. HEDLEY, in 1892, studied the Australian forms, directing attention to features of their eggs, embryonic shells and anatomy not before appreciated, and gathering into one assemblage *Panda, Pedinogyra, Caryodes, Anoglypta* (and *Liparus*).

The group, as it is herein understood, contains snails with helicoid or bulimoid shells, viviparous or with large, hard-shelled eggs; the

Digitized by Google

jaw strong and ribless; *all of the teeth* of the radula unicuspid; the genital system without flagellum on penis and with no dart sac or mucous glands on vagina. To these characters we may add that the transverse rows on the radula are moderately straight (not V-shaped), the basal-plates of all the teeth are of the usual quadrate form, and the large embryonic shell is usually sculptured differently from the after-growth. The shell never has teeth or folds in the aperture, although the columella shows often a long spiral, producing a visible sinuosity or truncation below, which, incidentally, in some depressed forms, is shortened into a tooth-like columellar process.

The affinities of the genera *Plectopylis* and *Corilla* may be with this phylum, but if so, the connection is so remote or so much obscured by special modifications, that they may better be left isolated until more fully understood. The Adams brothers, Tryon, Fischer and others, guided by certain analogies in the shells, have classified these Indian genera with the American Polygyras and the Eur-Asian Gonostomas, but the group so constructed is shown by a study of the soft parts to be a house built upon the sand.

Genus STYLODONTA Crist. and Jan, 1832.

Stylodonta DE CRISTOF. et JAN., Catal. p. 2, type *H. unidentata.* —PILSBRY, Man. Conch., vi, p. 85.—*Stylodon* BECK, Index Moll., p. 46.—ALB.-MART., Die Hel., p. 149 (in part).—*Columplica* HARTM. (part) Gast. Schweiz, p. 187.—*Pachya* ALB., Die Hel., p. 107 (in part). For anatomy see W. G. BINNEY, Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci., iii, p. 110 (teeth and jaw of *Studeriana*). VIGUIER, Arch. Zool. Expér. et Générale, viii, p. 529, pl. 40 (genitalia of *Studeriana*). SCHACKO, in Möbius' Beitr. zur Meeresfauna Maurit. u. Seychellen, p. 342 (anatomy of *unidentata*).—MARTENS in v. d. Decken's Reisen in Ost-Afrika, iii, i, p. 56, pl. 1 (varieties of *unidentata*).—NEVILL, P. Z. S., 1869, p. 61 (conditions of snail life on Seychelles).

Shell depressed-turbinate, solid, *with imperforate axis* at all stages of growth; obtuse apex; and *keeled periphery*, at least in the young. Surface yellowish or dark brown; whorls 5½, *the earlier* 3½ *spirally grooved or decussated, forming an embryonic shell about one-third the diameter of the adult*; outer whorls finely wrinkled, the last descending in front. Aperture wide-lunate, quite oblique, the peristome expanded or reflexed. *Columella short, subvertical, its inner edge with a convex lobe or a sharp tooth-like fold.* Type, *S. unidentata*, pl. 38, fig. 9.

Digitized by Google

Jaw stout, arched, *with no ribs*, but having a few coarse, broad vertical wrinkles (*Studeriana*), or weak, fine and close striæ (*unidentata*).

Radula large, composed of nearly straight transverse rows of teeth. *Central teeth with one broadly rounded cusp* shorter than the basal plates; laterals similar, but the cusp longer and inclined; marginals having an inclined broad mesocone and *developing a small ectocone* (pl. 48, fig. 9, *S. studeriana*).

In *studeriana* the radula measures 12½ x 5 mill., and the formula of teeth is 47.22.1.22.47. In *unidentata* the radula measures 10 x 4 mill., and the formula is 43.17.1.17.43.

Genitalia imperfectly known by Viguier's figures and description (see pl. 50, figs. 6, 7, 9, *S. studeriana*). The figures show the male system below, female system above. The penis is large. Vagina long, bearing a long duct ending in an oval spermatheca. Uterus large, containing two young shells, which are enclosed in membranous pouches, and attached to them by a sort of umbilical cord formed of the pouch wall (pl. 50, fig. 9). The uterus and pouches are filled with a glairy substance, probably nutritive, and secreted by the albumen gland. The organs above the uterus are unknown.

Large, solid Helices, inhabiting the Seychelles Islands. They are viviparous, bringing forth one or two young at a time. They live on bushesor climbing vines,feed upon green leaves,and æstivate under the soil or in rock crevices. Dufo supposed that only the lighter colored individuals were females, but his observations lack anatomical confirmation. The shells are very dull colored for arboreal forms.

Besides the viviparous reproduction, and the large size of the young at birth, these species are peculiar in having a small ectocone developed on the outer marginal teeth, the dentition being otherwise like that of *Acavus*. The large size of embryonal shell, the ribless jaw, and the peculiar teeth, all forbid the association of these shells with the genus *Camœna*. *S. studeriana* is found upon the island of Praslin only. It lives upon the leaves and trunk of the Coco-de-mer tree. *S. unidentata* occurs on Mahé, Félicité, Silhouette and Curieuse Islands. The young shells are acutely keeled, as in *Pyrochilus*, not rounded as in *Helicophanta*, *Acavus*, *Panda*, etc.

S. unidentata Chemn., vi, 86.
microdonta Dh.
uniplicata Hartm.
normalis Martens.

S. unidentata Chemn.
v. exanthematica v. Mts.
v. militaris Pfr.
v. globata v. Mts.

Digitized by Google

S. studeriana Fér. vi, 87.

Genus HELICOPHANTA Férussac, 1821.

Helicophanta FER. (in part), Tab. Syst. des Anim. Moll., p. xxxii; Tab. Syst. de la Fam. des Limaçons, p. 23, 25 (contains, *premier groupe* Vitrinoides, *H. brevipes*, *H. rufa* and *deuxème groupe* Vesiculæ, *H. cafra*, *H. cornu-giganteum*, *H. magnifica*). —BECK, Index, p. 46 (except first species).—ALBERS, Die Hel., p. 110 (in part).—ALB.-MART., Die Hel., p. 148, type *H. magnifica*.—*Leiostoma* SWAINS (in part) Malacol., p. 328.—*Eurycratera* H. & A. Ad., Gen. Rec. Moll., ii, p. 190.

Shell large, capacious, Helicoid or bulimiform, imperforate or umbilicate, consisting of 4–5 rapidly enlarging whorls, the several earlier forming the embryonic shell, *the diameter of which exceeds one-third that of the adult*; the *post-embryonic growth consisting of* 1¼ *whorls or less, the last very large*, deflexed in front. Aperture large; lip narrowly expanded or reflexed, the columellar margin dilated at its insertion. Type *H. magnifica* Fér. (see pl. 38, fig. 4, *H. goudotiana*. Pl. 38, fig. 5, *H. cornugiganteum*).

Animal completely retractile into the shell, having the foot large and fleshy, sole not divided longitudinally, transversely wrinkled: sides of foot granular and obliquely deeply grooved down to the sole edge; tail rounded behind, smooth above. *Mantle margin enormously thickened*, having small right and left body-lobes (pl. 49, fig. 23, showing animal of *H. magnifica* completely retracted within the aperture, the end of tail visible in the mantle cavity).

Jaw strong, slightly arched, smooth; having no trace of vertical striæ (Pl. 49, fig. 19, *H. magnifica*).

Radula resembling that of Acavus, Ampelita, *and especially Panda*. Central and lateral teeth with single cusps, shorter than the basal-plates; marginals with long, oblique cusps (pl. 48, figs. 12, 13, *H. magnifica*, central with adjacent lateral, a lateral, and group of marginals, with outermost marginal tooth).

Genitalia opening near the right eye-tentacle. *Penis very large* and flattened, the retractor attached midway its length and inserted distally on the lung floor; vas deferens entering beyond the insertion of the retractor, and *continued inside in a vesicular enlargement of the penis-wall* to the apex of penis, where it opens into the large, *smooth-walled* penis-cavity. Vagina large, short; uterus large.

Digitized by Google

Spermatheca with a long duct, closely bound to the vagina (Pl 49, fig. 21, *H. magnifica* showing penis and lower portion of uterus and spermatheca duct. Fig. 20, reverse side of female side, showing vas deferens, etc. Fig. 22, penis split along line *a–b* in fig. 21, showing cavity. Fig. 23, section of enlarged wall of penis along line *c–d* of fig. 22, showing vesicular structure beyond the entrance of the vas deferens. Pl. 49, fig. 18, genitalia of *H. goudotiana*, after Brancsik.

The peculiar features of this genus are the very large size of the shell and its extremely large embryonal or nuclear portion; the great thickness of the fleshy mantle-edge, and the peculiar structure of the penis. The unicuspid teeth of the entire radula, and the smooth jaw, are characters common to *Acavus*, *Panda*, and other allied genera. The species are restricted to Madagascar, but the affinities of the genus are entirely with groups of the Seychelles Islands and Ceylon. It is not yet known whether the young are brought forth alive as in *Stylodonta*, or in eggs as in *Acavus*, *Panda* and *Borus*.

That Férussac intended his group *Helicophanta* especially for the glassy, vitrinoid shells subsequently called *Daudebardia*, is evident from his definition, grouping, and the etymology given; and some authors have used the name for these forms. But as Beck, Albers and v. Martens have chosen another course, it seems advisable to follow the precedent of such high authorities, especially since, by the "law of elimination," the same result is obtained. The only other course open to us would be to replace *Daudebardia* by *Helicophanta*, and use the term *Macroön* in a restricted generic sense for this Madagascar group.

The anatomy of *Helicophanta* is known by Semper's description of *H. magnifica* (Nachrbl., 1880, p. 60), and by a figure of the genitalia of *H. goudotiana* by Brancsik (Jahresheft des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereines des Trencséner Comitates, 1892–3, p. 209, pl. 6, f. 5. The writer has examined *H. magnifica* in the flesh, and the figures on plates 48 and 49 are drawn from this specimen.

Group of cornugiganteum

H. cornugiganteum Chemn.vi, 60.
H. betsileoensis Ang., vi, 61.
H. ibaraoensis Ang., vi, 61.
H. guestieriana Cr., vi, 62.
H. vesicalis Lam.
bicingulata Smith, vi, 63.

Digitized by Google

Group of magnifica.

H. magnifica Fér., vi, 65.
polyzonalis Beck.
H. souverbiana Fisch., vi, 66.
f. audeberti Mouss., vi, 67.

Group of goudotiana.

H. oviformis Grat., vi, 68.
v. phenax Pils., vi, 69.
H. goudotiana Fér., vi, 70.
H. echinophora Fér., vi, 71.
H. grandidieri C. & F., vi, 72.
H. partuliformis Bttg., vi, 72.
H. oomorpha Mab., vi, 49.

Group of farafanga, etc.

H. farafanga Ang., vi, 73.
farafanganensis C. & F.
H. gloriosa Pfr., vi, 68.
H. (?) follis Fér., vi, 74.

Genus ACAVUS Montfort, 1810.

Acavus MONTF., Conch. Syst., ii, p. 234, type *H. hæmastoma.*—SEMPER, Reisen, p. 89 (anatomy).—SARASIN, Ergeb. Naturwissensch. Forsch. auf Ceylon, i, 1888 (embryology).—BINNEY, Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci., iii, p. 92 (dentition).—*Otala* (in part) SCHUMACHER. —*Oligospira* ANCEY, Conch. Exch., ii, p. 22, 1887, types *H. waltoni* and *H. skinneri.*

Shell imperforate, globose-depressed or globose-trochoidal, solid, *bright colored.* Whorls less than 5, rapidly increasing, *the several earlier forming the nuclear or embryonic shell, which is about one-third the diameter of the adult.* Last whorl deflexed in front. Aperture very oblique, the *lip vividly colored and broadly expanded;* columellar margin long, obliquely descending, *broadly flattened,* the columellar lip adnate. Type *A. hæmastoma*, pl. 38, fig. 1.

Animal with undivided sole, and no pedal grooves; *lung and kidney very short,* the latter opening at the base of the kidney. Body-lobes of the mantle present, of moderate or small size.

Jaw strong, low-arcuate, entirely smooth, without median projection.

Radula having the teeth all unicuspid (pl. 50, fig. 8, 26, *A. skinneri.* Pl. 50, fig. 5, *A. phoenix.* Pl. 48, fig. 14, *A. hæmastoma.*

Genital system having no accessory organs. Penis having terminal retractor, the interior with two longitudinal pilasters below, with a very short, imperforate papilla at their base, at the base of which the vas deferens enters. Spermatheca on a *very short duct* (Pl. 50,

Digitized by Google

fig. 1, *A. skinneri*. Fig. 3, *A. hæmastoma*). Eggs very large, oval, hard shelled (pl. 50, fig. 4, *A. phœnix*, natural size).

The section *Acavus* comprises Ceylonese Helices of large size and superb coloring. The shell is capacious, with a broad, polished lip of vivid red, lilac, or intense black hue. The young shells at the time of their extrusion from the egg are bright colored, with round periphery, and are about one-third the size of the adult. The teeth are all unicuspid, but the marginals have shorter cusps than in *Helicophanta* or *Panda*; and the shell differs from these groups in its broad columellar lip and brilliant coloring. They are arboreal in habit.

Group of A. hæmastomus.

A. hæmastomus L., vi, 78.
v. melanotragus Born., vi, 79.
v. conus Pils., vi, 79.
v. concolor, Pils., vi, 303.
A. fastosus Alb., vi, 79.
A. prosperus Alb., vi, 80.
A. phœnix Pfr., vi, 80.
A. superbus Pfr., vi, 81.
v. roseolabiata Nev., vi, 82.
v. grevillei Pfr., vi, 82.

Group of A. valtoni (Oligospira).

A. valtoni Rve., vi, 83.
waltoni auct.
A skinneri Reeve, vi, 84.

Genus PYROCHILUS Pilsbry, 1892.

Phania Alb., Die Hel., edit. Martens, p. 157, type *H. lampas*.—Martens Landschn. der Ostasiat. Exped., p. 325.—Pilsbry, Man. Conch., vi, p. 193.—Not *Phania* Meigen, Syst. Beschreib. Eur. zweiflügel. Insekten, iv. p. 218, 1824.—*Pyrochilus* Pilsbry, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci., Phila., 1892, p. 391.

Shell large, solid, imperforate, depressed; *keeled at the periphery, at least in the young*; convex above and below, unicolored. *Junction of nuclear shell with the after-growth not distinct. Lip expanded, bright colored; columella widened into a flat plate*, adnate over the umbilicus, its inner edge blade-like. Whorls about 4½. Type *P. pyrostoma* (see pl. 38, figs. 2, 3, *P. lampas*).

Jaw of *H. pyrostoma* smooth, weakly arched, without median projection. Animal without caudal gland or mantle lobes. Internal anatomy unknown.

A group of handsome, large helices, all of which are still rare in collections. The brilliant coloring of the peristome and the widened

Digitized by Google

columella, as well as the smooth jaw, are characters which *Pyrochilus* shares with *Acavus;* but in the present group the embryonic shell is not differentiated or demarked from the post-natal portion, as is the oblong, globose nuclear shell of *Acavus;* and the young are acutely keeled, as in *Camœna*.

The few species are from Halmahera and Batjan, Moluccas.

P. lampas Müll., vi, 194.
carina Wood.
magna Schum.
gigas Swains.
P. sulcocinctus Mart., vi, 196.
P. pyrostoma Fér., vi, 194.
v. bucculenta Tap.-Can., vi, 195
v. extincta Tap.-Can., vi, 195.
P. xanthostoma Herk., vi, 197.

Genus AMPELITA Beck, 1837.

Ampelita Beck, Index Moll. p. 30 (proposed for *zodiaca, xystera, labrella, lancula, madagascariensis, clotho, alecto*).—Albers, Die Hel., 2d edit., p. 163.—Pilsbry, Man. Conch., vi, p. 16.

Shell *depressed*, solid and opaque, varying from broadly openly umbilicated to perforate; spire low, convex; the periphery rounded or keeled. Surface smoothish, sometimes malleated. Aperture very oblique, oblong-truncate; lip expanded above, reflexed below, toothless. Type *A. xystera* Val. (see pl. 41, figs. 31, 32, 33, *A. hemioxia*).

Foot indistinctly tripartite beneath, *the upper surface evenly tuberculate, without longitudinal grooves on back or tail.* Mantle-edge unusually thick, the right body-lappet very small, left lappet situated far to the left, and very low.

Jaw (pl. 51, fig. 5, *A. xystera*) rather widely arcuate, smooth, its anterior surface totally lacking ribs or striæ, very minutely denticulate in the middle of the cutting edge. The jaw figured measures 1.5 mill. wide.

Radula (pl. 51, fig. 4, *A. xystera.* Pl. 49, fig. 25, *A. sepulchralis*) composed of very broadly V-shaped, transverse rows; *all of the teeth unicuspid.* Cusps of all teeth wide and rounded, the centrals and laterals having the basal plates longer than the cusps, marginals with shorter basal plates, as usual.

Genitalia without accessory organs. Penis stout and short, the retractor and vas deferens inserted at its apex; walls of penis cavity corrugated, the vas deferens entering through a small papilla (pl. 51, fig. 6). Externally, *the lower course of the vas deferens is closely*

Digitized by Google

bound to the penis from its base to its apex; its free portion short. Duct of spermatheca long. Albumen gland large, *the ovisperm duct imbedded in it* nearly its whole length (pl. 51, figs. 1–3, 6, *A. xystera*. See also pl. 42, fig. 40, *A. loucoubeensis*).

Embryonal whorls about 2, indistinctly marked off from the after-growth; eggs unknown, but apparently one-fifth to one-seventh the diameter of the adult shell.

Distribution, Madagascar. The general aspect of the shells is that of ground snails, but the dentition is more like that of arboreal forms. The prominent features of this genus, apart from its discoidal and peculiar shell, are (1) that all of the teeth of the radula have single, simple rounded cusps, even the outermost marginals; (2) the ribless jaw; (3) the vas deferens is bound to the penis from apex to base of the latter, and the lower course of the ovi-sperm duct is bound to the albumen gland nearly the entire length of that gland.

The genitalia of *A. loucoubeensis* have been figured rudely by Brancsik (Jahresheft der naturwissenschaftlichen Vereines des Trencséner Comitates, xiv–xv Jahrgang, p. 209, pl. 6, f. 3, 1893). The anatomy of *A. xystera* and dentition of *A. sepulchralis* has been examined by myself. The species are numerous, and some of them at least are excessively variable, giving rise to an extensive synonymy. Most of those described without figures by Mabille may prove synonyms or varietal forms of the well-known species.

Group of A. sepulchralis.

A. sepulchralis Fér., vi, 18, 301.
labrella Lam.
f. sganziniana C. & F., vi, 301.
f. præclara C. & F., vi, 300.
f. olivacea Pils., vi, 300.
f. lethifera C. & F., vi, 300.
f. funebris v. Mart., vi, 19.
v. funebris Morel., vi, 301.
v. eurychila C. & F., vi, 301.
cadaverosus Pils., vi, 19.
f. pallidior C. & F., vi, 301.
f. excoriata Mart., vi, 22.
A. watersi Angas, vi, 26.
A. subsepulchralis Crse., vi, 22.
f. obscura C. & F., vi, 302.
f. minor C. & F., vi, 302.
sepulchralis Rv., f. 147 *b*.
f. nigropurpurea C. & F., vi, 302
A. hova Angas, vi, 24.
madera Mab., vi, 50.
polydora Mab., vi, 50.
A. stragulum C. & F., vi, 23, 302.
A. lamarei Mke., vi, 25.
v. sakalava Ang., vi, 26.
v. catarella Mab., vi, 49.

Digitized by Google

Group of A. omphalodes.

A. omphalodes Pfr., vi, 26.
v. loucoubeensis Cr., vi, 27.
lucubeensis Auct.
A. calypso Pfr., vi, 28.
v. intensior Pils., vi, 28.
A. chlorozona Grat., vi, 31.
A. vesconis Morel., vi, 31.
(?=*chlorozona.*)
A. basizona Mouss., vi, 29.
A. guillaini Pet., vi, 30.
A. consanguinea Fér., vi, 30.
v. subconsanguinea Pils., vi, 30
A. atropos Fér., vi, 20.
A. madagascariensis Lm., vi, 32.
madecassina Fér.
A. robillardi Ang., vi, 32.

Group of A. xystera.

A. novacula Mart., vi, 33.
A. hemioxia Pils., Naut., viii.
A. xystera Val., vi, 33.
A. shavi Smith, vi, 34.
A. stumpffii Kob., vi, 35.
f. albina Brancsik.
A. cazenavetti F. & B., vi, 35, 302
A. lancula Fér., vi, 36.
v. terveriana Grat., vi, 37.
A. fulgurata Sowb., vi, 36.
A. (?) testudo Pfr., vii, 89.
A. unicolor Pfr., vi, 37.

Group of A. lanx.

A. lanx Fér., vi, 38.
v. radama Less., vi, 38.
A. suarezensis C. & F., vi, 302.
A. lanciformis Bttg., vi, 39.
v. nossibeensis Bttg., vi, 40.
v. campbelliana Pils., vi, 39.

Group of A. duvallii.

A. duvallii Pet., vi, 41.
A. percyana Smith, vi, 42.
A. lachesis Fér., vi, 41.
A. clotho Fér. vi, 42.
A. granulosa Fér. vi, 43.
A. galactostoma Pfr., vi, 44.

Group of A. covani.

A. covani E. A. Smith, vi, 44.

Unfigured species of uncertain affinities.

A. campelica Mab., vi, 54.
A. cyanostoma Mab., vi, 48.
A. erythromorpha Mab., vi, 51.
A. galactostomella Mab., vi, 53.
A. gaudens Mab., vi, 54.
A. gaudiella Mab., vi, 55.
A. monacha Mab., vi, 47.
A. omoia Mab., vi, 46.
A. paropta Mab., vi, 55.
A. porcaria Mab., vi, 45.
A. scotina Mab., vi, 46.
A. stilpna Mab., vi, 53.

Digitized by Google

A. gonostyla Anc., vi, 45.
A. lithida Mab., vi, 53.
A. lychna Mab., vi, 52.
A. subfunebris Mab., vi, 55.
A. thelica Mab., vi, 47.

Subgenus Pœcilostylus Pilsbry, 1890.

Pœcilostylus Pils., Man. Conch., vi, p. 56.—*Eurystyla* Ancey, not Stal.

Shell compact and globose or globosely-elevated, imperforate or nearly so, smooth and shining, vividly colored. Peristome blunt, narrowly expanded, the columellar margin reflexed. Type *A. viridis* Dh., pl. 38, figs. 10, 11.

Anatomy unknown. These handsome shells have the appearance of the Philippine Island Cochlostylas. They are probably arboreal forms.

A. viridis Desh., vi, 56.
A. cerina Morel., vi, 57.

Genus PEDINOGYRA Albers, 1860.

Pedinogyra Alb., Die Hel., p. 162, type *H. cunninghami*.—Pilsbry, Man. Conch. vi, p. 13.—Hedley, Records of the Australian Mus., ii, 29, and Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensl. vi, p. 63, pl. 3, (anatomy).

Shell large and *discoidal, with flattened spire and broadly open umbilicus*, solid, opaque and colored. Whorls 5–6, the last large, *deeply deflexed in front*. Aperture oblong-truncate, nearly horizontal, the lip slightly expanded, blunt. Type *P. cunninghami*, pl. 17, figs. 5, 6.

Jaw arcuate, *ribless*, faintly striated transversely and longitudinally, the ends rounded (pl. 17, fig. 2, *P. cunninghami*).

Radula having *the middle cusp only developed, on all the teeth*. Centrals and laterals with the cusp shorter than the basal-plate. Marginals with a single ovate inclined cusp, projecting beyond the square basal plate (pl. 17, fig. 4, a central with 1st, 12th and 17th laterals, and 27th marginal tooth of *P. cunninghami*).

Genitalia having the penis long, retractor and vas deferens inserted at its apex, lower course of the latter large. Upper part of the vagina bearing the long stalked spermatheca, and *a long appendicula*, and bound firmly to the body-wall at this point. Ovo-testis imbedded in the digestive gland, as usual (pl. 17, fig. 1, *P. cunninghami*). Eggs globose, white, 9 mill. in diameter, hard, calcareous,

Digitized by Google

brittle, coarsely granular outside, smooth within (pl. 17, fig. 3, *P. cunninghami*).

Distribution, Queensland and New South Wales, Australia. *P. cunninghami* has been found living "under heaps of stones and drifts of dead leaves, or buried in clusters of from 3 to 6 in the soil. The sharp edges of broken shells are used by the aborigines of Port Curtis to polish their spears, boomerangs and waddies."

The more conspicuous characters of this type are its broadly umbilicated, quoit-like shell, the presence of an appendicula on the vagina, and the unicuspid marginal teeth. Both shell and dentition resemble the South American genus *Macrocyclis*. Two specific forms have generally been recognized: a large solid Queensland form, *cunninghami*, and a smaller, thinner, keeled form of New South Wales, *mühlfeldtiana*; but Hedley finds that they intergrade. This difference from north to south is exactly paralleled in other Australian Helices. Compare *Thersites richmondiana* of Queensland with *T. novæhollandiæ* of New South Wales; the solid, highly colored Sphærospiras, with the thinner, keeled Badistes, etc. It is a well established rule that as we pass southward from subtropical Queensland to the temperate southern regions of Australia, the shells become thinner, smaller, less richly dyed, and often develop a more or less obvious peripheral keel.

While the systematic position of this genus in the series cannot be regarded as unquestionable, I agree with Hedley that it is probably to be regarded as a depressed manifestation of *Panda*. It does not agree with that genus in that Pedinogyra has the ovo testis imbedded in the digestive gland. In *Panda* it is not so imbedded, but is free as in the Bulimi.

P. cunninghami Gray, vi, 14.
v. mühlfeldtiana Pfr., vi, 15.
v. compressa Mouss.
v. minor Mouss.

Genus ANOGLYPTA Martens, 1860.

Anoglypta v. MART., Die Hel., p. 312, type *H. launcestonensis*.—PILSBRY, Man. Conch., vi, p. 92.—HEDLEY, Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales (2), vi, p. 22 (anatomy); and Rec. Austr. Mus., ii, p. 29.

Shell umbilicated, subtrochiform, conoidal above, convex below the peripheral carina; *lusterless and spirally lirate-tuberculate above, polished below.* Whorls 5½. *the apical ones spirally lirulate*, the last suddenly and deeply deflexed in front. Aperture small, subhor-

Digitized by Google

izontal; *outer lip thin, not expanded, having a projecting angle just above the periphery;* columellar lip slightly thickened and expanded toward the insertion. Type *A. launcestonensis*, pl. 29, fig. 16.

Animal having the sole undivided; upper surface granulated, the granules arranged in indistinct rows on the back; facial or lateral grooves distinct; tail pointed and flattened. Mantel edge thick, developing a large left body-lobe in front of the respiratory pore, and a triangular right one below and behind it. Genital foramen upon the right lateral groove, below and behind the eye stalk.

Jaw arcuate, with a slight median projection; very *finely, irregularly striated vertically* (pl. 47, fig. 6).

Radula having *all of the teeth unicuspid.* Central and lateral teeth (pl. 48, fig. 10) having the basal-plates contracted on the outer margin, forming a sort of socket for a projection on the inner margin of each succeeding plate. Marginals with long, broad, oblique cusps, becoming shorter on the outer ones (pl. 48, fig. 11, three groups of marginal teeth, the right hand group from the outer edge of radula).

Genitalia having a very short vestibule; lower part of vagina swollen, enlarging again above as it passes into the spermatheca duct. This duct is *very long*, slender and closely bound to the uterus above, ending in a globular receptacle. Below, the *lower portion of the duct is very large*, with muscular walls, *and bears a short blind sack, directed downwards.* This sack, and the enlarged duct and vagina together, have strongly ridged internal walls. Uterus having a very narrow neck (pl. 47, fig. 5, showing neck of uterus and its union with vas deferens, below the blind sack of spermatheca duct). Ovo-testis composed of a very long, straggling series of irregular clusters of fine follicles, imbedded in the liver along its inner surface. The penis has the vas deferens inserted below the apex, above and opposite to the insertion of the retractor muscle, which is very long, and attached distally *far back on the lung floor. Penis cavity closely and strongly ribbed* longitudinally, *with no papilla. Vas deferens firmly bound to the penis its entire length,* and also firmly bound to the vagina Pl. 47, fig. 8, showing course of *v. d.* on penis. (See pl. 47, figs. 5, 7, 8, *A. launcestonensis*).

Anoglypta is a monotypic genus created for one of the most peculiar of all Helices. In its coarse spirally lirate-tuberculate sculpture *A. launcestonensis* stands unique; and our knowledge of

Digitized by Google

the soft parts of the animal throws but a feeble light on the questions of its origin and affinities. The eggs are like those of *Caryodes*. *The sculpture of the earlier whorls is almost exactly as in that genus.* The perfectly simple, unexpanded edge of the lip, and the basal color zone are also other points of likeness between *Anoglypta* and the *Caryodes, Panda, Pedinogyra* series. The genital system is peculiar in having the vas deferens closely bound in the integument of the penis, as in *Ampelita*, and in the backward-projecting sack on the spermatheca duct. This may perhaps be interpreted as an appendicula, or it may be an independent development for the reception of spermatophores, like the diverticulum in the true Helices. The jaw is not smooth, as in all other genera of the Macroön group, but finely striated as in *Pyramidula*. The radula is altogether similar to that of *Helicophanta, Panda, Caryodes*, etc. On the whole, it seems that Charles Hedley's estimate of the affinities of *Anoglypta* is by far the most probable yet advanced. The position assigned by von Martens, and those formerly suggested by the writer, are clearly untenable.

The only species of this genus, Mr. Hedley writes, is confined to a mountainous district in north-eastern Tasmania. He found it plentiful among the fern-tree gullies. "Habits very shy and timid, crawling very slowly. It frequents damp places under logs and decaying stems of tree-ferns. The fire and ax of civilization threaten to diminish the already narrow range of this splendid and interesting species, but its haunts are so rugged and remote that I do not fear its extinction."

A. launcestonensis Reeve, vi, 93. N.-E. Tasmania.

Genus CARYODES Albers, 1850.

Caryodes Alb., Die Hel., p. 141, type *Bulimus dufresnii*.—Martens in Die Hel., p. 228.—Semper, Reisen im Arch. Phil., Land Moll., p. 102 (anatomy).—Tenison-Woods, Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. W. iii p. 81 (variation, etc.).—Hedley, Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. W. (2), vi, p. 19 and Rec. Austr. Mus., ii. p. 29 (external anatomy, systematic position, etc.).

Shell *Bulimoid*, imperforate, varying from oblong to globose-ovate; thin but solid, composed of about 5 whorls, *the earlier ones spirally lirulate, separated by a crenulated suture*, apex obtuse, last whorl punctulate above, *encircled just below the periphery by a dark girdle* bordered with light. *Aperture higher than wide*, subvertical,

Digitized by Google

the outer lip thin and not expanded, *columella somewhat sinuous, subtruncate below*, with a closely adherent reflexed umbilico-parietal callus. Type *C. dufresnii*, pl. 46, figs. 15, 16.

Foot undivided and without pedal grooves. Back ornamented with long, narrow tubercles, arranged in about a dozen longitudinal rows; sides and tail divided into irregular polygonal spaces, which are partially subdivided and finely granulated; tail tapers slightly, is rounded behind, and never keeled. Genital orifice behind the right eye-stalk, just beneath the facial groove. Mantel with a left body-lobe. Kidney opening at its base.

Jaw arcuate, smooth, with no median projection (pl. 42, fig. 44).

Radula with 81–87 teeth in a transverse row, all of them unicuspid (pl. 49, fig. 24).

Genitalia (pl. 42, figs. 41, 42, 43) partially everted in the example figured, a short papilla bearing a long thread projecting from the foramen. Penis sac long and stout, the retractor and vas deferens inserted at its apex; within the penis lies an adnate fleshy pillar (pilaster), free at its distal end; its outer walls closely grooved, covered with thick epithelium, and in the folds lay irregular plates of lime. In a section the pilaster shows outside the external papilla, separated by grooves; then follows a sphincter muscle, then an irregular, apparently spiral muscle (pl. 42, fig. 43, pilaster, papilla and thread, Fig. 41. section of same, showing star-shaped cavity, etc.). Spermatheca having a long duct, near the mouth of which is attached a long appendicula.

Eggs hard-shelled, regularly oval, white, shining, minutely granular, measuring 11 by 8 mill. (pl. 42, fig. 46).

The external appearance of the animal and the form of the jaw, teeth and genitalia, are very similar to *Panda*, fully supporting the classification proposed by Hedley in 1892. The shell resembles that of *Panda* in its bulimoid contour, simple lip, and the sinuous subtruncate columella. It differs from that Australian genus in the lobed or crenulated sutures, and the sculpture of the embryonic whorls, which recall *Anoglypta*. The embryonic shell of *Liparus* differs very much in sculpture from that of *Panda*, *Caryodes* or any other Helix known to me.

The genus contains but one species, the *Bulimus dufresnii* of authors, *Helix dufresnii* Leach. The shell varies from oval to almost globose. The ground-color varies from light yellow to deep maroon or dull olive, but the color-band is permanent. The eggs

Digitized by Google

are disproportionately large for the animal, and deposited under logs during October and November. The size of the egg probably varies with that of the mature shell, as is the case with *Glandina*. The young, upon emerging, are obliquely orbicular in shape (pl. 42, fig. 45).

C. Dufresnii Leach. Tasmania.

Genus PANDA Albers, 1860.

Panda Albers, Die Heliceen, edit. Martens, p. 149, type *H. falconeri* Reeve.—Semper, Reisen, p. 103 (anatomy).—Hedley, Rec. Australian Museum, ii, p. 26 (anatomy and systematic position).—Pilsbry, Nautilus, vi, p. 9, May, 1892 (systematic position).—Not *Panda* Heyden, Isis, 1826, p. 612 (*Acarina*).

Shell Bulimoid rather than Helicoid, globose-oblong, higher than wide, umbilicate or imperforate, *thin* but strong. Surface smoothish. Whorls 4½, *the earlier two finely beaded*, indistinctly marked off from the smoother or spirally striated after-growth (pl. 46, fig. 12, *P. atomata*); apex obtuse. Last whorl very large, hardly descending in front. Aperture large, *subvertical, higher than wide*; *outer lip thin, not expanded*; columellar lip reflexed toward its insertion. Type *P. falconeri*, pl. 46, fig. 11 (*P. larryi*, pl. 46, figs. 13, 14).

Animal externally like *Caryodes*. Sole indistinctly tripartite; back with some ill-defined longitudinal granulation; sides and tail with flat, irregularly polygonal granulation; tail rather flat and sharply pointed. Lung cavity and kidney short. Mantle edge thick, without lobes (pl. 46, fig. 13, *P. larryi*).

Jaw arcuate, smooth, with a slight median projection or none (pl. 47, fig. 2, *P. atomata*.

Radula having all of the teeth unicuspid. Marginal teeth with long, oblique cusps (pl. 48, figs. 15, 16, *P. atomata*. Pl. 48, fig. 17, *P. falconeri*).

Genital system having the penis stout, the retractor attached to its summit, *and distally arising from the columellar retractor muscle*. At the base of the retractor is inserted an epiphallus about as long as the penis, then narrowing into the vas deferens. The epiphallus is partly filled by a "pilaster," or fleshy cord adnate along one side, which passes into the penis, and there expands into a peculiar penis papilla (fig. 3); internal walls of penis having having several weak longitudinal fleshy folds. High on the vagina opens the duct of the spermatheca, and opposite it enters *a long appendicula* (pl. 47, figs. 3, 4, *P. atomata*. Pl. 47, fig. 1, *P. falconeri*).

Digitized by Google

Eggs large, white, hard-shelled.

The special sculpture of the apex is generally worn off in adult shells. The latter whorls are peculiarly variegated with chocolate streaks and vermiculate lines on a yellow ground, and usually show spiral bands of blotches.

This genus is more nearly allied to *Caryodes* than to any other group. These two Australian genera resemble *Acavus*, *Helicophanta* and *Ampelita* in their smooth jaws, unicuspid side teeth and comparatively large eggs, but differ from them in the simple lip of the shell, the presence of an appendicula, the insertion of the penis retractor muscle on the main columellar retractor instead of on the floor of the lung, and in the freedom of the ovotestis from the digestive gland. The relationship between the Australian and the Indo-Madecassine genera is therefore by no means intimate. Hedley, in the important paper on these snails cited above, brought the Australian *Liparus* into the group he composes of *Panda*, *Caryodes*, *Pedinogyra* and *Anoglypta*, but I am unable to follow his classification to this extent. *Liparus* seems to me to belong to a distinct stock I look to *Otostomus*, *Placostylus*, etc., for its kindred.

The generic term *Panda* Heyden, 1826, has not been used by recent araneologists, and the definition given by Heyden in his analytical table is not sufficient to rescue it from the status of a *nomen nudum*. This antiquated use which can never be revived should not prevent us from retaining Albers' name for the present group.

P. falconeri Rve., vi, 75.
  v. maconelli Rve., vi, 76.
  v. azonata Hedl., viii, 293.
  v. tigris Hedl., viii, 293.

P. ponsonbyi Ang., P. Z. S. 1877, p. 170, pl. 26, f. 1.

P. atomata Gray.
  v. kershawi Braz., viii, 293.
  v. elongata Hedl., viii, 294.
  v. azonata Hedl., viii, 294.

P. larryi Braz., P. Z. S., 1871, p. 321.

* * *

The following genera, *Macrocyclis*, *Solaropsis* and *Chalepotaxis* are intercalated here in the Helix series provisionally, pending the discovery of their true affinities by the examination of the internal anatomy. The dentition of *Macrocyclis*, now for the first time made known, is excessively peculiar, and comparable only to that of *Helicophanta* and its allies. Of *Solaropsis* there is nothing known sufficient to justify a guess at its affinities. *Chalepotaxis* has the

Digitized by Google

highly modified radula of a tree-snail, but so abnormal that it affords, little ground for conjecture.

The Indo-Chinese group *Ganesella* is placed here because it was omitted in its proper place in the Epiphallogonous series, with *Chloritis, Planispira, Papuina*, etc.

Genus MACROCYCLIS Beck, 1837.

Macrocyclis Beck, Index Molluscorum p. 24, for *H. peruviana* (*laxata*) and *H. cunninghami*.—Albers, Die Hel. p. 128 (restricted to *H. laxata*).—Martens, Die Hel. p. 75 (in part).—Not *Macrocyclis* of American authors,=*Selenites*.

Shell *disk or quoit shaped* with low, convex spire and *widely open* funnel-shaped *umbilicus*. Whorls 4½–5, the last large, *deeply descending in front;* finely and densely striated; yellowish, not banded. Aperture very oblique, oval, wider than high, the peristome narrowly expanded throughout, reflexed below, the ends approaching. Type *M. laxata* Fér., pl. 22, figs. 11, 12.

Genitalia, jaw, etc., unknown. Radula strap-shaped as usual, bearing many rows of 33.1.33 teeth, *all unicuspid;* centrals with the single conical cusp projecting beyond the basal-plate; laterals similar but asymmetrical; marginals like the laterals, but the basal-plates are shorter and the cusps longer, oblique and simple (pl. 51, figs. 1, 2, central with adjacent 3 laterals, 6th and 9th laterals, 12th and 13th transition teeth, 16–18 and 25–33 marginal teeth, of *M. laxata*).

The shell in this group, except in being uniformly light colored, is strikingly like that of the Australian *Pedinogyra*; and the dentition is altogether similar to *Pedinogyra, Panda, Anoglypta* and *Helicophanta* in the total absence of side cusps; the marginal teeth having long, oblique mesocones as in those Old World genera. In view of the fact that, although unicuspid marginal teeth are peculiarly characteristic of the *Macroon* group, they reappear in a few other Helices, I do not feel justified in associating *Macrocyclis* with *Pedinogyra* and its allies. We may better suspend judgment until the genitalia and jaw give their more definite testimony. The radula is very different from that of *Selenites*.

The single species inhabits Chili.

M. laxata Fér., iii, 109.
peruviana Lam.
deshayesii Anton.
cincinnus Rve.

Var. banksii Cuming, iii, 109.
maxima Beck.
umbilicata Anton.
? *gayi* Hupé.
laxata Rve.

Digitized by Google

Genus SOLAROPSIS Beck, 1837.

Solaropsis Beck, Index Moll. p. 27 (for *heliaca, moricandi, braziliensis, pellisserpentis*).—Martens, Die Hel., p. 164 (type *H. pellisserpentis* Ch.); Ostas. Landsch. p. 7 (jaw).—Pilsbry, Man. Conch. v, p. 177.—*Solarium* Spix, Test. Brazil, p 23.—*Helicella* Swains. Malacol., p. 333 (1840).—*Psadara* Miller, Malak. Bl. xxv, p. 162, 1878, (for *boetzkesi, selenostoma, iris*).—*Ophiospila* Ancey, Conchol. Exch., i, p. 64, 1887 (*kühni, andicola*, etc.)

Shell umbilicate, rather depressed, with convex or flat spire, convex below, the periphery rounded or angular. Decorated with *a peculiar pattern of lunate brown spots and streaks in bands on a light ground.* Surface granulate, hirsute or plicate-striate. *Last whorl not deflexed in front.* Aperture oblique, lunate; lip expanded or reflexed, its ends distant. Type *S. pellisserpentis.* (See pl. 46, fig. 20, *S. serpens;* fig. 21, *S. braziliana*).

Animal long and slender; jaw smooth, without ribs; anatomy otherwise unknown.

Distribution, southern Brazil and Peru to Columbia and Guyana; one species *S. tiloriensis*, in Costa Rica. They are forest snails, living under stones and bark, etc.

The name *Ophidermis* Agassiz (*Ophiodermis* Herrm.), said to have been proposed in Charpentier's Catalogue of Swiss Mollusks, 1837, but not mentioned therein, has found its way into the synonymy of this genus, through a guess of Herrmannsen's based on its suggestive etymology. It was never published except as a nude name, for the snake skin can hardly be said to cover its nakedness. It is not now worth the expense of clothing; especially since it really pertains to something of the nature of *Cyclostoma* (see Agassiz, Nomencl. Zool., Moll., p. 62).

S. pellisserpentis Chemn., v, 178.
constrictor Hupé.
S. serpens Martyn., v, 178.
pellisserpentis Hupé *et al.*
colubrina Perry.
S. pellisboæ Hupé, v, 180.
boa Hupé.
S. anguicula Hupé, v, 180.
S. vipera Pfr., v, 181.
S. monolacca Pfr., v, 182.
S. napensis Crosse, v, 188.
S. rosarium Pfr., v, 188.
S. kuhni Pfr., v, 189.
S. andicola Pfr., v, 189.
S. quadrivittata Hid., v, 190.
S. diplogonia Dohrn., v, 190.
S. nubeculata Desh., v, 191.
S. catenifera Pfr., v, 191.
S. catenulata Anc., viii, 261.
S. marmatensis Pfr., v, 191.

Digitized by Google

S. gibboni Pfr., v, 182.
magnifica Lea not Fér.
v. amori Hid., v, 183.
v. cousini Jouss., v, 183.
S. præstans Pfr., v, 184.
S. braziliana Fér., v, 184.
? *moricandi* Beck.
S. heliaca Orb., v, 135.
S. pascalia Caill., v, 186.
amazonica Hupé.
S. amazonica Pfr., v, 186.
S. feisthameli Hupé, v, 187.
punctata Wagn. not Müll.
v. planior Pils., v, 188.
S. incarum Phil., v, 192.
S. monile Brod., v, 192.
planorbis Jay.
boetzkesi Mill.
S. castelneaudii D. & H. v, 193.
castelnaudii Hupé.
castelnaui Pfr.
S. selenostoma Pfr., v, 193.
sclerostoma Rv.
S. hians Pfr., v, 194.
S. tiloriensis Ang., v, 194.
S. iris Mill., v, 195.
S. rugifera Dohrn., v, 195.
S. elaps Dohrn v, 196.

Genus CHALEPOTAXIS Ancey, 1889.

Chalepotaxis Ancey, Conch. Exch. Aug. 1887, p. 22, type *Nanina ? infantilis* Gredl.—*Cf.* SCHACKO, Jahrb. D. M. Ges. XI, p. 157, pl. 3, f. 7–10 (dentition).

Shell small, thin, shining, orbiculate-depressed, with narrow umbilicus and low-conic spire; last whorl scarcely descending in front; aperture lunate, slightly oblique, the peristome simple and unexpanded except at the columella, where it is slightly dilated. Type *C. infantilis* Gredler, pl. 57, fig. 34.

Jaw very delicate. Radula (pl. 57, figs. 35–39, *C. infantilis*) with the formula 25.1.25. Teeth all similar in form and in v-shaped rows. Middle teeth having the median cusp enormously dilated into an elliptical gouge projecting far beyond the basal-plate; neck of the cusp narrow, bottle-shaped; side cusps basal, rudimentary and vertical; basal-plate narrow in front, widening and squared behind. Lateral teeth similar, but the large cusp bends outward and the entocone is suppressed. Marginals differ only in becoming smaller, with the ectocone decidedly longer (pl. 57, figs. 35, 37, group of middle and lateral teeth; fig. 36 group of marginals; fig. 38, a lateral in profile, turned 90°; fig. 39, a lateral turned 45°).

This genus is founded upon one species having a shell resembling an immature *H. similaris* Fér., or *pyrrhozona* Phil. and a type of dentition considerably like *Oxychona*. The jaw is very imperfectly known, and the genital system is unobserved. I am disposed to

Digitized by Google

believe, with Schacko, that it is a modified branch of the Helix stock. It is probably arboreal in habit. Only species, *C. infantilis* Gredl., ii, 216. Prov. Kwang-si and Hunan, China; Tonquin.

Genus GANESELLA Blanford, 1863.

Ganesella BLANF. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. (3), xi, p. 86, type *H. capitium* Bens. (Feb., 1863).—*Satsuma* A. ADAMS, Ann. Mag. (4), i, p. 463, type *H. japonica, patruelis, peculiaris*, (June, 1868).—*Fruticotrochus* KOBELT, Fauna Molluscorum extramarinorum Japoniæ, 1879, p. 48, same types.—*Trochomorphoides* NEVILL, Hand List Moll. Ind. Mus. pt. 1, p. 80, type *H. acris* Bens. (1878).

Shell more or less trochiform, umbilicated (or rarely imperforate), rather thin; light-colored, plain or with a peripheral line; surface with growth-lines only or densely spirally striate; whorls 4½–6, the last a little descending in front. Aperture oval or angular-lunate, oblique, toothless or with a blunt columellar fold; lip expanded, broadly dilated at columellar insertion. Type *G. capitium*, pl. 55, fig. 18. See also pl. 64, fig. 7, *G. japonica*.

Animal (of *G. japonica*) with *the foot very long and narrow*, sole not distinctly tripartite; upper surface finely and feebly granular, back with a pair of dorsal grooves, no facial grooves; tail narrow, long, *with a median longitudinal groove above.*

Jaw arcuate, with about 9 ribs denticulating the lower margin (pl. 60, fig. 1, *G. japonica*).

Radula of the type usual in ground snails. Middle tooth with mesocone only developed, shorter than basal-plate, side-cusps represented by slight lateral extensions. Laterals similar but with the cusp longer. Marginals with oblique, bifid inner cusp and an ectocone (pl. 60, fig. 2, *G. japonica*).

Genital system (Frontispiece, figs. 1, 2, *G. japonica*) having the penis long and twisted, ending in a curved blind sack with corrugated inner walls (fig. 2, apex of penis and sack opened); epiphallus long, bearing the retractor, terminating in a flagellum and the vas deferens. Vagina extremely long, the spermatheca duct inserted high. Spermatheca oblong, on a stout duct, neither duct nor bulb being bound to uterus. No dart sack or mucus glands.

Distribution, Japan and China to India, southeast to Sumatra Borneo and Philippine Is.

This genus has the genital system, jaw and radula, as well as the tail-groove of *Chloritis* (see Pl. 28, figs. 1 to 9), but the penis-papilla

Digitized by Google

is absent, and the spermatheca duct is inserted higher on vagina. The shell has somewhat the contour of *Papuina*. The anatomy of the group has been a complete surprise to me, for I had relegated it to the *Eulota* group before dissecting specimens. It is now perfectly clear that it belongs in the vicinity of *Chloritis* and *Papuina*, and is the most northern in distribution of that group of genera. Probably some of the species now referred to *Ganesella* will prove to belong to other groups, such as the East Asian Fruticicoloid section.

There is much variation in contour, number of whorls, size and umbilicus among the members of this genus; and a subdivision of it into sections will no doubt be made eventually. It is to be hoped that such division will not be attempted until it can be placed on a firm footing by the examination of the anatomy of many species; and anatomical data are also required before the boundary line between *Ganesella*, *Eulota*, *Plectotropis* and the East Asian Fruticicolas can be definitely drawn. In some cases the shell alone is not sufficiently characteristic to base the classification of these groups upon, even when the relationships of the main types have been elucidated.

Japanese, Liukiu Is. and Formosa species.

G. papilliformis Kob., iii, 217.
G. japonica Pfr., iii, 218.
? *vitracea* Fér., vii, 106.
G. conospira Pfr., iii, 218.
G. tabuensis Anc., iii, 218.
patruelis Ad. not Ang.
G. sphinctostoma Ad., iii, 218.
G. cardiostoma Kob., iii, 219.
G. hilgendorffi Kob., iii, 219.
G. verrucosa Reinh., iii, 219.
G. macrocycloides Kob., iii, 219.
G. eumenes West., viii, 199.
G. goodwini Sm., iii, 219.
G. conulina Mart., iii, 219.
G. conella Ad., iv, 56.
G. lischkeana Kob., iii, 220.
G. peculiaris A. Ad.
G. gibbosa A. Ad.
G. ? serotina A. Ad.
G. sphærulata Reinh.
G. largillierti Ph., iii, 218.
immaculata A. & R.
G. albida Ad., iii, 218.
G. fulvicans H. Ad., iii, 220.
G. sphæroconus Pfr., viii, 200.
v. campochilus Pils., viii, 201.
G. scævola Mts., vi, 306.

Chinese species.

G. gradata Mlldff.
G. brevibarbis Pfr., iii, 221.
G. alveolus Hde.
G. ternaria Hde.

Digitized by Google

G. squamosella Hde., iii, 221.
G. micacea Hde., iii, 221.
G. phyllophaga Hde., iii, 221.
G. dormitans Hde., iii, 222.
G. ? arbusticola Dh., iii, 222.
G. bizona Gredl.
G. squamulina Gredl.
G. trochacea Gredl., viii, 200.
G. microtrochus Möll., viii, 201.
G. lepidostola Hde., iv, 55.
v. trochospira Mlldff.
G. schomburgiana Mlldff.
trochulus Mlldff. not Ad.
G. vitreola Hde.
G. ingloria Hde.
G. subsquamulata Hde.
G. subparasitica Hde.
G. subgriseola Hde.
G. ? galera Hde.
G. ? peræruginosa Hde.
G. radulina Hde.
G. virilis Gredl., iv, 259.
v. subfusca Gredl.
G. laurentii Gredl., iv, 259.
G. editha A. Ad., viii, 204.

Species of India, Tonquin, etc.

G. capitium Bens., iii, 74.
v. hariola Bens., iii, 74.
G. acris Bens., iii, 74.
puellula Bens.
G. perakensis Cr., vii, 82.
v. subperakensis Pils., vii, 82.
G. galea Bens., iii, 75.
G. phonica Mab., vii, 83.
G. bouryi Morg., iii, 172.
G. rostrella Pfr., vii, 83.
G. scenoma Bens., vii, 83.
G. hyperteleia Morl., viii, 203.
G. mera Rve., iii, 94.

Species of Sumatra, Java and Borneo.

G. gysseriana Pfr., iii, 75.
? *conulus* Mart. not Pse.
G. bantamensis Sm., vii, 84.
G. rufofilosa Bock, vii, 84.
G. niahensis G.-A., vii, 85.
G. tigæensis G.-A., vii, 85.
G. subflava G.-A., vii, 85.
G. angulata Iss, iii, 75.

Philippine Island species.

G. trochomorpha Mlldff., viii, 202.
microtrochus Mlldff. *olim.*
v. mimula Mlldff.
v. dimidiata Mlldff.
G. trochus Mlldff., viii, 201.
G. fernandezi Hid., viii, 202.
G. planasi Hid., viii, 202.
G. poecilotrochus Mlldff. Nachr. ['95, 114.

errata

A section of *Ganesella* is probably indicated by the lack of flagellum and the columellar fold of *H. ptychostyla* (see Semper, Reisen, p. 247, footnote, pl. 16, f. 27). The appendage of penis, figured for *G. japonica*, is developed, and somewhat sacculated or feathered. These

Digitized by Google

species were formerly grouped in *Plectotropis*, but the lack of dart sack and mucus glands widely sunders them from that group.

G. ptychostyla Mart., iv, 58.
goniochila Pfr., iv, 58.

G. styloptycha Pfr., iv, 58.
ptychostyla Pfr. not Mart.
f. depressior Pfr.

Subgenus (?) BULIMINOPSIS Heude.

Buliminopsis HDE., Notes sur les Moll. Terrestr. de la Vallée du Fleuve Bleu, p. 146, type *H. buliminus.*—*Conf.* v. Molldff., Nachr. d. m. Ges. 1886, p. 195.—*Rudens* HDE., *t.* c., p. 148. type *Funiculus rudens.*—*Pseudobuliminus* Gredl., SCHMACKER & BOETTGER, Nachr. D. M. Ges. 1891, p, 164.

Shell elevated conic, perforated, the spire acute, 7–8 whorls; aperture small, oblique, peristome expanded. Soft parts unknown.

A middle Chinese group of uncertain position. Möllendorff refers it to *Satsuma*, Ancey to *Buliminus*, while Heude and Gredler cut the Gordian knot by removing the species from both genera.

G. pseudobuliminus Hde., iv, 31.
B. macrogonus Anc.
G. buliminoides Hde., iv, 31.
B. tropidophorus Anc.
G. buliminus Hde., iv, 32.
B. helicopsis Anc.
v. pinguis Anc.
G. macroceramiformis Dh.
G. incerta Pfr.
taivanica Mlldff., iv, 33.
G. quaternarius Hde.
borealis Hde. on pl.
G. conoidea Hde.
G. doliolum Gredl.
F. rudens Hde.

Subgenus (?) COLIOLUS Tapparone-Canefri, 1887.

Ann. Mus. Civ. Genov. (2), iv, p. 131.—Manual of Conchology (2) vii, p. 87. Not *Coleolus* Hall, Paleont. N. Y. v, p. 184, 1879.

Shell elevated-conic, many (eleven) whorled, upper whorls spirally striate, the rest obliquely costulate and setigerous; apex obtuse, mamillar; base depressed; peristome reflexed below, margins distant, connected by a callus. Type *C. arfakiensis* Tap.-Can. vol. vii, p. 87.

Soft parts unknown. Inhabits New Guinea. This peculiar snail is considered an ally of *Trochomorphoides* by Tapparone-Canefri. Perhaps it may prove to belong to the Charopoid series.

Digitized by Google

Genus DORCASIA Gray, 1845.

Dorcasia GRAY, Zeitschr. f. Mal. 1845, p. 87, type *H. alexandri*; P. Z. S. 1847, p. 171.—BINNEY, Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci. iii, p. 106, pl. 6, f. M (Dentition).—*Galaxias* (part) BECK, Index Moll., p. 42 (preoc.).—*Cf.* PFEFFER, Verh. Vereins f. naturwissench. Unterhaltung zu Hamburg, vi, p. 118, 1887. Also SIMROTH & BOETTGER, Berichte d. Senckenb. Gesellsch. 1885, p. 16, pl. 1, f. 2 (as "*Bulimus* sp.").

Shell rather large and solid, glossy and unicolored; umbilicated, globose or depressed with rounded periphery, rather conoid low spire and deflexed last whorl. Aperture oblique or subhorizontal, rounded-truncate, toothless; the lip thickened, and reflexed at least below. Type *D. alexandri*. See pl. 38, figs. 6, 7, *D. alexandri var. rotundata*. Also *D. globulus*, pl. 38, fig. 8.

Jaw low, wide, slightly arcuate, *entirely smooth* (pl. 60, fig. 3, *D. alexandri*). Foot (of *alexandri*) short and broad, the sole very indistinctly tripartite; upper surface coarsely granular, the granules polygonal, subdivided; with no trace of pedal grooves; back with several longitudinal lines, obsolete toward head; facial grooves well marked and continuous from mantle to head, on both sides; tail more finely granose, obtuse behind, rounded above, without median groove. Mantle with small right and left body-lobes. Right eye-stalk retracted between branches of genitalia. Blind sack of the foot very long, lying free in body cavity.

Radula (pl. 60, fig. 6, *D. alexandri*) having mesocones only developed on middle and inner lateral teeth, the side cusps being represented by lateral extensions of the mesocones. On the outer laterals and marginals the ectocone becomes distinct and well developed. In *D. globulus* (pl. 51, fig. 3,) both median and lateral teeth are distinctly tricuspid. Marginals a simple modification of the laterals, the broad cutting-point trifid.

Genital system (frontispiece, fig. 3, *D. alexandri*) *without accessory organs of any kind*. Atrium very short. Penis long, larger, and abruptly bent toward the apex where the terminal, short retractor is inserted, its distal attachment being on the lung floor. *The vas deferens is not terminal*, but enters about one and one-half millim. below apex of penis. Vagina long; spermatheca on a long branchless duct, entering high on vagina.

The specimen of *D. alexandri* examined by me was kindly communciated by Dr. Simroth, and is the same one which supplied the data given in Ber. Senck. Ges. 1894. It is a badly preserved spirit example, and shows signs of immaturity.

Digitized by Google

The dentition of *D. globulus* differs from that of *alexandri* in the development of side cusps, which are represented in the latter by wide extensions of the mesocones. This is not an unusual variation. The smooth low jaw recalls *Helicophanta*, but the egg is apparently minute in *Dorcasia*, and we have from the mouth of the animal itself an emphatic contradiction of such a relationship, for the teeth are totally unlike the unicuspid type of the *Helicophanta* and *Ampelita* group.

The entire simplicity of the genital system shows *Dorcasia* to belong to the ~~Euhaplogona~~ Stylommatophora, most living members of which are restricted to America, *Polygyra* being a leading genus. In this group of genera the penis bears neither epiphallus nor flagellum, the vagina or atrium have no dart sack or mucus glands, the duct of the spermatheca does not branch into a diverticulum. *Dorcasia* is, therefore, isolated among the Helices of Africa, Asia and Europe. It is interesting to note that many of its associates in the Cape fauna are equally so, and mainly belong to a much older fauna than that occupying these continents: *Aerope* has its allies only in Australia, Tasmania and New Zealand; *Trachycystis* (Pella) has the same geographic alliances; *Peripatus* has a similar, though wider, range; and many other Cape animals could be named which belong to an archaic fauna.

errata

With Oriental snails of the type of *H. similaris* Fér. (*Eulotella*), these South Africans have no especial relations.

All of the species are from the South African zoological province, with the exception of the doubtful *D. votiva* Cr., from Madagascar, which differs from all the other species in being banded.

D. rosacea Müll., iii, 213.
D. porphyrostoma M. & P., viii, [262.
D. globulus Müll., iii, 213.
lucana Lam., Fér., Rossm.
D. namaquensis M. & P., viii, [262.
D. gypsina Melv. & Pons., viii, [262.
D. coagulum Mts., viii, 263.
D. lucana Müll., iii, 213.
D. inhluzana M. & P.
D. usambarica Crav., iii, 155.
D. kraussi Pfr., iv, 50.
D. cernua Mts., viii, 263,
D. alexandri Gray, iii, 213.
v. minor Bttg., viii, 261.
v. rotundata Mss., viii, 261.
D. ? bulbus Mke., iii, 213.
D. ? votiva Crosse, iii, 214.

* * *

Belogona.

The series of genera following are characterized by the possession of organs wanting in all other Helices, viz. a muscular sack (or sacks) on atrium or vagina containing a calcareous needle or dag-

Digitized by Google

ger like "dart," and a gland or glands inserted upon or above this sack, the so-called "digitate glands" or mucus gland.

The presence of these organs was early noticed by European malacologists, but their significance has been only recently recognized. Semper in 1874 made two divisions of rib-jawed Helices, those genera with no accessory organs on genitalia, and those with such accessories; and in 1888 the writer used these features of the genitalia as diagnostic of various groups of Helices, elaborating the idea in a later paper (1892). Meantime Dr. H. von Ihering issued a paper of great merit, "Morphologie und Systematik des Genitalapparates von Helix," in which he proposes to restrict the family *Helicidæ* to snails with *grooved or ribbed jaws and possessing the dart apparatus*, including therein as genera—*Xerophila*, *Fruticicola*, *Helix* (=Pentatænia), *Campylæa*, *Gonostoma*, *Dorcasia* (=Eulota), and *Cochlostyla*. In the following pages I have adopted all of these groups as genera (although altering the names of most of them), and with the exception of *Campylæa* and *Dorcasia*, they are retained with the limits defined by von Ihering. I need give no other expression of the high esteem in which I hold v. Ihering's work, than this use of it. It should be added, however, than many genera not noticed in von Ihering's paper, are now included in this group, some of which have ribbed, some smooth jaws. His family diagnosis of "Helicidæ", therefore, does not cover nearly all the forms here grouped under *Belogona*.

The relationship of the Belogona to the Epiphallogona is discussed in the introductory portion of this volume. It remains to study the internal affinities of its numerous genera. It has been seen that the Belogona differ from Epiphallogona only by the addition of the dart apparatus, the penis having exactly the same morphology in the two groups. Now the simplest type of dart apparatus is that found in the genus *Helicostyla*, consisting of a sack containing a needle-like dart, without crown or blades, and a simple, mucus gland *upon the dart sack*, consisting of one layer of secreting cells arranged radially around a central space or duct (see pl. 54, fig. 7). This is, there can be no doubt, the primitive type of the dart apparatus, from which the various elaborate forms of darts and glands arose. No really primitive Belogona are now known to exist. *Helicostyla* is practically so in its dart arrangement, but it is divergent in the loss of the flagellum (present in its Epiphallogonous ancestors) and in the highly modified shell.

The anatomy of the European types of dart-bearing helices has been studied by Schmidt, Lehmann, Moquin-Tandon, and many

Digitized by Google

later authors. The American forms have been studied by W. G. Binney, but as many of his figures are of doubtful accuracy my conclusions have been based wholly upon fresh dissections. The West Indian genera are herein for the first time made known anatomically; and the forms of East Asia are partially known by the work of Semper, but largely by my own dissections. The great mass of data before me from these sources, has compelled me to reject von Ihering's phylogenetic scheme, and to offer the following arrangement:

BELOGONA EUADENIA. *Mucus gland one, inserted on dart sack or at its base; simple or divided, glandular, sacculated, globular or bulbous.*

BELOGONA SIPHONADENIA. *Mucus glands usually two or many, inserted on vagina; tubular or composed of tubular branches.*

Apparent exceptions to this arrangement are seen in Helicigona quimperiana, where the tubes are shortened into hollow, thin-walled sacks, and some Fruticicoloid forms with demonstrably degenerate genitalia. The first of these divisions will now be discussed:

BELOGONA EUADENIA.

This division of the Belogona, characterized by having mucus glands of typically glandular structure, in contradistinction to the tube-like glands of the *Siphonadenia*, is now distributed throughout Eastern Asia, outlying groups extending to New Guinea and the Solomon Is., and northward to Japan and Siberia. In America it occupies the Pacific slope from British Columbia to Argentina, with genera in the Greater Antilles. It is a significant fact that its area while in large part coincident with that of the Epiphallogona (*Hadra*, *Camœna*, *Obba*, etc.) is over stepped on nearly all sides by the latter. Thus *Planispira* extends further west in India; *Thersites* (+Hadra) and *Chloritis* extend beyond it southward to Australia; *Papuina* has a far greater range throughout the "Melanesian Plateau"; and *Ganesella* follows the Euadenia to the confines imposed by rigorous climate in the north. And in the New World, again, while both *Euadenia* and *Epiphallogona* have a wide range in South America, the latter are universally dispersed throughout the Caribbees as well as the Greater Antilles, whilst the former came too late to follow them to the Caribean chain. The inference is, of course, that the *Epiphallogona* are an older faunal element, and have had more time to take advantage of the various means of dispersal by which islands (especially continental islands) and continents have been peopled.

Digitized by Google

A single European genus, *Leucochroa,* is herein referred to the Euadenia; but it is a degenerate group in genitalia and jaw and may prove to belong to the *Siphonadenia*, in the vicinity of *Helicella* (Xerophila), which it resembles in the simple-lipped, chalky shell and the peculiar musculature. The American genus *Lysinoe* is also aberrant, differing from all other *Euadenia* in having three club-shaped mucus glands inserted on vagina, and in the doubling of the dart sack; but it differs from all *Siphonadenia* as well in having the mucus glands inserted one behind the others, instead of at the same level on the vagina. I have considered it a tangent from the *Epiphragmophora* circle. *Oxychona* is still imperfectly known.

The genera of this division may be tabulated as follows:

a. New World genera.

1. Dart sack 1, with subapical constriction, apex attached by a thread to vagina; mucus gland 2-lobed; jaw smooth; tail not serrate.
   b. Middle and inner lateral teeth 1-cuspid, marginals 3-cuspid, [CEPOLIS.
   bb. All teeth with three *subequal* cusps, POLYMITA.
2. Dart sacks 2; mucus glands 3, on vagina; tail with serrate keel; jaw ribbed.
   b. Teeth of normal type; shell subglobose, large, deep colored, [LYSINOE.
   bb. Teeth with wide middle and minute side cusps; shell trochoidal, OXYCHONA.
3. Dart sack 1; mucus glands absent, jaw ribbed; shell discoidal with thin, simple and acute lip, GLYPTOSTOMA.
4. Dart sack 1; mucus gland single, club-shaped, bifid and bulbiferous, or 2 with flat glandular extremities adnate on vagina or d. s., EPIPHRAGMOPHORA.

aa. Old World genera.

1. Dart sack 1, well-developed.
   b. Mucus gland single, globose, inserted on dart sack, [HELICOSTYLA.
   bb. Mucus gland acinose; shell bright colored, CHLORÆA.
   bbb. Mucus gland divided, lobes sacculated, elongated, EULOTA.
2. Dart sack wanting; jaw smooth; shell strong, chalky and white, LEUCOCHROA.

Digitized by Google

Genus CEPOLIS Montfort, 1810.

=*Cepolis* Montf.+*Eurycampta* Mart.+*Jeanneretia* Pfr.+*Hemitrochus* Swains.+*Coryda*, *Dialeuca* and *Leptoloma* Alb.+*Histrio* and *Plagioptycha* Pfr.+ *Cysticopsis* Mörch not Martens.

Shell globose-depressed or globose-conoid, umbilicate or imperforate, smoothish, rib-striate or spirally malleated; lip expanded (or simple and sharp), reflexed at columella, which is generally thickened with an oblique callus, sometimes a tooth; lip otherwise toothless but occasionally there is a callous fold within the mouth; varying from unicolored to conspicuously streaked or banded, the bands irregularly disposed. Type *C. cepa*, pl. 25, fig. 9. (See also pl. 56, figs. 1 to 9, and pl. 58, figs. 54 to 56).

Animal granulated above, without distinct dorsal grooves, facial furrows or tail-groove, the sole not tripartite except in color; mantle with small right and rudimentary left body-lappets. Right eye retracted between branches of genitalia.

Jaw high arched, with an obvious or slight median projection and sometimes a wide, vertical rib-like median convexity; *its surface smooth* or showing slight striæ (pl. 57, figs. 41 to 46).

Radula long, with comparatively few longitudinal rows of teeth (30. 1. 30 to 45. 1. 45). *Middle and lateral teeth having long, narrow basal plates, and short, broad middle cusps*, shorter than the basal plates, and with *no trace of side cusps*. Transition teeth developing the ectocone; marginal teeth tricuspid, *the ento- and meso-cones short*, coalescent at base, ectocone simple or bifid. (Pl. 57, figs. 40, 47 to 51).

Genitalia (pl. 52, figs. 12–16, 19, 21) characterized by a *long, slender penis* provided with a weak retractor or none, inserted low on penis and distally on the lung floor; *the apex of penis splitting into a long flagellum* and the *v. d.* Low on vagina or on atrium is borne *a long club-shaped dart sack, with constricted head*, which is *bound by a string of connective tissue to base of vagina;* at the base of dart sack the *glandular, flat, two-lobed, elongated* mucus gland is inserted. Spermatheca long, closely bound to upper end of uterus; *its duct very long, closely adherent to uterus*, convoluted on lower end of same, but free from vagina, near the base of which it is inserted. Notwithstanding the well developed dart sack, I found no dart in any of the numerous individuals of this genus examined.

Digitized by Google

Distribution, greater Antilles, Bahamas, Florida Keys.

See under *Plagioptycha* for notes on the fossil forms.

The prominent features of this group are (1) the smooth, high arched jaw with median projection, (2) the long radula with few longitudinal rows, middle and lateral teeth with long, narrow basal plates and short, broadly rounded mesocones, no side cusps, marginals with short ento+mesocones, (3) the weak or even lacking retractor of the long penis, the club-shaped dart sack and two-lobed mucus gland; long, unbranched spermatheca duct, etc.

The only near ally of *Cepolis* is the genus *Polymita*, which inhabits the same tract. The latter has the same type of jaw and genitalia, but differs in the radula with over twice as many longitudinal rows of peculiarly modified teeth, all of them bearing three nearly equal cusps. From the Californian and Mexican *Epiphragmophora* species *Cepolis* differs in the very characteristic form of the dart sack, the short inner cusps of the marginal teeth, the ribless jaw, etc.

Part of the species of this genus are ground snails with dull brownish shells, but little variegated, as in the sections *Cepolis*, *Jeanneretia*, *Eurycampta*, *Plagioptycha*; part are arboreal, and in these the shell is generally bright in color, often with a rich and beautiful banded or streaked pattern, *Coryda*, *Hemitrochus* and *Dialeuca* being of this sort. A parallel series of variations is seen in the Philippine Island Cochlostylas, where we have also arboreal and terrestrial forms.

This genus is remarkably homogeneous in characters of the soft anatomy, which offers no divergence of more than specific value throughout the entire group. I have given on plates 52 and 57 drawings representing the anatomy of a sufficient number of the sectional groups to allow any malacologist to judge for himself of the literal truth of this statement. The *shells* afford characters for several sectional divisions, of which it must be said that although the typical species are quite different, intermediate forms reduce the diagnostic sectional characters to a minimum. This intergradation has caused me to disregard the fact that former authors have distributed the elements of my genus *Cepolis* far and wide throughout the *Helix* series; and I venture to predict that any one having a fairly complete collection of the species will endorse the views here advanced if he will bring the species together and observe the transition forms uniting the various sections. *Cepolis* is bound to

Digitized by Google

Jeanneretia by *C. squamosa, subtussulcata*, etc.; *C. exdeflexa* is a transition between *Jeanneretia* and *Eurycampta*, and is not far from some of the Plagioptychas, while *nemoralina, filicosta* and *maynardi* bridge the gap between *Plagioptycha* and *Hemitrochus*.

I am unable to find in *Hemitrochus* and *Polymita* any general system or plan in the distribution of bands, such as occurs in the five-banded Helices of Europe or in the epiphallogonous groups of Asia and Australia. I believe that the color schemes of the arboreal West Indian forms have been independently evolved, with the exception of the supra-peripheral band, which may possibly be homologous with that of *Campylaea, Tachea*, etc.

A prominent feature in some species of this genus is the tooth within the mouth of the shell, marked by an external pit. A similar structure occurs in *Solaropsis, Planispira, Neocepolis*, etc., but it does not seem to be of generic or even subgeneric value in any group.

The sectional divisions are as follows:

Cepolis.	Plagioptycha.
Jeanneretia.	Cysticopsis.
Eurycampta.	Hemitrochus.
	Coryda+Dialeuca.

Section *Cepolis* Montf., 1810.

Cepolis Montf., Conch. Syst. ii, p. 150 (type *nicolsinianum* Montf. =*cepa* Müll.); *Cepolum* Montf., *l. c.* p. 151.

Shell rather solid and of moderate or large size, imperforate or umbilicate, compact, globose-depressed, opaque, striate or malleated, 2 or 3 banded, the spire low, conic or convex; whorls less than 5, the last abruptly deflexed in front, *having a pit below the periphery a short distance behind the lip*, which inside the shell appears as *a callous fold a short distance within the outer lip*. Aperture quite oblique, truncate-oval, the lip expanded; columellar lip reflexed, *armed inside with a compressed or entering tooth*. Type *C. cepa*, pl. 25, fig. 9.

Soft anatomy unknown. Distribution, Hayti.

Differs from *Jeanneretia* mainly in the stronger columellar tooth and the constant deep pit behind the lip forming a callous fold within the mouth.

Digitized by Google

C. cepa Müll., v, 93.
impressa Blv.
nicolsinianum
C. trizonalis Grat., v, 93.
v. trizonella Pils., v, 94.
C. trizonaloides Brown, v. 95.
pimesoma Pils., v, 95.

Section *Jeanneretia* Pfr., 1877.

Jeanneretia Pfr., Mal. Bl. xxiv, p. 7; Nomencl. Hel. Viv., p. 116, —Pilsbry, Man. Conch. v, p. 48. *Cf.* Poey, Memorias, pl. 6, f. 6. genitalia of *parraiana*.

Shell imperforate or umbilicate, globose-turbinate, light brown, generally with darker chestnut bands, two or three in number. *Whorls 5 to 6½, slowly widening,* the last deflexed in front and *constricted behind the lip;* aperture oblique, rounded-truncate; lip reflexed and thickened, the columellar margin straightened. Type *C. multistriata* Dh. (See pl. 58, figs. 54, 55, *C. parraiana*).

Jaw and radula unknown. Genitalia as in *Eurycampta* (pl. 52, fig. 21, *C. parraiana*, after Poey).

Distribution, Cuba; one species, *C. squamosa*, is from Porto Rico; they live under dead leaves and stones.

The group is allied to *Cepolis* and *Eurycampta*, its main distinctive features being the spirally lirate surface and the groove or constriction behind the reflexed lip.

C. multistriata Dh., v, 49.
circumtexta Fér.
vesica Lea.
bicincta Mke.
adjuncta Zgl.
v. pityonesica Pfr., v, 49.
C. wrighti Gundl., v, 49.
C. dermatina Sh., v, 50.
C. angulifera Mart.
C. parraiana Orb., v, 50.
v. parallela Poey, v, 51.
C. sagraiana Orb., v, 50.
C. subtussulcata Wright, v, 51.
C. squamosa Fér., v, 95.
macularia Lm.

Section *Eurycampta* Martens, 1860.

Eurycampta Mart. in Alb., Die Hel., p. 127, type *H. bonplandi*.

Shell narrowly umbilicated, orbiculate convex, obliquely rugose-striate, with a satin like lustre; brown, uniform or with 1 to 3 bands above, one or none below the rounded periphery. Whorls 5 or less, the last unusually wide, deflexed in front. *Aperture large, transverse, oval;* peristome expanded and lipped, reflexed below,

Digitized by Google

the columellar margin often callously thickened within; ends of lip somewhat approaching. Type *C. bonplandi*, pl. 58, fig. 56.

Animal as described for *C. alauda*, but lighter colored.

Jaw solid, high arched, smooth except for slight striæ in places. (pl. 52, fig. 18, *C. bonplandi*).

Radula (pl. 52, figs. 20, 22, *C. bonplandi*) long, the middle and lateral teeth with long basal plates and short, rounded mesocones, no side cusps. Transition teeth developing an ectocone (fig. 22, central with two adjacent laterals and two transition teeth). Marginals of the usual tricuspid type (fig. 20).

Genital system as in *Coryda*, etc., but the retractor muscle is stouter, flagellum and mucus glands longer (pl. 52, fig. 19, *C. bonplandi*).

C. bonplandi Lam., iv, 82.
C. supertexta Pfr., iv, 82.
C. arctistria Pfr., iv, 82.
C. exdeflexa Pils., v, 198.
deflexa Pfr. not Braun.
C. poeyi Petit, iv, 83.
staminea Mke.
velutinata Bk.
C. bryanti Pfr., iv, 83.
C. desidens Rang, iv, 83.

Section *Coryda* Albers, 1850.

Coryda Alb., Die Hel., p. 100, for *alauda* and varieties.—*Histrio* Pfr., Mal. Bl., 1855, p. 185; 1877, p. 8, for *H. dennisoni*.—*Helicostyla* Beck, Index, p. 36, in part.

Shell depressed-globose, imperforate, *solid and strong, smooth, with deeply and abruptly deflexed last whorl*, very oblique, transversely oblong aperture, the lip expanded, thickened within, and having a conspicuous banded, obliquely streaked or dotted color pattern. Type *H. alauda* pl. 56, figs. 3, 4.

Animal of *H. alauda* blue-black, the sole light slate colored in the middle, not tripartite except in color. Foot long, granulated, without distinct longitudinal grooves on back and lacking facial grooves. Tail evenly and more finely granulated, acute behind. Mantle-edge thin, with a low right body-lappet and a minute left one. Right eye retracted between branches of genitalia.

Jaw (of *H. alauda* pl. 57, fig. 45) solid, highly arched, with a wide median projection, its surface entirely smooth.

Radula (of *H. alauda* pl. 57, fig. 49) long and narrow, with V-shaped rows according to the formula 24. 9. 1. 9. 24. Median teeth with long basal plates and short, broad mesocones, no side cusps.

Digitized by Google

Laterals similar but asymmetrical. Marginals developing a stout ectocone, and on the outer ones an entocone. The figure represents a middle tooth with 3 laterals and an inner and outer marginal.

Genital system with vestibule short; penis (pl. 52, fig. 13) very long and slender, without retractor, terminating in v. d. and a long flagellum. Vagina branching low into a very long and much twisted spermatheca duct which ends in a long spermatheca bound closely to top of uterus. Dart sack very large, dark colored, with a long fleshy white head, the apical portion separated by a constriction and united to base of uterus by a connective thread. Mucus glands two, long, leaf-like and glandular, uniting at their bases and inserted on the dart sack near its base. No dart found on the papilla in several specimens examined, which were of the "strobilus" variety (pl. 52, figs. 12, 13, *C. alauda*).

The species are few, and all from eastern Cuba except *H. circumornata* with its two slight color varieties from western Hayti. *H. dennisoni* is hardly more than a variety of *alauda*. The last named species is arboreal, and is frequently found living in the cargoes of bananas brought to Philadelphia and other eastern cities. Through the kindness of Mr. John Ponsonby I am able to fix at last the identity of the long lost *H. circumornata*, and the status of *vigiensis* and *stenostoma*.

C. alauda Fér., v, 42.
strobilus Fér.
avellana Fér.
purpuragula Lea.
mamilla Lea.
bizonalis Grat.
pudibunda Beck.
hebe Dh.
C. dennisoni Pfr., v, 44.
juliana Poey.
C. ovumreguli Lea, v, 44.
C. circumornata Fér., iv, 222.
v. vigiensis Weinl., v, 46!
v. stenostoma Pfr., v, 48!
C. lindoni Pfr., v, 45.
lindeni Pfr.
immersa Gundl.
C. bartlettiana Pfr., v, 45.
C. melanocephala Gundl., v, 46.
f. perelevata Pils.
C. nigropicta Arango, v, 47.

Section *Dialeuca* Albers, 1850.

Dialeuca Alb., Die Hel. 1850, p. 114 (for *H. nemoraloides*).—*Leptoloma* Alb.-Mart., Die Hel. 1860, p. 136 (type *H. fuscocincta*).—W. G. Binn., Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci., iii, p. 96, jaw and dentition of *fuscocincta*; p. 107, dentition of *gossei*.

Digitized by Google

Shell imperforate, rather thin, more or less *trochoidal*, varying from high and pyramidal to low trochiform; lip thin, slightly expanded, a little widened and reflexed at the columella. Type *C. nemoraloides*, pl. 56, fig. 5. (See also *C. fuscocincta*, pl. 56, fig. 6).

Animal light colored or dark as in *H. alauda*. Jaw, dentition, etc., also as in *Coryda* (pl. 57, figs. 43, 48, jaw and dentition of *C. platystyla*).

This section might well be united to *Coryda*, from which it differs only in distribution and the somewhat thinner shell. The typical Dialeucas are from Jamaica, but a few species are from Navassa (*H. gaussoini*), and the Cayman Is. (*streatori, caymanensis*); and the closely allied *H. phœogramma*, of which I have seen a specimen in Ponsonby's collection, is not yet located.

C. conspersula Pfr., v, 38.
v. fuscocincta Ad., v, 39.
v. platystyla Pfr., v, 39.
v. virginea Ad., v. 39.
C. subconica Ad., v, 40.
gossei Pfr.!
C. jacobensis Ad., v, 41.
C. blandiana Ad., v, 41.
C. nemoraloides Ad., v, 40.
v. pulchrior Ad., v, 41.
gossei (C. B. Ad.), Pfr., Rv.
C. gaussoini Tryon, v, 197.
C. streatori Pils., viii, 240.
C. caymanensis Mayn., viii, 241.
C. phæogramma Pfr., v, 42.

Section *Hemitrochus* Swainson, 1840.

Hemitrochus Sw., Malacol., p. 331, type *H. hæmastomus=H. varians*.—Binney, Terr. Moll., v, p. 174, and Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci., iii, p. 90 (jaws and teeth of *varians, troscheli, gallopavonis, rufoapicata, graminicola, milleri*).—*Polytœnia* Martens, Die Hel., p. 129, type *H. multifasciata*.—*Phœdra* Alb., Die Hel., p. 100.

Shell globose-conoid or globose-depressed, *solid*, smooth or rib-striate, *opaque, variegated with bands or dots*, the umbilicus narrow or closed; last whorl slightly descending. Lip blunt, simple or expanded, *thickened within*, reflexed at columellar insertion. Type *C. varians*, pl. 56, figs. 1, 2.

Jaw highly arched, with a median projection and sometimes a median rib-like convexity (pl. 57, fig. 41, *C. varians*. Pl. 57, fig. 46, *C. milleri*).

Radula having long, narrow basal plates and broad, short central cusps without side cusps on median and lateral teeth. Marginals

Digitized by Google

with a large split inner cusp and a simple or bifid ectocone (pl. 57, figs. 50, 51, *C. varians*).

Genital system having a long, slender penis branching into v. d. and a long flagellum, and with a thread-like retractor attached low, and inserted distally on the lung floor. Spermatheca duct free below, but firmly bound to uterus above, with a long spermatheca and a spiral twist in the duct near base of uterus. Dart sack long; mucus glands two, flat and glandular, inserted at base of dart sack. Eye stalk retracted between branches of genitalia (pl. 52, fig. 14, *C. varians* Mke.).

The shell in this section differs but little from that of *Coryda* and *Dialeuca;* and while quite distinct from the typical forms of *Plagioptycha*, there are a number of species so intermediate in character that they may be placed as well in one as in the other group. Anatomically there are no differences of more than specific worth between these groups, unless the larger (though still very weak) penis retractor of *Hemitrochus* be considered such. Many of the species are excessively closely allied.

There are two groups of species: the Cuban, consisting of compact forms of the type of *H. cesticulus;* the Bahama group varying from globose-conical like *H. varians* to depressed and rib-striate, *H. maynardi.*

Species of Florida and Bahamas.

C. varians Mke., v, 24.
carnicolor Pfr.
submeris Migh.
rhodocheila Binn.
polychroa Binn.
hæmastomus Sw.
C. xanthophaës Pils., viii, 242.
C. milleri Pfr., v, 25.
C. constantior Weinl., v, 26.
C. caribæa Weinl., v, 26.
C. gallopavonis Val., v, 27.
v. calacaloides Pils., v, 28.
C. troscheli Pfr., v, 28.
tenuicostata Dkr.
v. calacala Weinl., v, 29.
C. multifasciata W. & M., v, 30.
f. polytæniata Pils., v, 30.
C. filicosta Pfr., v, 30.
C. brownii Pils., v, 29.
C. maynardi Pils., viii, 241.

Cuban Species.

C. gilva Fér., v, 31.
corrugata Pfr.
v. tephrites Morel., v, 31.
C. fuscolabiata Poey, v, 34.
subfusca Poey not Bk.
v. morbida Morel., v, 35.

Digitized by Google

C. lucipeta Poey, v, 32.
picturata Poey not Ad.
lepida Poey.
bellula Poey.
penicillata Poey not Gld.
newcombiana Poey.
v. velasqueziana Poey, v, 32.
v. cesticulus Gundl., v, 33.
C. maculifera Gut., v, 35.
C. sauvallei Arango, v, 37.
C. comta Gundl., v, 34.
C. amplecta Gundl., v, 35.
C. rufoapicata Poey, v, 36.
C. graminicola C. B. Ad., v, 36.

Section *Plagioptycha* Pfr., 1856.

Plagioptycha PFR., Mal. Bl., 1856, p. 135 (for indistincta, albersiana, duclosiana, bahamensis, strumosa, loxodon, monodonta).—MART. in Alb. Die Hel., p. 145 (type *H. loxodon*).—W. G. BINNEY, Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci., iii, p. 95, jaws and dentition of loxodon, albersiana, monodonta, duclosiana, diaphana, macroglossa.

Shell umbilicate or imperforate, *thin*, depressed-globose or depressed, the last whorl deflexed in front. Aperture transversely oblong or lunate; outer lip expanded or simple; *and either on the floor of the whorl within the mouth, or on the columellar lip, there is an oblique nodule or fold of callus*, sometimes reduced to a slight trace only. Type *C. loxodon* Pfr. (See pl. 56, figs. 8, 9, *C. duclosiana*).

Animal light colored, externally similar to *Hemitrochus*.

Jaw high arched, with a median projection (pl. 57, fig. 42, *C. salvatoris*).

Radula (pl. 57, fig. 47, *C. salvatoris*) similar to that of *Hemitrochus*, but with the cusps rather more acute.

Genital system as described for *Hemitrochus* (pl. 52, fig. 15, *C. salvatoris*).

Plagioptycha is probably nearest to the ancestral forms whence the modern sections of this genus arose. Its habits are terrestrial and the dentition is somewhat less abnormal than in *Coryda* and typical *Hemitrochus*. Moreover, characteristic forms of *Plagioptycha* are found in the Miocene Silex Beds of Tampa, Florida, (*H. latebrosa* Dall, *instrumosa* Dall), with other species (*H. crusta* and *H. diespiter* of Dall) which would probably be classed in the modern section *Eurycampta*, although it is obvious that these latter Miocene forms are more intermediate between *Eurycampta*, *Jeanneretia* and *Plagioptycha* than any living species. In the Miocene

Digitized by Google

we are evidently near the horizon where the paths of the various sections of the genus *Cepolis* diverged, although the better defined forms of the genus no doubt have older roots.

The species of *Plagioptycha* are numerous and especially characteristic of the Bahamas, extending south to Hayti and the Virgin Islands. In Miocene times they extended to the (then) island of Florida, but later became extinct there, for the present Floridian land shell fauna is not directly descended from that of the Miocene island. Some forms of *Plagioptycha* approach *Hemitrochus*, and others are near *Cysticopsis*, so that the grouping, as in many of these sectional divisions, is somewhat arbitrary.

Umbilicate species, the columellar lip expanded, not adnate to base (Bahamas).

C. indistincta Fér., v, 14.
v. disculus Dh., v, 15.
v. chromochila Pils., v, 15.
C. strumosa Pfr., v, 15.
C. rüsii Pfr., v, 16.
C. platonis Pfr., v, 16.
C. albersiana Pfr., v, 17.
C. loxodon Pfr., v, 17.
C. bahamensis Pfr., v, 18.
v. holostoma Pils., v, 18.
C. sargenti Bld., v, 18.
C. duclosiana Fér., v, 19.
v. salvatoris Pfr., v, 19.
v. abacoensis Mts., v, 20.
C. macroglossa Pfr., v, 20.

Imperforate species, with adnate columellar lip (Hayti to Virgin Is.).

C. monodonta Lea, v, 21.
v. acuminata Pfr., v, 21.
haitensis W. & M., v, 21.
C. nemoralina Pet., v, 22.
f. intensa Pils., v, 22.
C. diaphana Lam., v, 22.
C. santacruzensis Pfr., v, 23.
C. phædra Pfr., v, 23.
justi Pfr.

Section *Cysticopsis* Mörch, 1852.

Cysticopsis MÖRCH, Catal. Yoldi, p. 2 (proposed for *cubensis* Pfr. only).—Pilsbry, Man. Conch. v, p. 10, Cuban species.—Not *Cysticopsis* MARTENS, Die Hel. 1860, p. 144!

Shell globose-depressed, *thin*, semitranslucent, unicolored or spirally banded and dotted, the last whorl *not descending in front;* aperture large, broadly lunate, *the lip thin, not in the least expanded* or reflexed, dilated and appressed at the umbilical insertion. Type *C. cubensis* Pfr. pl. 56, fig. 7.

Digitized by Google

Animal light colored, otherwise as in *Coryda*. Jaw high arched, smooth, with a large median projection (pl. 57, fig. 44, *C. cubensis*).

Radula long. Teeth with long, narrow basal plates, the median and lateral teeth without side cusps, transition and marginal teeth with an ectocone, the meso- and ento-cones united into a large bifid cusp (pl. 57, fig. 40, *C. cubensis*). The teeth of *pemphigodes* figured by Binney are of the same type, but with shorter cusps.

Genitalia (of *C. cubensis*, pl. 52, fig. 16), as in *Hemitrochus*, except that I see but one lobe to the mucus gland; the very long penis is apparently without retractor. Possibly the second lobe of the mucus gland was inadvertently removed in my dissection.

Mörch, in his original publication of this group, mentioned only one species, *H. cubensis* Pfr. The authors of the second edition of Die Heliceen were therefore not justified in naming *H. tenerrima* as type of *Cysticopsis*, and excluding *cubensis* from the roll of its members. On an earlier page of this work (p. 65), the writer has separated the Jamaica species formerly referred to this genus, and has shown them to belong to a separate genus, *Zaphysema*, near the *Sagda* group. The external features of the animal, its jaw, teeth and genitalia, all support this division.

Cysticopsis is allied on one side to the Cuban band-dotted forms of Hemitrochus, and on the other to the group of Plagioptychas like *diaphana*.

C. cubensis Pfr., v, 10.
lanieriana Orb.
trifasciella Beck.
pictella Beck.
N. pulchella Beck.
penicillata Gld.. v, 33.
nœvula Morel., v, 34.
C. comes Poey, v, 11.
C. letranensis Pfr., v. 11.
C. auberi Orb., v, 11.
C. pemphigodes Pfr., v, 12.
pelliculata Poey.
C. lescaillei Gundl., v, 13.
C. luzi Arango, v, 13.
C. lassevillei Gundl., v. 14.
C. pellicula Fér., v, 14.
C. jaudenesi Cisn., v, 14.
C. hjalmarsoni Pfr., v, 12.

Genus POLYMITA Beck, 1837.

Polymita Beck, Index Moll., p. 44 (*picta, globulosa, versicolor, carnicolor*).—Gray, P. Z. S., 1847, p. 171, type *H. picta*.—Martens, Die Hel., 1860, p. 145, type *H. muscarum*.—W. G. Binney, Ann.

Digitized by Google

N. Y. Acad. Sci. iii, p. 89 (Jaw and dentition).—POEY, Memorias sobre la Hist. Nat. Cuba, ii, pl. 7, f. 5.—PILSBRY, Man. Conch., v, p. 52.

Shell *subglobular, brilliantly colored,* rather thin but solid, imperforate; whorls few (about 4), the last but little deflexed; aperture rounded, slightly lunate, *the peristome simple, not expanded or reflexed* except at axis, where it is reflexed and adnate over the umbilical region; axis solid. Type *P. picta,* pl. 56, fig. 10.

Animal (of *P. picta*) black above, slaty below; evenly granulated throughout, without dorsal grooves, facial groove or foot margin, the tail rounded above, not grooved; sole not in the least divided, mantle edge thickened but without lobes.

Jaw arcuate, moderately solid, *smooth* (Pl. 51, fig. 8, *P. picta*).

Radula short and wide, *the teeth all of the same form, and in* v-*shaped rows,* formula about 85.1.85. Basal plates long and narrow; *cusps situated far backward, and projecting well over the posterior margin; all teeth tricuspid,* the three cusps united into a broad, tridentate gouge-shaped cutting edge. (Pl. 51, fig. 5, central with four lateral teeth; fig. 6, group of outer laterals; fig. 7, two extreme marginal teeth of *P. picta*).

Genital system (pl. 51, fig. 4, *P. picta*) altogether like that of *Cepolis.* The vagina is long, with a long stalked spermatheca; dart sack large, its head marked off by a constriction and united by connective tissue with the vagina; at root of d. s. there is a mucus gland composed of two oval, flat glandular lobes. Penis slender, with a long flagellum, and apparently no retractor muscle; eyestalk retracted between branches of genitalia.

Distribution, Cuba. Habits arboreal.

The shell in this group resembles that of *Hemitrochus,* except that the lip is neither expanded nor thickened within. The genital system is entirely that of *Hemitrochus.* The radula is excessively peculiar in having the side cusps as long as the middle cusp and united with it to form a broad, tridentate gouge, all three cusps being subequally developed on all the teeth.

This type of radula may be compared with that of *Orthalicus, Oxychona, Papuina,* and especially with *Amphidromus;* all being arboreal genera, which have independently evolved the same general type of teeth.

Digitized by Google

P. picta Born, v, 53.
venusta Gmel.
sulphurosa Morel., v, 54.
L. tiara Martyn.
P. versicolor Born., v, 54.
? *pictoria* Perry.
? *cincta* Perry.
P. muscarum Lea., v, 54.
globulosa Fér.
carnicolor Orb.
v. subbrocheri Pils., v, 55.
P. brocheri (Gut.) Pfr., v, 55.
brocheroi Arango.

Genus OXYCHONA Mörch, 1852.

Oxychona Mörch, Cat. Yoldi, p. 14, type *H. bifasciata.*—Pilsbry, Man. of Conch., v, p. 128.—Martens, Biol. Centr. Amer., Moll., p. 152.—*Geotrochus, Leptoloma, Corasia, Axina* and *Eurycratera* of authors.—*Leptarionta* Crosse & Fischer, Moll. Mex. i, p. 253.

Shell rather shining, *thin and light colored,* with spiral brown bands, umbilicate or closed, the spire conic or depressed and merely convex,the last whorl varying from acutely keeled to subangular. *Surface smoothish,* often microscopically striate or granular. Aperture oblique, the lip expanded or reflexed, rather thin, not toothed. Type *O. bifasciata,* pl. 45, fig. 8. (See also pl. 45, figs. 1, 2, *O. costaricensis.* Pl. 45, figs. 3, 4, 5, *O. altispira.* Pl. 45, figs. 9, 10, *O. trigonostoma v. stolliana.*)

Animal (of *O. trigonostoma,* pl. 45, figs. 9, 10) quite elongated, the tail surmounted by a conspicuous serrate keel.

Jaw (of *O. bifasciata,* pl. 51, fig. 11), rather thin, arcuate, with no median projection, having about 17 unequal ribs distributed over its entire extent and denticulating the margin.

Radula (of *O. bifasciata,* pl. 51, fig. 10, central with 6 adjacent laterals, fig. 9, 7th to 13th laterals, with one marginal, and fig. below the latter, a lateral seen in profile) pavement-like, with v-shaped rows of nearly similar teeth. Centrals with an oblong squarish basal plate bearing one cusp springing from its middle, spreading into a spatulate form, and projecting far over the posterior end of of the basal plate on all sides. Laterals similar, but having the entocone indicated by a notch in the basal plate near its posterior angle, and bearing a minute basal ectocone. Outwardly, this ectocone increases in size, and becomes split on the marginal teeth, which are otherwise like the laterals.

Distribution, Brazil to Mexico. Habits arboreal, as far as known.

Digitized by Google

The prominent features of this group are the smooth, thin, light-colored and banded shell which is usually of a markedly trochiform contour, but sometimes depressed, the periphery angular; the ribbed jaw; the extremely peculiar radula, with enormously widened and enlarged middle cusps, and minute, basal side cusps. When the radula is torn, the teeth part readily along their lateral faces, but adhere in chain-like longitudinal rows.

The radula, as well as the jaw and shell, is comparable to that of *Papuina* (*cf.* p. 137, pl. 37, fig. 10), but although the superficial resemblance is great, the two are really totally distinct, the broad cusps of *Papuina* being formed by the united ento-, meso- and ectocones, whilst in *Oxychona* the mesocone only is modified, the side cusps becoming obsolete. *Polymita* also has a slightly similar but morphologically different dentition. The peculiar type of teeth in these three genera has evidently been independently evolved in each, from the usual tricuspid type. It seems to be correlated with arboreal habits. Compare also the radula of *Otostomus*.

The affinities of *Oxychona* are uncertain; but it will probably prove to be a member of the Belogona, distinguished from *Helix* by its *Papuina* or *Corasia* like shell, and the peculiar teeth. Probably in this group, as in *Papuina*, some species will be found to have a more normal type of dentition. The Mexican forms which have been placed in this group are still unknown anatomically, but the animal of *O. trigonostoma* has been figured with a toothed keel on the tail, such as occurs in the genus *Lysinoe*.

Messrs. Crosse & Fischer proposed the section *Leptarionta* for two species, *bicincta* and *flavescens*; but as they state that they had not seen *flavescens*, their group was evidently founded on *bicincta*, the first species described by them.

The first four species are from Brazil; the others are from Guatemala and Costa Rica to the province of Vera Cruz, E. Mexico.

O. bifasciata Burrow, v, 129.
  pyramidella Spix, Wagner.
  bosciana Fér.
  blanchetiana Moric.
O. lonchostoma Mke., v, 130.
O. gyrina Val., v, 131.
O. pileiformis Moric., v, 131.
O. zhorquinensis Ang., v, 132.
O. trigonostoma Pfr., v, 132.
  f. elevatoconica C. & F.
    lalliana Tristr.
  f. salleana Pfr.
    obscura C. & F.
  f. intermedia C. & F.

Digitized by Google

O. trigonostoma Pfr., v, 132.
f. subunicolor C. & F.
stolliana Mts.
f. freytagiana Dohrn.
O. altispira (Dohrn) Mts.
O. bicincta Pfr., iv, 75.
O. guillarmodi Shutt., v, 133.
O. costaricensis Roth, v, 134.
f. virginea Anc.
f. steiniana Anc.
f. boucardi Ang.
O. adela Ang., v, 135.

Genus LYSINOE H. & A. Adams, 1855.

Aglaja ALB., Die Hel., 1850, p. 107, sole species *H. ghiesbreghti.* —*Aglaia* Alb., v. MART., Die Hel., 1860, p. 122, in part, exclusive of "type" and all but first species. Not *Aglaia* Renier, 1804, Eschscholtz, 1825, or Swainson, 1827.—*Lysinoe*, H. & A. AD., Gen. Rec. Moll. ii, p. 203, for *ghiesbreghtii* and *hogoleuensis* (June, 1855). —v. MARTENS, Biol. Centr. Amer., Moll., p. 145.—*Odontura* FISCHER & CROSSE, Miss. Scient. Mex., Moll., pp. 211, 242, 1870, for *ghiesbreghti* and *eximia.*—*Humboldtiana* v. IHERING, Morphol. u. Syst. des Genitalapparates von Helix, in Zeitschr. f. wissenschaftl. Zoologie, liv, p. 172, 1892, type *H. humboldtiana.*

See for anatomy, FISCHER & CROSSE, *l. c.*; W. G. BINNEY, Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool., v, p. 336, pl. 2, f. I. K.; v. MARTENS, *l. c.*, pl. 8, f. 4.

Shell large, globose or depressed globose, beset with granules and sometimes hairs, brownish or yellowish with dark spiral bands; umbilicus open or partly covered; aperture lunate, lip margins more or less reflexed, at least the columellar margin. Type *L. ghiesbreghti*, pl. 45, fig. 7. See also pl. 58, fig. 75, *L. humboldtiana* var. *badiocincta.*

Animal large, coarsely granulose, *the tail surmounted by a knobbed or serrate keel* (pl. 45, fig. 7, *H. ghiesbreghti*).

Jaw arcuate, solid, with 6–11 *spaced* ribs (pl. 60, fig. 9, *L. eximia*).

Radula having unicuspid median teeth, the stout cusp shorter than the basal plates. Lateral teeth with a small ectocone. Marginals haxing a long oblique bifid inner cusp and a small ectocone, (pl. 60, fig. 5, *L. humboldtiana*).

Genital system having the retractor and epiphallus inserted at apex of the short penis; epiphallus continued in a long flagellum. Spermatheca duct varying from moderate to very long, without diverticulum. Vagina bearing *two equal, symmetrically placed dart sacks*, above the insertion of which *three club-shaped mucous glands*

Digitized by Google

are independently inserted on the vagina. Darts unknown. (Pl. 60, fig. 8, *L. ghiesbreghti*).

The three species present the same type of genitalia. The shell is similar to *Campylæa* or *Epiphragmophora*, but the doubling of the dart sack, and the number of the mucus glands, independently inserted on vagina, are features which can only be compared to the Xerophiloid and Fruticicoloid groups. The serrate keel of the tail is a curious feature of this group, but something like it occurs also in *Oxychona trigonostoma*, the internal anatomy of which is unknown. The jaw and teeth of *Lysinoe* are of the normal Helix form. Distribution, Southern Texas (*humboldtiana*) to Guatemala and Honduras (*ghiesbreghti*).

The name *Aglaja* Alb. is thrice preoccupied in zoology. *Lysinoe* was proposed for two species, the second of which, *Helix hogoleuensis* Le Guill., belongs to the prior genus *Rhyssota* Alb. We therefore follow von Martens' excellent precedent in considering *H. ghiesbreghti* the type of *Lysinoe*. *Helix humboldtiana* agrees entirely with *ghiesbreghti* in anatomy, so the sectional name, *Humboldtiana* v. Iher., becomes a synonym. *Odontura* is preoccupied.

L. ghiesbreghti Nyst., iv, 75.
- *f.* subaurantia, v. Mart.
- *f.* strubelli Bttg.
- *f.* fulvostraminea, v. Mart.
- *f.* bizona, v. Mart.
- *f.* rufozonata v. Mart.

L. eximia Pfr., iv, 75.
- v. stolli, v. Mart.

L. humboldtiana Fér., iv, 260.
- v. hegewischi v. Mart.
- v. högeana v. Mart.
- v. buffoniana Pfr.
- *matronula* Uhde.
- v. badiocincta Wiegm.

Genus GLYPTOSTOMA Bland & Binney, 1873.

Glyptostoma Bld. & W. G. B., Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci., Phila., 1873, p. 244 (June 3, 1873). See for anatomy, Binney, *t. c.* pl. 1, f. 1, 3; Am. Journ. Conch., vii, p. 190, pl. 17, f. 3, 4; Proc. Acad., Phila., 1875, p. 219, pl. 16, f. 4, pl. 13, f. 6, and 1876, p. 190, pl. 6, f. H.; Terr. Moll., v, p. 373, pl. 14, f. D.

Shell discoidal with slightly convex spire of about 6 whorls and broadly open umbilicus showing all the whorls; smoothish, dark and opaque; last whorl rather tubular, hardly descending in front. Aperture round-lunar, oblique, *the lip simple and acute*, neither

Digitized by Google

thickened nor expanded, margins approaching; *parietal wall densely spirally striated.* Type *G. newberryanum*, pl. 31, figs. 36, 37.

Jaw low, wide, slightly arcuate, without median projection, with about 15 ribs extending nearly to the ends. (Pl. 31, fig. 38.) Radula long and narrow, formula 30.17.1.17.30; basal plates of median and lateral teeth long, the mesocones about the same length, side cutting points developed. Marginal teeth with shortened basal plates, the inner cusp rather short and stout, ectocone small (pl. 31, fig. 40, middle with 1st lateral, 23d, 24th, 25th, 37th and 47th marginal teeth).

Genitalia (pl. 31, fig. 39) characterized by a stumpy penis with short, obtuse flagellum; dart sack obsolete or absent, but one club-shaped mucus gland, like that of *Epiphragmophora fidelis* present; spermatheca duct long, bound to oviduct, but free above and below.

A monotypic genus, allied to *Epiphragmophora*, but differing in the shell, which has much the form of the typical *Zonites* or *Patula*, in the wide many-ribbed jaw, and in the genital system, which apparently lacks a dart sack, although the mucus gland is retained. Further examination is needed, to ascertain whether any trace of the dart sack is present, for I suspect this will prove to be the case. The single species is common around San Diego, on southerly exposed hill-sides under rocks.

G. newberryanum W. G. B., iii, 110. Los Angeles, Cal., to Todos Santos Bay, L. Cal.

Genus EPIPHRAGMOPHORA Döring, 1875.

Epiphragmophora Doring, Bol. Acad. Nacional de Ciencias Cordova i, p. 446, for *H. hieronymi* and *H. cuyana*. + *Angrandiella* Ancey, Conchologists' Exchange, i, p. 20, Nov. 1886, type *H. angrandi*. +*Pœcilostola* Anc., *l. c.*, type *H. farrisi* (not *Pœcilostola* Stål, 1870, Hemiptera, *Pœcilostola* Chaud., 1871, Coleoptera, or *Pœcilostolus* Günth., 1863, Reptilia) = *Pilsbrya* Anc., *t. c.*, p. 54, Apr., 1887, same type. +*Helminthoglypta* Anc., Conch. Exch., i, p. 76, June, 1887, type *H. tudiculata*. +*Micrarionta* Anc., Le Naturaliste, Dec., 1880, p. 334, type *H. facta*. +*Aglaia* of American authors, not Albers. +*Arionta* of authors, not Leach +*Lysinoe* Pils., check list, not H. & A. Adams+ *Campylæa* (American species) v. Ihering, Morphol. u. Syst., not of Beck. +*Euparypha* of American authors, not Hartmann.

Digitized by Google

?+ *Cœlospira* Anc., Conch. Exch., i, p. 20, type *H. macneili* (not *Cœlospira* Hall, 1858, Brachiopoda)=*Averellia* Anc., *l. c.*, p. 54, Apr., 1887, same type. + *Trichodiscus* Strebel, Beitr. Mex. Land- und Süssw.-Conch., iv, p. 32, 1880 (not of Ehrenberg, Infusoria)= *Trichodiscina* v. Martens, Biol. Centr. Amer. Moll., p. 133, March, 1892; type *H. coactiliata.*

See for anatomy W. G. Binney, Terr. Moll., vol. v (figures not always reliable!).—Semper, Reisen, etc., p. 242.—Döring, Bol. Acad. Nac. Sci., Cordova, i, and Estudos Sist. y Anat. sobre los Mol. pulm. de los poises del Plata, Periodico Zool., i, 1875, p. 129–204.—Strebel & Pfeffer, Beitr. Mex. Moll., pt. iv.—Heynemann, Mal. Bl., xv, pl. iv, fig. 4.

Shell varying from globose to subdiscoidal, rarely keeled, umbilicate or imperforate, with 4 to 7 whorls. Surface generally decussated, malleated or hirsute; the texture varying from corneous to chalky; generally variegated, having a supraperipheral band, sometimes 3-banded. Aperture lunar, the lip expanded or reflexed, dilated at columellar insertion, toothless; but a few species have a columellar nodule or internal plicæ. Type *E. hieronymi* Döring, pl. 59, fig. 77. (See also pl. 58, figs. 57 to 74).

Animal granulated as usual, with a pair of dorsal grooves and no distinct facial grooves, the tail rounded above, not keeled nor grooved. Sole undivided (pl. 45, fig. 6, *E. fidelis*; pl. 59, fig. 76, *E. nickliniana*, showing atrium extruded, and the characteristic granulation of foot, not well shown in the fig. of *E. fidelis*). Right eye retractor passes between branches of genitalia.

Jaw arched, with 3 to 8 stout ribs denticulating the margins (pl. 59, fig. 78, *E. semiclausa;* fig. 80, *areolata;* fig. 83 *nickliniana;* fig. 84, *fidelis;* fig. 85, *arrosa;* pl. 52, fig. 17, *E. cordovana*).

Radula characterized by median and lateral teeth without side cusps; marginals with the entocone+mesocone forming a long compound cusp, ectocone simple, never bifid. (Pl 60, fig. 10, *E. fidelis.* Fig. 7, *E. nickliniana.* Fig. 4, *E. areolata*).

Genitalia characterized by a slender penis continued in an epiphallus which bears the retractor; flagellum present. Dart sack short, its apex neither constricted nor attached, containing a two-edged dart, pl. 59, fig. 82, *E. mormonum.* Mucus gland either (1) single and club-shaped, seated on dart sack, pl. 59, fig. 81, or (2) single but dividing above into two bulb-bearing branches, pl. 59,

Digitized by Google

figs. 79, 87, or (3) double and glandular with threadlike ducts inserted at root of dart sack, one gland bound to dart sack, one to vestibule or base of penis, pl. 59, fig. 89, glands torn from their attachments. The spermatheca is globose, its duct often bearing a diverticulum.

Distribution, British Columbia southward to Argentina, mainly confined to the Pacific drainage, but spreading to the Gulf slope in Central America.

The genus *Epiphragmophora*, while allied to the Helices of Japan, is distinguished from them by the non-sacculated mucus glands and some shell characters. It is also allied to *Cepolis*, a West Indian genus which is characterized by its flat, two-parted mucus gland, peculiarly formed dart sack attached at apex to vagina, and ribless jaw. The middle American genus *Lysinoe* is similar to *Epiphragmophora* in features of the shell, but differs widely in the duplication of the dart sack (elsewhere developed only in *Hygromia* and *Helicella*), in the *three* club-shaped mucus glands independently inserted on the vagina, and in the serrate keel of the tail. A still nearer ally of *Epiphragmophora* is *Glyptostoma*, characterized by the simple acute lip of the peculiar shell, and the decadence of the dart sack.

The diverticulum of the spermatheca duct is present or absent in closely allied species, just as we find it in other genera. The shell varies so much that no generic diagnosis can be framed from it alone, which would cover all forms of *Epiphragmophora* and still exclude species of other groups. This difficulty is not encountered when we diagnose from the soft anatomy, which presents extremely characteristic and readily recognized features.

Dr. von Ihering, in his essay on *Helix*, refers this New World series to *Campylæa;* but as the other groups studied by him belong to the *Belogona siphonadenia* of my arrangement, he was not aware of the value of the characters upon which the Belogona are split into two great groups, and his knowledge of the American forms was wholly second-hand—from *figures*, not *dissections*. I feel confident that if v. Ihering had actually dissected American and East Asiatic types, he would have taken a different view, and one more in accordance with the opinions of Semper and the writer.

The members of this genus have hitherto been placed in *Arionta*, *Euparypha* and *Aglaia* by American authors. Semper, as long ago as 1880 (Reisen im Archip. Phil. (2) iii, Landmoll., p. 245), emphat

Digitized by Google

ically stated his belief that the American should be separated from the European "Ariontas;" and my own studies have converted me to the same opinion, although before my dissections were begun, I had thought otherwise. It is sufficient to say here that in the American, as in the East Asiatic types of belogonous Helices, the mucus glands are globular or flat bodies of glandular texture, inserted upon the dart sack or at its base; in the European forms these glands are always tubes of equal diameter throughout their length, and inserted upon the vagina above the dart sack. If my division of the belogonous Helices upon this character be correct, *Helix, Helicigona* (-*Campylœa*+*Arionta vera*), *Fruticicola, Xerophila* etc., are all more nearly allied to each other than any European Helices are to the American Ariontas, so-called.

The American types are closely allied to the large Helices of Japan and China in anatomical features. The resemblance in shell characters of the Californian and European species is astonishing, but I do not doubt that it is due to purely secondary modification, which has moulded the shells to a deceptive likeness, but left unchanged the genitalia to tell more faithfully the story of their lineage.

Synopsis of Sections of Epiphragmophora.

Although not nearly so homogeneous a group as Cepolis, Helix or Helicigona in anatomy, this genus exhibits but little modification in shell characters. The sections here admitted, although natural groups, have but little systematic rank. *Averellia* and *Trichodiscina* are not sufficiently known anatomically for us to be certain that they belong here, but the probabilities are strong that they do.

**South American forms.*

Section EPIPHRAGMOPHORA Döring. Shell umbilicate, brown, calcareous, with one supraperipheral band, peristome expanded, nearly circular. *Epiphragm solid, calcareous;* jaw four ribbed; dart sack lengthened, with two globose, stalked mucus glands; spermatheca short-stalked. Type *H. hieronymi*, pl. 59, fig. 77; (see also *E. cuyana*, pl. 58, figs. 68, 69.)

Section PILSBRYA Ancey. Shell imperforate or umbilicate, malleated, similar to that of Helminthoglypta. Epiphragm membraneous. jaw 4–5 ribbed (pl. 59, fig. 78, *E. semiclausa*); median

Digitized by Google

and lateral teeth without side cusps; marginals tricuspid; dart bi-angulate; mucus glands as in Epiphragmophora. Type *E. farrisi*, pl. 58, figs. 58, 59. See also *E. petasensis*, pl. 58, figs. 60, 61.

We regret to say that this group is not well distinguished from the preceding.

Section ANGRANDIELLA Anc. Shell depressed, umbilicated, with a toothlike prominence within the basal lip, marked by an external pit. Type *E. angrandi*, pl. 58, fig. 57.

***Central American and Mexican forms.*

Section AVERELLIA Ancey. Shell discoidal with concave spire and wide umbilicus, hirsute, the last whorl deeply descending in front; scrobiculate behind the aperture above and below; aperture subhorizontal, biplicate within, peristome narrowly expanded. Type *E. macneili* Crosse.

Section TRICHODISCINA Martens. Shell depressed, with open umbilicus and deflexed last whorl, granulate and hairy; aperture small, oblique or subhorizontal, toothless, the lip expanded. Jaw ribbed (pl. 52, fig. 17, *E. cordovana*). Type *E. coactiliata*, pl. 58, figs. 70, 71.

*** *North American forms.*

Section MICRARIONTA Ancey. Shell globose or globose depressed, one or many banded, the bands sometimes interrupted; substance rather calcareous. Mucus glands two, with threadlike ducts, one lengthened, adherent to and spread upon the vagina or base of penis, its duct entering vagina at root of dart sack; the other shorter, usually adherent to dart sack, on base of which its duct enters. Radula with rather short basal plate and wide mesocones, no ectocones on middle and lateral teeth. Marginals with a sub-bifid inner and simple outer cusp (pl. 60, fig. 4, *areolata*). See pl. 59, figs. 89, *E. areolata*. Type *E. facta gabbi*, pl. 58, figs. 73, 74. (See also *E. areolata*, pl. 58, figs. 66, 67.)

Section HELMINTHOGLYPTA Ancey. Shell globose or depressed, its surface either simply striated, decussated or malleated. Mucus gland one, split into two bulb-bearing branches, and inserted on the dart sack. (Pl. 59, fig. 47, *E. arrosa*; fig. 87, *E. traskii* v. *cayamacensis*; fig. 88, *E. nicklinana*). Radula with basal plates longer than cusps of median teeth, middle and lateral teeth without side

Digitized by Google

cusps, marginals with a bifid inner and simple outer cusp (pl. 60, fig. 7, *E. nickliniana*). Type *E. tudiculata*, pl. 58, figs. 62, 63.

Section MONADENIA Pilsbry. Shell with depressed body whorl, often more or less keeled or angular, the spire either low or conical. Surface with growth striæ. Mucus gland one, undivided, club-shaped, its terminal portion glandular, and inserted on the dart sack. (Pl. 59, fig. 81, *E. fidelis*; pl. 59, figs. 82, 86, *E. mormonum*). Radula with no side cusps on middle, lateral or transition teeth; marginals with bifid inner and simple outer cusp (pl. 60, fig. 10, *E. fidelis*.) Type *E. fidelis*, pl. 58, fig. 72. See also pl. 58, figs. 64, 65, *E. mormonum*.

SOUTH AMERICAN SPECIES. Epiphragmophora+Pilsbrya.

E. alsophila Phil., iv, 78.
E. audouini Orb., iv, 81.
  v. oresigena Orb.
E. claromphalos Dev. & Hpe., iv, 80.
  v. mesomphalos Mor.
E. clausomphalos Dev. & Hpe., iv, 78.
E. cuyana Strob., iv, 78.
E. diluta Pfr., iv, 80.
E. estella Orb., iv, 78.
  v. tucumanensis Dör., iv, 78.
E. farrisi Pfr., iv, 77.
E. gueinzii Pfr.
E. hidalgonis Dör.
E. hieronymi Dör., iv, 78.
E. higginsi Pfr., iv, 79.
  farrisi Hig., not Pfr.
E. huancensis Ph., iv, 79.
E. jaspidea Pfr., iv, 79.
  platysoma Pils., vi, 104.
E. macasi Higg., iv, 81.
E. monographa Dör.
E. patasensis Pfr., iv, 81.
  f. minor Pfr.
E. pelliscolubri Ph., iv, 80.
E. semiclausa Mts., iv, 80.
E. trenquelleonis Grat., iv, 82.
E. trigrammephora Orb., iv, 80.
E. tschudiana Ph., iv, 77.
E. yocotulana Dör., iv, 81.

(*Shell depressed, umbilicate, with a tooth within the basal lip.* Angrandiella.)

E. angrandi Morel., v, 96. Peru.

MIDDLE AMERICAN SPECIES.

(*Shell hirsute, depressed, with large umbilicus, 2-grooved behind lip and 2-plicate within.* Averellia.)

E. macneili Crosse, v, 96. Costa Rica.

(*Shell depressed, subdiscoidal, with wide umbilicus; hirsute. S.-E. Mexico, Cent. Amer.* Trichodiscina.)

Digitized by Google

E. coactiliata Fér., iii, 49.
tæniata Nyst.
nystiana Pfr.
bridgesi Try., not Newc.
parkeri Tryon.
E. cordovana Pfr., iii, 49.
? obsita Pfr.
E. suturalis Pfr., iii, 49.
v. pressula Morel., iii, 50.
almonte Tristr.
almonteana F. & C.
E. oajacensis Koch, iii, 50.
E. sumichrasti C. &. F., iii, 184.
E. sargi C. & F., iv, 80.

NORTH AMERICAN SPECIES.

(*Shell with conic or low spire, often keeled or angular.* Monadenia.)

E. fidelis Gray, iv, 69.
nuttalliana Lea.
f. minor W. G. B.
f. flava Hemph.
f. subcarinata Hemph.
v. infumata Gld., iv, 70.
E. mormonum Pfr., iv, 70.
v. hillebrandi Newc., iv, 70.
E. circumcarinata Stearns, iv, 70.

(*Shell globose or depressed, smooth, malleated or granose, not keeled.* Helminthoglypta.)

E. dupetithouarsi Dh., iv, 71.
oregonensis Lea.
E. sequoicola Coop., iv, 71.
E. traskii Newc., iv, 71.
franki Coop., err. typ.
v. proles Hemph.
v. cuyamacensis Hemph.
v. tularensis Hemph.
E. ellipsostoma Pilsbry.
E. carpenteri Newc., iv, 71.
indioensis Yates.
remondii Gabb, not Tryon.
E. coloradoensis Stearns, viii, 225.
E. magdalenensis Strns, viii, 226.
E. rowellii Newc., iv, 72.
lohrii Gabb.

* * *

E. exarata Pfr., iv, 73.
E. arrosa Gld., iv, 72.
æruginosa Gld.
f. obscura Pils.
f. holderiana Coop.
f. stiversiana Coop.
E. californiensis Lea, iv, 119.
vincta Val.
v. nickliniana Lea., iv, 73.
arboretorum Val.
f. anachoreta W. G. B.
E. californiensis Lea.
v. ramentosa Gld., iv, 73.
reticulata Pfr.
f. bridgesii Newc.
parkeri Tryon.
v. diabloensis Coop., iv, 74.
v. contracostæ Pils.
E. ayresiana Newc., iv, 70.
E. tudiculata Binn., iv, 74.
f. cypreophila Newc., iv, 75.

* * *

Digitized by Google

E. trypanomphala Pfr.

E. rémondi Tryon.
verrilli Anc. C. Ex., ii, 63.

(*Shell globose or depressed, rather cretaceous.* Micrarionta.)

E. gabbi Newc., iv, 77.
v. facta Newc., iv, 77.

E. ruficincta Newc., iv, 72.

* * *

E. intercisa W. G. B., iv, 74.
crebristriata Newc.
f. albida Hemph.
f. callojunctis Pils.
v. redimita W. G. B., iv, 74.
f. castanea Hemph.

E. kellettii Fbs., iv, 119.
f. multilineata Hemph.
f. castanea Hemph.

E. stearnsiana Gabb, iv, 119.
E. tryoni Newc., iii, 229.
E. veitchii Newc., iii, 228.
E. areolata Sowb., iii, 228.
canescens Ad. & Rv., iii, 214.
f. exanimata Coop.
E. levis Pfr., iii, 228.
E. pandoræ Fbs., iii, 228.
damascenus Gld.

Genus EULOTA Hartmann.

= *Eulota* Hartm. 1842, + *Thysanota*, *Plectotropis* and *Aegista* Alb. 1860, + *Armandia* Anc. 1883 and *Pseudiberus* Anc., + *Cathaica* Mlldff. 1884, + *Euhadra* Pils. 1890, + *Dorcasia*, *Hadra* and *Camæna* of some authors.

Shell usually umbilicated, dextral or sinistral, varying from globose to depressed or lens-shaped, thin or solid, unicolored or few banded; surface striated, often with spiral lines. Aperture lunate or angular, the outer and basal lips generally expanded, columellar lip dilated. Type *E. fruticum*, pl. 55, figs. 1, 2, 3, 4. (See also pl. 64, all figures except 7, 10–12.)

Animal with feebly tripartite sole, small right and left body-lobes on mantel, a pair of dorsal grooves, and very weakly indicated facial grooves or none; sides of foot granulated as in *Helix s. str.*, tail with an ill-defined central line or none. Right eye retractor passing between branches of genitalia (or in sinistral species the left one).

Jaw arcuate, with 3 to 12 ribs dentating the concave margin (pl. 65).

Radula normal, the mesocones about as long as basal-plates, side-cusps weakly developed or represented by a lateral continuation of main cutting-points; marginals with the inner cusp bipid (ento-*plus* meso-cone), ectocone simple or bifid (pl. 65).

Digitized by Google

Genitalia: penis extending into an epiphallus which sometimes has, sometimes has not, a flagellum. Dart sack containing a round or flat dart, and either borne on atrium or higher on vagina. *Mucus gland inserted on dart sack, or on an empty accessory sack communicating with dart sack,* and consisting of one or many *sacculated or glandular, long or oval branches, bound closely together and to the dart sack.* Spermatheca oval or globose, on rather a long duct, which lacks diverticulum.

Distribution, Central Europe (one species) to Japan, south to E. Indian Archipelago. Especially characteristic of Eastern Asia.

This genus differs widely from the European dart-bearing Helices in having the one (often many-branched) mucus gland *inserted on the dart sack* or on an accessory empty sack, and in the structure of the gland itself. It is more closely allied to the American genera *Epiphragmophora* and *Cepolis* in the structure of the mucus gland.

Eulota, as herein understood, comprises a great variety of shell-forms and a large number of species; including, indeed, a considerable majority of the East Asiatic Helices. As in all other large genera of Helices, the shell varies from globular to lens-shaped (see introduction to this volume); and the several stages of contour, each represented by a numerous progeny of species, have received names which some writers use in a subgeneric, some in a generic, sense. In my opinion, the former is the more philosophic view, as the shell characters fade from one group to another, offering no sharp line of demarkation throughout the genus, so far as I can see. As to the anatomy, my dissections (a part of which are shown on plates 65, 66) tell clearly that no grounds for a division of the group into two or more genera can be based thereon, unless the forms in which the penis has a flagellum be separated generically from those lacking this organ; and I do not think it likely that the examination of more material will add to the value of this feature. At all events, I can find no character of shell or soft parts correlated with it, and we are hardly justified in founding a genus on a single peculiarity, unless it be one of greater value than this. Like *Polygyra, Thersites* or *Helix s. str.*, the various anatomical divergencies, except as to the flagellum, are fully covered by intermediate forms; although, as a whole, the genus is characterized by well-marked peculiarities which would enable one to identify any of its members by an inspection of the genital system alone, without the assistance of shell characters.

The main anatomical divergencies may be tabulated as follows for the species now known anatomically:

Digitized by Google

Species.	*Flagellum.*	*Dart sack.*	*Acces. sack.*	*Mucus gl. branches*
Eulota fruticum,	absent,	inserted high,	present,	2 to 4.
Eulotella similaris,	absent,	inserted low,	absent,	2 sub-dividing.
Eulotella fodiens,	absent,	inserted high,	present,	2 sub-dividing.
Eulotella duplocincta	absent,	inserted low,	present,	6 sub-dividing.
Acusta tourannensis,	absent,	inserted high,	?	sev'ral br'nches
Acusta ravida,	absent,	inserted high,	present,	sev'r'l coal'sc'nt
Cathaica pyrrhozona,	absent,	inserted low,	absent,	many br'nches.
Cathaica przewalskii,	?	inserted low,	?	2-branched.
Plectotropis vulv.	present,	inserted low,	absent,	2-branched.
Mastigeulota kiang.,	present,	inserted low,	present,	many br'nches.
Euhadra quæsita,	present,	inserted low,	present,	many.
Euhadra peliomph.	present,	inserted low,	present,	many.
Euhadra brandti,	present,	inserted low,	present,	many.

It will be noticed that *Plectotropis*, *Mastigeulota* and *Euhadra* possess a flagellum; the other sections lacking it, probably by degeneration, as this organ was, in all likelihood, present in the primitive Belogonous stock. Among the true Helices *Eremina* and *Euparypha* have also lost the flagellum, by a parallel process.

Section *Eulota* Hartmann, 1842.

Eulota Hartm., Erd- und Süsswasser-Gast. Schweiz, p. 179, type *H. fruticum*.—*Helicella* and *Fruticicola*, in part, of some authors.—*Bradybæna*, in part, Beck.—*Eulotella* Mousson (where?) of some authors, type *H. similaris* Fér.—*Acusta* Alb., Die Hel., 1860, p. 56, type *H. ravida* Benson.

Shell globose-conoid or globose-depressed, umbilicated, rather thin, the surface smoothish, generally with minute spiral striæ; color varying from sub-translucent white to light brown or yellowish, often with a supra-peripheral band (rarely several bands). Whorls 5–6, convex, the last hardly descending in front. Aperture round-lunate, toothless; peristome thickened within and expanded, dilated at columellar insertion. Type *E. fruticum*, pl. 55, figs. 1, 2, 3, 4. (See also pl. 55, fig. 19, *E. similaris*, and pl. 55, fig. 5, *E. duplocincta*).

Jaw arched, with 4–11 ribs denticulating the concave margin. (See pl. 65, fig. 4, *similaris*; pl. 65, fig. 5, *duplocincta*; fig. 2, *ravida*).

Radula of *E. fruticum* having the median cusp of middle teeth as long as basal-plate, side cusps subobsolete. Laterals with longer mesocones. Marginals with long bifid inner and on the outer ones

Digitized by Google

bifid outer-cusps (pl. 65, fig. 3, *similaris;* pl. 65, fig. 6, *duplocincta;* pl. 65, fig. 1, *ravida*).

Genitalia (pl. 66, fig. 18, *E. fruticum*): penis short, swollen, passing into a long epiphallus which receives vas deferens and retractor, but *lacks flagellum*. Dart sack globose, containing a round, conical dart (pl. 66, fig. 19), and communicating at base with an empty accessory sack which bears the mucus glands; these consist of 2–4 oval glands, closely bound together, and flattened on their adjacent sides, their ducts uniting into one canal which opens into the accessory sack. Duct of spermatheca long, inserted high on vagina. (See also pl. 66, fig. 20, *E. similaris;* figs. 21, 22, 23, *E. ravida;* fig. 24; *E. fodiens*).

Distribution, middle Europe to China and the East Indies.

Eulota is here used for a considerable number of Oriental snails having essentially the organization of the European *E. fruticum*. The penis lacks flagellum; the dart sack generally bears an accessory empty sack into which the many- or few-lobed mucus gland empties; and the dart is round in section or but little flattened, the shell being rather globose with conoidal, though low, spire. *Eulotella* Mouss., a sectional name used by von Martens for *E. similaris*, offers no distinctive characters of much value, except the obsolesence of the accessory sack on the dart sack. *Acusta* differs only in the thinner shell with simple lip, the mucus glands being either as in *E. similaris* (*tourannensis*) or being more closely bound together into one compact mass which envelops accessory sack and part of the dart sack (*E. ravida*, pl. 66, fig. 21; also fig. 22, reverse view of *d. s.* with mucus gland, and fig. 23, mucus gland turned back from *d. s.*, showing its insertion on accessory sack). The jaw of *Acusta* (pl. 65, fig. 2, *ravida*) has 8 strong close ribs. The radula (pl. 65, fig. 1, *ravida*) is not unlike other Eulotas, but the ectocones of marginal teeth are not split. Should the Oriental species be held sectionally distinct from the European *E. fruticum* on account of their more elongated and multi-sacculate mucus glands, they may be separated under the names *Acusta* and *Eulotella;* but v. Möllendorff, certainly a high authority on Asiatic snails, does not think two names required for them, uniting the three groups in *Eulota*.

One species of this group, *E. similaris*, has an unusually wide geographic range, extending from middle and southern China to Penang, Java, Celebes, etc., in which regions it is apparently indigenous. By the unconscious intervention of commerce it has be-

Digitized by Google

come colonized in Japan (Yokohama, Nagasaki, etc.); Bengal; Reunion, Mauritius, Rodriguez, Seychelles; Sandwich Is. (Kauai); Ascension Island; Brazil (Rio Janeiro, Bahia, etc.); Barbados, etc. It has been reported also from Cuba, Porto Rico and Jamaica, but is not now known to exist in those islands. It has been said to be found wherever the coffee tree has been carried, but this theory seems to be unsupported. In many cases I have found that it follows the cultivation of sugar-cane, also of Oriental origin. This seems to be the case in Barbados, Brazil, Kauai and the Seychelles, where *E. similaris* is commonly found on the borders of cane-fields.

E. arundinetorum Hde., iii, 207.
E. assimilaris Gredl.
E. assimilis Ad., iv, 48.
E. bactriana Hutt., iii, 212.
E. billeana Hde., iii, 209.
E. bitæniata Mlldff., viii, 221.
E. bocageana Cr., vi, 112.
E. brardiana Pfr., iii, 210.
E. burtinii Dh., iv, 48.
E. cavimargo Mart.
E. carinifera Semp., viii, 220.
E. cestus Bens., iii, 206.
E. cinctoinflata Monss., iv, 47.
E. coreanica A. & R., iii, 220.
E. cremata Hde., iii, 207.
E. despecta Gray, iii, 211.
E. dichroa Pfr., iii, 208.
E. dissimilis Semp., viii, 220.
E. duplocincta Mart., viii, 216.
E. elatior Mts., iii, 210.
E. extrusa T.-C., viii, 218.
E. fodiens Pfr., iii, 212.
E. fortunei Pfr., iii, 208.
v. meridionalis Mlldff.
E. frilleyi C. & D., iv, 49.
E. fruticum Müll. iii, 200.
terrestris Gmel.
cinerea Poir.
lucana Vallot.
carduelis Reib.
f. anderssoni Cless.
f. mosellica Bgt.
f. aubiniana Bgt.
f. lemonia Bgt.
f. dumorum Bgt.
v. insularum West.
E. fuchsi Gredl.
E. graminum Hde., iii, 207.
E. hæsitans Hde.
E. hemisphærica Mlldff., viii, 223.
E. huberiana Hde., iv, 49.
E. impatiens Hde.
E. improvisa Hde., iii, 220.
E. jourdyi Morl., viii, 219.
E. laeta Gld., iv, 47.
E. latrunculorum Hde., iii, 221.
E. leprosa Hde.
E. leprosula Hde., iii, 220.
E. maackii Gerst., iii, 209.
v. depressior Pfr.
conrauxiana Hde., iii, 209.
E. mabillei Cr., iii, 216.
E. middendorffi Gerst., iv, 111.
E. mighelsiana Pfr., iii, 212.
E. miliaria Gredl.
E. mimicula Hde.
E. mola Hde.
E. nucleus Dh., iii, 207.
E. ? œnostoma Dh., viii, 223.
E. oncopila Hde., iii, 208.
E. oscitans Mts., iv, 47.
E. paricincta Mart., viii, 217.
f. bisbicincta Mart.
f. ambicincta Mart.
f. incincta Mart.
f. bilaticincta Mart.
E. peguensis Bens., vi, 113.
E. phæozona Mts., iii, 205.
E. phragmitium Hde., iv, 48.
E. physeta Anc., iv, 50.
E. pilidion Bens., vi, 114.
E. plicosa Mts. Nachr., '94, 135.

Digitized by Google

E. radicicola Bens., iii, 210.
E. ravida Bens., iv, 48.
helvacea Ph.
v. lineolata Mlldff., iv, 48.
E. ravidula Hde., iv, 49.
E. redfieldi Pfr., iv, 49.
E. rubens Mts., iii, 205.
f. concolor Mts.
f. finschiana Mts.
f. zeiliana Mts.
f. regeliana Mts.
E. ruppelli Dh., iii, 210.
E. scalpturita Bens., iii, 211.
E. schadenbergi Mlldff., viii, 223.
E. selskii Gerst., iv, 47.
E. semenovi Mart.
E. serotina Ad., vi, 106.
E. sieboldtiana Pfr., iv, 47.
E. similaris Fér., iii, 205.
translucens King.
woodiana Lea.
squalida Ziegl.
addita Fér.
epixantha Pfr.
f. stimpsoni Pfr., iii, 206.
genulabris Mart.
f. arcasiana C. & D., iii, 206.
f. borbonica Dh., iii, 206.
f. hongkongensis Dh., iii, 206.
f. obscura Dh., iii, 206.
E. suffodiens Bttg., viii, 219.
E. straminea Hde., iii, 207.
E. striatissima Dh., iii, 207.
E. tenimberica Mlldff., viii, 220.
E. tourannensis Soul., iii, 209.
globula Lea.
clusilis Val.
f. rhodostoma Mlldff.
E. transversalis Mss., iii, 210.
E. vagoina Gredl., iv, 257.
E. weyrichi Schr., iii, 209.
E. zoroaster Theob., iii, 211.

Section *Armandia* Ancey, 1883.

Armandia Anc., Il. Nat. Sicil., ii, p. 143, type *H. davidi* Dh. (March, 1883).

Shell rather small, quite *thin*, depressed-convex, the spire low-conoidal, *of few (about 4) rapidly widening whorls;* apex obtuse. Aperture very oblique; *peristome a trifle expanded, acute, much dilated at the columellar insertion,* partly closing the narrow umbilicus.

Anatomy unknown. Type *H. davidi* Desh. (See pl. 64, figs. 4, 5, 6, *E. calymma* Schm. & Bttg.).

Distribution: Thibet; interior China. The affinities of this group can only be guessed until the soft parts are made known.

E. davidi Dh., ii, 103.
sinica Mts.
E. moupiniana Dh., ii, 103.
E. calymma Schm. & Bttg.
E. plicatilis Dh., ii, 103.
E. sarelii Mts., iv, 49.
nora H. Ad.

Section *Cathaica* v. Möllendorff, 1884.

Cathaica Mlldff., Jahrb. D. M. Ges., 1884, p. 339, type *H. pyrrhozona* Ph.—Pilsbry, Man. Conch., viii, p. 204. Not *Cathaicus* Bates, 1870 (coleoptera).

Digitized by Google

Shell umbilicated, depressed, sculptured with striæ or riblets; whorls 5–7, slightly convex, the last usually somewhat angular at periphery. Aperture oblique; peristome thickened within, the upper margin unexpanded, outer and basal margins expanded, columella dilated. Type E. fasciola Dr. (=*pyrrhozona* Phil.,) pl. 55, figs. 6, 7.

Animal with the tail rounded above, no longitudinal groove. Sole indistinctly tripartite.

Jaw arcuate, with 3 to 7 weak ribs (pl. 65, fig. 8, *pyrrhozona;* pl. 65, fig. 15, *przewalskii*).

Radula with blunt mesocones on median and lateral teeth; marginals with the ectocone simple or bifid (pl. 65, fig. 7, *pyrrhozona;* pl. 65, figs. 16, 17, middle, and 1st, 2d, 10th, 14th, 18th, 23d, and 3 marginal teeth of *przewalskii*).

Genitalia: penis slender, ending in a long retractor and the terminal vas deferens. Dart sack large, opening into atrium, one dense cluster of about 10 club-shaped, glandular mucus glands inserted near its base. Spermatheca duct long (pl. 66, fig. 32, *E. pyrrhozona*).

Distribution, north and middle China and Central Asia.

E. brevispira H. Ad., viii, 208.
E. buddæ Hilb., viii, 208.
E. buvigneri Dh., viii, 212.
richthofeni Mts.
E. confucii Hilb., viii, 213.
E. constantiæ H. Ad., viii, 206.
"*constantinæ*," viii, 206.
E. desgodinsi Bgt., viii, 194.
E. giraudeliana Hde., viii, 210.
E. græseri Mouss., viii, 205.
E. gredleri Hilb., viii, 209.
stoliczkana Hilb., *olim.*
E. heudei Hilb., viii, 210.
E. inopinata Dh., viii, 207.
E. kreitneri Hilb., viii, 211.
E. lutuosa Dh., viii, 212.
" lutosa " Try., iii, 208.
E. magnaciana Hde., viii, 207.
E. mongolica Mlldff., viii, 206.
E. orythia Mts., viii, 210.
E. pandynama Mab., viii, 194.
E. pekinensis Dh., viii, 205.
tchiliensis Mlldff.
f. conoidea Dh.
E. przewalskii Mts., viii, 209.
mencii Hilb.
E. pulveratricula Mts., viii, 211.
"*pulverella*" on pl.
loczyi Hilb.
E. pulveratrix Mts., viii, 211.
E. fasciola Drap. iii, 208.
pyrrhozona Ph., viii, 204.
faciola Dr., iii, 208.
E. schensiensis Hilb., viii, 211.
E. sempriniana Hde., viii, 207.
E. siningfuensis Hilb., viii, 211.
E. stoliczkana Nev., iii, 250.
E. subrugosa Dh., viii, 211.
v. kalganensis Mlldff.
E. thibetica Dh., viii, 208.
tibetica Mlldff.

Digitized by Google

Sinistral species.

E. christinæ H. Ad., viii, 213.
subchristinæ Anc.
v. subsimilis Dh.
? *carinifera* Ad.
E. filippina Hde., viii, 214.
E. dejeana Hde., viii, 215.
E. anceyi Mlldff., viii, 215.

Section *Pseudiberus* Ancey, 1887.

Pseudiberus Anc., Conchologist's Exchange, i, p. 76 (June, 1887), types *H. tectumsinense, zenonis*, etc.

Shell depressed-trochoidal, keeled, narrowly umbilicated, rudely striated; heavy, cretaceous and whitish; whorls about 5, the last deflexed. Aperture rhombic, oblique, the lip straight above, deeply arched, expanded and much thickened within, below. Type *E. tectumsinense* Mts., pl. 55, figs. 8, 9.

The anatomy of these snails is unknown, but they are probably a keeled and chalky manifestation of the *Cathaica* type. They inhabit interior China and central Asia.

E. tectumsinense Mts., iv, 59.
E. zenonis Gredl., iv, 59.
E. plectotropis Mts., iv, 58.
E. mataianensis Nev., iv, 59.

Section *Platypetasus* Pilsbry, 1894.

Shell lens-shaped, acutely keeled, thin, umbilicated; whorls 4½, the last descending in front. Surface smoothish. Aperture subhorizontal, oval; peristome expanded, reflexed below, the ends approaching and connected across the parietal wall. Type *E. innominata* Hde.

E. mariella H. Ad., viii, 196.
v. submariella Pils.
E. innominata Hde., viii, 197.
? *aquila* H. Ad.

Section *Thysanota* Albers, 1860.

Thysanota Alb., Die Hel., 1860, p. 63, type *H. guerini* Pfr.

Shell thin, corneous, narrowly umbilicated, trochiform; whorls numerous (7 to 8), narrow, with a fringe of hairs at the keeled periphery, extending up the suture. Base flattened; aperture angulate-lunar, the lip thin, simple, the columellar margin hardly expanded. Type *E. guerini* Pfr.

Distribution, Nilgiri and Anamullay Hills, southern India.

Digitized by Google

The anatomy is unknown. The group has usually been placed near *Trochomorpha*, but I am disposed to consider it near *Plectotropis*, partly on account of its hairy keel, partly because Blanford indicates *guerini* as a species lacking tail-pore. On the other hand, the simplicity of the lip favors the other view.

E. guerini Pfr., iii, 93.
crinigera Bens., iii, 94.

E. tabida Pfr., iii, 94.

Section *Plectotropis* Martens, 1860.

Plectotropis v. MART., Die Hel., p. 121, type *H. elegantissima* Pfr.—*Thea* ALB., Die Hel., 1850, p. 118, not *Thea* Mulsant, 1846.

Shell depressed and carinated, widely umbilicated, dull and brown, with more or less shaggy cuticle and usually a peripheral fringe of hairs; whorls numerous (5 to 8), narrow and slowly increasing. Aperture small, angulate-lunar, oblique; lip narrowly expanded, reflexed below. Type *elegantissima*, pl. 64, figs. 18, 19. (See also pl. 64, figs. 16, 17, *E. mackensii*, typical form from Okinawa I., Liukiu group).

Jaw high-arched, with many (10–19) ribs, more or less denticulating the basal margin (Pl. 65, fig. 13, *E. vulvivaga*).

Radula (pl. 65, fig. 14, *E. vulvivaga*) having the middle tooth without side cusps, but with a lateral bulging, middle cusps about the length of basal-plate; laterals with a small ectocone. Marginals with the long inner cusp bifid, ectocone split into two. The dentition of *sumatrana* and *vulvivaga* is practically the same.

Genitalia (pl. 66, figs. 33, 34, *E. vulvivaga*): penis rather long, epiphallus short, strongly bent at the attachment of retractor, continued in a rather short, blunt flagellum. Dart sack large, containing a long, slightly curved dart, lens-shaped in section (fig. 34). Mucus gland inserted high on dart sack, divided into two glandular branches which are wide, flattened and rather incoherent, the dart sack and glands bound loosely to vagina. Duct of spermatheca very long and slender, without diverticulum, bound to oviduct.

Distribution: Japan, China and adjacent islands, south to Sumatra.

The anatomy of this group is known by Wiegmann's work on *sumatrana* and *rotatoria*, and by my own dissections. *E. rotatoria* has much the same form of genitalia as I have found in *E. ~~vulvivaga~~* vulgivaga,

errata

Digitized by Google

except for the dart sack and its appendages, which are absent in Wiegmann's figure. His specimen was a young one, and the organs *may* have been undeveloped; but I do not think this so likely as that the species is really no *Plectotropis*, but a *Ganesella*. Until adult examples are examined, I do not venture to transfer the species, especially since a vast majority of the forms of both groups are still anatomically unknown, and their systematic position consequently is only arbitrarily fixed by slight and obscure shell features.

E. mackensii Ad. & Rv., iv, 52.
v. mystagoga Mab., viii, 193.
v. vulgivaga Schm. & Bttg., viii, 193.
E. gerlachi Möll., iv, 52.
v. granulosostriata Mts.
v. abrupta Mts.
v. hunancola Gredl.
E. laciniosula Hde., iv, 53.
laciniosa Hde., not Lwe.
E. trichotropis Pfr., iv, 53.
v. laciniata Hde., iv, 53.
v. shanghaiensis Pfr., iv, 56.
E. elegantissima Pfr., iv, 52.
pretiosa Alb.
E. scepasma Pfr., iv, 58.
E. ciliosa Pfr., iv, 55.
E. lautsi Schm. & Bttg., viii, 193.
v. brachylasia S. & B., viii, 194.
E. squarrosa Gld., viii, 194.
E. granti Pfr.
E. ningpoensis Bttg., viii, 194.
E. esau Gredl., viii, 158.
E. patungana Gredl., viii, 158.
E. hupensis Gredl., iv, 54.
orthocheilis Hde.
E. (?) barbosella Hde., iv, 55.
E. subconella Mlldff., iv, 258.
E. loufouana Mlldff., iv, 258.
E. visayana Mlldff.
winteriana Semp.
E. winteriana Pfr., iv, 54.
E. intumescens Mts., iv, 54.
E. luzonica Mlldff., Nachr., '94, 114
E. sterilis Hde.
E. demolita Hde.
E. laciniata Hde.
calculus Hde., not Lwe.
E. sedentaria Hde.
E. parasitarum Hde.
E. parasitica Hde.
E. perplanata Nev., iv, 57.
E. akoutongensis Theob., iv, 57.
E. emensus Aust., P. Z. S. '88, 242.
E. ancylochila Cr., iv, 55.
E. mitanensis G.-A., viii, 195.
E. grumulus G.-A., viii, 195.
E. pudica G.-A., viii, 195.
E. emma Pfr., iv, 53.
E. huttoni Pfr., iv, 54.
orbicula Hutt., not Orb.
v. savadiensis Nev.
E. clarus Aust., P. Z. S., '88, 242.
E. catostoma Bens., iv, 62.
E. oldhami Bens. iv, 61.
E. tapeina Bens., iv, 53.
v. bhamoensis Nev., iv, 54.
E. (?) rotatoria Busch., iv, 54.
E. sumatrana Mts., iv, 56.
v. moussoniana Mts.
E. squamulosa Mss., iv, 56.

Digitized by Google

Section *Aegista* Albers, 1860.

Aegista ALB., Die Hel., 1860, p. 121, type *H. oculus* Pfr.

Shell depressed and broadly umbilicated, solid, striated; brown, unicolored or with a light peripheral band; spire low, composed of many narrow whorls, the last not keeled, descending in front. Aperture round lunar, oblique, the peristome toothless, narrowly expanded, somewhat thickened within, reflexed at base, ends converging. Type *E. oculus* Pfr., pl. 64, figs. 13, 14, 15.

External anatomy and genitalia unknown. Jaw arcuate, with about 6 wide, low, but separated ribs (pl. 65, fig. 10, *E. platyomphala*). Radula showing the same characters described for *Plectotropis*, but the outer marginals have the ectocone bifid (pl. 65, fig. 9, *E. platyomphala*).

Shells of this section differ from *Plectotropis* in lacking the peripheral keel and in the smoother surface, but there are some intermediate species. It has the same geographic range, extending northward to Kiusiu Island, Japan. The jaw of the only species examined has fewer ribs than in *Plectotropis*, but this is not likely to prove a constant difference.

(*Species of Japan, Liukiu Islands and Formosa.*)

E. kobensis Schm. & Bttg., viii, 196.
E. friedeliana Mart., iv, 61.
E. circulus Pfr., iv, 61.
E. oculus Pfr., iv, 59.
typinsana A. & R.
E. vermis Rve., iv, 60.
E. subchinensis Nev., iv, 62.

(*Species of China and India.*)

E. chinensis Phil., iv, 60.
E. pseudochinensis Möll., iv, 60.
chinensis Hde., not Phil.
E. platyomphala Möll., iv, 61.
E. serpestes Hde.
E. herpestes Hde., iv, 60.
E. furtiva Hde., iv, 60.
E. aubryana Hde., iv, 60.
E. accresens Hde., iv, 61.
E. hupeana Gredl., iv, 259.
E. phayrei Theob., iv, 55.
E. subcinctula Hde.
E. squamosella Hde.
E. mensalis Hde.
E. thoracica Hde., iii, 221.
E. secundaria Hde.
E. mellita Hde.
E. mellitula Hde.
E. permellita Hde.
E. rebellis Hde.
E. languescens Hde.
E. vicinella Hde.

Digitized by Google

E. gottschei Möll., iv, 62.
E. alphonsi Dh., iv, 61.
E. araneætela Hde., iv, 59.
E. ~~accedens~~ Hde.
v. initialis Hde., iv, 62.
E. radulella Hde., iv, 57.
E. turbo Pils.
turbinella Hde., not Morel.
E. talifouensis Hde.
taliensis Hde.
E. puberosula Hde., iv, 56.
pulverulenta H., not Lwe.

Section *Coccoglypta* Pilsbry, 1894.

Shell depressed conoidal with open umbilicus, solid, opaque and uniform brown; surface roughened by irregular oblique growth wrinkles and an uneven granulation; whorls about 6, convex, the last inconspicuously angled at periphery, rather tubular, slightly deflexed in front. Aperture small, round-lunate, oblique; lip simple above, expanded outwardly and below, somewhat dilated at columellar insertion. Type *H. dimidiata* Hde. (See pl. 64, figs. 20, 21, 22, 23, *E. pinchoniana* Hde.).

This Chinese group is unknown anatomically, but in my opinion its species cannot be included in either *Aegista*, *Plectotropis*, *Eulota* or *Cathaica*. The general figure of the shell reminds one of such large American Pyramidulas as *P. solitaria* or *cooperi;* but I have little doubt that *Coccoglypta* will prove a member of the *Eulota* group, conchologically distinguished by its granular shell with non-reflexed lip. The peripheral angulation is barely mentionable. It is probable that other species now placed in *Aegista* or *Ganesella* will prove to belong here.

E. dimidiata Hde.
E. pinchoniana Hde.

Section *Mastigeulota* Pilsbry, 1894.

Shell globose-depressed, rather solid, but like *Eulota* in form and sculpture. Jaw arcuate, with about 7 convex ribs. Radula much as in *Eulota*. Genital system (pl. 66, fig. 26, *E. kiangsinensis*) like *Eulota* in the dart sack and accessory sack, the dart long and slightly curved, a little flattened; mucus gland consisting of numerous sacculated branches bound together and to the *d. s.* (but shown torn free in figure), as in *Euhadra* and some *Eulotas*. Penis ending in a flagellum, and in *E. kiangsinensis* it is dilated above into a hollow, thin-walled bulb.

This section is founded upon *E. kiangsinensis*, which has the essential features of *Euhadra* rather than *Eulota*, the penis bearing

Digitized by Google

a flagellum. Probably some other Chinese species will prove to be long here, which are now placed in *Eulota*. The natural limits of these minor groups cannot be defined until more forms are known anatomically, although much can still be done by careful comparisons of large series of Oriental shells.

E. kiangsinensis Mts., viii, 216. Middle China.
? unizonalis H. Ad.
v. major Mlldff.
v. cerasina Gredler.

Section *Tricheulota* Pilsbry, 1894.

Chloritis SEMPER, Reisen p. 234, not of Beck.

Shell rather thin, umbilicated, depressed, all over hairy; aperture nearly vertical, lunate, the lip well expanded. Type *E. spinosissima* Semper.

Genitalia: Penis club-shaped, passing into a long epiphallus which ends in a flagellum. Dart sack large, the single long, club-shaped mucus gland inserted upon it (as in the section *Monadenia* of *Epiphragmophora*). Spermatheca with short duct, less than half the length of uterus.

Differs from *Mastigeulota* and *Euhadra* in the single club-shaped mucus gland, and the hairy shell. The presence of a flagellum separates this group from *Eulota*. The species are from Mindanao, Philippines. *Conf. Chloritis ? brevidens*, etc.

E. sanziana H. & J., vi, 272.
lituus Rve, figs. 93*a*, *b*.

E. spinosissima Semp., vi, 273.
boxalli Sowb.

Section *Euhadra* Pilsbry, 1890.

Euhadra PILS., Man. Conch. (2) vi, p. 94, 95, 305.—*Hadra* and *Camæna* of authors.

Shell dextral or sinistral, rather large and thin, capacious, depressed, with low or conic spire and moderate or closed umbilicus; whorls about 6; surface striated and typically decussated by microscopic spiral lines; banded or streaked, rarely unicolored. Aperture lunate, oblique, the peristome expanded throughout, subreflexed at base. Type *E. peliomphala* Pfr., pl. 64, figs. 1, 2. (See also pl. 64, fig. 3, *amaliæ*, and fig. 9, *E. quæsita* var. *perryi* Jay).

Digitized by Google

Jaw wide, arched, with 8 to 14 wide, contiguous ribs, (pl. 65, fig. 12, *E. quœsita* var. *perryi*).

Radula having mesocones only on middle and inner lateral teeth; outer laterals with ectocone. Inner marginals with bifid oblique inner and simple outer cusp, the outer teeth with bifid ectocone (pl. 65, fig. 11, *E. quœsita* var. *perryi*).

Genital system (pl. 66, figs. 27, 28, 29, *E. quœsita* var. *perryi*) having the penis long; epiphallus long, bearing the retractor, flagellum rather short; dart sack enormous, containing a flattened, longitudinally costate dart, (figs. 27, 28); adnate on d. s. is an accessory sack, upon which a cluster of sacculated mucus glands is inserted, these glands being closely bound together and to the dart sack, as in other forms of *Eulota*, and with fibres connecting with uterus. Duct of the globose spermatheca long. (In fig. 29 the mucus glands are shown torn free from each other and from the dart sack by the removal of their investing membrane, as has been done with the other figures on plate 66).

Euhadra was instituted to include a group of rather large species of Japan and China, which had been placed in *Hadra* and *Camœna* by authors. It contains the largest and most conspicuously colored belogonous Helices of East Asia, excepting, of course, the Philippine Island Helicostylas. The bands of these forms are not homologous with those of European Helices, excepting possibly the supraperipheral one, which was probably present in very ancient Helices, and is retained in many and diverse groups.

The Japanese forms of *Euhadra* are so variable that after examining about a thousand specimens from many localities, I am disposed to consider some forms described by Kobelt and others merely varieties. The genitalia of *quœsita*, *peliomphala* and *brandtii* are very similar, but the first of these has more ribs on the jaw.

(*Group of Simodæ*).

E. simodæ Jay, vi, 95.
E. connivens Pfr., vi, 96.
v. phæogramma Anc.
E. herrmannseni Pfr., vi, 98.
koreana Pfr.

(*Group of Luhuana*).

E. luhuana Sowb., vi, 305.
luchuana Auct.
v. peliomphala Pfr., vi, 99.
japonica Dh., not Fér.
v. callizona Cr., vi, 105.
v. amaliæ Kob., vi, 105.
congener Sm.
v. congenita Sm., vi, 103.

E. blakeana Newc.

Digitized by Google

E. luhuana.
v. eoa Cr., vi, 98.
v. sandai Kob.
v. subatra Pils.
v. subnimbosa Kob.
v. nimbosa Cr., vi, 101.
v. brandtii Kob., vi, 101.
v. nipponensis Kob.
v. hickonis Kob.
conica Pils., vi, 305.
E. herklotsi Mts., vi, 101.
E. senckenbergiana Kob., vi, 102.
E. miranda Ad., vi, 104.
E. lewisii Sm., vi, 106.
E. myomphala Mts., vi, 107.
daimio Ad.
E. quæsita Dh., vi, 108.
v. perryi Jay, vi, 108.
montium Mts.

(*Group of Swinhoei*).

E. swinhoei Pfr., vi, 115.
E. caspari Mlldff., vi, 115.
E. pantheia Mab., vi, 116.
E. granulifera Mlldff., vi, 306.
E. renaltiana Hde., vi, 307.
E. schmackeri Mlldff., vi, 307.
E. ammiralis Pfr., vi, 117.
E. cecillei Phil., vi, 109.
E. moreletiana Hde., vi, 110.
E. bairdi H. Ad., vi, 111.

(*Group of Succincta*).

E. succincta H. Ad., vi 118.
E. friesiana Mlldff., vi, 118.
E. stenozona Mlldff., vi, 118.
E. hæmatozona Hde., vi, 119.
E. submandarina Pils., vi, 122.
E. nux Mlldff., vi, 307.
E. cremata Hde.
E. seguiniana Hde.
E. delavayana Hde.
E. hemiclista Schm. & Bttg.
E. mercatoria Gray, vi, 121.
E. mellea Pfr., vi, 97.
E. purpurascens Pfr., viii, 297.
E. massiei Morl., viii, 223.
E. philippinensis Semp., vi, 123.

(*Group of Batanica*).

E. latilabris Mlldff., vi, 109.
E. yaeyamensis Pils.
E. formosensis Pfr., vi, 112.
E. batanica A. & R., vi, 111.
v. pancala S. & B., viii, 224.
sinistrorsa Möll., not Dh.
E. bacca Pfr., vi, 112.

Section *Mandarina* Pils., 1894.

Shell solid, compact, globose-conic; *axis solid*, imperforate.

E. mandarina Gray, vi, 124. Bonin Is.

Genus CHLORÆA Albers, 1850.

Chlorœa ALB., Die Hel., p. 113; v. MART., edit., p. 169, type *H. sirena*.—*Gruppe der bunt-schaligen Chlorœen* SEMPER, Reisen, etc., p. 226.—PILSBRY, Manual vii, p. 93.

Digitized by Google

Shell *imperforate*, varying from depressed-globose to lens shaped, generally solid; whorls 4–5, the last descending in front or not; lip decidedly reflexed, at least below. *Entire surface* showing under the lens *excessively fine close spiral lines; lacking hydrophanous markings.* Type *C. sirena*, pl. 55, figs. 15, 16, 17.

Foot, jaw and radula (pl. 54, fig. 3, *benguetensis*) as in *Helicostyla.*

Genital system (pl. 54, figs. 2, 4, *benguetensis*); penis as in *Helicostyla*, without flagellum (*benguetensis, hügeli*), or having a very short one (*sirena*). Dart sack oval, containing a long lance-shaped dart (pl. 54, fig. 4, *benguetensis*). Mucus gland single, lengthened, composed of irregularly grouped large follicles. Duct of spermatheca moderately long.

Distribution: Luzon, Marinduque, Mindoro, Cebu, Tablas, Mindanao, Sibuyan, Lüban and Guimaras, Philippines; *living upon trees.*

This group is more allied to *Eulota* than to *Helicostyla* in the soft anatomy and dart; but the species have assumed the arboreal habits and bright coloring of the latter genus.

Group of C. fibula.

C. fibula Brod., vii, 94.
C. hanleyi Pfr., vii, 95.
v. hugeli Pfr.
bifasciata Lea.
C. benguetensis Semp., vii, 96.
C. geotrochus Mlldff., vii, 97.
C. antonii Semp., vii, 97.
C. amoena Pfr., vii, 98.
C. sirena Beck, vii, 98.
v. cebuana Mlldff.
v. guimarasensis Pils.
C. pelewana Mouss., vii, 99.
C. gmeliniana Pfr., vii, 100.
C. hennigiana Mlldff., Nachr., '93, 173.

Group of C. dryope.

C. dryope Brod., vii, 100.
prasina Koch.
C. coerulea Mlldff., vii, 101.
C. cristatella Mlldff., Nachr., '93, 173.

Group of C. paradoxa.

C. paradoxa Pfr., vii, 102.
f. immaculata Pils.
C. undina Pfr., vii, 102.
C. constricta Pfr., vii, 103.
restricta Pfr.
stenopsis Moq.

Digitized by Google

Group of C. thersites.

C. thersites Brod., vii, 104. C. malleata Q. & M.. Nachr., '93, 174.

Genus HELICOSTYLA Férussac.

Helicostyla FER., Tabl. Syst., p. 46, in part.—BECK, Index Moll., p. 36, 1837, in part.—ALBERS, Die Hel., 1850, p. 104.—H. & A. ADAMS, Gen. Rec. Moll., ii, p. 191.—MARTENS, Die Hel., p. 175, type *H. mirabilis* Fér.—*Cochostyla* FER., Tab. Syst., p. 47, 1819.—SEMPER, Reisen in Arch. Phil., Land Moll., p. 164.—PILSBRY, Man. Conch., vii, p. 92. Includes the groups Chlorœa, Corasia, Crystallopsis, Axina, Pfeifferia, Calocochlia, Helicostyla, Orustia, Cochlodryas, Orthostylus, Helicobulinus, Ptychostylus, Phengus, Eudoxus, Hypselostyla, Canistrum, Prochilus, Chrysallis, etc.

For anatomy see SEMPER, Reisen im Archip. Phil. and PFEFFER, Jahrb. Dm. Ges., 1878, p. 195.

Shell varying from depressed, helicoid, to elevated and bulimoid, imperforate, with *solid columella* (except in *Crystallopsis* and *Chrysallis*); surface smooth or roughened, usually covered with a thin, transparent cuticle, often *porous in places when it becomes white and opaque, producing the "hydrophanous" pattern* which ornaments most species, and which disappears upon wetting the shell. Aperture toothless, but sometimes having a columellar twist or truncation; the lip reflexed (but simple in *Pfeifferia*). Type *H. mirabilis* Fér. (see pl. 53, fig. 1–11).

Foot without pedal margination; a small left body-lappet often developed; kidney elongated. (Pl. 54, fig. 10, *H. festiva;* pl. 54, fig. 5, *H. monticula*).

Jaw ribbed (pl. 54, fig. 6, *H. butleri*).

Radula with bluntly pointed or truncated mesocones on middle and lateral teeth, *without trace of side cusps.* Marginal teeth having the entocone indicated by a split in the broad inner cusp, a small simple ectocone being developed. (See pl. 54, fig. 11, *H. aegle;* pl. 54, fig. 12, *H. pulcherrima.*

Genital system: Penis moderately long, passing into an epiphallus which bears the retractor; flagellum wanting. *Dart sack short and globose,* seated on atrium or low on vagina, *bearing an accessory sack into which the mucus gland opens. Mucus gland globular or*

Digitized by Google

oval, with a very short duct, its thick wall composed of radially arranged follicles (pl. 54, fig. 7, longitudinal section of mucus gland of *H. butleri*). Dart short, straight, and round in section. Spermatheca oval, on a long, branchless duct (pl. 54, fig. 8, *H. butleri;* pl. 54, fig. 9, *H. pithogaster* with its dart).

Distribution: Philippine Is., with a few species in the Moluccas, in New Guinea and the Solomon Islands. Habits mainly arboreal.

As in most large genera of Helices, the shells of *Helicostyla* exhibit a very wide range of forms, some being heavy, dark, depressed and keeled, others globose and thin with brilliant green or variegated coloring, while still other species are of an elongated Bulimus-like contour. Peculiar air-permeated cream-white epidermal bands and patches are characteristic of many but by no means all species, and in most the columella is solid.

The jaw is of the usual ribbed type. The teeth are like those of some Papuinas, but in the lack of side cusps on middle and lateral teeth they resemble *Eulota*. The genital system is highly characteristic in the globose form of the mucus gland, which as in other Belogona euadenia is inserted on the dart sack. In the subgenus *Canistrum* (*q. v.*) a variation in this is found. Our knowledge of the anatomy is due to Semper, whose work upon the group leaves little to be desired except the examination of those subgenera which he did not dissect, *Prochilus*, *Chrysallis*, *Papustyla*, *Crystallopsis*, etc., and the further investigation of *Canistrum* and allied forms.

It is clear that *Helicostyla* is very near in anatomy to the primitive Belogonous stock, retaining early characters in the simple unsplit and nearly sessile mucus gland and needle-like, bladeless dart. Its differentiation in shell characters is attributable to long isolation and the assumption of arboreal habits. The Philippine Chlorœas were probably derived from a later incursion or an early split, which has not spread through the entire Philippine group. The *Camœna*, *Euhadra* and *Eulota* forms are perhaps to be regarded as a more recent addition to the fauna.

The subgenus *Helicostyla* was proposed by Férussac for a heterogeneous assemblage of shells including certain *Zonitidæ*, two *Sagdas* and a *Gastrodonta*, the two species of *Stylodonta*, *Cepolis* (*Coryda*) *alauda* and *H. mirabilis* and *coniformis*. The *Sagda* and *Gastrodonta* were later removed from the group by Férussac himself (Tabl. Syst., p. 67); and Beck in 1837 eliminated from it most

Digitized by Google

other incongruous elements, leaving only *H. alauda* and its varieties and *H. mirabilis* (galactites), and adding *smaragdus* and *roissyana*. Albers in 1850 restricted *Helicostyla* to Philippine Island snails of the *mirabilis* type, erecting for the West Indian *H. alauda* the new group *Coryda*. H. & A. Adams make *Helicostyla* a genus to include *Calocochlea*, *Corasia*, *Axina*, *Chloræa*, etc., and place the elongated forms in genus *Cochlostyla* under Buliminæ.

Cochlostyla was instituted by Férussac on the page of the *Tableaux* after *Helicostyla*, and contained species belonging to the groups Helicostyla, Helicobulinus, Orthostylus, Cylindrus, Caryodes, Orphnus, Dryptus, Orthalicus, etc. The name dropped out of nomenclature entirely until 1847, when Gray names it under *Orthostylus*, giving *metaformis* as its type. Later, the Adams brothers revived it as a genus for elongated Philippine Island forms; and in 1860 von Martens uses it in much the same sense. In enlarging the genus to include both depressed and elongated species, Semper unfortunately retains the name *Cochlostyla* for the entire series, a course which has been followed by subsequent writers.

In conclusion it is evident that for this genus we must use the name *Helicostyla*, which not only has prior position in Férussac's work, but was restricted in 1837 by Beck and properly limited by Albers; while *Cochlostyla* was later in the original publication, and remained a heterogeneous mass of Bulimi and Helicostylæ until Gray in 1847 selected *metaformis* as its type.

Subdivisions.

With the exception of *Canistrum*, the sections of this genus are practically identical in anatomy; and rest upon such shell characters as contour, thickness and sculpture. The presence of intermediate species renders their arrangement somewhat artificial.

Depressed or globose, thin, without hydrophanous cuticle.
- Globose, white, lip simple and sharp, *Pfeifferia*.
- Lip expanded or reflexed, *Corasia*, *Crystallopsis*.

Globose, few whorled, with hydrophanous bands, *Leytia*.

Globose or depressed, solid, lip expanded or reflexed.
- No hydrophanous cuticle, lip narrow; highly colored, *Chromatosphæra*.
- Hydrophanous cuticle present, lip wider, *Calocochlea*.
- Dark, depressed and much roughened forms, *Trachystyla*.
- Dark and smoothish forms, *Anixa*.

Digitized by Google

Globose or elevated-oval, moderate sized or small.
Heavy and thick, without hydrophanous cuticle, *Pachysphœra*.
Oblong, not especially heavy, color in browns, *Helicostyla*.
Oblong, suture white-bordered, color vivid, *Cochlodryas*.
Subconic, with hydrophanous cuticle, *Orustia*.

Elevated and conical or turbinate, mostly large.
Whorls numerous, equal; columella very short with a strong fold, *Columplica*.
Whorls more rapidly increasing; columella longer, *Orthostylus*, *Helicobulinus*.

Elongated and bulimoid.
Imperforate, *Hypselostyla*, *Papustyla*, *Eudoxus*, *Phengus*, *Canistrum*.
Perforated, *Prochilus*, *Chrysallis*.

Section *Corasia* Albers, 1850.

Corasia Alb., Die Hel., p. 111; second edit., p. 170, type *H. virgo*.

Shell imperforate, depressed-globose or flattened and keeled, *thin*, subdiaphanous; whorls 3½–5, rapidly widening, the last hardly descending in front; lip slightly expanded or narrowly reflexed. *No hydrophanous markings*. Type *H. virgo* Brod., pl. 55, fig. 12.

Anatomy as in other Helicostylas. The shell differs from Calocochlia in being thinner without "hydrophanous" decoration. Distribution, Philippine Is., except Palawan. Arboreal.

Group of H. reginæ.

H. reginæ Brod., vii, 116.
smaragdina Grat.
v. almæ Mlldff., vii, 117.
v. elizabethæ Semp., vii, 117.
H. papyracea Brod., vii, 117.
? acutangula Burrow.
H. psittacina Dh., vii, 118.

Group of H. virgo.

H. virgo Brod., vii, 119.
H. dealbata Brod., vii, 119.
broderipi Rve.
H. patricia Pfr., vi, 196.
H. casta Pfr., vii, 120.
H. ægrota Rve., vii, 124.
H. samboanga H. & J., vii, 124.
zamboangæ Mts.
v. intaminata Gld.
H. magtanensis Semp., vii, 125.

Digitized by Google

H. puella Brod., vii, 120.
v. lais Pfr., vii, 121.
v. subpuella Pils., vii, 121.
H. irosinensis Hid., vii, 121.
H. æruginosa Pfr., vii, 122.
H. filaris Val., vii, 122.
v. nympha Pfr.
v. tenuis Mlldff., vii, 126.
v. expansilabris Mlldff., vii, 126.
H. eydouxi Hid., vii, 123.
valenciennesii Pfr., not Eyd.
H. broderipi Pfr., vii, 123.
H. intorta Sowb., vii, 125.
v. crassa Mlldff., vii, 125.
v. siquijorica Mlldff., vii, 125.
H. limansauensis S., vii, 126.
H. sphærion Sowb., vii, 154.
f. intincta Shutt., vii, 154.
v. nana Semp., vii, 155.
v. crassilabris Mlldff.
v. meridionalis Mlldff.
H. saranganica Mlldff., viii, 245.
H. globulosa Mlldff., Nachr., '95, 96.
H. loheri Mlldff., Nachr., '94, 115.

Section *Crystallopsis* Ancey, 1887.

Crystallopsis Anc., Conchol. Exch., ii, p. 23, types *H. hunteri* and *allasteri*.

Shell thin, depressed globose or depressed and keeled, translucent whitish or banded, the axis perforated, at least in the typical forms. Surface spirally striated; lip expanded. Type *H. hunteri* Cox. See pl. 55, figs. 10, 11, *H. tenimberica* Mlldff.

Jaw (of *H. conformis*) semicircular, perfectly smooth. Radula as in *Helicostyla*.

Genital system (Frontispiece, fig. 4, *H. conformis*) as in *Helicostyla*.

The shell is similar in general features to *Corasia*, but the jaw of *H. conformis* has been shown by Tapparone-Canefri to be smooth (Ann. Mus. Civ. Genov., xix, pl. 8, f. 1, 8, 15). Distribution, Solomon Is. to Moluccas.

Group of H. lactiflua.

H. hunteri Cox, vii, 105.
H. allasteri Cox, vii, 106.
allisteri Pils., typ. err.
H. aggei Heimb., viii, 244.
H. subvitrea Pfr., vii, 107.
H. cymodoce Cr., vii, 107.
H. lactiflua Pfr., vii, 108.
isabellensis Souv.
H. purchasi Pfr., vii, 108.
H. rossiteri Ang., vii, 109.
H. wisemani Braz., vii, 109.
H. aphrodite Pfr., vii, 109.
H. anadyomene Ad. & Ang., vii, 110.
H. psyche Ang., vii, 110.
H. balcombei Cox, vii, 111.
H. woodfordi Sowb., viii, 243.
H. tricolor Pfr., vii, 111.
v. picta Sm., vii, 112.
v. transenna Pils., vii, 112.
H. tenimberica Mlldff., viii, 244.

Digitized by Google

Group of H. extensa.

H. conformis Fér., vii, 113.
H. leucophthalma Pfr., vii, 113.
H. extensa Müll., vii, 114.
H. cœlaxis Pils., vii, 114.
H. najas Pfr., vii, 115.
H. physalis Pfr., vii, 115.
H. obliquata Dh., vii, 116.

Section *Pfeifferia* Gray, 1853.

Pfeifferia GRAY, P. Z. S., 1853, p. 110. type *H. micans* Pfr.

Shell *globose*, imperforate, the slender axis solid; *thin, brittle, uniform white and glossy;* whorls 4, the last not descending in front. Aperture lunar; *lip thin, acute and fragile;* columella slightly thickened, vertical, deeply inserted in the base. Animal as in Helicostyla generally, except that the mantle is reflexed over the acute lip.

H. micans Pfr., vii, 128. Northern Luzon.

Section *Leytia* Pilsbry, 1892.

Leytia PILS., Man. Conch., vii, p. 129 (Jan. 30, 1892).

Shell imperforate, globose, thin; whorls few (4), the last angulated at periphery; surface spirally striate, having hydrophanous cream white bands. Aperture very large; lip simple, a little expanded below; columella simple, thin, vertical, deeply inserted. Anatomy unknown.

H. fragilis Sowb., vii, 129. Island of Leyte, Philippines.
leytensis Pfr.

Section *Chromatosphæra* Pilsbry, 1892.

Chromatosphæra PILS., Man. Conch., vii, p. 169 (Jan. 30, 1892).

Shell imperforate, depressed globose, solid and opaque, *richly colored but lacking hydrophanous markings;* surface *lacking spiral sculpture;* last whorl *scarcely descending* in front; *lip blunt,* very narrowly reflexed throughout; columella subvertical, *deeply inserted,* the umbilical area covered by a concave white callus. Anatomy typical. Type *H. aurata* Sowb.

Distribution, Northern Luzon.

H. aurata Sowb., vii, 170.
H. erubescens Semp., vii, 170.
v. luteocincta Semp., vii, 171.
H. lividocincta Semp., vii, 171.
H. pudibunda Semp., vii, 171.

Digitized by Google

Section *Calocochlea* Hartmann, 1842.

Calocochlea HARTM., Erd- und Süsswasser Gasterop. Schw., p. 163, type *pulcherrima* Sowb.—*Callicochlias* AGASSIZ, 1847, and of authors.

Shell imperforate, solid, subglobose, generally with varied pattern and hydrophanous cuticle. Soft anatomy typical. Type *H. pulcherrima* Sowb., pl. 55, fig. 13.

Group of H. cromyodes.

H. cromyodes Pfr., vii, 130.
valenciennii Eyd.
H. denticulata Jay, vii, 131.
H. albaiensis Sowb., vii, 132.
H. tukanensis Pfr., vii, 132.
H. obtusa Pfr., vii, 132.
H. amicta Rve., vii, 133.
H. decora A. & R., vii, 133.
H. ? semirufa Alb., viii, 245.

Group of H. pulcherrima.

H. pulcherrima Sowb., vii, 133.
H. festiva Don., vii, 134.
luzonica Sowb.
annæ O. Semp.
H. dubiosa Pfr., vii, 135.
speciosa Jay.
batanica Rve.
volubilis Rve.
H. lalloensis Pfr., vii, 136.
H. angusta Alb., vii, 136.
H. princeps Rve, vii, 137.
H. erythrospira Mlldff., vii, 137.
H. generalis Pfr., vii, 137.
H. chrysochila Sowb., vii, 138.
chrysocheila Sowb.

Group of H. polillensis.

H. polillensis Pfr., vii, 138.
f. portei Pfr.
f. ajax Pfr.
f. hector Pfr.
f. peraffinis Pils., vii, 139.
H. andromache Pfr., vii, 139.
H. codonensis Hid., vii, 140.
H. decipiens Sowb., vii, 140.

Group of H. zonifera.

H. zonifera Sowb., vii, 141.
samarensis var. Semp.
v. circe Pfr., vii, 142.
purpurascens Mts.
v. globosa Mlldff.
v. paraleuca Pils., vii, 142.
H. coronadoi Hid., vii, 142.
v. pulchra Pils., vii, 143.
H. cailliaudi Dh., vii, 144.
ferruginea Lea.
H. microspira Pfr., vii, 145.
H. hemisphærion Pfr., vii, 145.
H. samarensis Semp., vii, 146.
H. coccomelas Sowb., vii, 146.
speciosa Pfr., not Jay.
H. ponderosa Pfr., vii, 147.

Digitized by Google

H. norrisii Sowb., vii, 143.
H. damahoyi Pfr., vii, 143.
H. luengoi Hid., viii, 245.
H. hidalgoi Mlldff., viii, 246.
samarensis Hid., not Semp.

H. chrysæme Q.& M. Nachr.,'93, 175.
H. streptostoma Mlldff. Nachr.,'93 176.
H. semperi Mlldff. Nachr., '93, 175.
H. trisculpta Mlldff. Nachr., '95, 97.

Group of H. mindanaensis.

H. mindanaensis Sby., vii, 148.
mindana Rve.
mindorana Hartm.
H. harfordii Sby., vii, 148.

Group of H. melanochila.

H. pan Brod., vii, 149.
H. depressa Semp., vii, 149.
lignaria Pfr., preoc.
v. perdepressa Pils.
H. melanochila Val., vii, 150.
brunnea Sowb.
H. chlorochroa Sowb., vii, 150.
H. matruelis Sowb., vii, 151.
H. difficilis Pfr., vii, 151.
H. mainitensis Hid., vii, 152.
H. lignicolor Mlldff., vii, 153.
H. roissyana Fér., vii, 151.
solida Pfr., vii, 153.
rossiana Gray.
f. lutea Pils.
f. subatra Pils.
H. infuscata Alb., vii, 152.
H. xanthobasis Pils., vii, 155.
H. dimera Jonas, vii, 156.
H. crossei Hid., vii, 156.
H. retusa Pfr., vii, 156.
H. libata Rve., vii, 157.

Section *Anixa* Pilsbry, 1894.

Anixa ALB., Die Hel., p. 113, 1850; v. Mart., 2d edit., p. 71, type *H. zebuensis*. Not *Axina* Kirby, 1817 (coleoptera).

Shell imperforate, *solid, dark colored;* varying from depressed and keeled to globose turbinate; more or less covered with hydrophanous cuticle; smoothish, lacking spiral sculpture; lip narrowly or broadly reflexed. Soft anatomy as in *Helicostyla* generally. Type *H. zebuensis* Brod. (See pl. 55, fig. 14, *H. moreletiana* Pfr.).

These are ground snails, mainly confined to Luzon, Cebu and Siquijor.

H. garibaldiana D. & S.,vii, 159.
H. siquijorensis Brod., vii, 159.
v. pallens Mlldff.
H. kobelti Mlldff., vii, 160.
H. zebuensis Brod., vii, 161.
v. striatissima Pils., vii, 162.

Digitized by Google

H. schadenbergi Mlldff., vii, 160.
H. pfeifferi Semp., vii, 162.
cumingi Pfr., preoc.
H. phloiodes Pfr., vii, 163.
H. carbonaria Sowb., vii, 163.
f. rubens Mlldff.
H. magistra Pfr., vii, 164.
v. gloynei Sowb., vii, 165.
ecarinata Mlldff.
H. moreleti Pfr., vii, 165.
H. montfortiana Pfr., vii, 165.
H. bruguieriana Pfr., vii, 166.
H. beloni Jouss., Le Nat., '94, 186-

Section *Trachystyla* Pilsbry, 1892.

Trachystyla Pils., Man. Conch., vii, 166.

Shell solid, depressed, *dark colored, with a dull ashen hydrophanous cuticle;* spire low; *whorls few and rapidly widening;* columella oblique, straight; surface dull and *wrinkle malleated.* Type *H. cryptica.*

Species of this group live on the ground under leaves, etc.; and while the shell differs widely from arboreal Helicostylas, the soft anatomy is the same. The few species inhabit eastern Mindanao, Samar, Bohol, Leyte and Luzon.

H. cryptica Brod., vii, 167.
v. latitans Brod., vii, 167.
? dionacea Dh.
v. depressa Mlldff., 1893.
v. cretata Brod., vii, 168.
v. minor Mlldff.
v. panayensis Semp., vii, 168.
v. tumida Mlldff.
v. subglobosa Mlldff.
v. nigricans Mlldff.
v. cineracea Semp., vii, 168.
H. dataensis Semp., vii, 169.

Section *Helicostyla* Fér., (restricted).

After the removal of *Cochlodryas*, *Pachysphæra*, etc., a considerable number of oblong shells grouping around H. mirabilis, metaformis and fenestrata remain to represent this section, the type of which is *H. mirabilis* Fér., pl. 53, fig. 7.

Group of H. mirabilis.

H. mirabilis Fér., vii, 181.
formosa Wood.
galactites Lam.
persimilis Dh.
f. trichroa Pils., vii, 182.
v. fulgens Sowb., vii, 182.
H. tephrodes Pfr., vii, 183.
H. ? plurizonata A. & R., vii, 183.

Group of H. collodes.

H. collodes Sowb., vii, 184.
H. indusiata Pfr., vii, 184.
H. thomsoni Pfr., vii, 185.
H. suprabadia Semp., viii, 246.

Digitized by Google

Group of H. metaformis.

H. metaformis Fér., vii, 186.
ovularis Mke.
H. rustica Mouss., vii, 187.
H. hydrophana Sowb., vii, 187.
H. butleri Pfr., vii, 188.
H. languida Pfr., vii, 189.
H. unica Pfr., vii, 189.
H. fuliginata Mts., vii, 188.
fumigata Semp.
v. nigrolabiata Mlldff.
H. lacera Pfr., vii, 189.
H. rehbeini Pfr., vii, 190.
H. roebeleni Mlldff., Nachr., '95, 98.

Group of H. fenestrata.

H. montana Semp., vii, 191.
H. fenestrata Sowb., vii, 192.
H. curta Sowb., vii, 192.
v. dilatata Pfr., vii, 193.

Section *Cochlodryas* Martens, 1860.

Cochlodryas Mts., in Die Hel., p. 176, type *H. polychroa*. *Pœcilus* Alb., mss.

Elevated, vividly colored species lacking hydrophanous cuticle, and with a distinct subsutural band which is generally white. Type *H. polychroa*, (=*viridostriata*) pl. 53, fig. 10.

H. florida Sowb., vii, 177.
helicoides Pfr.
H. viridostriata Lea, vii, 178.
? smaragdus Beck.
polychroa Sowb.
H. orbitula Sowb., vii, 179.
chlorogrammica Val.
H. tenera Sowb., vii, 179.
H. ignobilis Sowb., vii, 180.
H. boettgeriana Mlldff., vii, 181.

Section *Orustia* Mörch, 1852.

Orustia Morch, Cat. Yoldi, p. 15, in part, first species *H. monticula*.

Shell imperforate, turbinate-globose, not spirally striated, banded, *with hydrophanous cuticle;* lip thin, narrowly reflexed; columella, vertical, deeply entering. Anatomy typical. Type *H. monticula*, pl. 54, fig. 5 (see also pl. 53, fig. 1, *H. versicolor*).

Distribution, Luzon.

H. monticula Sowb., vii, 176.
H. pulchella Mlldff., Nachr. ['93, 176.
H. versicolor Mlldff., viii, 246.
H. strigata Mlldff. Nachr. '95, [97.

Digitized by Google

Section *Pachysphæra* Pilsbry, 1894.

Pachysphæra PILS., Man. Conch. vii, p. 172 (Jan. 30, 1892).

Shell *small, globular or globose-elevated, solid,* brightly colored; *lacking hydrophanous cuticle* and spiral striæ. Type *H. sphærica* Sowb.

Confined to north-western Luzon.

H. sphærica Sowb., vii, 172.
H. balteata Sowb., vii, 173.
H. annulata Sowb., vii, 174.
H. iloconensis Sowb., vii, 175.
v. heterotæniata Pils.
v. xanthotæniata Pils.
v. intensior Pils.

Section *Columplica* Hartmann, 1842.

Ptychostylus MLLDFF., Nachrichtsbl. D. M. Ges. 1888, p. 74.—Not *Ptychostylis* Gabb, a group of *Trochidæ*. Not *Ptychostylus* Sandberger, Land- u. Süsswasser-Conch. der Vorwelt, p. 58 (*Melaniidæ*) *Stylodonta* (in part) of authors.—*Columplica* (in part) HARTMANN, Gasterop. Schweiz, p. 187, 188 (*H. uniplicata* and *H. dolium*=*cepoides*).—*Hypoptychus* PILSBRY, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1892 p. 395, footnote.

Shell globose-turbinate, formed of *many closely coiled whorls,* the surface having hydrophanous cuticle; aperture narrowly lunar; columella spirally twisted, *having a strong tooth-like fold* at the base.

Animal externally like *Cochlostyla,* internal anatomy unknown.

A peculiar and isolated type resembling *Stylodonta unidentata* of the Seychelles Islands. It was first classed in *Cochlostyla* by Semper. The name *Ptychostylus* being preoccupied, the writer proposed to substitute *Hypoptychus;* but it seems best to revert to Hartmann's *Columplica.*

H. cepoides Lea, vii, 194. *Island of Luban.*
dolium Hartm.

Section *Helicobulinus* Broderip, 1840.

Helicobulinus BROD., P. Z. S. 1840, p. 123, type *H. sarcinosa.*—*Helicobulimus* MOLLENDORFF, Landschn. Cebu, p. 241.—*Chromocochlea* HARTMANN, Gast. Schweiz, p. 137, 1844, type *C. turbinoides.*—*Chromatocochlias* AGASSIZ.

Shell capacious, *turbinate*-globose, solid, variegated with green or brown, covered with a variously patterned hydrophanous cuticle.

Digitized by Google

Columella more or less folded. Type *H. sarcinosa*. (See pl. 53, fig. 2, *H. turbinoides*).

This section, while closely allied to *Orthostylus*, presents affinities with so many groups that it must be regarded as an intermediate or synthetic type.

H. grandis Pfr., vii, 195.
colossea Pfr.
carolus Dh.
H. sarcinosa Fér., vii, 195.
v. turgens Dh., vii, 196.
H. turbinoides Brod., vii, 196.
H. cinerascens Pfr., vii, 197.
v. turbo Pfr., vii, 197.
H. bembicodes Pfr., vii, 198.

Section *Orthostylus* Beck, 1837.

Orthostylus Beck (in part), Index, p. 49.—Martens in Alb. Die Hel. p. 177.—v. Mlldff., Landschn. Cebu, p. 242.—*Pithohelix* Swains., Malacol., p. 166.—*Pythohelix* Swains., *l. c.*, p. 332.

The shell is generally large, solid, ovate-conic, covered with a variously patterned hydrophanous cuticle. Aperture oblique, ovate; lip reflexed; columella nearly vertical, more or less obviously folded below. Anatomy typical. Type *H. pithogaster*, pl. 53, fig. 3.

The present section is allied to *Helicobulinus*, which consists of more inflated shells, and to *Hypselostyla*, containing more elongated forms. The limits of *Orthostylus* are not easy to determine, as there are species almost or entirely intermediate between this group and *Helicostyla*, as well as forms connecting with *Hypselostyla*. With the exception of Mindoro and Mindanao, it occurs on all the Philippine group.

H. bicolorata Lea, vii, 199.
alberti Brod.
v. onyx Brod., vii, 199.
H. imperator Pfr., vii, 199.
H. pithogastra Fér., vii, 200.
f. philippinensis Pfr., vii, 201.
? *strigata* Mlldff.
f. bipartita Pils. vii, 201.
H. villari Hid., vii, 201.
f. ventricosa Mlldff.
H. daphnis Brod., vii, 201.
H. cunctator Rv., vii, 202.
H. faunus Brod., vii, 203.
H. ticaonica Brod., vii, 203.
B. subglobosus Lea.
f. lutea Pils.
H. lignaria Pfr., vii, 204.
H. gilva Brod., vii, 205.
H. woodiana Lea, vii, 206.
reevii Brod.
reevei Pfr.
H. portei Pfr., vii, 207.
portii Pfr. *olim.*
H. rufogastra Less, vii, 207.
B. monozonus Pfr.
H. macrostoma Pfr., vii, 208.

Digitized by Google

H. vidali Hid., vii, 208.
H. juglans Pfr., vii, 208.
f. olivacea Mlldff.
f. roseolimbata Mlldff.
H. nux Semp., viii, 5.
H. marinduquensis Hid., vii, 209.
woodianus Pfr. not Lea.
H. amaliæ Mlldff., viii, 245.

Elongated Orthostylus.

H. mus Brod., viii, 6.
H. leucophæa Sowb., viii, 6.
H. glaucophthalma Pfr., viii, 7.
errata H. senckendorffiana Pfr., viii, 7.
H. solida Pfr., viii, 8.
H. pictor Brod., viii, 8.
B. labropurpureus Grat.
H. solivaga Rve., viii, 9.
H. leopardus Pfr., viii, 9.
H. aplomorpha Jonas, viii, 11.
H. fulgetrum Brod., viii, 12.
? *Bul. antipodarum* Gray.
H. ventricosa Chem., viii, 10.
nobilis Rve.
f. guimarasensis Rve.
f. decorata Fér.
f. frater Fér.
H. satyrus Brod., viii, 13.
v. palawanensis Pfr.
v. cyanocephala Pils.
v. cinerosa Pfr., viii, 15.
v. graellsi Hid., viii, 14.
v. librosa Pfr., viii, 12.
H. cæsar Pfr., viii, 15.
H. fischeri Hid., viii, 29.

Section *Hypselostyla* Martens, 1868.

Hypselostyla Mts., in PFR., Monogr. Hel. Viv. vi, p. 7, 16, for *nympha* and *dactylus*.

Shell *imperforate, narrow and elongated,* usually rather thin and somewhat keeled at periphery ; peristome narrowly expanded. (See pl. 53, fig. 6, *H. connectens* Mlldff.).

Distribution, central Philippines.

H. cincinna Sowb., viii, 16.
labiozonalis Grat.
pastorella Val.
v. gracilis Lea.
v. virens Pfr.
v. spretus Rv.
v. romblonensis Pfr.
H. groulti Jouss. Le Nat. '94, 136.
H. succincta Rve., viii, 17.
H. cincinniformis Sby., viii, 18.
H. carneola Grat., viii, 19.
H. subcarinata Pfr., viii, 19.
f. möllendorffi Hid.
H. evanescens Brod., viii, 20.
H. eburnea Rve., viii, 20.
H. nimbosa Brod., viii, 21.
B. pfeifferianus Rve.
H. elegans Semp., viii, 21.
siquijorensis Pfr., preoc.
H. carinata Lea, viii, 22.
dactylus Brod.
v. nympha Pfr., viii, 23.
H. turris Semp., viii, 23.
H. diana Brod., viii, 24.
f. calista Brod., viii, 24.

Digitized by Google

H. calypso Brod., viii, 25.
H. camelopardalis Brod., viii, 25.
v. boholensis Brod., viii, 26.
v. connectens Mlldff.
H. hainesi Pfr., viii, 26.
H. accedens Mlldff. Nachr. ['95, 99.

Group of H. concinna.

H. concinna Sowb., viii, 27.
v. flammula Semp., viii, 27.
H. acuminata Sowb., viii, 28.
H. incompta Sowb., viii, 28.
H. pyramidalis Sowb., viii, 28.
nebulosus Pfr., viii, 29.

Section *Papustyla* Pilsbry, 1893.

Papustyla PILS., Man. Conch. viii, p. 243, July 1, 1893.

Shell rimate or imperforate, elongated, with slender spire; peristome expanded. Distribution, New Guinea, New Britain group.

H. translucida Q. & G., viii, 29.
H. papuensis Hedl., vii, 190.
H. hindei Cox, viii, 30.
H. heimburgi Branc., viii, 30.

Section *Eudoxus* Albers, 1850.

Eudoxus ALB., Die Hel., p. 137; edit. v. Mart., p. 179. type *B. effusus* Pfr.

Shell ovate or ovate-conic, imperforate, smooth, shining, very light colored, generally thin and destitute of hydrophanous cuticle. Columella rather narrow, its face flattened. Type *H. effusa* Pfr., pl. 53, fig. 11.

Distribution, Marinduque, Luzon, Romblon, Burias.

H. effusa Pfr., viii, 31.
f. fasciata Pils.
H. halichlora Semp., viii, 32.
H. leai Pfr. viii, 32.
H. jonasi Pfr., viii, 32.
albersi Pfr.
buschi Pfr.
perdita Rve.
breviculus Rve.
? *leai* Pfr.
H. simplex Jonas, viii, 33.
H. virginea Lea, viii, 36.
bullula Brod.
albinus Grat.
chloroleuca Mart.
bustoi Hid.
H. hololeuca Pfr., viii, 37.
H. smaragdina Rve., viii, 37.
v. nigrescens Semp.
v. lutea Semp.
v. striata Semp.
v. zonifera Semp.

Digitized by Google

H. quadrasi Hid., viii, 34.
cossmanniana Cr.
H. modesta Sowb., viii, 35.
B. hindsi Pfr.
B. verecundus Rve.
H. belcheri Pfr., viii, 35.
B. hindsi Rve.
H. lacerata Semp., viii, 36.
paradoxa Semp., olim.
H. straminea Semp., viii, 39.
H. cumingi Pfr., viii, 39.
H. ægle Brod., viii, 40.
v. barandæ Hid., viii, 40.
H. oviformis Semp., viii, 40.
H. uber Pfr., viii, 41.
H. phæostyla Pfr., viii, 41.

Section *Phengus* Albers, 1850.

Phengus ALB., Die Hel., p. 137, for *B. opalinus* and *B. evanescens*.—v. MART., Die Hel., 1860, p. 180, type *H. opalina*.

Shell thin, pale green, distinctly trochoidal, and with no hydrophanous cuticle. Type *H. opalina* Sowb., pl. 53, fig. 5.

These shells have the texture and color of *Eudoxus*, but differ in their trochiform contour. Anatomically, *Phengus* forms a transition to *Canistrum*, the dart sack being small and without a dart, and the globular mucus gland is much reduced in size.

H. opalina Sowb., viii, 42.
H. dumonti Pfr., viii, 42.

Section *Canistrum* Mörch, 1852.

Canistrum MORCH, Catal. Yoldi, p. 31.—PILS., Manual viii, p. 43.

Shell ovate-conic or oblong, imperforate and solid; banded; with or without hydrophanous cuticle; surface microscopically spirally striated; whorls narrow; lip well expanded; columella vertical. Type *H. ovoidea* Brug., pl. 53, fig. 4.

Genital system as in *Helicostyla* except that the dart sack and mucus glands are absent (pl. 54, fig. 1, *H. stabilis*).

That the simplicity of the generative system is probably the result of degeneration of the dart apparatus is shown by the approach to this condition in *Phengus*. The anatomy of *Canistrum* is otherwise as in *Helicostyla*. It is very desirable that more species be examined anatomically, for intermediate stages of development. When *Prochilus* and *Chrysallis* are dissected, their anatomy may throw light upon the condition of *Canistrum*.

H. ovoidea Brug., viii, 43.
luzonicus Sowb.
costerii Eyd.
euryzonus Pfr.

Digitized by Google

H. balanoidea Jonas, viii, 44.
H. stabilis Sowb., viii, 45.
H. brevicula Pfr., viii, 45.
H. velata Brod., viii, 12.
v. elongata Mlldff.

Section *Prochilus* Albers, 1860.

Prochilus ALB., Die Hel., p. 179, type *Bul. virgatus.*

Shell narrowly *perforated*, of an *elongated* ovate-pyramidal long-spired form, *smooth and shining. Aperture less than half the length of shell; peristome very broadly reflexed.* Soft anatomy unknown. Type *H. virgata* Jay, pl. 53, fig. 9.

Strikingly handsome elongated shells, confined to Mindoro and the Cuyos Is.

H. calobapta Jonas, viii, 46.
cuyoensis Rve.
H. cuyoensis Pfr., viii, 47.
H. fictilis Brod., viii, 47.
v. larvata Brod., viii, 48.
H. nigrocincta Semp., viii, 50.
pan Pfr., not Brod.
H. mercurius Pfr., viii, 50.
H. calamianica Q. & M., Nachr., '95, 99.
H. virgata Jay, viii, 48.
labrella Grat.
v. porracea Jay.
v. sylvanoides Semp.
v. pulchrior Pils.
H. dryas Brod., viii, 49.
paradoxus Pfr.
H. partuloides Brod., viii, 50.

Section *Chrysallis* Albers, 1850.

Chrysallis ALB., Die Hel., p. 140 (in part).—v. Mart., Die Hel., 1860, p. 179, type *B. chrysalidiformis.*

Shell *perforated, elongated* ovate-conic, solid, opaque and *not smooth;* aperture ovate, less than half the shell's length; lip broadly expanded; columellar margin dilated and reflexed; hydrophanous cuticle usually present. Soft anatomy unknown. Type *H. chrysalidiformis* Sowb., pl. 53, fig. 8.

Evidently allied to *Prochilus.* Inhabits Mindoro only.

H. chrysalidiformis Sby., viii, 51.
v. ustulata Jay.
v. antonii Semp.
H. electrica Rve., viii, 53.
lichenifer Mörch.
f. cailliaudi Petit.
H. mindoroensis Brod., viii, 52.
wagneri Grat.
aspersus (part) Grat.
melanogaster Mörch.

Digitized by Google

Genus LEUCOCHROA Beck, 1837.

Leucochroa B., Index Moll., p. 16, in part (keeled *Xerophila*, etc., with *L. cariosa*, *cariosula*, *candidissima*).—MORCH, Cat. Yoldi, p. 5, 1852, Mal. Bl. iv, p. 109.—KOBELT, Nachrbl. 1875, p. 37 ; Iconogr. Land- u. Süsswasser-Moll. n. ser., iii, p. 29.—*Calcarina* MOQ. TAND., Mém. Ac. Toulouse, iv, 1848, and Moll. Fr. ii, p. 69 (not *Calcarina* d'Orb:).

Shell *solid and strong, chalky, white,* subglobose or depressed, and keeled, at least when young ; axis hollow, often closed in the adult; surface smoothish or pitted ; embryonal shell consisting of about 1½ smooth whorls ; last whorl generally deflexed in front. Aperture small, half-round, oblique ; *lip blunt and simple* (in section *Sphincterochila* much contracted) the columellar insertion dilated, ends remote. Type *L. candidissima*, pl. 56, fig. 13 (see also pl. 56, figs. 14, 15, *L. cariosa*).

Animal with rather small foot ; upper surface coarsely granular, with a pair of dorsal grooves ; facial grooves indistinct ; no foot margin, caudal pore or longitudinal line on the tail. *Sole distinctly tripartite,* the middle area wide, side areas narrow, meeting at tail. Mantle-edge rather thick, with very rudimentary right and left body lappets. *Right eye retractor passing to the left of the genitalia,* not between its branches.

Jaw (pl. 36, fig. 14, *L. candidissima*) solid, arcuate, with a low median projection, *its surface entirely smooth.*

Radula of the type usual in *Helicidæ.* Middle tooth with square basal plate shorter than the large mesocone ; side cusps absent. Lateral teeth similar but asymmetrical. Marginals with shorter basal plate, the inner cusp (ento- *plus* mesocone) bifid, ectocone small, simple or bifid (pl. 36, fig. 13, *L. candidissima.* Pl. 36, fig. 16, *L. boissieri*).

Genitalia (pl. 36, fig. 15, *L. bœtica ;* pl. 57, figs. 52, 53, *L. candidissima*) : penis very short, narrowing into a much twisted epiphallus, upon which below, the retractor muscle is inserted ; terminating in a flagellum and vas deferens. Vagina stout, bearing a flattened spiral, or an elongated gland upon a slender short duct ; spermatheca duct long, its lower half convoluted upon the base of the uterus, to which it is closely bound ; bearing a short stouter diverticulum, the end of which is sunken in the uterus ; upper portion of the spermatheca duct slender, straight, bound to the uterus

Digitized by Google

and terminating in a globular spermatheca (pl. 57, fig. 53, duct dissected away from uterus and straightened). *Ovo-testis very large and compact, completely occupying the earlier* 1½ *whorls.*

Distribution, circum-Mediterranean region. The area occupied by this genus is the same as that of *Otala plus* Levantina, being coincident with the region where the olive grows. As in Macularia one species (*vermiculata*) extends throughout the range of the group, so in Leucochroa, *L. candidissima* has an equally wide distribution, occurring in Palestine (v. *hierochuntina*), northern Africa and westward in Europe to southern Spain. The other species are all local. Many of them show not only much individual variation, but also numerous well-marked local varieties; and the complete tale of these has not yet been told.

This genus is distinguished by its cretaceous solid shell, conspicuously tripartite sole, smooth jaw and the teeth and genitalia of *Helix*, except that the dart sack is wholly absent, the mucous appendages reduced to one straight or coiled sacculated gland, and the ovotestis not enveloped in the digestive gland.

The group has had a varied literary existence, Moquin-Tandon, in 1848, removing it from the Helices to Zonites on account of the smooth jaw; and later systematists, Martens, Westerlund, Kobelt and others have adopted this view in their several works. Binney, upon examining the teeth of *L. boissieri*, declared it a Helix, and has been followed by Fischer and Tryon. It only remains to say that there can be no doubt that *Leucochroa* belongs to the belogonous Helicidæ, and has not the slightest affinity to the Zonitidæ. It is more nearly allied, in the peculiar position of the eye retractor, to *Helicella* than to other genera, but differing in the loss through degeneration of the dart and its sack, and in the smooth jaw—both of these being purely secondary modifications. I have retained the genus in *Belogona euadenia* on account of the sacculated mucus gland of *candidissima*; but a careful dissection of some species with elongated mucus gland, like *bœtica*, should be made, with histological examination of the mucus gland and the minute spur at its middle (see pl. 36, fig. 15), to ascertain more certainly the place of the genus. Probably the spur mentioned is a remnant of the dart sack. The anatomy is known by Schmidt's figures representing *candidissima*, *bœtica*, *cariosa* and *cariosula* (= *hispanica*), and the writer's dissection of *candidissima*.

Digitized by Google

Two sections are recognized, *Leucochroa*, with the lip simple, type *candidissima*, and *Sphincterochila* Anc., with the mouth angular, much contracted by an inward thickening of the lip, and a bifid nodule in the posterior angle.

Section *Leucochroa* Beck.

L. candidissima Drap., iii, 10.
f. rimosa C. & J.
v. hierochuntina Boiss.
v. sardoa Malz., viii, 55.
sarda Kob., on pl.
L. isserica Kob., viii, 57.
L. bætica Rossm., iii, 11.
v. alexandrina Fag., iii, 11.
v. tunetana Let. & Bgt.
L. otthiana Fbs., iii, 11.
v. thayaca Bgt., iii, 11.
v. titanodolena Pch., iii, 11.
v. jeannotiana Terv., iii, 11.
Zonites piestius Bgt.
v. chionodiscus Pfr., iii, 11.
L. spiranomala Bgt., viii, 55.
speiranomala Bgt., in Pech.
L. argia Bgt., iii, 12.
L. adanensis Naeg., viii, 57.
L. prophetarum Bgt., iii, 12.
L. cariosula Mich., iii, 13.
L. fimbriata Bgt., iii, 12.
v. myopa West.
v. illicita Mss.
v. varicosula West.
L. debeauxi Kob., viii, 55.
L. mayrani Gass., iii, 13.
v. subcariosula Bgt., iii, 13.
kobeltiana Deb.
L. octinella Bgt., viii, 55.
vetula West.
L. hispanica West., viii, 56.
L. saharica Deb., viii, 56.
L. cariosa Oliv., iii, 13.
v. amphicyrta Bgt.
v. nazarensis Mouss.
v. crassocarina Mouss.
L. ultima Mouss., iii, 14.
L. pressa Mouss., iii, 14.
L. accola Mouss., iii, 14.

Section *Sphincterochila* Ancey.

Mima Westerlund, Fauna Palaärct. Binnenconch., i, p. 88, 1886 (for *boissieri* and *filia*). Not *Mima* Meigen, Diptera, 1820.—*Sphincterochila* Ancey, Conch. Exch., Aug., 1887, p. 23 (for *filia* and *boissieri*).

Shell solid white and chalky like *Leucochroa;* but the aperture is contracted by a building inward of the lip on its outer margin and at the sutural angle. Jaw and teeth as in *Leucochroa.* Type *L. boissieri*, pl. 56, figs. 11, 12.

Distribution, Palestine and northern Arabia.

L. boissieri Charp., iii, 14.
v. zonata Bgt.
L. filia Mouss., iii, 15.

Digitized by Google

BELOGONA SIPHONADENIA.

Dart-bearing Helices in which the mucus glands are tubes of equal diameter throughout, inserted directly upon the vagina, never upon the dart sack.

This definition, while it perfectly distinguishes the group under consideration from the Euadenia (p. 175), in which the mucus apparatus consists of glandular lobes, flat or globular, and with few exceptions inserted on the dart sack, will not cover all forms referred to *Siphonadenia*. The diagnosis-defying process of retrogressive evolution or degeneration has produced forms in which the dart apparatus and mucus glands have dwindled to a mere vestige, or been entirely lost; reverting to the condition found in the *Epiphallogona*, which as I have elsewhere attempted to show, were the stock whence *Belogona* arose. In these cases recourse must be had to such other organs as have not shared the degenerative process; to less divergent species, and to embryology for clues to the true history of doubtful forms. We cannot too strongly insist upon the recognition of that great difference between a *primitive structure* and similar structure produced by a reverse process from a more complicated organ. To lose sight of this would be to lose the best message these studies can bring us, and reduce systematic zoology to a mere index.

Fortunately, we have in the recent fauna, a considerable number of species showing clearly the various stages of degeneration which have resulted in those simplified forms of the genera *Helicella* and *Hygromia* which will be found noticed in the account of those groups. The evidence indicates that such forms as *Ciliella*, *Metafruticicola*, *Cochlicella*, etc. are recent degenerate groups, quite independently produced from at least four normal Belogonous types. It is noteworthy that the penis, jaw, radula and shell show no retrogressive features in these forms, but retain the characters normal for the genera they are believed to have descended from. The penis is not (as von Ihering states) of the *Patula* type (*Haplogona*), but is distinctly of the form normal in *Belogona* and *Epiphallogona*.

All recent Helices of Europe (except the Pyramidulas) belong to this division of the Belogona, and the same is probably true of the Tertiary fossil forms. Just as anatomical data have enabled us to eliminate the foreign group *Triodopsis* from this fauna, so more philosophical study must cause us to see in the supposed *Corasia*, *Chloritis*, *Obba*, *Pella*, *Charopa*, *Mesodon*, *Coryda*, etc. of the tertiary,

Digitized by Google

merely the ancestors of groups now living in Europe, and lateral branches of those phyla. The presence of snails belonging not only to modern *genera*, but to modern *subgeneric* or *sectional* groups, as low as the lower Miocene, indicates that for the roots of even these weakly characterized divisions, we must look still earlier; and the large spaces of Eocene time can scarcely be held sufficient for the differentiation of the genera now occupying the European tract. The absence of *Belogona Siphonadenia* from all regions except those now occupied by that group is negative evidence tending toward the view that the group developed its special peculiarities in that quarter of the world; and while this sort of evidence is always inconclusive, it has some weight in the total absence of facts making against it. A provisional hypothesis might be outlined, holding that the primitive Belogona (with the genital structure like *Helicostyla*) spread westward before or at the beginning of Eocene time, and in the Eur-African tract the stock became modified by the removal of the mucus glands from the dart sack, and their change into the tubular form, into the siphonadenious type; subsequently splitting into a considerable number of genera. Those genera which have spread again from this center are mainly minute forms capable of living in cold regions, such as *Vallonia* and *Acanthinula;* but the presence of *Helicodonta* and *Metodontia* in China, and of the East Asian genus *Eulota* in Europe, indicates a more southern connection also. These exchanges between the faunas of the east and west extremes of the Palæarctic continent are remarkably few, however; and we are compelled to believe that since the incursion which brought *Belogona* and many other Oriental types to Europe, the climatic or other conditions prevailing in Central Asia and Siberia have been unfavorable to the spread of land mollusks.

Of course there is no reason to believe that Helices of the Epiphallogonous type did not also reach Europe with or before the Belogona; and they may have survived there during Eocene and even Miocene times; in fact the genera *Dentellocaracolus, Fridolinia*, etc., may represent such survivors. But to state that this is the case, or that those genera belong to the Epiphallogona (i. e. are related to *Caracolus, Obba, Chloritis*, etc.) is merely to state one's pleasingly sensational flights of fancy as scientific truth. The evidence showing the presence of Ephiphallogona in Europe at any time, rests now upon the finding of certain rather heavy, rudely sculptured forms; but they are neither heavier nor more coarsely wrinkled than some Hemi-

Digitized by Google

cyclas, and may as readily have belonged to Belogona as to Epiphallogona, for anything now known; and while we should not at the present stage of malacology deny the presence in European Eocene and Miocene of genera allied to *Obba*, *Caracolus* (=*Pleurodonte*), etc., neither should palæontologists lightly affirm that "*Geotrochus*," *Obba*, *Chloritis*, etc., exist in European Tertiary, on the strength of mere resemblances of contour and sculpture—characters of no systematic value, and now abandoned by all helicologists in studying recent Helices.

Synopsis of recent genera.

1. Dart-sack 1; mucus glands 2 or in 2 clusters; spermatheca on a very long duct, usually with diverticulum; shell usually conspicuously banded.
   - *a.* Jaw with strong, convex vertical ribs; dentition normal.
     - *b.* Dart four-bladed; diverticulum free when present; shell typically five-banded, *Helix*.
     - *bb.* Dart two-bladed; diverticulum always present, united by a wide membrane to uterus; shell none to three banded, *Helicigona*.
   - *aa.* Jaw with converging flattened ribs; dentition normal, *Leptaxis*.
   - *aaa.* Jaw smooth; teeth all unicuspid and strap-shaped, *Allognathus*.
2. Dart sack 2, 1 or 0, the dart bladeless or two-bladed; mucus glands 0, 1, or several, rarely more than 2-branched; spermatheca duct short, with no diverticulum; shell with many or no bands.
   - *a.* Right eye-retractor passing between branches of genitalia, shell unicolored or 1-banded, rather corneous in texture.
     - *b.* Shell with well-reflexed and thickened lip, often toothed, *Helicodonta*.
     - *bb.* Shell with simple or expanded lip, texture corneous, aperture lunate.
       - *c.* Depressed-globose or depressed, not laminate, size moderate or small, *Hygromia*.
       - *cc.* Conoidal, with costate or lamellar riblets; minute, *Acanthinula*.
     - *bbb.* Aperture round, oblique, toothless; shell minute, depressed, few-whorled, *Vallonia*.

Digitized by Google

aa. Right eye-retractor passing to left of genitalia; shell more or less chalky; lip simple or expanded, *Helicella.*
? *Geomitra.*

This order of groups is reversed in the following pages.

Genus GEOMITRA Swainson, 1840.

= Geomitra Swains., + *Plebecula, Helicomela, Lemniscia, Hispidella, Spirorbula, Irus, Actinella, Rimula, Callina, Caseolus, Hystricella, Discula, Tectula, Placentula, Coronaria* and *Craspedaria* of Lowe, 1852–1854, + *Ochthephila* Beck, 1837, not Fallén, 1823. + *Heterostoma* Hartm., 1841 to '44, + *Turricula* Wollaston, 1878, not of H. & A. Adams, 1856.

Shell generally solid, rather cretaceous, unicolored or from one to three banded: varying from globular or pyramidal to lens-shaped or planorboid, the umbilicus open or closed. Aperture half-round or circular; lip more or less expanded, at least at the columella, usually thickened within, but having no lip-rib as in *Helicella* columella dilated or reflexed. Type *G. tiarella* W. & B. (See pl. 68, figs. 1–19).

Jaw low, slightly arcuate, with 15 broad, flat, crowded ribs in *tiarella*, about 8 broad, separated ribs in *lurida*. In *abjecta* there is a blunt median projection but *no ribs*.

Radula (pl. 67, fig. 18, *G. abjecta* Lwe.; pl. 70, fig. 40, *G. lurida* Lwe.) having *well-developed side-cusps* on middle teeth, the middle cusp about as long as the basal-plate. Lateral teeth bicuspid. Marginals with the inner cusp long, oblique, and feebly bifid, outer cusp bifid or even trifid.

Distribution: Madeira group of islands. Only the most unsatisfactory evidence exists to give ground for believing this genus to occur outside of the Madeira group, except as occasional immigrants, unless the occurrence of *G. paupercula* Lowe in the Azores and Canaries be owing to natural causes. Those indigenous species of the Canaries referred to *Hispidella, Discula, Ochthephila*, etc., may better be left in *Hygromia, Jacosta* and other groups, until they may be shown to actually have some characters of the Madeira forms. The Canary Island Helix fauna is far more closely allied to that of northern Africa than to that of Madeira.

It would obviously be quite idle to discuss the origin or genesis of this genus until its anatomy is made known. We are quite safe in

Digitized by Google

believing it an ancient inhabitant of the Madeira group, and its peculiarities have probably been developed upon that soil, for neither in the fossil series of Europe or the recent fauna of Eur-Africa or the other Atlantic islands are there known forms which may be referred to the Madeira genus. It is therefore much more restricted that the *Leptaxis* group. In this connection *conf.* WATSON, The Journal of Conchology. vii, p. 1, 1892.

A large number of subgenera or sections have been founded for the Madeira Helices, which is not surprising when we consider the astonishing amount of modification of the numerous minor groups, altogether unparalled in any other tract of like extent in the world. Most of the following sectional groups have already been associated by Martens, Pfeiffer and others; but *Plebecula*, *Helicomela* and *Hispidella* are now added to the group for the first time.

The name *Ochthephila* being preoccupied, I have been obliged to substitute Swainson's term *Geomitra*. This has priority over *Heterostoma* Hartmann, as well as over the entire series of names proposed by Lowe.

Subgenus PLEBECULA Lowe, 1852.

Plebecula LWE.. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. (2), ix, p. 114, Feb., 1852, for *giramica*, *vulgata*, *canicalensis* Lwe.; P. Z. S., 1854, p. 172, type *H. vulgata* Lwe.—*Helicomela* LWE., P. Z. S., 1854, p. 172, type *H. punctulata* Sowb.

Shell *globose-depressed* with conic spire, *or subglobular*, umbilicate or imperforate, solid, above rather rudely striated, granose or hirsute; unicolored, or 3-banded above on a brown ground, the base paler and uniform. Whorls 5–6, *separated by deep sutures*. Aperture but little oblique, *subcircular; lip hardly expanded*, sharp or thickened within; columella reflexed. Type *G. nitidiuscula* Sowb. (See pl. 43, fig. 26, *G. punctulata* Sowb.).

(Shell subglobular, imperforate; *Helicomela*).

G. punctulata Sowb., iv, 187.
v. avellana Lwe., iv, 187.
G. bowdichiana Fér., iv, 187.
vargasiana Pfr.

(Shell depressed-globose with conic spire, umbilicate; *Plebecula*).

Digitized by Google

G. nitidiuscula Sowb., iv, 188.
vulgata Lwe.
v. giramica Lwe., iv, 188.
anaglyptica Rv.
v. deserticola Woll.
v. pulchra Paiva.
G. nitidiuscula.
v. saxipotens Woll.
v. canicalensis Lwe., iv, 188.
G. lurida Lwe., iv, 188.
nitidiuscula Woll., not Sow.
v. hartungi Alb., iv, 189.

Subgenus LEMNISCIA Lowe, 1854.

Lemniscia LWE., P. Z. S., 1854, p. 170, type *H. michaudii* Dh.

Shell barely *perforate, nowhere granular, globose-conoid* or globose-depressed, with numerous (6½ to 8) slowly widening whorls, those of the spire striated; last whorl but little descending, the base smooth. Aperture half-round, lip blunt, thickened within, expanded toward the columella, *its ends remote, parietal wall nude.* Type *G. michaudii* Dh., pl. 68, figs. 14, 15.

G. michaudii Dh., iv, 21.
bicolor Lwe.
G. calva Lwe., iv, 41.
G. galeata Paiva, iv, 41.

Subgenus HISPIDELLA Lowe, 1852.

Hispidella LWE., Ann. Mag. N. H. (2), ix, Feb., 1852, p. 115, for *armitageana, revelata, sericea;* P. Z. S., 1854, p. 178, type, *H. hispida* L.

Shell *thin*, fragile, *brown*, not chalky; perforate, convex-depressed; surface bearing flattened cuticular scale-like processes, simulating the hairs of *Trichia*. Whorls less than 5, the last angular, slightly deflexed in front. Aperture half-round, slightly lunate, the peristome slightly expanded, reflexed at columella, ends remote. Type *G. armitageana* Lwe.

Has a superficial resemblance to the Fruticicoloid Continental forms, but the sculpture is like that of Lowe's section *Irus*, and I am disposed to consider the group as a member of the present genus. Lowe was clearly in error in naming as the type of his group a species which he had not mentioned in his original publication of the name. *H. horripila*, a doubtful member of the group, is from the Azores.

G. armitageana Lwe., iii, 223.
G. horripila M. & D., iii, 222.

Subgenus SPIRORBULA Lowe, 1852.

Spirorbula LWE., Ann. Mag. N. H., Feb., 1862, p. 114 (proposed for *H. latens* and *obtecta*); P. Z. S., 1854, p. 175, type *H. obtecta*

Digitized by Google

Lwe.—*Irus* Lwe., Ann. Mag., Feb., 1862, p. 114 (*laciniosa, squalida, depauperata*); P. Z. S., p. 174, type *H. depauperata* Lwe. Not *Irus* Oken, Naturgeschichte für Schulen, p. 647 (1821).

Shell perforated, globose-depressed, with conoidal or flattened spire, the whorls about 5, rounded, sutures deep; surface smoothish or coarsely wrinkled, sometimes bearing recurved cuticular scales. Aperture slightly oblique, round or oval, the parietal lip continuous and adnate. Type *G. obtecta*, pl. 68, fig. 13.

As the name *Irus* is preoccupied, its species may be merged in *Spirorbula*, which offers no very marked difference.

G. obtecta Lwe., iv, 35.
G. latens Lwe., iv, 35.
G. squalida Lwe., iv, 35.
G. depauperata Lwe., iv, 36.
G. latinea Paiva, iv, 36.
G. laciniosa Lwe., iv, 36.

Subgenus Actinella Lowe, 1852.

Actinella Lwe., Ann. Mag. N. H. (2), ix, Feb., 1852, p. 118, proposed for *stellaris lentiginosa, arcta;* P. Z. S., 1854, p. 180, type *H. lentiginosa* Lwe.—*Rimula* Lowe, *t. c.*, p. 118, for *obserata* and *fausta;* P. Z. S., 1854, p. 181, not of Defrance, 1827 (see Man. Conch. [I], xii, p. 269)+*Callina* Lwe., *t. c.*, p. 183, sole species *H. rotula* Lwe.

Shell brownish or variegated, depressed-globose, the periphery subangular or keeled, umbilicus narrow or closed. Surface scaly, striate or rather sparsely granulated. Aperture oblique, peristome expanded and thickened within, its margins not much converging, parietal callus usually rather slight. Type *G. lentiginosa* Lwe., pl. 68, figs. 4, 5 (see also pl. 68, fig. 7, *G.* [*Callina*] *fausta*).

Distribution, mainly Madeira.

(Perforate or umbilicate, the callous of basal lip not toothed, *Actinella.*)

G. lentiginosa Lwe., iv, 38.
G. actinophora Lwe., iv, 40.
v. descendens Woll.
G. stellaris Lwe., iv, 38.
G. arcta Lwe., iv, 38.
G. arridens Lwe., iv, 40.

(Imperforate or nearly so, compact, granulate, basal callus strong and truncate, *Callina.*)

G. arcinella Lwe.,
G. fausta Lwe., iv, 40.
v. robusta Woll.
G. obserata Lwe., iv, 40.
v. bipartita Woll.. iv, 40.
G. capsella Lwe., iv, 41.
G. rotula Lowe, iv, 46.

Digitized by Google

Subgenus Caseolus Lowe, 1852.

Caseolus Lowe, Ann. Mag. N. H. (2), ix, Feb., 1852, p. 115, for *sphærula, compacta, abjecta;* P. Z. S., 1854, p. 184, type *H. compacta* Lwe.—+*Hystricella* Lwe., P. Z. S., 1854, p. 186, type *H. bicarinata* Sow.+*Discula* Lwe., *t. c.*, p. 116; P. Z. S., 1854, p. 187, type *H. polymorpha* Lwe.+*Tectula* Lwe., *t. c.*, p. 117; P. Z. S., 1854, p. 191, type *H. bulveriana* Lwe.—*Turricula* Woll., Test. Atlant., p. 168, type *H. cheiranthicola* Lwe. (1878). Not *Turricula* (Klein) H. & A. Ad.=*Turris* Montf.

Shell perforate or umbilicate, varying from globose-depressed with rounded periphery, to subdiscoidal or to pyramidal, with keeled or double-keeled periphery. More or less granulated. Aperture rounded or oval, the lip blunt, usually a little expanded at columella. Type *G. compacta*, pl. 68, fig. 19 (see also *G.* (*Hystricella*) *bicarinata*, pl. 68, fig. 12; *G.* (*Discula*) *polymorpha*, pl. 68, figs. 8, 9.)

(Perforate; globose-depressed or globose-conic, *periphery rounded or bluntly angular, parietal lip adnate;* surface striate and granulate above, smooth or granose below; *color whitish.* Caseolus).

G. consors Lwe., iv, 39.
G. calculus Lwe., iv, 39.
G. compacta Lwe., iv, 39.
innominata Gray.
G. sphærula Lwe., iv, 39.
subcallifera Lwe.
G. abjecta Lwe., iv, 39.
v. candisata Mke.
G. commixta.

(Perforate, *trochiform*, with *acutely keeled or double-keeled periphery;* parietal lip raised and free; surface *sharply granose throughout;* color dusky. Hystricella).

G. echinoderma Woll., iv, 34.
G. echinulata Lwe., iv, 33.
G. bicarinata Sowb., iv, 33.
duplicata Lwe.
G. vermetiformis Lwe.
G. turricula Lwe., iv, 33.
v. pererosa Woll.
G. leacockiana Woll., iv, 34.
G. oxytropis Lwe., iv, 33.

(*Umbilicate*, much banded and varied with brown; depressed, *subdiscoidal* or pyramidal, carinated; surface smoothish, inconspicuously granular. Discula).

Digitized by Google

G. tetrica Paiva., iv, 44.
G. polymorpha Lwe., iv, 44.
elegantula Jan.
saccharata Lwe.
tæniata Rv.
v. salebrosa Lwe., iv, 44.
v. poromphala Lwe., iv, 44.
v. pittæ Pva., iv, 44.
v. alleniana Pva., iv, 45.
v. lincta Lwe., iv, 45.
v. arenicola Lwe., iv, 45.
cinerea Lwe., iv, 45.
v. barbosæ Pva., iv, 45.
v. pulvinata Lwe., iv, 45.
v. papilio Lwe., iv, 45.
calcigena Lwe., iv, 45.
v. discina Lwe., iv, 45.
v. gomesiana Pva., iv, 45.
v. attrita Lwe., iv, 46.
G. cheiranthicola Lwe., iv, 46.
v. mustelina Lwe., iv, 46.
G. tabellata Lwe., iv, 46.
G. testudinalis Lwe., iv, 46.
bulveriana var., Rv.
G. lyelliana Lwe., iv, 41.
G. albersi Lwe., iv, 42.
G. bulverii Wood, iv, 42.
bulveriana Lwe.

(Umbilicate, lentioular, with a compressed and deflexed keel; base coarsely granose; texture chalky; white).

G. tectiformis Sowb., iv, 42. var. ludovici Alb., iv, 42.

Section *Disculella* Pils., 1894.

Ochthephila Beck, Index Moll., p. 17.—Albers-Martens, Die Hel., p. 118, type *H. maderensis*. Not *Ochthiphila* Fallén, 1823 (*Diptera*).—*Placentula* Lowe, Ann. Mag., Nat. Hist. (2), ix, p. 118, Feb., 1862; P. Z. S., 1854, p. 194, type *H. maderensis*. Not *Placentula* Lam., 1822.

Shell discoidal, umbilicate, with convex base and spire, the periphery keeled; solid, brown or whitish banded and maculated with brown. Surface striate above, smoother below. Whorls about 6, the last deflexed; aperture *circular*, oblique, the lip slightly expanded, narrowly white lipped within. Type *G. maderensis*, pl. 68, figs. 10, 11.

Distribution, Madeira Is. Distinguished from the very closely allied section *Discula* by the smoother, hardly granulate surface, and the rounder mouth.

G. compar Lwe., iv, 37.
G. tæniata W. & B., iv, 37.
G. maderensis Wood, iv, 37.
cyclostoma Mke.
G. spirorbis Lwe., iv, 41.
G. leptosticta Lwe., iv, 37.
G. micromphala Lwe., iv, 37.
G. dealbata Lwe., iv, 38.
G. fictilis Lwe., iv, 38.

Digitized by Google

Subgenus HETEROSTOMA Hartman, 1844.

Heterostoma HARTMAN, Erd- und Süsswasser Gasteropoden der Schweiz, mit zugabe einiger merkwürdigen exotischen Arten, p. 177, type *H. semitecta* Hartm., pl. 62 (vii), f. 1–4, = *H. paupercula* Lwe.

Shell small, *planorboid*, umbilicated, angular or keeled at periphery, with 4 to 5 whorls, the last deflexed, *abruptly contracted at the aperture, the lip-edge thin and slightly expanded*, continuous; basal lip strongly arcuate, with *a heavy callous rib within, which ends in a tooth* within the outer lip; parietal wall elevated. Type *G. paupercula* Lowe, pl. 68, figs. 16, 17, 18.

The two species grouped here have been widely separated in former classifications.

G. paupercula Lwe., iv, 35.
semitecta Hartm.
tracheloides Mke.

G. coronata Desh., iv, 34.
juliformis Lwe.

Subgenus GEOMITRA Swainson, 1840.

Geomitra Sw., Malacology, pp. 166, 332, type *H. tiarella*.—*Coronaria* LOWE, Ann. Mag. (2), ix, p. 117 for *coronula* and *tiarella*; P. Z. S., 1854, p. 193, type *tiarella* (preoc.).—*Craspedaria* LOWE, *t. c.* p. 117, and P. Z. S., 1854, p. 192, type *H. delphinula*.

Shell depressed or conoidal, solid, dull brown, rudely sculptured; *whorls of the spire plicate below the sutures*, more or less keeled at periphery; base cylindrical, umbilicated, *sculptured with granose spiral cords*. Aperture nearly round, very oblique, the *peristome expanded, thin, continuous*, solute, the parietal callus raised from the preceding whorl. Type *G. tiarella* Webb & Berthelot, pl. 68, fig. 6. (See also pl. 68, figs. 1–3, *G. delphinula*).

Jaw (of *tiarella*) low, slightly arcuate, the anterior surface with about 15 flat, broad, crowded ribs, scarcely denticulating the cutting margin. (*Binney*).

Radula with 12. 9. 1. 9. 12 teeth of same character as figured for *Plebecula lurida*.

Distribution, Madeira. This group is extremely peculiar in the coarse spiral sculpture of the base, and the coronated whorls of the spire.

Digitized by Google

Swainson in his first reference to this group figures the *H. tiarella*, but does not mention it by name. In his later reference he confuses *tiarella* with the figure and description of *H. bicarinata* Sow., but his diagnosis shows clearly the species intended.

G. tiarella W. & B., iv, 35.
G. moniziana Paiva., iv, 34.
G. coronula Lwe., iv, 34.
G. grabhami Woll.
G. delphinuloides Lwe., iv, 34.
G. delphinula Lwe., iv, 44.

Genus HELICELLA Férussac, 1819.

Helicella Fer., Tableau Syst. de la Fam. des Limaçons, p. 37 (fourth group only).—Risso, Hist. Nat. Eur. Mérid. p. 67, 1826, in part.

=Xerophila Held, 1837 and of subsequent authors, with *Helicopsis* Fitz, 1833, *Zenobia* and *Jacosta* Gray, 1821, etc., etc.

Shell umbilicate or perforate, with either cylindrical or keeled whorls; opaque and earthy, white or whitish and usually banded, not hairy; aperture round-lunate or angular, not very oblique, the lip acute, hardly expanded, thickened within (See pl. 68, figs. 20 to 30.)

Jaw with 4–11 wide, flattened ribs (pl. 67, figs. 12, 14).

Radula (pl. 67, fig. 13 *H. caruanæ* v. *gattoi*) with teeth of the type usual in ground-snails. Median teeth with weak ectocones or none, laterals with small divergent ectocones. On the marginals the inner cusp is either simple or bifid, outer cusp single or split (see also pl. 67, fig. 16, *H. terrestris*).

Genital system (pl. 69, all figs.) having the penis rather short, continued in an epiphallus bearing retractor, and ending in a short flagellum. Dart sack single or paired, with or without accessory sacks, and containing curved darts which are two-bladed at least toward the point. Mucus glands simple and tubular, several in number or numerous, but inserted individually on vagina. Spermatheca oval or irregular, borne on a rather short, unbranched duct. *Right eye-retractor passing to the left of genital system*, not between its branches.

An exception to the above diagnosis occurs in *Theba*, where the penis lacks retractor-muscle, and the dart sack is empty (pl. 69, figs. 14, 16, 22). In many species a sack-like organ or appendix, of unknown function is developed on the penis or on the atrium; and in

Digitized by Google

certain forms a spermatophore of unusual size is found, having the rod-like form and chitinous texture noticed in *Leptaxis*, but with serrate edge.

Helicella is allied to *Hygromia* in the simple-lipped shell, simple form of dart and frequent duplication of the dart sack. It differs from *Hygromia* in having the right eye-retractor pass to the left of the genital system instead of between its branches, and in the solid, earthy white shell. Outside of these two European groups the double dart sack occurs only in the Mexican genus *Lysinoe*. The peculiar disposition of the right eye retractor muscle occurs again in *Leucochroa*.

The species are very numerous throughout the Mediterranean countries, and many of them show a considerable range of individual variation, and also local or geographic racial forms; but the number of true species or subspecies is not over one-fourth the number of nominal species, mostly described by authors of the so-called Nouvelle Ecole of France. No individual variation is too slight to be called a "species" by some of these writers; and a large list could readily be given of "species" founded merely on *young shells* of well-known forms. Unfortunately for science, many of these worthless names, even some demonstrated to be the young of other species, have been adopted into works supposed to be authoritative, such as Westerlund's "Fauna." The result is that in Europe, where from the number of workers one would expect that the fauna would be well worked up and understood, the study of Helices is in a semichaotic condition so far as species work is concerned, and infinitely behind the condition of the science in America, the West Indies or Australia.

The tertiary deposits of Europe have afforded but few members of this genus; and although recorded from lower Miocene deposits, there are few if any undoubted representatives earlier than Pleistocene. This seems to indicate that the group is comparatively new to middle European soil.

The present group has usually been called *Xerophila* by recent authors; but several terms proposed by Risso and Gray precede Held's publication, besides the still earlier Férussacian name *Helicella*. Even were we to reject Férussac's term, the next name in order would be *Jacosta* Gray, 1821, founded on *H. explanata*. In no case can one use *Xerophila* as a generic name without throwing the rule of priority to the winds. There are, however,

Digitized by Google

plenty of writers quite willing to do this. *Xerophila* has been used in Ornithology (P. Z. S. 1840, p. 175) but later in date than Held's publication.

The division of the genus into sections is difficult on account of the large number of species intermediate in form; and the data at hand are insufficient for their discrimination on anatomical grounds. It is further complicated by the number of names proposed for members of the group, and their intricate synonymy. Although perhaps fairly able to distinguish small systematic groups, the writer claims to be no expert in perceiving the subtle distinctions made by some authors in this genus. Those who find a greater number of sections useful should avoid two radical faults in the present European usage: *i. e.* the use of preoccupied names and the use of old names for groups containing *none* of the species on which such sectional terms were originally based. Monterosato has recently proposed an entire new set of no less than forty-one sectional names, which for uniformity all begin with *Xero-*. There is much dry humor in this proposition, for he ignores all previous sectional nomenclature except *Xeroleuca*, and the new terms are mostly Greek × Latin hybrids, hideous in etymology and senseless in meaning.

Subgenus HELICELLA, penis retractor muscle present and well developed.	Xerocrassa Monts.	Jacosta Gray.
	Heliomanes Moq.	Xeroleuca Kob.
	Helicella *s. str.*	Obelus Hartm.
	Xerocampylæa Kob.	Trochula Schlüter.
	Candidula Kob.	Cochlicella Risso.
	Monilearia Mouss.	
Subgenus THEBA, no penis-retractor muscle. Muscus glands present. No dart in the empty sack.	Theba Risso.	
	Lejeania Ancey.	
	Platytheba Pils.	

Section *Xerocrassa* Monterosato, 1892.

Xerocrassa MONTS., Moll. Terr. Is. adiacenti Sicil., p. 23, type *H. seetzeni.*

Shell narrowly umbilicated, thick solid and chalky, varying from discoidal to turbinate. Type *H. seetzeni.*

A desert form of *Heliomanes* characteristic of Palestine and Arabia, perhaps worth a sectional name.

Digitized by Google

H. seetzeni Koch, iii, 223.
sabœa Boiss.
f. fasciata Mouss.
f. subinflata Mouss.
f. avia West.
H. beadlei Pils., viii, 176.
H. eremophila Boiss., iii, 242.
cremnophila Boiss. err. typ.
v. amuniensis Mts.
H. erkellii Kob., iii, 243.
v. discrepans Pils., viii, 177.
H. sinaica Mart., viii, 178.
H. psammita (B.) West.

Section *Heliomanes* Moquin-Tandon, 1855.

Heliomanes (Fér., Tabl. Syst., not used in a generic or subgeneric sense) Moq.-Tand., Hist. Nat. Moll. Fr., p. 259, and of subsequent authors.—*Xeroampulla* Monts., Moll. Terr. Is. Adi. Sicil. 1892, p. 22 (for aradasii, subprofuga, pellucens, enhalia).—*Xerofusca* Monts. *l. c.* (for luctuosa, benoiti, etc.).—*Xerolauta* Monts., *t. c.*, p. 23 (for virgata, variabilis, lauta).—*Xerolincta* Monts., *l. c.* (for arenarum, astata, euetha).—*Xerolæta* Monts., *l. c.* (for ægusæ, tuta, edulis, variata, rufolabris).—*Xerovaria* Monts., *l. c.* (for tergestina, stroniana, lineata),—*Xerambigua* Monts., *t. c.*, p. 24 (for dantei).—*Xerolutea* Monts., *l. c.* (for luteata, luteola, dautezi, melania).—*Xeromagna* Monts., *l. c.* (for cespitum, introducta, marioniana).—*Xeropicta* Monts., *l. c.* (for krynickii).—*Xerobulla* Monts., *l. c.* (for bollenensis, robiniana, perroudiana).—*Xeromunda* Monts., *t. c.*, p. 25 (for turbinata, candiota).—*Xerocauta* Monts., *l. c.* (for cretica, cauta).—*Xerovera* Monts., *l. c.* (for subrostrata, lacertarum, mauritanica, oranensis, cyclostoma, sphærita, caruanæ, galloi, metabola, rusticana, fraudulenta).—*Xerolissa* Monts., *l. c.* (for acompsia, acompsiella).

Shell with moderate or small umbilicus, conoidal or low conoidal spire and rather tubular, unkeeled whorls. Surface nearly smooth; solid and chalky, whitish and often banded or striped. Aperture rounded-lunar, lip acute, labiate. Type *H. variabilis* Drap., pl. 68, fig. 20.

Genital system (pl. 69, figs. 1, 2 *H. variabilis*): Dart sack containing a slightly curved dart (fig. 1), and with an accessory sack; mucus glands with numerous tubes. In some forms two dart sacks are developed (see also pl. 69, figs. 3, 4, 5, *H. virgata*).

This group contains the largest species of the genus. The whorls are less tubular than in *Helicella s. str.* and the spire generally higher, umbilicus smaller. Some species have one, others two functional dart sacks. The distribution is the same as that of *Candidula*—middle Europe north to England, and south to northern Africa.

Digitized by Google

Species numerous, but multiplied to an almost inconceivable number by the "new school" conchologists.

H. sitifiensis Bgt., viii, 165.
H. sphærita Hartm., iii, 249.
H. stiparum Rm., iii, 241.
H. submaritima Desm.
lauta Lwe., iii, 235.
H. subrostrata Fér., iii, 231.
H. terveri Mich., iii, 240.
arenivaga Mab.
luci Flor.
adoliæ Flor.
H. turbinata Jan., iii, 234.
cyclostomoides Porro.
pilula Mouss.
H. ungeri Zel.
H. variabilis Dr., iii, 230.
striata Brard.
zonaria Don.
subalbida Poir.
burdigalensis Grat.
lautaretina Bgt.
jussiana Bgt.
grannonensis Bgt.
salentina Bl.
mendranoi Serv.
v. turbinata Cafici.
variata West.
H. variegata Friv., iii, 235.
v. pustulosa Parr.
H. vestalis Parr., iii, 240.
? *mesopotamica* Mouss.
v. foveolata West.
H. virgata DaC.
H. zaccarensis Kob., viii, 168.
H. krynickii Andr., iii, 247.
babondubii Parr.
theodosiæ Cl.
radiolata Mss., iii, 240.
v. candaharica Pfr., iii, 247.
H. lampedusæ Kob., viii, 175.
H. laurinæ Iss., viii, 166.
H. luteata Parr., iii, 231.
f. subluteata Serv.
f. matronoi Serv.
H. maritima Dr.. iii, 235.
lineata Oliv. not Say.
pseudenhalia Bgt.
canariensis Sh.
H. mauritanica Bgt., iii, 235.
H. millepunctata Bttg., viii, 178.
H. modica Mouss., iii, 236.
H. moesta Parr., iii, 233.
v. luctuosa Caf.
H. moneriana Bgt., viii, 165.
H. oranensis Morl., iii, 249.
H. parva Parr., iii, 232.
H. pellucens Sh., iii, 232.
H. piratarum Kob., iii, 240.
H. richardi Kob., viii, 174.
H. sebkarum Deb., viii, 167.
H. semenowi Mart., iii, 237.
H. simulata Fér., iii, 232.
? *striatula* Bk.
H. derbentina Andr., iii, 247.
v. caucasica Parr.
v. depressa Ret.
v. isomera Friv.
v. armeniaca Bay.
v. suprazona Mss.
v. suberrans Mss.
v. constricta West.
H. devauxi Deb., iii, 240.
H. didyma West.
thiesseæ Mouss., iii, 24.
H. djebbarica Bgt., iii, 236.
H. dragorichi Zel., iii, 249.
H. durieuri Moq., iii, 236.

Digitized by Google

H. erithrocheila Sul., viii, 189.
rufolabris Ben. not Jeffr., iii, [233.
H. euphorca Bgt., iii, 230.
H. euxina Cl., iii, 231.
H. fabriesi Deb., viii, 168.
H. globuloidea Terv., iii, 243.
arenarum Bgt.
H. gouini Deb., viii, 170.
H. hamilcaris Kob., iii, 233.
H. herbicola Sh.
H. hydruntina Bl., iii, 230.
H. joppensis Roth, iii, 244.
bargesiana Bgt., iv, 7.
f. subkrynickiana Mouss.
f. multinotata Mouss.
? *mesopotamica* Mss.
H. caruanæ Kob., viii, 174.
v. gattoi Kob., viii, 175.
H. cauta West., iii, 240.
H. cespitoides Fisch., viii, 176.
H. cespitum Drap., iii, 241.
carnina Cheir.
eurythmia Hartm.
v. dismathia Nev.
v. alticola Nev.
v. introducta Zgl., iii, 242.
H. chalcidica Bl., iii, 24, 231.
H. choreta Bgt., iii, 231.
H. cistorum Mor., iii, 236.
H. colomiesiana Bgt., iii, 232.
H. commeata Mouss.
H. cottyi Mor., iii, 236.
H. cretica Fér., iii, 239.
v. littoralis Mouss.
v. akrotirensis Kob.
H. critica Fér.
H. cyrenaica Mts., iii, 234.
H. danieli Bgt., iii, 230.
H. dautezi Kob., iii, 248.
H. davidiana Bgt., iii, 24.
H. accompsia Bgt., iii, 231.
v. accompsiella Anc.
H. adolphi Pfr., iii, 241.
H. ægusæ Kob.
H. affinior Deb., viii, 166.
H. agreabilis Zgl., iii, 234.
H. amoma Bgt.
H. aradasii Piraj., iii. 223.
filograna Villa.
H. arcuata Zgl., iii, 234.
H. arigonis Rm., iii, 241.
arigoi Bgt.
H. armoricana Bgt., iii, 242.
H. benoiti Caf., iii, 233.
H. berlieri Morl., iii, 236.
? *lacertarum* Bgt.
H. bollenensis Loc., viii, 170.
lauracina Fag.
H. breveti Deb., viii, 169.
H. calida Kob., viii, 167.
H. calopsis Bgt., viii, 165.
H. camerata Mouss., iii, 232.
H. candiota Friv., iii, 234.
H. canina Anc., viii, 177.

Unfigured, insufficiently known species:—H. mayeti, valeryana, eumona, pachesta, charmesiana, bilottiana, blossura, elithia, arbana, ionstoma, ianthinostoma, amethysta Let. & Bgt.; bousqueti (Deb.) W.; casertana B.; tacapica, tabarkana, una, tebourbana Let. & Bgt.; therella (Berth) B.; thera Let. & Bgt.; foedata (Hagenm.) B.; tæniata W.; dexia, neftana B.; libertina (Let.) W.; pompeiana B.; desilvæ Serv.; ogiaca Serv.; microspila B.; ~~euxina Cl.~~;

errata

Digitized by Google

~~salentina (Bl.)~~; privata Galland; zerguana (Hagenm.); philoxera Caf.; euetha (B.); limara B.; erythræa W.; halophila (Deb.); xera (Hagenm.); mahdarina B.; didiera (B.); nya, latastei Let.; latasteopsis, fratisiana, tafermica, mezessaria Let. & Bgt.; æstuosa Berth.; ~~inversa, æqua W.~~; zemonicensis Stoss.; naudieri B.; eusarca Anc.; eusarcomæa Anc.; occonella Let. & Bgt.; steriolena, adisana Bourguignat; psammathæa Let. & Bgt.; bertina B.; etæma Let. & Bgt.; menzelensis Letourneaux & Bgt.; ramlensis B.; comendadori Serv.; panurga B.; euphorcella Pech.; euphorcopsis, esnorca Let.; meticulosa Let. & Bgt.; carpensoractensis Fag.; robiniana B.; foliorum Fag.; prinohila Mab.; ~~perroudiana Loc.~~; visanica Fag.; taria B.; vettonica Serv.; maxulana Let. & Bgt.; entara, zitanica Let. & Bgt.; rhodochila W.; lotophagorum, meninxica, mesembrica Let. & Bgt.; mantinica Mab.; locardi W.; panescorsi Béreng.; dantei, calopsis B.; eucestella, eucesta B.; ammederana, haidrana, birta Let. & Bgt.; dolomitica Deb.; rachgonica B.; kabyliana Deb.; euthymeana Loc.; actia B.; actiella, nautica, suberis Loc.; evenosi B.; maristorum Flor.; cyclostoma W.; axiotheata B.; ~~lemoinei Deb.~~; ferianica Let. & Bgt.; oreta B.; pedianopsis Hagenm.; certa B.; caudefacta Let. & Bgt.; leucophora, ingenua, acela, monerea, chioidea B.; phoebeia Let. & Bgt.; spilmenti, catarota, cana, leucestha B.; hadrumetorum Let. & Bgt.; urbarana Pech.; eucana Hagenm.; barrattei, slouguia, khangetina, artara, burella, boudriesa Let. & Bgt.; ~~armoricana,~~ anephela, pediana B.; ripacurcica Bofill; ilicis Florence; megastoma B.; cælestis Let. & Bgt.; meteora B.; suspecta W.; talepora, acosmeta B.; lersiana Fag.; calographa W.

errata

Section *Helicella* s. str.

Helicella Fér. *t. c.* (in part).—Risso, *t. c.*, p. 67, in part, and of authors.—*Planatella* Clessin, Deutsche Exc. Moll. Fauna, 1876, p. 143 (for *ericetorum* and *candicans*), Mollusken fauna Oesterreich-Ungarns und der Schweiz, 1887, p. 180.—*Xerolaxa* Monterosato, Moll. Terr. delle Isole adiacenti Sicilia, p. 24, from Atti della R. Accad. di Scienze, Lettere e Belle Arti, (3), ii, 1892, (for ericetorum, pamplonensis).—*Xerofriga* Monts. *l. c.* (for nubigena).—*Xerogyra.* Monts., *l. c.* (for spadæ, bathyomphala).—*Xerocincta* Monts., *l. c.* (for neglecta).—*Xerolenta* Monts., *l. c.* (for obvia, derbentina).—*Pseudoxerophila* Westerl. Aperçu Faun. Mal. Grèce, 1879, p. 55 (for bathytera, etc.).

Digitized by Google

Shell much depressed and broadly umbilicated, with smoothish, tubular whorls, rounded at periphery, and of the usual chalky texture and white, banded coloring. Aperture small, round or oval; but little modified by the preceding whorl, the lip slightly expanded Type *H. ericetorum* Müll., pl. 68, figs. 21, 22.

Jaw arched, strongly ribbed. Genital system (pl. 69, figs. 6, 7, 8, *H. ericetorum*) with short swollen penis, long epiphallus upon which the retractor is inserted, and very short flagellum. High on vagina are two symmetrically placed dart sacks (fig. 7), containing well curved round darts, provided toward the end with two narrow blades (fig. 8). Mucus glands numerous.

H. aberrans Mouss., iii, 246.
H. ammonis Schm., iii, 245.
f. candida Porro.
v. sclerostoma Stef.
v. bononiensis Stef.
v. bonaldi Ad.
H. apollinis Mts.
H. bathytera Bl. & W.
f. affinis Bl.
H. bathyteropsis Serv.
H. enhalia Bgt., iii, 243.
H. ericetella Jouss., iii, 243.
H. ericetorum Müll., iii, 245.
trochlearis Andrz.
küsteri Held.
? *itala* L. *media* Gm.
dubia Hartm.
f. devians West.
erica DaC.
obliterata Hartm.
f. tardyi Bgt.
H. gyroides Parr., iii, 246.
H. instabilis Zieg., iii, 248.
neopolitana Andr.
spadæ Calc.
nubila Charp.
ocellus Villa.
v. nubigena Charp. vi, 84.
v. bathyomphala Charp.
v. destituta Charp.
v. discrepans Tib.
v. græca Mart.
? *iphigeniæ* Deb.
H. interpres West., iii, 242.
H. lemoinei Deb., iii, 246.
H. neglecta Drap., iii, 243.
clivorum Hartm.
varians Risso.
H. obvia Mke.
candicans Auct., iii, 244.
v. arenosa Z., Rm.
v. dejecta Z., Rm., iii, 246.
v. renoufi Serv.
v. pullula Parr.
v. dobrudschæ Parr.
v. græca Mts.
H. pamplonensis Schm., iii, 246.
H. spirula Zel., iii, 249.
v. bakowskyana Cl., iii, 248.
H. talmacensis Blz.
H. vukotinovici Hirc., iii, 246.
liburnica Stoss.
H. vulgarissima Mouss., iii, 245.

Insufficiently known or unfigured species:—H. virgultorum Bgt., morbihana Bgt., fagoti West., dysmica West., synerosa Serv., sal-

Digitized by Google

aunica Fag., maladettæ (B.) Fag., sabulivaga and marsillyana Mab., nephæca Fag., homoleuca Parr., tauchoniana Bgt., tenuisculpta West.

Section *Xerocampylæa* Kobelt, 1871.

Xerocampylæa KOB., Catalog, p. 15, footnote, for *H. zelebori.*

Shell depressed with horn-colored apex and wide last whorl with rounded periphery; rather thin and white with 2 bands (or none). umbilicus funnel-shaped but very small. Aperture transverse oval, the lip dilated at columellar insertion partly covering umbilicus. Type *H. zelebori* Pfr., pl. 43, figs. 29, 30.

Genital system as in *Helicella*, two dart sacks being developed. Distribution, Bosnia, Servia. Formerly referred to *Campylæa*, but now admitted to belong to the *Xerophila* group.

H. zelebori Pfr., iv, 83.

The following forms or varieties of *Zelebori* are distinguished by French new school authors: *bortana, adarella, carosina, ottoi, twartkoi, nactara* and *acaria* Servain.

Section *Candidula* Kebelt, 1871.

Helicopsis FITZ., Syst. Verzeich Weichthiere, etc., 1833, p. 101. *H. striata* the sole species. Not *Helicopsis* Fab., 1808 (*Lepidoptera*), —*Striatella* WESTERLUND, Fauna Eur. 1876, not of Brot (*Melanidæ*).—*Candidula* KOBELT, Catalog., 1871, p. 22.—*Xerolena* MONTS., Moll. Terr. Isole adiacenti Sicil. 1892, p. 22 (for *H. virginalis, hamilcaris, ingoi*).—*Xerotringa* MONTS.. *l. c.* (for *H. tringa, phari, parentina, meridionalis, substriata*),=group *Cisalpinana* Fagot.—*Xerovaga* MONTS., *l. c.* (for *H. caperata, heripensis, gigaxii, andalusica*). —*Xeroalbina* MONTS., *t. c.*, p. 23 (for *candidula, unifasciata, gratiosa, striata*).—*Xeromicra* MONTS., *l. c.* (for *H. apicina*).—*Xerotricha* MONTS., *l. c.* (for *H. conspurcata*).—*Xeroclavsa* MONTS., *t. c.*, p. 22 (for *meda*).—*Striatella* CLESSIN, Deutsche Exc. Moll. Fauna, p. 149 1876, (for *H. candidula, H. striata*).

Shell rather small, depressed, narrowly umbilicated, solid and chalky; the surface striated; apex corneous or dark; whorls about 4½, the last rather wide and rounded. Aperture round-lunate, lip simple, strengthened by a submarginal rib within. Type *H. candidula*, pl. 68, fig. 28.

Digitized by Google

Genital system (pl. 69, fig. 10, *H. candidula*). Dart sack single and simple; mucus glands consisting of four tubes. Appendix wanting. Flagellum very short. See also pl. 69, fig. 9, *H. caperata*. In some species (pl. 69, fig. 13, *H. striata*) there are two dart sacks with two accessory sacks, and about 11 mucus glands.

Distribution, Middle Europe and circum-Mediterranean region.

It is probable that two sections will be distinguished in this group, the division to be based on the number of dart sacks; but at present so few spceies have been dissected that such division is not possible,

H. acutistria Bttg., iv, 10.
H. agrioica Bgt., iv, 9.
H. andalusica Kob., viii, 160.
H. apicina Lam., iv, 5.
cenisia Charp.
hispidula Risso.
cupani Calc.
v. ramburi Mab., iv, 6.
v. requieni Moq.
v. mühlfeldtiana Zgl.
v. citharistensis Bgt.
v. psaropsis Loc.
v. marsiana Bgt.
H. armillata Lowe, iv, 15.
lowei P. & M.
eumæus Lwe.
H. arrouxi Bgt., iv, 12.
H. bardoensis Bgt., iv, 7.
H. braidensis Poll.
H. calymnia Mts., viii, 179.
H. camerata Mouss.
H. candidula Stud., iv, 10.
unifasciata Poir.
bidentata Dkr.
graphica Hartm.
rugellosa Hartm.
striatula Hartm.
azona Andr.
unizona Andr.
radiolata Andr.
elegans Flem.
solitaria Poir.
v. alpicola Stab., iv, 10.
v. thymorum v. Alt. iv, 10.
v. gratiosa Zgl., iv, 10.
strigatula Hartm.
adnumerata Parr.
v. spirilla West.
v. vortex West.
v. albocinctella Colb.
v. namurcensis Colb.
v. lunulata Kryn.
v. mellæ Pini.
v. iriana Poll.
v. vincæ Paul.
H. cantabrica Hid.
H. caperata Mont., iv, 14.
v. lauta Lwe.
v. barcinensis Bgt., iv, 14.
mirandæ Ramb.
iberica Ramb.
v. diniensis Ramb.
H. carascalensis Fér., vi, 103.
H. cisalpina Jan.
H. cistorum Morel.
H. codia Bgt., iv, 16.
H. conspurcata Drap., iv, 12.
radiolata Jan.
ætnæa Ben.
v. illuviosa Nev.
v. psara Bgt.
H. cyparissias Parr., iv, 11.

Digitized by Google

H. derogota Rm., iv, 23.
v. angulata Rm., iv, 23.
murcica Guir.
H. diensis Malz., viii, 162.
H. dohrni Paul., viii, 173.
H. etrusca Iss.
H. eustricta Bgt., iv, 13.
H. fedtschenkoi Mart., iii, 24, [iv, 9.
H. geryvillensis Bgt., iv, 6.
H. gigaxii Charp., iv, 16.
H. guimeti Bgt.
H. hellenica Bl. & W., viii, 163.
v. contempta Parr.
H. heripensis Mab., viii, 158.
ruida (B.) Cout.
pouzonensis Fag.
v. solaciaca Mab., viii, 159.
H. heynemanni Kob., viii, 169.
H. illibata Parr., iii, 249.
H. improbata Mouss.. iv, 12.
H. intersecta Mich., iv, 13.
ignota Mab.
H. jaylei Pal., viii. 164.
v. rusticula Pal., iv, 14.
H. kotschyi Pfr.
H. lallemantiana Bgt., iv, 6.
H. langloisiana Bgt., iv, 15.
H. letourneuxiana B., iv, 12.
H. locheana Bgt., iv, 13.
H. loroglossicola Mab., viii, 159.
H. madritensis Ramb., iv, 16.
H. meda Porro, iv, 17.
subclausa Rm.
turatii Parr.
calypso Parr.
H. meridionalis Parr., iv, 9.
H. mesostena West., viii, 175.
H. metabola West.
H. modica Morel.
v. attafsensis Morel.
H. molinæ Hid., iv, 15.
H. moricola Pal., iv, 13.
H. obruta Morel., iv, 6.
H. tuta Paul., viii, 173.
H. vatonniana Bgt., iv, 31.
florentiæ Pons., viii, 161.
H. velascoi Hid., vi, 103.
H. ordunensis Kob., viii, 161.
H. paladilhi Bgt., iv, 11.
H. parableta Bttg., iv, 8.
H. penchinati Bgt., iv, 16.
H. perroudiana Loc., iv, 8.
H. profuga Schm., iv, 7.
phari Fagot, iii, 241.
fasciolata Moq.
fimbriata Chier.
apennina Chier.
v. attica Bttg.
v. variegata Mouss.
v. comnena Ret.
H. protea Ziegl., iv, 5.
campestris Zgl.
pustulata Mühl.
H. psiloritana Malz., viii, 162.
H. quisquiliæ Paul, viii, 164.
H. reboudiana Bgt., iv, 6.
H. rokniaca Bgt., iii, 198.
H. rugosiuscula Mich., iv, 11.
H. sardiniensis Villa, viii, 164.
H. schaufussi Kob.
H. semipicta Hid., iv, 16.
H. striata Müll., iv, 7.
costulosa Zgl.
narbonensis Req.
v. nilssoniana Bk.
v. füredensis Serv.
v. bakonyca Serv.
v. plattenica Serv.
H. subapicina Mouss., iv, 6.
v istera Let. & Bgt.
H. subcostulata Bgt., iv, 9.

Digitized by Google

H. submeridionalis B., iv, 14.
H. subprofuga Stab.
H. substriata Cl., iv, 9.
H. subvariegata Malz., viii, 163.
H. trepidula Serv., viii, 171.
H. tricastinorum Flor., iv, 9.
H. tuta Paul., viii, 173.
H. vatonniana Bgt., iv, 31.
florentiæ Pons., viii, 161.
H. velascoi Hid., vi, 103.

Insufficiently known forms:—H. deana and H. pleurestha (Tassy) Berth., H. mediolanensis Fag., H. grandiscanensis Fag., H. aprutitiana Fag., H. florentina Fag., H. brundusiana Fag. H. muggianica Stoss., H. tringa Fag., H. ingoi Cafic., H. lesiniaca Fag., H. parthenia Hag., H. rhytiphora Chemn., H. herbatica Fag., H. kryzensis Bgt., H. solanoi Serv., H. ægila Loc., H. xalonica Serv., H. alluvionum Serv., H. odarsensis Fag., H. montgiscardiana Fag., H. ~~grannonensis Bgt.~~, H. canovasiana Serv., H. ~~mondranoi Serv.~~, H. blasi Serv., H. agna Hag., H. cyzicensis Gall., H. ariantina West., H. tremata Let. & Bgt., H. tritonidis Jon., H. fera Bgt., H. nova Bgt., H. subneglecta Bgt., H. phthiota West., H. pastorella West., H. curetum West., H. ~~agroabilis Zgl.~~, ~~H. arcuata Zgl.~~, H. samnitum and v. pugnax W., H. mehediana L. & B., H. ycaunica Mab., H. philomiphila Mab., H. vicianica Bgt., H. caturigia Paul., H. arceuthophila Mab., ~~H. bardoensis Bgt.~~, H. lecouffei L. & B., H. duveyrieriana Bgt., H. herbarum Serv., H. oberthuri Anc., H. incolumis Bgt., ~~H. codia Bgt.~~, H. subintersecta Bgt., H. strucki Mz., H. pictonum Bgt., H. olisippensis Serv., H. badigerensis Fag., H. monistrolensis Fag., H. idiophya Flor., H. callestha Béreng., H. tolosana Bgt., H. groboni Bgt. and v. xenilica Serv., H. lieuranensis Bgt., H. margieriana Fag., H. pauli Bgt., H. valcourtiana Bgt. and v. veranyi Bgt., H. crouziliana Fag., H. gesocribatensis Bgt., H. philora Bgt., H. thuillieri Mab. with v. nomephila Bgt., H. coutagnei Bgt. with vars. acentromphala and mauriana Bgt., H. lemesli Mab., H. scrupea Bgt., H. siticulosa Fag., ~~H. diniensis Ramb.~~, H. idanica Loc., H. cahuzaci Bgt., H. velaviana Bgt., H. triphera Bgt., H. jeanbernati Bgt., H. belloquadrica Mab., H. mouqueroni Bgt., H. leiolemma West., H. acosmia Bgt., H. microphana Bgt., H. ilicetorum Mab., H. garoceliana Loc., H. tarasconensis B., H. simiarum Kob., H. alavana Bgt., H. mascarenasi B., H. culmi Fag., H. segetum Fag., ~~H. lunulata Kryn.~~, H. elimberrisiana Loc., H. aurigerana Fag., H. lugduniaca Mab., with *f.* stictica W., H. ussatensis B., H. arelatensis Loc., H. lusoi Serv., H. saldubensis Serv., H. pinii West., H. arganica Serv., H. belemensis Serv., H. taconera Serv., H. mercedesi Serv., ~~H. ramburi Mab.~~, H. carcusiaca Mab., H. hypæana B., ~~H. danieli B.~~, H. deferiana B., H. lathræa B., H. melania B., H. halia B., H. salivosa B., H. barcinonensis Fag., H. ~~madritensis~~

Digitized by Google

~~Ramb.,~~ H. pallaresica Fag., H. salvanæ Fag., H. chiæ Fag., H. moreri Fag., H. subiberica Fag., H. crisia Let. & Bgt., H. zaragozensis Serv., H. campoensis Fag., H. tarifensis B., H. specialis B., H. ~~djebbarica B.~~, H. warnieriana B., H. irrita Berth., H. debeauxi West., H. micromphalus Let., H. lirouxiana B., H. madida Fag., H. misara B., H. paladilhiformis Fag., H. romulina Serv., H. noctuella B., H. arnusi Serv., H. edetanorum Serv., H. ambieliana (Ch.) Pal., H. bradybæna L. & B., H. terricola B., H. galeomma B., H. æglia L. & B., H. argoderma B., H. briaræa B., H. aggarica B., H. eucorea B., H. amicula B., H. amphibola B., H. ambloxa L. & B., H. anasia B., H. goniogyra B.. H. concholeuca L. & B., H. vivida Hagenm., H. hipponensis Mor., H. isæa Hagenm., H. irana Hagenm., H. castroiana Serv., H. ademata B., H. avenionensis B., H. tassyana Fag., H. diloricata B., H. vafella L. & B., H. propria Gall., H. augustiana B., H. pisanorum B., H. luteola Serv., H. eucalia Hagenm., H. hispalina Serv., H. frayssina B., H. crema B., H. hola B., H. ~~hierocontina W.~~, H. hierapetrana Mz., H. colosseana Fag., H. romana Fag., H. fiesolensis Fag., H. membronica Berth., H. artonilla Hagenm., H. astonara Hagenm., H. pleurabdota B., with v. cacista B. and v. vaganensis Hag., H. perlutosa Hag., H. syntela B., H. saharica B., H. ischurostoma B., H. nahrouasselina B., H. honorati B., H. ~~moricola Pal.,~~ H. tenietensis B., H. gibilmanica Serv., H. polytrichia Anc., H. longipila Mss., H. vestita Ramb., H. dumivaga Mouss., H. trutatiana Fag., H. renei Fag., H. oreina Fag., H. montivaga Fag., H. suborcina Fag., H. seirensis Fag., H. bradygyra Fag., H. carascalopsis Fag., H. esserana B., H. nansoutyana B., H. oppidi Fag., H. transfuga Fag.

errata

Section *Monilearia* Mousson. 1872.

Monilearia Mouss., Rév. Faun. Mal. Canaries, p. 39.

In referring these minutely perforate, mostly well keeled forms to the Xerophila series, I am departing from ordinary usage, which has associated them with the Maderian group *Lemniscia*. In general appearance and sculpture, as well as in the structure of the basal lip, they do not agree with *Lemniscia* as well as with *Obelus, Candidula, Jacosta*, etc.

No type having been nominated for this group, I consider *H. phalerata* Webb & Berthelot such. The species are confined to the Canary Islands.

Digitized by Google

H. monilifera W. & B., iv, 20.
H. lancerottensis W. & B., iii, [237.
v. webbii Lwe.
v. bertheloti Lwe.
v. adoptata Mouss.
H. persimilis Shutt., iv, 19.
v. præposita Mss.
v. devia Mouss., iv, 20.
H. phalerata W. & B., iv, 19.
rosetti W. & B.
nivariensis Sh., Rve.
H. umbicula Sh., iv, 21.
roseti Pfr. not W. & B.
phalerata Pfr. not W. & B.
H. cæmentitia Sh., iv, 20.
H. tumulorum W. & B., iv, 19.
? *atomata* Mke., iv, 21.
H. oleacea Sh., iv, 20.
v. deusta Lwe.
H. woodwardia Tarn., iv, 20.
H. watsoniana Woll., iv, 21.
H. lemniscata W. & B., iv, 21.
H. orbignyi W. & B., iii, 237.
orotavana Tarnier.
v. mitigata Mouss.
v. calcarea Mouss.
H. phryganophila Mab.
H. dendrophila Mab., iii, 237.
H. aglaometa Mab., iii, 237.

Section *Jacosta* Gray, 1821.

Jacosta GRAY, London Med. Repos., xv, March 1, 1821, p. 236, only species mentioned *H. Jacosta albella* Drap.=*explanata* Müll.—*Numidia* ISSEL, Ann. Mus. Civ. Genov. xxii, 1885, p. 8, 9, type *H. idia* Bgt.—*Xerofalsa* MONTS., Moll. Terrest. delle Isole adiacenti alla Sicilia, 1892, p. 21 (for *H. idia, enica, zougitana*).—*Xerosecta* MONTS., *l. c.* (for *H. explanata*).—*Xeroplana* MONTS., *l.* c. (for *H. doumeti, depressula*).—*Xerotropis* MONTS., *t. c.*, p. 23 (for *gargottæ, jolyi, prietoi, ledereri, milaschewischi, spratti*).—*Xeroamanda* MONTS., *t. c.*, p. 22 (for *amanda, usticensis*).—*Xeromoesta* MONTS., *l. c.* (for *moesta, kabyliana, dormiens, dohrni*).—*Xerocodia* MONTS., *t. c.* p. 23 (for *montserratica, penchinati, barneana*).—*Xeroplexa* MONTS. *l. c.* (for *setabulensis, nyelli, coronadoi*).—*Tropidocochlis* LOCARD, Exchange ix, p. 97, 1893, type *H. explanata.*

Shell umbilicated, the *whorls flattened above,* acutely *keeled at periphery, and convex beneath;* surface costulate, striate or smoothish; solid and *earthy,* whitish with or without bands, the apex black or light. Aperture angled, the lip rather blunt, not expanded. Type *H. explanata* Müll., pl. 68, figs. 23, 24.

Jaw arcuate and ribbed. Genital system (pl. 69, fig. 15, *H. explanata*) with the flagellum rather longer than usual in the genus; dart sack slightly bilobed at apex and containing two darts; mucus glands numerous.

Digitized by Google

H. explanata shows clearly the transition between the species with one and those with two dart sacks. The second sack is formed by splitting of the first. In some other species of this keeled group the sack is apparently single and simple, as Schuberth has figured it for *H. syrosina*.

Jacosta is in all probability a purely artificial group, containing keeled forms which have arisen from several diverse stocks of unkeeled Helicellas; but only a thorough study of the shells and anatomy of many species can demonstrate the true origin of the several forms.

H. agona Anc.
H. amanda Rm.
limbata Phil.
v. dormiens Ben., iii, 252.
v. insularis Iss.
H. amphiconus Malz., viii, 180.
H. argonantula W. & B., iv, 42.
typica and canariensis Mss.
renati Dautz.
H. arianensis Bgt., iii, 253.
H. barceloi Hid., iii, 257.
H. barneyana Anc., viii, 183.
theodori Anc. *ms.*
H. biangulosa Mts., iii, 178.
H. boissyi Terv., iii, 254.
v. frater D. & H., iii, 258.
H. brondeli Bgt., iii, 255.
H. cardonæ Hid., iii, 258.
H. caroli D. & H., iii, 258.
H. cavannæ Paul, iii, 259.
v. scissa Paul.
H. cavimargo Mts.
H. cisternosi Hid., iii, 259.
H. columbina West.
H. corrugata Gmel., iii, 252.
rugosa Chem.
groyana Fér.
gargottæ Phil.
v. pleurischurra Bgt.
v. chonomphala Bgt.
H. crenimargo Kryn., iii, 252.
piatigorskiensis Bayer.
H. depressula Parr., iii, 256.
forms globulosa, flammulata, zonata, fulva, compressa Bgt., exserta, murustagensis West.
H. doumeti Bgt.
v. lacosteana Mor., iii, 255.
H. eminens West., viii, 180.
syrensis v. exserta Mts.
H. enica L. & B., viii, 182.
H. eugoniostoma Bgt.
H. explanata Müll.. iii, 255.
albella Dr.
f. minor Bgt.
f. subscalaris Bgt.
H. filimargo (Z.) Rm., iii, 251.
taurica Partch.
chersonesica Mühl.
H. finitima Mor., iii, 241.
H. gradilis Mts., viii, 179.
H. graja West.
v. philesia West.
H. granostriata Mouss., iv, 43.
H. grovesiana Paul, iii, 254.
H. hamudæ Kob., viii, 182.
H. hariotiana Bgt.
H. henoniana Bgt., iii, 254.
v. agriunensis Kob.
H. homeyeri D. & H., iii, 257.

Digitized by Google

H. idia L. & B., iii, 256.
H. ledereri Pfr., iii, 259.
f. regularis Roth.
H. moraguesi Kob., iii, 255.
H. micropristis Anc.
f. appressispira Anc.
H. milaschewitschi Ret.
H. morata Mouss., iv, 43.
H. montserratensis Hid., iii, 257.
H. multipunctata Mouss., iv, 43.
H. nummuliformis Ret.
H. nyelii Mitt., iii, 258.
H. orophea West.
H. parableta Bttg.
H. pollenzensis Hid., iii, 257.
H. ponsii Hid., iii, 257.
H. ponsonbyi Kob., viii, 183.
H. præclara Caf., iii, 252.
H. prietoi Hid., iii, 257.
H. pulverulenta Lwe., iv, 43.
H. retowskii Cless., iii, 252.
H. rouvieriana Bgt., iii, 255.
H. rozeti Mich., iii, 254.
v. oxygyra West.
H. rozetopsis L. & B.
H. setabulensis Pfr., iii, 256.
serrula Morel.
H. siderensis Malz., viii, 181.
H. sigensis Kob., iii, 256.
f. jolyi Pech., Anc.
H. siphnica Kob.
H. spratti Pfr., iii, 253.
siderites Friv.
v. perplanata Pils., viii, 181.
H. syrensis Pfr., iv, 28.
H. syrosina Bgt.
H. tineana Ben., iii, 253.
v. mista West.
v. kobeltiana W.
H. tissotiana Bgt.
H. tristrami Pfr., iii, 253.
H. usticensis Calc., iii, 254.
H. zeugitana L. & B., viii, 182.

Insufficiently known forms of Jacosta: H. chola Pech., caficii (Ad.) West., hierica Bgt., tineiformis Let. & Bgt., soleilleti Bgt., hodnæ Anc., melosina Bgt., sageti Bgt., orphea West., morini, chthamalolena, ablennia, hyperconica and tellica Bgt., eufidana callistoderma and conicula Let. & Bgt., mitidjana and bibanensis Anc., euphacodes and sphakiota Malz.

Section *Xeroleuca* Kobelt, 1877.

Xeroleuca Kob., Jahrb. D. M. Ges. 1877, p. 25.—*Conf.* Schepman, Jahrb. 1877, p. 271, 272, anat. of *mograbina* and *degenerans*.

Shell depressed and widely umbilicated, solid, whitish and *chalky*, having one, two or three spiral keels; *surface roughly sculptured*. Type *H. turcica* Chemn.

The species are mostly from Morocco. Genital system (pl. 69, fig. 11, *H. mograbina*) substantially as in *Helicella ericetorum*, but the dart sacks are smaller.

Digitized by Google

H. conopsis Mor., iv, 22.
H. turcica Chemn., iv. 22.
cratera Schum.
v. tetragona Mor., iv, 21.
H. degenerans Mouss., iv, 22.
f. validior Mouss.
H. mogadorensis Bgt., iv, 22.
H. cyclostremoides Sby., iv, 256.
H. mograbina Mor., iv, 22.
H. darolli (Let.) Bgt.
v. djarica Bgt.
H. tunetana Pfr., iv, 21.

Section *Obelus* Hartmann.

Obelus HARTM., Erd- und Süsswasser-Gast. Schweiz, p. 158, type *O. preauxii.*—*Xeroptyca* MONTS., Moll. Terr. Is. adi. alla Sicil., 1892, p. 25, type *H.* "*ptycodia*"=*ptychodia.*

Shell *trochiform*, with narrow umbilicus, acutely *keeled and serrate periphery* (at least when young), with usually a secondary keel or series of tubercles midway between periphery and suture; solid, whitish and earthy. Aperture basal, angular-oval, the lip simple but slightly dilated at columella. Type *H. despreauxii.*

Genital system (pl. 69, fig. 12, *H. tuberculosa*, typical); penis having a subterminal elongated appendix; other organs as in *Helicella ericetorum*, but dart sacks small.

Distribution, Canary Is., eastward to Syria. A very natural group, consisting of one series of species in Morocco and the Canary Is. and another in Lybia to Palestine. Monterosato's name *Xeroptyca* belongs to the latter, but it seems unnecessary to make any separation, and the term is etymologically bad.

H. tuberculosa Conr., iv, 25; [viii, 184.
v. serrulata Bk., iv, 25.
H. philammia Bgt., viii, 185.
H. ptychodia Bgt., viii, 184.
H. agenora West.
H. berenice Kob., viii, 185.
H. lybica Pons., viii, 185.
H. hesperidum Mor., iv, 26.
H. pumilio Pfr., iv, 27.
v. cyclodon W. & B., iv, 26.
H. despreauxii Orb., iv, 25.
preauxii Hartm.
v. immodica Mouss.
H. moderata Mouss., iv, 26.
H. mirandæ Lwe., iv, 26.
nodosostriata Mouss.

Section *Trochula* Schlüter, 1838.

Turricula BECK, Index Moll. 1837, p. 10, not *Turricula* Schum. Essai, 1817, p. 217 (*Pleurotomidæ*).—? *Oxynota* HARTM., Erd- und Süsswasser-Gast. Schweiz, 1842, p. 159, a nude name; no species mentioned.—*Crenea* ALBERS, Die Hel. 1850, p. 77, in part, not

Digitized by Google

Crenea Risso, 1826.—? *Trochoida* or *Trochoidea* BROWN, Ill. Conch. G. B. 1827 (publication not seen).—*Xeroclivia* MONTS., Moll. Terr. Is. adiac. alla Sicil., 1892, p. 25 (for *H. pyramidata*).—*Xeroneza* MONTS., *l. c.* (for *H. cumiæ, calcarata*).—*Xerocochlea* MONTS., *l. c.* (for *H. caroni, elata*).—*Trochula* SCHLUTER, Syst. Verz., p. 7, 1838. —MORCH, Journ. Conch. 1865, p. 386.

Shell solid and earthy, narrowly umbilicated, trochoidal, with conic spire, narrow whorls and rather flattened base; periphery somewhat angular or sharply keeled. Aperture small, lunate or angular, the lip not expanded, strengthened by a submarginal rib within. Type *H. terrestris* Penn., pl. 68, fig. 27.

Jaw with 8 to 18 close, flat ribs (pl. 67, fig. 12, *H. terrestris*).

Radula (pl. 67, fig. 16 *H. terrestris*) with mesocone about the length of basal-plate on median teeth, the side cutting points well developed. Laterals the same, but lacking entocones; on the transition teeth the inner cusps become bifid, and on marginals the ectocone also splits.

Genitalia (pl. 69, fig. 18 *H. elegans*); dart sacks two, very small. Mucus glands 6. At base of vagina or on the atrium a large sack-like appendicula. Other features as in *Helicella* generally.

Mainly a circum-Mediterranean group, distinguished from *Obelus* by the simpler sculpture of the shell and the characters of genitalia mentioned above.

The name proposed by Brown in 1827, may prove to have first claim for this group, but I have not seen the original publication and it is variously spelled by the authors who have quoted it. In any case, *Turricula* must be rejected from the nomenclature of Helices, being preoccupied in Mollusca.

H. newka Dohrn, iv, 29.
H. newkopsis L. & B.
H. majoricensis D. & H., iii, 258.
H. miscella West.
H. caroni Dh., iv, 29.
v. pyramis Phil., iv, 30.
H. elata F.-B., iv, 29.
v. dilatata Ben.
H. trochlea Pfr., iv, 30.
H. sequentiana Ben., iv, 30.
H. terrestris Penn., iv, 29.
elegans Gmel.
trochulus Hartm.
H. scitula C. & J., iv, 29.
trochilus Poir.
depressa Bk.
perdepressa West.
H. trochoides Poir., iv, 27.
algira Chier.
solarium Risso.

Digitized by Google

v. pyramidella Jan.
v. sulculata C. & J.
rugosiuscula Mich.
v. vidua West.
v. infulata Paul.
v. conica Drap.
H. turritella Parr., iv, 27.
f. remissa Parr.
H. verticillata Parr., iv, 27.
H. liebtruti Alb., iv, 28.
H. idaliæ Bgt., iv, 28.
H. pyramidata Drp., iv, 23.
agnata Zgl.
arenaria Zgl.
littoralis Zgl.
sabulosa Zgl.
spectabilis Zgl.
pyramidatoides Orb.
v. nova Paul.
v. depressa Bgt.
v. tarentina Pfr., iv, 24.
H. apiculus Rm., iv, 29.
cumiæ Calc.
H. numidica Moq., iv, 24.
v. sulliottii Poll.
H. calcarata Ben., iv, 28.
H. schembrii Scac., iv, 28.
schombrii err. orig.
H. cucullus Mts., iv, 28.
H. inops Mouss., iv, 26.

Insufficiently known species: H. crenulata Müll., H. licodiensis Cafici, H. pupilla Serv., H. eupyramis, spællina, kelibiana, spælla, zitoumica, madana, galactina, veneriana Let. & Bgt., H. tisemsinica, mactanica, capuana, dyrrachiensis Bgt., H. apiculiformis Anc., H. subnumidica (Bgt.) West., H. ogygiaca West. See also iv, p. 30.

Section *Cochlicella* Risso, 1826.

Cochlicella (Fér.) Risso, Hist. Nat. Eur., Mérid. iv, p. 77.—Martens, in Alb., Die Hel., p. 117.—*Elisma* Leach, in Turton, Man. L. and Fr.-W. Sh. Brit. Is., p. 84, 1831.—*Xeroacuta* Monts., Moll. Terr. Is. adi. Sicil., 1892, p. 25, proposed for *H. acuta, ventrosa*. For anat. see Moq.-Tand., Moll. Fr., Fischer, Journ. de Conch., 1856, p. 121, Schmidt, Stylom., p. 41, Moss & Paulden, Manchester Mic. Soc. Trans. 1892, p. 75.

Shell perforated, with elongate, turrited spire, higher than wide; opaque and white, usually streaked or banded with brown or waxen; whorls rounded, at least the last one. Aperture oval, the lip simple and acute, expanded toward the columellar insertion. Type *H. barbara* L., pl. 68, fig. 29.

Genitalia: penis of the usual form, the retractor inserted in an obliquely truncated, cylindrical calcareous body at its apex (pl. 69 fig. 21), in which the long epiphallus terminates; flagellum short. Vagina without appendages; but on the atrium there is a long organ of unknown function, either a degenerate dart sack or an "ap-

Digitized by Google

pendix" (pl. 69, figs. 19, 20, 21, *H. acuta*; fig. 21 upper part of penis outlined, through which is seen the calcareous ring in which the epiphallus ends, with attached retractor). The spermatophore (fig. 20, x 8) is very long, oval in section, chitinoid in substance, with an elevated closely serrate edge. In *ventricosa* and *conoidea* mucus glands and a small dart sack are present.

Distribution: middle and southern Europe, northern Africa, etc. *H. ventricosa* introduced into Bermuda and very abundant there.

The absence of mucus glands in *H. barbara* is remarkable, and doubtless the result of degeneration. The spermatophore is similar to that of *Leptaxis* which also has a similar boot-shaped spermatheca.

H. barbara L., iv, 32.
  acuta Müll.
  meridionalis Risso.
  fasciatus Penn.
  v. terveriana Mouss.
H. conoidea Drap., iv, 31.
  fibula Wood.
  turbida Küst.
  solitaria Pfr.
  v. calaritana Paul.
H. ventricosa Drap., iv, 32.
  ventrosa Auct.
  bulimoides Moq.
H. pringi Pfr., iv, 32.
H. bellucciana Bgt.
H. duplicata Mouss., iv, 31.
H. contermina Sh., iv, 31.
  psammoica Morel.
H. psammæcia Bgt.
H. psammæcella Let. & Bgt.

Subgenus THEBA Risso, 1826.

Theba (Leach *MS.*) RISSO, Hist. Nat. Eur. Mérid. iv, p. 73, in part.—WESTERLUND, Fauna, p. 71, in part.—*Teba* Leach, in TURTON, Man. Land and Fresh-water Sh. Brit. Is., 1831, p. 36 (in part). —*Zenobia* GRAY, Lond. Med. Repos., xv, March, 1821, p. 239 (for *H. Zenobia corrugata*, undescr. and unfig., and *H. Zenobia* "*binarginata*"=*H. carthusianella* Drap.). Not *Zenobia* OKEN, 1815 (Lepidoptera).—*Euomphalia* WESTERLUND, Fauna Paläarct Binnenconch., *Helix*, pp. 31, 92 (1889).—*Carthusiana* KOBELT, Catalog der im Europ. Faunengebiet lebenden Binnenconchyl. p. 11, 1871.—See for anatomy, HESSE, Jahrb. D. M. Ges. 1884, p. 234, pl. 5.—SCHMIDT, Stylom., pl. 7.—MOQ.-TAND., Moll. Fr. pl. 16.—ASHFORD, Journ. Conch. Leeds, iv, pl. 10.—SCHUBERTH, Arch. Naturg. 1892, pl. 2.—v. IHERING, Morphol. u. Syst., p. 440.

Shell depressed subglobose, narrowly umbilicate or imperforate, *whitish* or banded with white, but *rather thin* and *somewhat translu-*

Digitized by Google

cent, the surface *finely malleated, shining;* last whorl wide, slightly descending. Aperture wide-lunar, but little oblique; lip acute, slightly expanded below, strengthened within by a distinct submarginal rib. Type *H. carthusiana* Müll., pl. 68, figs. 25, 26.

Jaw with numerous flat, close ribs. Marginal teeth with an abnormally large number of denticles, at least in some species. Penis short and swollen, passing into an epiphallus which ends in a short flagellum and the vas deferens; *no retractor muscle.* Mucus glands inserted high on vagina, at root of spermatheca duct, and consisting of three pairs of tubes. Far below them is a long blind sack with plicate internal walls, but *containing no dart*, evidently a degenerate dart sack. Spermatheca irregular-oblong, its duct long and branchless. Right eye retractor not passing between branches of genitalia (pl. 69, fig. 22, *H. carthusiana.* Pl. 69, fig. 16, *H. syriaca.* Pl. 69, fig. 14, *H. cantiana*). The arrangement and number of mucus glands varies in the different species.

Distribution, middle and southern Europe and Asia Minor.

The group is well distinguished by the whitish but still somewhat translucent, finely malleated shell, with conspicuous lip-rib, as well as by the lack of penis retractor muscle (cf. *Cepolis*) and the lack of a dart in the lengthened but evidently degenerate dart sack.

Risso's genus *Theba* contained ten species of several groups, but after eliminating the first three and last two, which were removed by subsequent authors to other groups, *Euparypha, Cochlicella*, etc., we have left five forms of the *H. carthusiana* type. Westerlund has made these the basis of *Theba;* and it seems better to follow his example rather than to legislate the group completely out of existence as we would be compelled to do were we to adopt Kobelt's name *Carthusiana*, proposed in 1871. The latter name is, moreover, objectionable from being the duplication of a specific name, although this alone would not bar its acceptance. Gray's *Zenobia* is founded upon a species of this group, but is preoccupied. It has been used hitherto in a totally incorrect manner by European writers, evidently from failure to consult the original paper in which it was proposed. Westerlund's group *Euomphalia* is founded on *H. strigella* and its allies, which are anatomically like *Theba.*

H. alphabucelliana Paul., iii, 204.
H. anconæ Iss., iii, 192.
oliviaria, Iss., *olim.*
rubella Risso.
dacampi Villa.
f. carfaniensis Stef.
v. marchetti Stef.
v. simplicita Parr., iii, 194.

Digitized by Google

H. apennina Mühl, iii, 202.
H. arpatschaiana Mss., iii, 177.
v. pseudoglobula Mss., iii, 197.
H. berytensis Fér., iii, 194.
v. rachiodia Bgt., iii, 194.
granulata Roth.
v. fourousi Bgt., iii, 194.
H. cantiana Mont., iii, 192.
pallida Jeffr.
f. cantianiformis Bgt.
H. carthusiana Müll., iii, 195.
arenaria Oliv.
olivieri C. Pfr.
binarginata Gray.
gibsi Leach.
f. carthusianella Dr.
rufilabris Jeffr.
innoxia Bgt.
f. fasciata West.
f. leucoloma Stab.
f. claustralis Parr.
v. radiata West.
v. archimedea Ben.
v. ventiensis (B.) Fag.
v. diurna Bgt., iii, 193.
v. leptomphala Bgt.
v. encyæ Serv.
v. euscepia Serv.
v. conoidea Branc.
v. glabella Drap., iii, 186.
v. sarriensis Pena, iii, 193.
v. episema (B.) Serv.
v. lamalouensis Reyn.
taurinensis Pini.
f. arvensis Pini.
H. cemenelea Risso, iii, 193.
galloprovincialis Dup.
vars. campanica Paul, oustera Mab., monerebia, gaudefroyi, abebaia, apuana Mab., riparia Bl., ardesa, sobara, iadola Bgt., putoniana (Mab.), Loc., iii, 194, reesmanni Cless., delacuri Mab. =delacourti Mab., Bgt.
H. flaveola Kryn.
H. flavolimbata Bttg., iii, 201.
H. globula Kryn., iii, 197.
v. nana Bttg.
H. helvola Friv., iii, 202.
v. martensi West.
H. hirci Cless.
H. holotricha Bttg.
H. martensiana Tib., iii, 203.
lavata Tib.
H. mnenia West.
H. obstructa Fér., iii, 196.
obstrusa Fér.
f. dilatata West.
f. adpressula Friv.
H. olivieri Fér., iii, 191.
v. parumcincta Parr.
v. bicincta Ben.
rizzæ Arad.
v. cribrata West.
v. gregaria Zgl., iii, 196.
occulta Biv.
H. orsinii (Porro) Villa, iii, 203.
ochracea Zieg.
v. majellæ Kob.
v. picena (Tib.) Kob.
H. pachnodes Bttg.
H. pantanellii Stef.
H. parreyssi Pfr., iii, 203.
modesta Parr.
H. phæozona Mts., iii, 205.
H. pisiformis Pfr., iii, 197.
v. atypa Bttg., viii, 187.
H. rothi Pfr., iii, 197.
f. inversa West.
f. draxleri Zel.
H. rubens Mts., iii, 205.

Digitized by Google

f. concolor Mts.
f. finschiana Mts.
f. zeiliana Mts.
f. regeliana Mts.
H. rufispira Mts., iii, 204.
v. albidorsalis Mouss.
H. samsunensis Zel.
H. schotti (Zel.) Pfr.
H. schrenki Midd., iii, 200.
siberica Friv.
H. semenowi Mts.
f. depressa Mouss.
H. septemgyrata Mss., iii, 201.
H. strigella Drap., iii, 202.
sylvestris Alt.
altenana Gartn.
fruticosa Parr.
cornea Hartm.
piligera Andr.
vitrinosa Zgl.
hexagyra Mühl.
peregra Parr.
v. colliniana, lepidophora, rusinica, separica, vellavorum, ceyssoni, buxetorum, nemetuna, cussetiensis, mehadiæ, agapeta Bgt., briandi, dubreili Serv.
H. subobstructa Bgt., iii, 196.
v. distypa West.
H. suborbicularis Mts., iii, 203.
H. syriaca Ehr., iii, 197.
onychina Rm., f. 568.
H. talyschana Mts., iii, 195.
H. theobaldi West.
H. transcaspia Bttg., viii, 187.

Section *Lejeania* Ancey, 1887.

Lejeania Anc., Conchol. Exch. i, p. 75, June, 1887, types *H. darnaudi* Pfr., *isseliana* Morel., *jickeliana* Nev.—*Pella*, in part, of authors.

Shell narrowly umbilicated, depressed-globose, thin, with the texture of Fruticicola; *brown with opaque whitish bands, or opaque-white with dark bands.* Lip thin, simple, expanded toward the umbilical insertion. Type *H. darnaudi* Pfr.

Jaw high-arched, with numerous flattened, wide ribs, hardly denticulating the margin (pl. 71, fig. 43, *H. scioana*). Radula having the middle teeth tricuspid, median cusp shorter than basal-plate. Laterals bicuspid; marginals with the ectocone split (pl. 71, fig. 42, *H. scioana*).

Genital system (pl. 71, fig. 44, *H. lejeaniana*) with no retractor on penis, flagellum long. Spermatheca on a short duct. Dart sack short, swollen, inserted on atrium; mucus glands in two groups of 3 or 4 each (*lejeaniana*), or wanting apparently (*scioana*).

Distribution, Abyssinia, southern Arabia. My knowledge of the anatomy of this group is from Pollonera's work Boll. Soc. Mal. Ital. xiii, p. 75, pl. 3. *The position of the right eye-retractor is unknown.*

Digitized by Google

No penis retractor is shown in Polloneras's figures or mentioned by him, so I suppose it is absent; and it is mainly on this ground that I place the group next to *Theba*. The hairy species may belong elsewhere, but judging from the anatomy of *scioana*, they are better placed here. The shell diagnosis given above applies to the typical forms.

H. isseli Morel., iii, 105.
darnaudi Jick. part.
H. lejeaniana Bgt., iii, 104.
darnaudi Jick. part.
H. achilli Bgt., iii, 105.
H. darnaudi Pfr., iii, 104.
v. heuglini Mts., iii, 104.
H. hamacenica Raff., iii, 250.
H. subnivellina Bgt., iii, 250.
H. nivellina Bgt.
alexandrina Parr., undescr.
nivea Zgl. not Gmel.
H. leucosticta Mts., viii, 190.
H. jickelii Nev., iii, 230.
H. pilifera Mart., iii, 190.
H. combesiana Bgt., iii, 190.
pilifera Jick.
H. ferretiana Bgt., iii, 190.
H. herbini Bgt., iii, 190.
H. galinieriana Bgt., iii, 190.
H. beccarii Jick., iii, 189.
ciliata Morel.
H. scioana Poll., viii, 190.
H. d'hericourtiana B., iii, 104.
H. strigelloides Poll., viii, 190.

Section *Platytheba* Pilsbry, 1894.

Nummulina Kob., Catalog Eur. Binnenconch., p. 12, 1871. Not *Nummulina* d'Orbigny, 1826 (Polyzoa).

Shell narrowly umbilicated, depressed and *lens-shaped, acutely keeled;* thin but rather solid, costulate striate, whitish. Aperture quite oblique, transverse, and angular outside; peristome simple above, the basal lip slightly thickened within and dilated at insertion. Type *H. nummus* Ehr., pl. 68, fig. 30.

Genital system (pl. 69, fig. 17, *H. nummus*) as in *Theba*, the penis lacking retractor, flagellum very short, etc.

These are simply keeled Carthusianas, as von Ihering has already maintained, but the shell features demand recognition by name. The group is characteristic of Syria and the Caucasus region. It has no alliance with *Plectotropis*, although the shells are somewhat similar.

H. nummus Ehr., iii, 199.
hedenborgi Pfr.
oxygyra Boiss.
H. spiroxia Bgt., iii, 199.
H. promethus Bttg., iii, 199.
H. genezarethana Mouss., iii, 199.
tiberana Mouss.
H. jasonis Dub., iii, 199.

Digitized by Google

Genus HYGROMIA Risso, 1826.

=*Hygromia* Risso, 1826,+*Bradybœna* Beck, 1837 (part),+*Fruticicola* Held, 1837,+*Monacha* Fitz., 1833,+*Trichia* Hartm., 1841 ?+*Petasia* Beck, 1837,+*Metodonta* Mlldff., 1886, etc., etc.

Shell rather thin and subtranslucent, with little calcareous substance, brown or whitish, unicolored or with a peripheral white zone, frequently hairy. Umbilicus open or minute; form globose-depressed, with convex or conoid spire, and rounded or angular periphery. Aperture lunate, the lip acute, expanded below, usually thickened within, the basal margin rarely 1 or 2 toothed. Type *H. cinctella* (See pl. 55, figs. 20 to 30).

Jaw arched, thin, with delicate low riblets which denticulate the margins but feebly (pl. 70, figs. 31, 39). Radula as usual in ground-snails. Median cusps long and acute, the side cusps usually developed though small on middle teeth. Ectocones well developed on lateral teeth. Marginals with long simple or bifid inner and small simple or split outer cusp.

Genital system (pl. 70, figs. 30–41); penis continued in an epiphallus which bears the retractor and ends in a short flagellum and the vas deferens. Dart sack single or repeated, with or without accessory sacks, the contained dart or darts cylindrical below with short blades at apex. Mucus glands inserted on vagina above the dart sack, consisting of several independently inserted or grouped tubes. Right eye-retractor passing between branches of genitalia. Dart apparatus sometimes entirely lacking by degeneration.

Distribution, Europe, North Africa and Western Asia.

The genus is not very fully represented in the fossil series as now known, although a moderate number of forms are found extending as far down as the Oligocene of middle Europe. I do not know that any Eocene or earlier species can be referred with certainty to the group, but it is not unlikely.

The prominent features of this genus are (1) the thin dull-colored shell, in which calcareous matter is never predominent, a hairy coat is often developed, and the lip is not reflexed; (2) the thin jaw with many slight riblets; (3) the normal disposition of the right eye-retractor, the short flagellum, frequent doubling of the dart sack and the separation of mucus glands from the latter. These features separate the genus from *Helicella*, which is allied in *form* of the

Digitized by Google

shell and of the genital organs, and from *Eulota* which has a shell of much the same form and texture.

In certain forms (*H. revelata, H. ciliata,* and the section *Metafruticicola*) the dart sack and mucus glands are absent; but as there are other species showing the gradual steps of this loss,—first in the empty condition of the dart sacks, then their disappearance, and finally the gradual disappearance of the mucus glands also,—we are compelled to consider these simplified species as degenerate and *secondarily* simple lines of descent It is noteworthy that in shell, jaw and teeth they retain the normal structure of the genus, as well as in the structure of the penis.

The presence of these forms lacking the cardinal features of the *Belogona* might be construed by some as invalidating the premises upon which the primary groups of Helices are founded; but this would be a very short-sighted view. The facts simply show that in some members of highly organized groups, retrogressive evolution has taken place, resulting in structures similar to those characteristic of lower groups. This is a very common phenomenon in many orders of animals. In the case under discussion, the organs of mastication and the shell have undergone no changes, and the penis and its appendages retain their normal characters. Compare v. Ihering, Morphol. u. Syst., p. 450, who supports this view.

In regard to the nomenclature adopted for the group, I have simply made the changes from current usage demanded by the law of priority. It is absurd to continue to use "Fruticicola" in a generic sense when it is everywhere acknowledged that *Hygromia* is a dozen years earlier, and is properly diagnosed, etc., in a work known to and used by all systematic conchologists. *Fruticicola* is later than *Monacha* (type *incarnata*) and on a par with *Bradybæna.* The names *Zenobia, Petasia, Trochiscus, Latonia* and *Trichia* are clearly preoccupied, and can, therefore, have no place in the nomenclature of Helices. They have hitherto been used in ignorance of this fact, or in defiance of it.

The sectional scheme proposed below is remodelled from current European usage, except that *Theba* and allied groups have been removed to *Helicella,* as advocated by von Ihering, and the preoccupied names are dropped. The species herein referred to sections *Monacha* and *Fruticicola* require much investigation, and doubtless considerable re-arrangement, and some students may consider it best to split them into more sections. The other sectional divisions agree

Digitized by Google

in essential points with recent European authorities, and seem to be well-founded.

Section *Hygromia* Risso, *s. str.*

Shell subconic, narrowly perforated, with convex-conic spire, *keeled periphery* and convex base; horn-colored or brown, somewhat translucent, with *an opaque white peripheral girdle.* Surface smoothish, not hairy. Aperture oblique, lip expanded below, reflexed at columellar insertion, thickened within. Type *H. cinctella*, pl. 55, figs. 20, 21.

Jaw arcuate, with many wide, flat riblets (pl. 70, fig. 39, *H. cinctella*). Genitalia (pl. 70, fig. 32 *H. limbata*), having the epiphallus long, flagellum very small. Four mucus tubes on each side, and below them one small dart sack containing a dart. Duct of spermatheca long.

Species few, confined to southern-central Europe.

H. cinctella Dr., iii, 187.
? ranzani Orsini.
f. fasciata Paul.
f. chelydea West.
H. tassyi Bgt.
H. limbata Dr., iii, 189.
f. sublimbata Bgt.
f. odeca Bgt.
f. hylonomia Bgt.
v. delomphala Anc.

Section *Monacha* Fitzinger, 1833.

Monacha Fitz., *l. c.*, for *incarnata* only.—Not *Monachus* Kaup, 1829 (Aves).—*Latonia* Westerlund (in part), Fauna Paläarct. Binnenconch., *Helix*, pp. 30, 68. Not *Latonia* Mey., 1843 (Reptilia), nor *Latona* Schum. 1817 (Moll.) nor of Strauss, 1817 (Crust.).

Shell covered-perforate or narrowly umbilicated, depressed-subglobose with 6–7 whorls, the last rounded or subangular; surface minutely scaly or hairy. Aperture oblique, widely sublunate, lip expanded, well thickened within. Type *H. incarnata* Müll., pl. 55, figs. 29, 30.

Genitalia (pl. 70, fig. 34 *H. incarnata*) as in *Hygromia* s. str; penis as usual in the genus; 4 or 5 mucus tubes on each side; dart sack single.

This group is purely conventional, and is retained to contain a series of species distributed by some authors in *Eulota, Carthusiana* and *Latonia.* Part of the Fruticicolas have the same anatomical features. See v. Ihering, Morphol. u. Syst. Helix, p. 449, and the authorities there cited, for characters the soft parts.

Digitized by Google

H. acorta L. & B.
H. andria Mts., viii, 186.
H. aristata Kryn., iii, 201.
H. bidinensis Caf., iii, 189.
v. daphnica Platania.
f. flavida Plat.
H. bifaria West.
H. brigantina Meng., iii, 204.
H. caidis Anc.
H. capusi Villes.
H. carascaloides Bgt., iii, 193.
H. catoleia Bgt.
H. cheffiana Bgt.
H. circassica Mss., iii, 195.
colchica Bayer.
H. consona Zgl., iii, 188.
f. panda West.
H. cruzyi Bgt., iii, 198.
H. dasilepida Bgt.
H. densecostulata Ret.
H. euages Bttg., iii, 201.
f. depressa Bttg.
H. euboeica Kob.
H. faidherbiana Bgt., iii, 189.
H. frequens Mouss., iii, 193.
v. obscura Mouss.
H. freytagi Malz.
H. fruticola Kryn., iii, 200.
v. bourguignati Pfr.
H. grelloisi Bgt.
H. hausknechti Bttg., iii, 193.
H. hiberna Ben., iii, 188.
H. incarnata Müll., iii, 187.
sylvestris Hartm.
rubra Chier.
f. pallidula Moq., veprium [Bgt., silanica Bgt.
v. tecta Zgl., iii, 187.
obtecta West.
v. monodon Villa, iii, 188.
armata Stab.
v. welebitana St.
v. byssina Gredl.
v. juriniana Bgt., iii, 188.
H. inchoata Morel., iii, 200.
H. lenabarica Let.
H. lepidolena Bgt.
H. lurida Zgl.
H. messenica Bl. & W.
v. acaica West.
H. musicola Bgt. = crenophila Pfr.
H. nicaisiana Let.
H. nicosiana Mss., iii, 189.
f. pallida Mouss.
H. ovularis Bgt.
H. pirajnea Ben., iii, 192.
H. prærupta West.
H. proclivis Mts., viii, 187.
H. pseudosericea Ben., iii, 196.
H. redtenbacheri Zel., iii, 189.
H. rissoana Pfr., iii, 195.
v. dirphica Blanc., iii, 192.
v. langei Bgt.
H. rusicadensis Let., viii, 188.
H. schuberti Roth, iii, 195.
v. frutis Parr.
H. semirugosa Kob., viii, 188.
H. vicina Rm., iii, 188.
carpatica Friv.
H. villæ Desh., iii, 198.
H. zonitomæa Let., viii, 189.

Section *Fruticicola* Held., 1837 (restricted).

Fruticicola HELD, Isis, 1837, p. 914 (in part).—v. MART., Die Hel., 1860, p. 103, type *H. hispida*. Not *Fruticicola* MacGill.,

Digitized by Google

1839 (Aves).—"*Fruticola*" of some writers.—*Bradybœna* BECK, Index Moll. 1837, p. 18. Not *Bradybœnus* Dej., 1829 (Coleoptera). —*Trichia* HARTMANN Erd- und Süsswasser-Moll. Schweiz, p. 41 (for *H. hispida*, etc.). Not *Trichia* de HAAN, Fauna Japonica, Crustacea, p. 109 (1840!).

Shell depressed, with convex spire, rounded periphery, and open or narrow umbilicus; brown or greenish, the surface generally hairy. Aperture lunate, slightly oblique, the ends of the thin lip approaching; peristome simple, expanded only at the columellar insertion, and with only a weak internal thickening or none. Type *H. hispida* L., pl. 55, figs. 27, 28.

Jaw delicate, with 10–18 low riblets. Genital system (pl. 70, fig. 33, *H. hispida*); penis as usual in the genus; mucus glands several; two dart sacks, each with an accessory sack.

Hartmann's name *Trichia* has been used for this group, but its date is uncertain (his book having appeared in parts, from 1840 to 1844), while *Trichia* de Haan is known to bear date 1840. Moreover it seems best to use Held's earlier term *Fruticicola*, which is well known to all malacologists.

The species are very numerous throughout the European area, and several have been imported by commerce into America, etc. A few Chinese species of unknown anatomy are best referred here until their true position can be ascertained.

H. aclerochroa Bgt., iii. 181.
H. alsia Bgt., iii, 177.
H. becasis Ramb., iii, 176.
H. bourniana Bgt.
H. cælata Stud., iii, 175.
  v. cœlomphala Loc.
  v. vagienna Poll.
  v. cælatina Loc.
H. cedretorum Deb., iii, 179.
H. chnoodia Bgt., iii, 179.
H. chonomphala Bgt.
  ripularum Lessona.
H. chrysotricha Bttg., viii, 190.
H. clandestina Hartm., iii, 175.
  gratianopolitana Ramb., iii, 175.
  v. isarica Loc.
H. clessini Ulic.
H. corsica Sh., iii, 180.
H. crispulata Mouss.
H. cynetarum Malz.
H. dieckmanni Mss., iii, 179.
H. dussertiana Bgt., iii, 177.
H. erjaveci Brus.
  f. mortella, tanora, avarica, savinella Serv.
H. filicina Schm., iii, 176.
  v. nudata West.
H. fusca Mont., iii, 186.
  corrugata Gray.
  subrufescens Mill.
H. granulata Alder, iii, 178.
  globularis Jeffr.

Digitized by Google

H. hispida L., iii, 172.
prevostiana Risso.
v. gyrata West., iii, 173.
v. concinna Jeffr., iii, 173.
v. nebulata Mke.
v. septentrionalis Cl.
v. depilata Ald.
v. conica Jeffr.
v. hemisphærica Less.
v. beaudouini Loc.
v. laticensis Loc.
v. morchii West.
v. hispidosa Mouss., iii, 172.
v. nana Jeffr., iii, 173.
H. kusmici Cless.
H. langsdorffi Mill.
H. lanuginosa Boiss., iii, 180.
flava Terver.
H. lasia Bgt., iii, 179.
H. latiniacensis Loc.
H. martorelli Bgt., iii, 179.
H. matronica Mab.
H. melaspinæ Bgt., iii, 180.
H. mendicaria Pfr.
H. mesoleuca Mts.
H. mongrandiana Bgt.
H. montana Stud., iii, 175.
circinnata Stud.
erecta Hartm.
v. dubisiana Cout.
v. danubialis Cless.
H. montivaga West.
salmurina Serv., iii, 181.
H. moquiniana Raym., iii, 181.
f. fradiniana Bgt.
H. multigranosa Mouss., iv, 36.
H. nordenskiöldi W., iii, 201.
rufescens Schrenk.
H. parlatoris Biv., iii, 179.
H. perlevis Sh., iii, 181.
H. plebeia Drap., iii, 174.
f. plebicola Loc.
H. ponsonbyana Pils., viii, 190.
ponsonbyi West. not Kob.
H. psaturochæta Bgt., iii, 182.
H. ptylota Bgt., iii, 181.
H. reinæ Ben., iii, 187.
H. revelata Fér., iii, 180.
ponentina Dup.
martigena Fér.
f. conimbricensis Silv., venetorum Bgt., nevesiana Silv., villula Bgt., platylasia Bgt.
v. occidentalis Recl., iii, 180.
lisbonensis Pfr.
H. roseotincta Fbs.
H. rubiginosa Schm., iii, 178.
v. epirotica Mouss.
H. rufescens Penn., iii, 175.
f. depressa Tayl., minor Jeffr., rubens Moq., albocincta Ckll., alba Moq., manchesteriensis Bgt., brittanica West.
v. striolata C. Pfr.
f. subcarinata Cless.
f. abludens Loc.
v. submontana Mab.
pascali Mab.
v. putoni Cless.
H. saxivaga Malz.
H. sericea Drap., iii, 178.
f. gerstfeldiana Cless., plana Mil., caucasica Mouss., fontainei Colb.
v. expansa Cless.
v. corneola Cless.
v. dubia Cless.
v. libertina West.
v. badiella Zgl., Bgt.
v. subbadiella Bgt.
v. subglobosa Jeffr.

Digitized by Google

H. sordulenta Morel., iii, 177.
H. stuxbergi West.
sericea Schrenk.
H. subcælata Less., iii, 173.
v. hiaticula West.
H. subplebeia Less., iii, 173.
H. telonensis Mitt., iii, 186.
f. lavandulæ Bgt., druentina Bgt., diæga Bgt., gelida Bgt., concreta Bgt., crimoda Bgt., pedemontana Pini, salassia Poll., pegorarii Poll., segusina Less., iii, 179.
v. crassilabris Nev.
v. moutoni Mitt., iii, 186.
H. teneitensis Bgt., iii, 180.
H. transsylvanica Blz.
H. umbrosa Partsch, iii, 176.
v. aporata Bgt.
v. umbrosella Jouss.
v. sciraia Bgt.
v. oecoscia Bgt.
v. amella Bgt.
H. urbana Cout.
H. vespertina Morel., iv, 41.
H. villersii Malz., iii, 173.
H. villosa Stud., iii, 177.
hispidula Jan.
pilosa Alten.
f. detrita Hartm.
v. phorochætia Bgt.
H. villosula Zgl., iii, 176.
pietruskyana Parr., iii, 176.

Oriental species.

H. submissa Dh., iii, 182.
H. subechinata Dh., iii, 182.
H. szechenyii Anc.
H. tchefouensis C. & D., iii, 182.
munieriana C. & D.
H. puberula Hde., iii, 183.
H. horripilosella Hde., iii, 183.
H. nautarum Hde., iii, 183.
H. rebellis Hde., iii, 183.
H. barbosella Hde.

Unfigured and insufficiently known species:—H. hypsellina Loc., steneligma Bgt., microgyra Bgt., hispidella Bgt., deobrigana Bgt., ataxiaca Fag., vendeana Let., bellovacina Mab., gosseni Mab., elaverana Bgt., cavarella Serv., duesmensis Loc., saporosa Mab., astenia Mab., ferdinandi Serv., bofilliana Fag., alphæa Let., anasina Serv., rosai Silv., cularensis Bgt., sarinica Bgt., tumescens West., vendoperanensis Bgt., vocontiana Bgt., axonana Mab., sericella Serv., bavariana West., aporina Silva, ischnia Mab., euclastolena Mab., berbruggeriana Loc., baccueti Bgt., challameliana Bgt., bastidiana Bgt., cotinophila Bgt., tæniata West., inversa West., hierocontina West., lentiaca Sayn (see viii, 190).

Section *Ciliella* Mousson, 1872.

Ciliella Mouss., Rév. Faun. Mal. Canaries, p. 60 (for *H. ciliata, leprosa, lanosa*).—*Lepinota* Westerlund, Fauna Palaärct. Reg. Binnenconch., Helix, 1889, p. 2, 16, type *H. ciliata.* Not *Lepinotus* Heyd., 1850, (Neuroptera).

Digitized by Google

Shell narrowly umbilicate, subdepressed, keeled or angular at periphery, thin and brownish; surface sculptured with short, scale-like cuticular processes; aperture oblique, oval; outer and basal lips well expanded, somewhat thickened within. Type *H. ciliata* Ven., pl. 55, figs. 22, 23, 24.

Animal having the mantle blotched with black as usual in the genus.

Jaw arched, transparent and yellowish, with numerous, fine, close, regular but not well defined riblets, hardly crenulating the margins (*H. ciliata*). Genital system (pl. 70, fig. 30, *H. ciliata*) with short, stout penis, its retractor terminal and with bifid insertion; epiphallus ending in a short, stumpy flagellum. Duct of spermatheca moderately short, swollen at base. Dart sack and mucus glands wanting.

Distribution, south-central Europe, Canary Islands.

H. ciliata Ven., iii, 187.
folliculata Risso.
hirsuta Jan.
v. biformis Beck.
H. guevarriana Bgt.
H. stussineri Bttg.
H. leprosa Shutt., iii, 223.
H. lanosa Mouss., iii, 223.

Section *Metafruticicola* v. Ihering.

Pseudocampylæa Hesse, Jahrb. D. M. Ges. 1884, p. 237, (*q. v.* for anatomy); Tryon, Manual of Conch. (2), iv, p. 114 (part), and of other authors. Not *Pseudocampylæa* Pfeiffer, Mal. Bl., xxiv, p. 8, 1877.—*Cressa* Westerlund, Fauna Palaärct. Reg. Binnen-Conch., *Helix*, p. 4, 101, 1889. Not *Cressa* Böck, 1871 (*Amphipoda*).—*Metafruticicola* Iher., Zeitschr. f. Wissensch. Zool. liv, p. 452 (Oct. 4, 1892).

Shell moderately solid, opaque, rather small, depressed-globose, umbilicated, with convex spire of nearly 5 whorls, the first one smooth or costulate, the remainder granulate, grano-costulate or spirally decussated, often with hairs standing in oblique series. Last whorl rounded at periphery, descending in front. Aperture subcircular or oval; peristome sharp-edged, slightly expanded below, strengthened by a strong submarginal internal rib. Type *H. pellita* Fér.

Mantle flecked with dark. Right eye retractor passing between branches of genitalia. Jaw with many (15 to 20) fine vertical riblets (pl. 70, fig. 31, *H. pellita*).

Digitized by Google

Genitalia (pl. 70, fig. 37, *H. noverca*); penis short and stout, continued in a long epiphallus bearing the retractor, and ending in a long flagellum. Spermatheca oval on a moderately long, unbranched duct, which is decidedly swollen or enlarged toward its insertion low on vagina. Dart sack and mucous glands wanting.

The shell has much the aspect of a *Helicigona* of the *cyclolabris* group, but the lip is less expanded and more thickened within, as in *Theba*. The group is doubtless correctly placed by Hesse and v. Ihering, who consider it a Fruticicoloid with the dart apparatus lost by degeneration. The jaw and other anatomy as far as known, as well as the structure of the shell, all point to this solution of the simple genitalia. It will be noticed that in *Metafruticicola* the loss of the dart apparatus has left exactly the type of genitalia found in the group Epiphallogona (*Camœna, Chloritis, Planispira*, etc.). No jaw of the delicate Fruticicola type has been found in the Epiphallogona.

Distribution, Grecian Archipelago, most species from Crete.

H. pellita Fér., iv, 115.
  v. kreglingeri Zel.
  v. graphicotera Bgt.
H. testacea Mart., viii, 191.
H. dictæa Mart., viii, 191.
H. naxiana Fér., iv, 115.
H. westerlundi Bl., iv, 115.
H. noverca Friv., iv, 115.
H. lecta Fér., viii, 191.
H. sublecta Malz., iv, 116.
H. zonella Pfr., iv, 110.
  not the figs. cited.
H. medea West., viii, 192.
H. giurica Bttg., viii, 192.
H. cerigottana Bttg., Nachr. '94, 6.

Section *Perforatella* Schlüter, 1838.

Perforatella Schluter, Syst. Verz., 1838.—*Petasina* Morch, Catal. Yoldi, 1852, p. 6 (for *edentula* Drap.).

Shell *low-trochoidal*, with rounded-conic raised spire, subangular periphery and small or minute umbilicus. Whorls numerous and *narrowly coiled*. Brownish, often with a light peripheral band. Aperture basal, narrow; basal lip expanded, *thickened within by a very strong callus, which is usually more or less truncate or* 1-*toothed*. Type *H. unidentata* Drap.

Jaw thin, horn-colored, with 18–25 riblets (*leucozona*). Genitalia (pl. 70, fig. 36, *H. leucozona*) as in typical *Fruticicola*. The mucus

Digitized by Google

glands are inserted very high, four on each side; some distance below them are two dart sacks, with two accessory sacks, the latter containing no darts. Penis, etc., as usual in the genus. The genital system of *H. unidentata* is the same as in *leucozona*.

A group of Middle Europe, in which the shell has much similarity to *Dibothrion*, but the genitalia are as in *Fruticicola hispida*, etc.

H. unidentata Drap., iii, 171.
cobresiana Alt., iii, 171.
monodon Fér.
villæ Mühlf.
ventricosa Jan.
f. anodonta Tschap.
f. alpestris Cl.
f. subleucozona Fag.
H. edentula Drap., iii, 171.
depilata Drap.
liminifera Held.
H. leucozona Zgl., iii, 171.
coadunata Z.
f. delopida Jan.
f. crassilabris Mühlf.
f. rutilans Z.
modesta Parr.
v. ovirensis Rm., iii, 172.
v. heteromorpha W., iii, 172.
v. erjaveci Cless., iii, 172.
H. bielzi Schm.
v. bosnensis Mlldff.

Section *Dibothrion* Pfr., 1855.

Petasia Beck, Index, 1837, p. 21. Martens, Die Hel., 1860, p. 102, type *H. bidens*. Not *Petasia* Serv., 1821 (Orthoptera) of Steph., 1829, (Lepidoptera) or of Morr. 1829, (Polyzoa).—*Trochiscus* Held, Isis, 1837, p. 915. Not *Trochiscus* Heyden 1826, (Arachnida).—*Dibothrion* Pfr., Mal. Bl. 1855, p. 128 (for *bidens* and *bicallosa*).

Shell subtrochoidal, with convex-subconic spire of numerous *narrow whorls;* and closed or nearly closed umbilicus; arcuate-striate, translucent brown with light peripheral band. Aperture basal, narrow; lip well expanded, reflexed, with two strong internal teeth or nodules on the basal margin, marked by pits behind the lip; parietal wall toothless. Type *H. bidens*, pl. 55, figs. 25, 26.

Genitalia (pl. 70, fig. 41, *H. bidens*): Dart sack single, cylindrical and rather large; two mucus glands on each side. Other organs as in *Hygromia* generally, except that the spermatheca duct is unusually short. Dart needle-like, with four short blades at the point.

Distribution, eastern Europe and Siberia.

Digitized by Google

H. bidens Chemn., iii, 170.
bidentata Gm.
v. diodon Parr., iii, 171.
dibothrion Friv.
H. bicallosa Friv., iii, 171.

Section *Metodontia* Möllendorff, 1886.

Metodontia MLLDFF., Jahrb. D. M. Ges., 1886, p. 191, type *H. hemipleuris*.—*Tetrodontina* ANCEY, Conch. Exch. i, p. 64, May, 1887.—See HILBER, Sitzungsber. k. Akad. Wissensch., lxxxvi, pl. 1, f. 1–3, development of aperture armature.

Shell perforate, globose-turbinate or subdepressed, brown or whitish; whorls numerous and narrow, the last not descending in front. Aperture lunate, nearly closed by two large lip teeth usually situated on a ridge of callus, opposed to two smaller teeth on the parietal wall. Lip thin-edged, expanded below, reflexed at columellar insertion. Type *H. hemipleuris* Mlldff.

Anatomy unknown. The group seems most nearly allied to *Dibothrion* of the Eur.-Asian fauna. It has nothing to do with the American group *Triodopsis*.

The group is confined to the dry northern half of China, being about coextensive with the Löss formation.

H. hemipleuris Möll., iii, 149.
moltneri Gredl.
H. yantaiensis C. & D., iii, 149.
v. tetrodon Möll., iii, 149.
H. houaiensis Cr., iii, 149.
obstructa Hde. not Fér.

Genus AULACOSPIRA Möllendorff, 1890.

Aulacospira MLLDFF., Bericht über die Senckenbergische naturforschende Gesellschaft in Frankfurt a. M., 1890, p. 224.—*Micropetasus* MLLDFF., *l. c.*

Shell small, umbilicate, of thin corneous structure; unicolored, pale brown. Spire more or less raised, from the beginning subscalar and keeled; whorls 4 to 5, striatulate, flattened or with spiral concavity, the last whorl keeled or rounded. Aperture oblique, generally subcircular, with 0 to 5 teeth a short distance within; peristome thin, reflexed. Type *A. scalatella* Mlldff., pl. 64, figs. 10, 11, 12.

Digitized by Google

Anatomy unknown. The species live in clefts and crevices of limestone rocks, in which the flatness of their shells allows them ready access, and like *Vallonia* they seem to be gregarious. The species now known are from Cebu, Busuanga, Luzon and the Island Ilin, near Mindoro; but it probably will prove to have many more species in other islands of the Philippine group.

In deference to the opinion of Möllendorff I give the group place here in the vicinity of *Fruticicola;* but my own course would be to place it next to *Eulota* or even as a subgenus within that genus. Compare the similar group *Platypetasus* (p. 207). I am now disposed to consider *Pupisoma* (see p. 52), as well as *Aulacospira*, as branches of the *Eulota* stock, *parallel to*, rather than *allied to* Acanthinula and Vallonia which seem to be early branches of the *Hygromia* phylum. They will probably be found to have the genitalia considerably simplified by suppression of accessory organs, and the marginal teeth multicuspid; these changes usually accompanying such great reduction in the size of snails.

Möllendorff establishes two sections:

Aulacospira s. str. (of which *Micropetasus* is an absolute synonym). Keel extending to aperture; peristome continuous and free.

Pseudostreptaxis Mlldff. (*l. c.* p. 225). Penultimate whorl distinctly deviating; the last whorl not keeled, cylindrical; aperture 5-toothed, the peristome not continuous. One species *A. azpeitiæ.*

A. hololoma Mlldff., viii, 198.
A. mucronata Mlldff., viii, 198.
A. scalatella Mlldff., viii, 199.
A. porrecta Quadr. & Mlldff., Nachrbl. 1894, p. 95.
A. azpeitiæ Hid., viii, 199.

Genus ACANTHINULA Beck, 1846.

Acanthinula Beck, Amtl. Ber. Vers. Kiel, 1846, p. 122.—v. Mart. in Die Hel., 1860, p. 100.—*Euacanthinula* West., Fauna, p. 16.

Shell *minute, pyramidal or globosely-turbinate, thin,* brown, minutely umbilicated. *Epidermis raised into lamellæ* crossing the whorls. Aperture subvertical, semilunar or subcircular, the lip acute, expanded toward columellar insertion, *the margins remote.* Type *A. aculeata* Müll., pl. 70, figs. 26, 27, 28.

Animal apparently with even, not crenulated foot-margins; oviparous? Jaw arched, with numerous flat ribs. Genitalia (pl. 63,

Digitized by Google

fig. 11, *A. lamellata*, after Lehmann) apparently lacking mucus glands, but dart sack present.

Distribution, Palæarctic and Nearctic regions, mainly northward.

The genitalia are very imperfectly known, the figure in Lehmann's posthumous work representing *A. aculeata* being very much like a *Buliminus* or *Pupa*, and possibly, as v. Ihering suspects, inserted through some confusion of drawings. A new investigation is urgently required. Possibly the group does not belong to the Helicidæ. *A. lamellata* and *aculeata* have been found in Pliocene deposits; and in the lower Miocene of middle Europe the genus is represented by several species, *A. nana* A. Braun, *paludiniformis* Br., *tuchoricensis* Klika, *plicatella* Reuss.

A. aculeata Müll., iii, 53.
spinulosa Lightf.
granatelli Biv.
delectabilis Sol.
f. albida Jeffr., iii, 53.
albina West.
v. sublævis West., iii, 54.
A. spermatia Silva.
A. harpula Reinh.
A. lamellata Jeffr., iii, 54.
scarburgensis Alder.
seminulum Rossm.
A. peracanthoda Bgt., iii, 54.
raffrayi Bgt. not Canef.
raffrayana Ckll.
A. spinifera Mouss., iii, 54.
A. monas Morel., iii, 54.

Section *Zoögenites* Morse, 1864.

Zoögenites Morse, Terr. Pulm. Maine, p. 32, pl. 1.

Shell globose-turbinate, perforate, ornamented with oblique cuticular lamellæ. Type *Z. harpa* Say, pl. 70, figs. 23, 24, 25.

Animal with the foot-edges prominently crenulated; labial lobes large; lower tentacles nearly obsolete; viviparous, the young at birth as large as the aperture of the shell. Jaw (pl. 70, fig. 35) having numerous wide subobsolete ribs. Radula with formula 11.6.1.6.11. Middle teeth tricuspid, the mesocone not reaching edge of the square basal plate. Laterals bicuspid. Marginals wide, with many irregular cusps. Genitalia unknown.

A. harpa Say, iii, 54. New England, British America, Sweden, Kamtchatka, etc.

Syn.: *P. costulata* Mich., *H. amurensis* Gerstf.

Digitized by Google

Genus VALLONIA Risso, 1826.

Vallonia Risso, Hist. Nat. Eur. Mérid. iv, p. 101, sole species *V. rosalia.*—*Zurama* Leach in Turton's Man. L. and Frw. Sh. Brit. Is., p. 64, 1831.—*Amplexus* Brown, Ill. Conch. G. B. 1827; Edit. 1844, p. 45.—*Chilostoma* Fitz., in part, 1833.—*Circinaria* Beck, Index (in part), p. 23.—*Glaphyra* Alb., Die Hel., 1850, p. 87 (in part).—*Lucena* Moq.-Tand., Moll. Fr. ii, p. 140, not Oken.—See Sterki, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci., Phila., 1893, p. 234 (monograph of genus, jaws and dentition).—Ashford, Journ. of Conch. iv, p. 198 (dart).—Lehmann, Die lebenden Schnecken u. Muscheln Stettins u. Pommern, p. 90, pl. 11, f. 30 (genitalia, etc.).

Shell *minute, openly and widely umbilicate, depressed,* the spire low-convex, consisting of 3–4½ whorls, color light and uniform; surface smooth or ribbed; periphery rounded; last whorl usually descending in front. Aperture oblique, circular or short-oval; *peristome continuous or nearly so, expanded or reflexed,* often thickened within. Type *V. pulchella* Müll., pl. 55, figs. 31, 32.

Foot small, short, with no pedal grooves; edges of sole somewhat crenulated; sole undivided; eye-peduncles cylindrical, not enlarged distally; tentacles short; labial lobes well developed.

Jaw arcuate, with a slight median projection or none, sculptured with numerous (18 to 25) crowded, low riblets, denticulating the margins (pl. 70, fig. 29, *V. pulchella*).

Radula having 23 to 33 teeth in a transverse row. *Median teeth decidedly narrower than laterals,* tricuspid, the *mesocone not half as long as basal-plate,* side cusps smaller. Laterals with large square basal plates, the mesocone extending to its edge, ectocone small. Marginal teeth wide and low, multicuspid (pl. 70, fig 38 *V. pulchella*).

Genitalia (pl. 63, figs. 9, 10, *V. pulchella,* after Lehmann) having the penis short, with terminal retractor; epiphallus short, bearing a flagellum. Dart sack present, single, containing a straight, bladeless dart (fig. 10, x 100). No mucus glands. Duct of spermatheca long, branchless.

Distribution, North America South to Texas; Japan and middle China to Europe and Atlantic Islands. Fossil the group is known from the lower Eocene (*V. sparnacensis* Dh.); and in the Miocene several species, *lepida* Reuss., *subpulchella* Sandb., occur.

Digitized by Google

This very distinct genus of minute snails occupies the entire Nearctic and Palæarctic regions, and some species have been introduced (probably with plants) into Australia, Mauritius, etc. They are gregarious in habit, and live under fragments of wood, stones, on mossy cliffs and in damp meadows, always avoiding light. The number of species is very uncertain; but whether species or varieties, there can be no doubt that a considerable number of recognizable forms must be distinguished. The arrangement given below is that of Dr. Sterki, who has made special studies on a far greater mass of material than any other observer. An alternative to this classification would be to make *excentrica* a variety of *pulchella*, and unite *adela*, *declivis* and *pollinensis* under the former of the three names; all the forms of the *costata* group might then fall under *costata* as varieties. Having seen neither *mionecton*, *ladacensis* nor *asiatica* I do not care to suggest any mode of uniting the forms included in Sterki's "Group of *V. cyclophorella*."

Group of V. pulchella.

V. pulchella Müll., viii, 248.
rosalia Risso (part).
paludosa Da Costa.
crystallina Dillw.
lævigata Moq.
nitidula Stud.
potua Chier.
minuta Say.
v. enniensis Gredl.
v. hispanica Sterki.
v. persica Rosen.
V. excentrica Sterki, viii, 249.
V. adela West., viii, 251.
V. declivis Sterki, viii, 251.
v. altilis Sterki.
V. pollinensis Paul., viii, 252.

Group of V. costata.

V. costata Müll., viii, 252.
alexandræ Cox.
rosalia Risso (pt.).
crenella Mont.
helicinus Lightf.
v. helvetica Sterki.
v. amurensis Sterki.
v. pyrenaica Sterki.
v. montana Sterki.
V. albula Sterki.
V. parvula Sterki, viii, 254.
V. tenera Reinh., viii, 255.
pulchellula Hde.
v. patens Reinh., viii, 257.
V. gracilicosta Reinh., viii, 256.

Digitized by Google

Group of V. cyclophorella.

V. cyclophorella Anc., viii, 259.
V. perspectiva Sterki, viii, 257.
V. tenuilabris Br., viii, 258.
v. saxoniana Sterki, viii, 259.
V. mionecton Bttg., viii, 260.
v. schamhalensis Rosen.
V. ladacensis Nev., viii, 260.
v. asiatica Nev., viii, 260.

Genus HELICODONTA Férussac, 1819.

Helicodonta FER. Tabl. Syst. de la Fam. des Limaçons, p. 33 (in part).—RISSO Hist. Nat. de l'Eur. Mérid., iv, p. 65, 1826 (restricted to *H. obvoluta*).—*Trigonostoma* FITZINGER, Syst. Verzeich., 1833, p. 97, species *H. holosericeum*, *H. obvolutum*. Not *Trigonostoma* Blainv., 1825, *Cancellariidæ*.—*Vortex* BECK, Index Moll., 1837, p. 29.—*Gonostoma* HELD, Isis, 1837, p. 915 (preoccupied by Rafinesque in Pisces, 1810.)—*Anchistoma* ("Klein," preLinnæan) H. & A. ADAMS, Gen. Rec. Moll. ii, p. 205, 1855 (subg. *Polygyra* and *Drepanostoma* only, the former in part).—*Euphemia* LEACH, *teste* BECK, Amtl. Ber. v. Kiel, 1846, p. 122.—? *Plicostoma* SCHLUTER, Verz. p. 4, 1838, s.-g. *Helix*, for *H. intestinalis* Schlüt. (publication not seen by H. P.).—*Chilodon* and *Helicodon* EHRENB. Symb. Phys., 1831.

Drepanostoma PORRO, Mag. de Zool., 1836, classe v, pl. 71, type *D. nautiliformis*.—*Contorta* MEG. de MUHLF., *test.* VILLA, Disp. Syst. Conch. Coll. Villa, p. 19, 1841.

Caracollina BECK, Index Moll., p. 28, 1837.—LOWE, P. Z. S., 1854, p. 196, type *H. barbula* Charp.—And probably *Caracollina* EHRENBERG, Symb. Phys. Evert., Moll., no diagnosis; no species mentioned.—*Caracolina* auct.

Aspasita WESTERLUND, Fauna der in der Paläarctischen Region Lebenden Binnenconchyl., Helix, pp. 18, 26, type *H. triaria*.

See for anatomy, A. Schmidt, Stylommatophoren p. 34, pl. 8. Moq.-Tand, Hist. Nat. Moll. France, p. 109–114, pl. 10.—Hesse, Jahrb. d. d. Malak. Ges. xi, 1884, p. 233, pl. 4, f. 5.—St. Simon, Journ. de Conch., 1867, p. 98.—Schuberth, Archiv f. Naturg., 1892, p. 5, pl. 1.—v. Ihering, Morphol. u. Syst., p. 475.

Shell *depressed*, *usually umbilicated*, rather thin, never cretaceous; *unicolored brown;* striate, granulate, ribbed or hairy. Spire low, consisting of numerous closely coiled whorls. Aperture triangular, rhombic or lunate, the lip-ends remote; *peristome expanded and reflexed*, lipped, often toothed. Type *H. obvoluta*, pl. 56, figs. 25,

Digitized by Google

26, 27 (see also pl. 56, figs. 16, 17, *H. constricta;* figs. 18, 19, *H. lens;* figs. 23, 24, *H. triaria*; figs. 28, 29, 30, *H. biconcava;* figs. 31, 32, 33, *H. nautiliformis*).

Animal rather elongated, with long, narrow foot, the sole undivided; back with a pair of longitudinal grooves; facial grooves wanting. Mantle with a small right body-lappet; no left one. Right eye-retractor passing between branches of genital system. Epiphragm papery, flat, formed rather deep in the mouth.

Jaw thin and flexible, with numerous (6 to 16) broad, flat ribs, separated by narrow interstices (pl. 36, fig. 6, *H. lenticula;* pl. 36, fig. 8, *H. maroccana*).

Radula having the mesocones slightly longer than the basal plates, ectocones small. Marginal teeth having the ento- and mesocones united at base, ectocone developed (pl. 36, fig. 5, *H. lenticula.* Pl. 36, fig. 7, *H. maroccana*).

Genital system: penis long, the retractor median or terminal, *inserted distally on columellar muscle; no flagellum.* Vagina long, bearing from one to three cylindrical elongated mucus glands, with one dart sack at or below their base, sometimes lacking; the dart, when present, short and conical (pl. 36, fig. 9, *H. lusitanica*). Spermatheca oval, its duct short, bound to the uterus and without diverticulum. See pl. 36, fig. 4, *H. obvoluta;* pl. 36, fig. 10, *H. lusitanica.*

The number of mucus glands varies from one to three. *H. obvoluta* has one long and one very short gland. The dart sack is entirely absent in some species. The dentition is of the type usually developed in ground snails. The jaw is uncommonly delicate for the ribbed type. The union of the penis retractor muscle with the great columellar retractor is a peculiar feature, and it will be interesting to find whether it holds throughout the genus. I have observed it in *H. obvoluta* only.

The brownish, unicolored shell, with depressed spire, slowly widening narrow whorls and reflexed, lipped peristome, is very characteristic; and no shells of the Palæarctic fauna, except *Isognomostoma* and *Dibothrion* can be compared with this genus—these two groups also having toothed apertures, but sufficiently different in form from those of *Helicodonta.*

Von Ihering maintains, I believe with right, that this genus is more nearly allied to *Fruticicola* than to *Helix* or *Campylæa*, differ-

Digitized by Google

ing mainly in the reflexed, lipped peristome, and more or less degenerate dart apparatus. *Helicodonta* is not in the least allied to the American or Indian toothed Helices, or to the so-called *Gonostoma* of California.

The circum-Mediterranean region is the headquarters of this genus, although a few forms occupy central Europe, and one, *obvoluta*, has obtained a foothold in southern England. In south-east Asia it reappears in a number of specific forms comparable to the European species *obvoluta* and *diodonta*, but not readily falling into the sectional groups established for European forms. The Canary Islands are nearly the westward outpost of the genus, one species only occurring in Madeira.

The name *Helicodonta* was originally proposed for all toothed Helices; but was restricted by Risso, in 1826, to *H. obvoluta*. As no other name for the group appeared before 1833, there is no question as to the propriety of reverting to this one, especially since the names in common use, *Gonostoma* and *Trigonostoma* are preoccupied, and must, in any case, be rejected. Besides two species still retained in this group, Férussac included in *Helicodonta* members of the prior genera *Polygyra*, *Pleurodonte*, *Cepolis*, and *Anostoma*, as well as of the later groups *Strobila*, *Corilla* and *Petasia*. The term *Anchistoma* of the Adam's brothers (1855) has been used for *Helicodonta* by Kobelt and others. It has been attributed to Klein (1753), but his "*Angystoma*" contains none of the European toothed Helices and, in any case, the genera and species of the *Tentamen methodi Ostracologicæ* are not of Linnæan form, and antedate the Linnæan era. Ehrenberg's contribution to the taxonomy of this group is of little value. He divides the land snails into two series, based on the absence or presence of aperture-teeth: *Chilogymnus* containing Helix, Caracolla, Bulimus, Pupa, and *Chilodon* containing Helicodon, Caracollina, Bulimina, Pupina. The genera of *Chilodon* are all new, although he does not so state; but, as they are nude names, without a word of diagnosis except what may be tacitly gathered from the above arrangement, and as no species of any of them are mentioned, their bearing on nomenclature is *nil*, and none of them can be dated from 1831, or adopted at all except when defined by later authors. The group *Vortex* of Oken (1815) contained depressed Helices and Zonitids of many groups, and, as it is a composite group, and the name was not used in especial connection with *Helicodonta* until after the publications of Férussac and

Digitized by Google

Risso, it has no claim for adoption, and had better be dropped entirely.

Key to Sections of Helicodonta.

a. Spire deeply sunken, narrower than umbilicus; aperture narrow-crescentic, lip simple and retracted above, expanded and lipped outwardly and below. Nautilus-shaped, *Drepanostoma.*

aa. Spire wide, nearly level or convex.

b. Aperture triangular or square, lip teeth 2 or obsolete, periphery rounded.

c. Not ribbed; last whorl wider than preceding; spire nearly level, *Helicodonta* s. s.

cc. Small, ribbed above, last whorl narrow as preceding; spire convex, *Aspasita.*

bb. Aperture lunate or rhombic; shell much depressed.

c. Outer edge of parietal callus raised into an erect barrier, *Trissexodon.*

cc. Parietal callus thin, wholly adnate, *Caracollina.*

bbb. Aperture lunate, toothless; shell sub-globose, *Klikia.*

Species.

DREPANOSTOMA Porro. Nautiloid, biconcave, with crescentic mouth.

H. nautiliformis Porro., iii, 114. Lombardy.
drepanostoma Bk.

HELICODONTA (Fér.) Risso. Species of middle Europe.

H. angigyra Zgl. Rm., iii, 115.
stentzii Partsch
H. obvoluta Müll.; iii, 115.
trigonophora Lam.
bilabiata Oliv.
holosericea Gmel.
f. dentata Held.
f. edentata West.
H. obvoluta.
f. pallida M.-T.
v. bosniaca Bttg., iii, 115.
v. blanci Poll., viii, 150.
H. holoserica Stud., iii, 116.
diodontostoma Bgt.
v. pluridentata Poll., iii, 116.
H. diodonta Mühlf., iii, 116.

Chinese species of Helicodonta.

H. subobvoluta Anc. J. B., xi, 308.
H. molina Hde.
H. biconcava Hde., iii, 117.
outangensis Crosse.
H. diplomphala Möll., iii, 124.
H. uninodata Gred., viii, 150.
H. binodata Mlldff., iii, 124.
? *bicallosula* Hde.

Digitized by Google

ASPASITA Westerlund. Transylvania, Hungaria.

H. triaria (Friv.) Rm., iii, 116.
ocskayi Stentz.
v. tatrica Haz.
H. trinodis Kim., iii, 116.
transsylvanica Haz.
H. triadis Kim., iii, 116.

TRISSEXODON Pils. Depressed, umbilicate; outer edge of parietal callus raised into a transverse lamellar barrier, constricting the mouth. Pyrennes; southern Spain.

H. constricta Boub., iii, 121.
pittorrii Dup.
H. quadrasi Hid., iii, 116.

CARACOLLINA Beck. Around the Mediterranean.

H. corcyrensis Partsch., iii, 117.
contorta, tersa Zgl.
ambliostoma Parr.
v. cephalonica Mouss., iii, 118.
f. minor.
v. octogyrata Mouss., iii, 118.
v. canalifera Ant., iii, 118.
v. girva Friv., Rm., iii, 118.
H. gyria Roth., iii, 117,
H. barbata Fér., iii, 118.
H. lusitanica Pfr., iii, 117.
H. tarnieri Morel., iii, 118.
H. walkeri Pons., Kob., viii, 149.
H. boscæ Hid., iii, 118.
H. annai Pal., viii, 148.
H. lenticularis Mor.. iii, 120.
H. columnæ Pons., Kob., viii, 148.
H. lenticula Fér., iii, 119.
H. maroccana Mor., iii, 120.
H. calpeana Mor., iii, 120.
finitima Fér., undesc.
H. vallisnieri Stef., iii, 117.
H. lens Fér., iii, 119.
barbata Desh.
v. lentiformis Zgl., iii, 119.
v. piligera Bl. & W.
abantisorum Serv.
v. callojuncta West.
v. aliostoma West., iii, 120.
v. elia Bttg.
H. lentina Mart.
H. turriplana Mor., iii, 120.
H. rangiana Fér., iii, 121.
rangii auct.
H. barbula Charp., iii, 120.
bituberculata Fér.
guerini Ant.
bidentifera Phillips.
H. barbella Serv.
H. camerani Less.
H. gougeti Serv., iii, 121.
H. tlemcenensis Bgt., iii, 120.
v. pechaudi B., Anc.
H. supracostata Kob., viii, 149.
H. buvignieri Mich., iii, 121.
asturica Pfr.

Canary Island Species.

H. lenticula v. virilis Mouss., iii, 119.
subtilis Lwe.
H. hispidula Lam., iii, 122.
v. subhispidula Mouss.
v. bertheloti Fér.

Digitized by Google

H. parryi Pons. & Sykes.
H. afficta Fér., iii, 122.
H. planaria Mouss., iii, 122.
H. discobolus Sh., iii, 123.
H. fortunata Sh., iii, 123,
H. pthonera Mab., iii, 123.
H. everia Mab., iii, 123.
H. marcida Sh., iii, 123.
H. crispolanata Woll., iii, 123.
H. beata Woll., iii, 123.
H. gomeræ Woll., 123.
H. eutropis Shutt. iv., 36.

Section *Klikia* Pilsbry, 1894.

Shell depressed-globose, narrowly umbilicated, with convex, obtuse spire and round periphery. Surface costulate-striate and minutely papillose in regular diamond pattern. Last whorl constricted behind the lip, which is well reflexed and thickened. Type *H. osculum* Thomae, pl. 71, fig. 49.

This apparently extinct type of *Helicodonta* is characteristic of middle European Miocene, where it coexisted with species of *Caracollina*, such as *phacodes* Thomae, and with species of typical *Helicodonta; H. involuta* Thomae being allied to the recent *angigyra* and *biconcava*. The strong differentiation of these sectional groups at as early a period as the lower Miocene (when they were, in fact, as strongly differentiated as in the recent fauna), argues a vastly greater antiquity for the genus as a whole. This group is named in honor of Gottlieb Klika, author of an excellent memoir upon tertiary land and fresh-water shells of Bohemia.

Subgenus MOELLENDORFFIA Ancey, 1887.

Möllendorfia ANC., Conch. Exch., May, 1887, p. 64.—PILSBRY, Man. Conch., vi, p. 10.—*Proctostoma* MABILLE, Bull. Soc. Mal. de France, iv, p. 102, 103, 104, 1887 (for *H. loxotatum*).—*Polygyra* and *Cepolis* of some authors.—*Trihelix* ANC., *t. c.*, p. 64 (for *H. horrida*).

Shell depressed, with *low-convex, flat or concave spire of* 4½–5½ *whorls*, rounded or keeled periphery, and convex, *umbilicated* base. *Surface more or less granular*, tubercular or hairy, uniform brown, dull and opaque. Apical whorl rather large; *last whorl deeply deflexed in front, with deep pits or grooves behind the lip.* Aperture very oblique or subhorizontal, trigonal or squarish, the *lip expanded and reflexed, continuous across the parietal margin*, sometimes solute; *basal lip armed with a stout tooth, outer lip with one or two large entering folds.* Type *H. trisinuata* Martens (see pl. 40, figs. 16, 17, 18, *H. hensaniensis* Gredl.; pl. 56, figs. 20, 21, 22, *H. erdmanni* Schmacker & Boettger).

Digitized by Google

Anatomy unknown. Distribution, southeastern China, Tonquin and Cambodia.

Among Old World Helices this peculiar group can only be compared with the typical Helicodontas (*obvoluta*, *holoserica*, *diodonta*, etc.) of Europe and China. From these, *Möllendorffia* differs in the fewer whorls, continuous peristome, etc. Still, I find no differences of generic value in the shells; and, unless the anatomical features prove peculiar, we can hardly accord the group higher rank than subgeneric. In America, we find analogical shell structures in *Pleurodonte* (*Labyrinthus*) *leucodon* and its allies, which somewhat resemble *H. trisinuata*; and *H. horrida* may be compared with *Epiphragmophora* (*Averellia*) *macneilli* Crosse; but these are merely adventitious resemblances, due to the action of mechanical causes, which have produced tridentism in many diverse groups of Helices,

H. loxotatum Mab., vi, 13.
H. trisinuata Mart., vi, 11.
v. sculptilis Möll., vi, 12.
H. eastlakeana Möll., vi, 12.
H. hensaniensis Gredl., vi, 299.
H. erdmanii Schm. & Bttg. Proc. Mal. Soc. Lond., i, pl. 9.
H. faberiana Möll., vi, 10.
H. biscalpta Hde., vi. 9.
H. horrida Pfr., vi, 9.

Genus ALLOGNATHUS Pilsbry, 1888.

Allognathus Pils., Man. Conch. (2), iv, pp. 121, 149, type *H. grateloupi*.—Kobelt Nachrbl. D. M. Ges., 1891, p. 140.—*Cf.* Schuberth, Archiv f. Naturg., lviii, 1892, pp. 38, 61, pl. 4, f. 10, 11 (anatomy).

Shell globose, thin, smooth, imperforate, with low spire of about 4½ whorls and obtuse apex; last whorl descending in front, pale, with five spotted bands. Aperture round-lunate, oblique; lip expanded, in the middle of the base closely appressed, the columellar margin arcuate and rather wide. Type *H. graellsiana* Pfr., pl. 43, figs. 39, 40.

Jaw arcuate with a median projection, *its surface entirely smooth.*

Radula very large (length 7, breadth 4 mill.). *Teeth all of the same form, strap-shaped*, bent in a half circle, the cusp single, simple and blunt (pl. 36, fig. 2, teeth from above, fig. 3, profile of cusps). Outer teeth similar but somewhat smaller.

Genital system resembling that of *Helix* but the sacculated uterus extends far downward; the spermatheca duct is swollen

Digitized by Google

below, and bears in the middle a diverticulum 27 mill. long, not bound to the uterus. Dart-sack large (6 mill. long), containing a a four-bladed dart with expanded funnel-shaped crown; above the sack are inserted two mucus-glands, each split into two large, club-shaped fingers. Penis 16 mill. long, cylindrical, the retractor muscle terminal; flagellum 37 mill. long (pl. 36, fig. 1, *A. graellsiana* Pfr.).

This genus is founded upon a single species inhabiting the Baleric Islands. The shell furnishes no characters of more than specific value, separating it from such species of *Otala* as *beaumieri*, etc.; and it is by no means impossible that this and some other species, such as *H. quedenfeldti* Mts., may prove to belong to *Allognathus*. Notwithstanding this similarity of shell, we find in the anatomy profound differences from all other Pentatæniate Helices. The jaw is smooth, as in *Leucochroa;* the teeth are very aberrant in the narrow basal-plates which curve over into a blunt, strap-like cusp, entirely lacking side cusps, and they are alike over the whole radula. The genital system presents a resemblance to *Campylæa* in the two-fingered mucous glands, but is otherwise more like the Pentatæniate groups. We are disposed to consider *Allognathus* a special modification of the *Helix* stock, comparable to the *Polymita* off-shoot from *Hemitrochus*.

A. graellsiana Pfr., iv, 150.
grateloupi Graells not Pfr. *tessellata* Fér., not Mühlf.

Genus LEPTAXIS Lowe, 1852.

Leptaxis Lowe, Ann. Mag. N. H. (2), ix, p. 164, Feb., 1852; P. Z. S. 1854, p. 164, type *H. erubescens* Lwe.—*Katostoma* Lwe., P. S. S. 1854, p. 166, type *H. phlebophora* Lwe.—*Macularia* sp. Lwe., *t. c.*, p. 166.—*Cryptaxis* Lwe., *t. c*, p. 168, type *H. undata* Lwe.—*Campylæa* sp. Lowe.—*Pseudocampylæa* Pfr., Mal. Bl. 1877, p. 8; Nomencl. Hel. Viv. 1878, p. 162, types *lowei* and *portosanctana*.—*Lampadia* Alb. MSS., Lwe., P. Z. S. 1854, p. 197, type *H. webbiana* Lwe. (Not "Lampadie," Montf., French vernacular name for *Lampas* Montf.).—*Mitra* Alb., Die Hel. 1850, p. 115, type *H. webbiana;* (not *Mitra* Lamarck.)

Shell of moderate or large size, globose, globose-depressed or lens-shaped and keeled, imperforate (rarely umbilicate), the surface striate, plicate, granulated or malleated; rather thin; uniform

Digitized by Google

brown, banded or maculated. Whorls 5 to 6, the last wide, deflexed in front. Aperture transverse-oval, oblique, the outer lip simple or expanded, columella usually widened. Type *H. erubescens* Lowe. (See pl. 43, fig. 41, *L. undata*; fig. 36, *L. lowei*; fig. 45, *L. webbiana*).

Jaw (pl. 67, fig. 20 *L. undata*) well arched, strong, bearing very widely unequally *separated linear riblets, converging below, forming median triangle.*

Radula (pl. 67, fig. 19, *L. undata*) having the cusps of median teeth about as long as basal plate, side-cusps obsolete; basal plate with a backward-projecting tongue-like process. Lateral teeth with a stout ectocone. Marginals having the inner cusp shorter than usual and obtusely bifid, outer cusp simple.

Genital system (Frontispiece, figs. 8, 9, *L. undata*) having the penis continued in an epiphallus which bears the retractor and ends in a short flagellum and the vas deferens. Dart sack large, seated on atrium. Mucus glands in two clusters, one composed of 5, the other of about 10 tubes, which adhere laterally by twos or form larger palmate groups (fig. 8, d. s. turned downward and groups of mucus glands spread). *Spermatheca very large, rather boot-shaped,* with a basal cœcum embedded in uterus; duct long and without diverticulum. The penis-retractor is inserted distally on the lung floor, and the right eye-retractor passes between branches of genitalia. Dart of large size, a little curved, with a lateral expansion on each side. Spermatheca contained a rod-like chitinous spermatophore, star-like in section.

The jaw of *L. undata* is peculiar and unlike that of any allied form, resembling most the jaw of *Plectopylis.* The teeth are characterized by the strong development of ectocones on the inner laterals. The genital system is remarkable for the unusual size and shape of the spermatheca which lacks diverticulum unless it be represented by the basal sack figured. The mucus glands are in two groups, and inserted on the vagina as usual in *Helix*, but the individual tubes adhere laterally in a way I have not observed in other forms. They are not bound together like those of *Eulota*, however. The dart had unfortunately been expelled from the individuals examined, but has been described by Mörch (Journ. de Conch. 1865, p. 390).

I had expected to find in *Leptaxis* some archaic characters preserved; for its geographic position and the shell-peculiarities argue

Digitized by Google

for the group an ancient origin; but the evidence shows that however remote in the past the type was derived from the continental fauna, the main anatomical features of modern European Helices were then well established. If the genetic relationship of *Leptaxis* with Oligocene forms of middle Europe claimed by Sandberger and others be admitted (and this we have no good reason for doubting), then by implication those fossil forms were anatomically very like the modern European Helices.

It is a noteworthy fact that in no anatomical feature, whatever, does *Leptaxis* approach the West Indian groups of Helices. They have diverged from different stocks, and since Mesozoic time along widely separated paths both geographically and structurally.

Distribution, Madeira, Azores and Cape Verde groups.

(*Shell depressed, with open umbilicus and expanded peristome.* PSEUDOCAMPYLÆA. *Porto Santo.*)

L. portosanctana Sowb., iv, 199. L. lowei Fér., iv, 200.

(*Shell imperforate.* LEPTAXIS. *Madeira species*).

L. undata Lwe., iv, 189.
corrugata Sol. ms.
groviana Fér.
scabra Wood.
L. vulcanica Lwe., iv, 190.
L. leonina Lwe., iv, 190.
L. nivosa Sowb., iv, 190.
exalbida Wood.
decolorata Lwe.
v. phlebophora Lwe.
chlorata Lwe.
v. planata Lwe., iv, 191.
v. craticulata Lwe., iv, 191.
scrobiculata Lwe.
L. psammophora Lwe., iv, 191.
L. wollastoni Lwe., iv, 199.
v. forensis Woll., iv, 199.
L. chrysomela Pfr., iv, 198.
œnostoma Lwe. not Fér.
v. fluctuosa Lwe., iv, 198.
L. erubescens Lwe., iv, 191.
simia Fér.
v. portosancti Woll.
v. advenoides Lwe.
v. hyæna Lwe., iv, 192.
L. furva Lwe., iv, 192.
L. (?) exornata Dh., iv, 198.

(*Species of the Azores Is.*)

L. azorica Alb., iv, 196.
L. caldeirarum M. & D., iv, 196.
L. niphas Pfr., iv, 196.
L. terceirana Morel., iv, 197.
L. drouetiana Morel., iv, 197.
L. vetusta M. & D., iv. 198.

Digitized by Google

(*Species of the Cape Verde Is.*)

L. advena W. & B., iv, 192.
L. serta Alb., iv, 193.
L. fogoensis Dohrn, iv, 193.
L. visgeriana Dohrn, iv, 193.
L. myristica Sh., iv, 194.
L. bollei Alb., iv, 194.
L. leptostyla Dohrn, iv, 194.
milleri Dohrn.
L. primæva Morel., iv, 195.
L. atlantidea Morel., iv, 195.
L. subroseotincta Woll., iv, 195.

(*Imperforate, thin, acutely keeled, with 3 to 4 rapidly widening whorls.* LAMPADIA. *Madeira, Canaries.*)

L. webbiana Lwe., iv, 200.
Vit. bocagei Paiva.
L. membranacea Lwe., iv, 201.
L. cuticula Sh., iv, 201.

Genus FRIDOLINIA Pilsbry, 1894.

Shell large, heavy, depressed-turbinate, umbilicate when young, closed in the adult; surface obliquely coarsely malleated. Last whorl large, descending in front and strongly constricted behind the lip, swollen in the middle of the base. Aperture very oblique, toothless; peristome narrowly reflexed, its remote terminations joined by a callus, the basal and columellar margins thickened by a heavy callus within. Type *H. lucani* Tourn., pl. 71, figs. 55, 56.

This group, the type of which is a Miocene fossil of Dijon, is distinguished mainly by the tumid base, strong constriction behind the lip, and coarse sculpture. Its affinities are problematic.

Section *Pseudoleptaxis* Pilsbry, 1894.

Shell solid, imperforate, globose, sculptured with oblique wrinkles; last whorl large, rounded, constricted behind the thickened, expanded lip. Aperture lunate, oblique; columellar lip dilated. Type *H. corduensis* (Noul.) Sandb., pl. 71, figs. 57, 58.

Perhaps to the Oligocene type of this group is to be added the lower Miocene *H. ramondi* A. Braun, but that form may really belong to *Plebecula*.

Genus DENTELLOCARACOLUS Oppenheim, 1890.

Dentellocaracolus OPPENH., Denkschr. K. Akad. Wissensch. lvii, p. 117.

Shell imperforate or covered perforate, globose-conic, more or less keeled, the base rather flattened; whorls 4½ to 6½, the last

Digitized by Google

suddenly descending in front a third or more the total alt. of shell. Aperture oval or horse-shoe-shaped, horizontal; margins thickened and reflexed, joined by a callus. Type *D. damnata* A. Brong., pl. 71, figs. 53, 54.

This genus is established for certain heavy, rough sculptured Helices from the N. Italian Eocene, characterized by the extreme obliquity of the aperture, the heavy parietal callus, and the aspect of the West Indian *Pleurodonte formosa*, or the Canary Island Hemicyclas. Some *Obba* species are also similar. I am totally unable to recognize any affinity between these shells and the Antillean Helices, and regard the superficial resemblance as merely a case of convergence of shell characters, meaningless from a phylogenetic standpoint. Whether the group is to be referred to the *Epiphallogona* or the *Belogona* is doubtful, and dogmatic assertions are clearly uncalled for.

The species *damnata* Brong., *coriacea* Sandb., *amblytropis* Sdb., *hyperbolica* Sdb., *antigone* Oppenh. and *mazzinicola* Greg. belong here.

Section *Prothelidomus* Oppenheim, 1890.

Prothelidomus OPPENH., *t. c.*, p. 120.

Shell imperforate, solid, globose-depressed; whorls 4½, the last protracted and sometimes carinated toward the aperture. Aperture horizontal, oval or horse-shoe-shaped; peristome thickened, edentulous, the margins joined by a strong parietal callus. Type *P. acrochordon* Oppenh., pl. 71, figs. 51, 52.

This group is only feebly distinguished from the preceding, and as with that, I am obliged to discredit entirely the relationships implied by its name. It contains *H. acrochordon* Oppenh. (*radula* Sandb. not Pfr.), and *H. oppenheimi* de Greg. (=*H. vicentina* Oppenh. not Shaur). The sculpture of the former is like that of *Pleurodonte lima*, but the second species is smooth. This shows how much dependence is to be placed on a sculpture resemblance, a subject discussed at more length in the introduction to this volume.

H. declivis Sandb., which Oppenheim places in *Eurycratera*, may belong near or in this group or in *Dentellocaracolus*.

The peculiar minute form described by Stache as *Obbinula anthracophila* (Abh. K. K. Geol. Reichsanst. xiii, p. 119) from the *Stomatopsis* Horizon, "Cretaceo-eocene" of Carniola, may prove to

Digitized by Google

belong to the *Helicidæ*, but even this is doubtful. It occurs in company with *Stomatopsis*, a peculiar genus of *Melanopsidæ*, in beds considered to lie at the base of the Eocene. The claim of *Obbinula* to kinship with *Obba* is, there can be little doubt, an illusion.

Genus HELICIGONA Ferussac, 1819.

=*Helicigona* (Fer.) Risso,+*Chilotrema* and *Arianta* Leach, 1831,+*Chilostoma*, *Latomus* and *Isognomostoma* Fitz., 1833,+*Cingulifera*, *Corneola* and *Lenticula* Held, 1837,+*Campylæa* Beck, 1837,+*Sterna* Alb., 1850,+*Elona* Ads., 1855, etc., etc.

Shell usually depressed-globose, varying to globose-turbinate or lens-shaped, usually umbilicated, of moderate or large size; surface smooth, costulate, granulate or hairy, corneous or brown; unicolored mottled or streaked, and either with a single supra-peripheral band or with one above and one below this, or bandless. Aperture oblique, lunate or oval, the lip expanded, reflexed below and dilated at columellar insertion. Type *H. lapicida* L. (see pl. 43, figs. 19–25, 27, 28, 31–35, 42, 46).

Animal externally as in *Helix*. Jaw strong, with 2 to 16 stout convex ribs, dentating the cutting edge. Radula as in *Helix*, the ectocones sometimes developed on middle and lateral teeth, sometimes represented by lateral continuations of the mesocone.

Genitalia (pl. 62, all figs.) having the penis short, continued in an epiphallus upon which the retractor is inserted, and ending in a well developed, spirally twisted flagellum. Dart sack single, inserted rather high on vagina, containing a curved dart with round shaft and flat, 2-bladed head; the base not coronated. Mucus glands 2, long and tubular, often bifid; inserted on vagina near base of dart sack (but in *H. quimperiana* there are 3 triangular lobes on each side). Spermatheca small and globose, on a long duct; diverticulum long, larger than spermatheca-duct, connected with the uterus throughout by a broad thin membrane (shown in figs. 16, 18, removed in the other figures on pl. 62). See pl. 62, fig. 16, *H. rhætica*; fig. 17, *H. cingulata*; fig. 18, *H. planospira*; fig. 19, *H. personata*; figs. 20, 21, *H. lapicida*; figs. 22, 23, *H. arbustorum*; figs. 24, 25, 26, 27, *H. quimperiana*).

Distribution; Europe, from the Pyrenees and Greece to Sweden and England. For geological distribution see under *Chilostoma* and the extinct subgenera.

Digitized by Google

The true limits of this genus were first indicated by Schmidt, and have been confirmed by the researches of numerous later authors. The two-bladed type of dart, the broad diverticulum bound to uterus by a wide membrane traversed by blood-vessels, and the two mucus glands, which are either simple and vermiform or once split, are all characters unlike *Helix* or other genera of Belogona. The shell is never five-banded as it is in *Helix*, but has either two bands above, one below the periphery, or only the middle band is retained, or it is bandless.

The form of the dart is not alone diagnostic, for *Eremina* and some *Iberus* approach the two-bladed type. *Helicigona* is the only genus known to me in which the diverticulum is a constant generic character; and here it seems to be much more highly developed than in any other group.

The shell shows a considerable range of mutation in form and sculpture, sometimes being acutely keeled as in *H. banatica, canthensis* and *lapicida*, and again globose or subglobose as in *arbustorum, ehingensis* and the Tacheocampylæas. In some forms, such as *H. lepidotricha* and *ehingensis*, the margin of the umbilicus is obtusely angular, as in some *Chloritis;* and high authorities have indeed referred the former species to this genus. In my opinion such reference is wholly uncalled for. I would as soon consider *Lysinoe ghiesbreghti* or *Epiphragmophora rémondi* species of *Chloritis* on account of the similar angled umbilicus and quincuncial sculpture. We must have better evidence than these unstable and frequently repeated characters, before admitting *Chloritis* to the European fauna. The claim of *Metafruticicola* (p. 276) to a place in the genus *Chloritis* is far better than that of *H. lepidotricha* and its allies. The variety of sculpture found in *Helicigona* is equally remarkable; some species being quite smooth, others, as *gobanzi* and *hemonica*, heavily ribbed; and still other forms, such as *lepidotricha, rahtii, setosa, benedicta* have bristles or their papillæ arranged in regular quincunx or oblique sweeps, besides a still more minute granulation of the whole surface. In some species this regular sculpture extends to the very apex, being exactly like that of *Chloritis, Moellendorffia* and a few other Helices of very diverse groups.

Synopsis of subgenera and sections.

RECENT GROUPS.

1. Aperture oval or lunate; lip 1-toothed or toothless.
   a. Spire convex or conoidal; mucus glands tubular.

Digitized by Google

b. Acutely keeled; lip continuous across parietal wall. HELICIGONA.

bb. Depressed, not keeled; or if keeled the lip-ends remote, *Chilostoma, Fruticocampylæa.*

bbb. Subglobose, with narrow or closed umbilicus.

c. Baso-columellar lip broadly reflexed, *Tacheocampylæa.*

cc. Lip narrow, dilated only at insertion, *Arianta.*

aa. Spire flat, sunken in middle; mucus glands short, triangular, ELONA.

2. Aperture ear-shaped, 3-toothed, ISOGNOMOSTOMA.

TERTIARY GROUPS.

1. Shell with pappillæ arranged in oblique series as in *H. setosa*,

a. An obtuse angle around umbilicus; periphery rounded, TROPIDOMPHALUS.

aa. Umbilicus narrow or closed; periphery acutely keeled, *Metacampylæa.*

2. Shell without regularly placed pappillæ.

a. Large, depressed, with broad peristome, MESODONTOPSIS.

aa. Subglobose, spire conoidal, peristome narrow, GALACTOCHILUS.

Section *Helicigona* (Fér.) Risso.

Helicigona FER. *l. c.* (in part).—RISSO, Hist. Nat. Eur. Mérid. iv, p. 66, first species *H. lapicida*.—*Caracolla* TURTON, Man. L. and Fr.-W. Sh. Brit. Is., 1831, p. 66, and of some other authors.—*Chilotrema* LEACH in Turton, *l. c.*, p. 66, and of Beck, *et al.*—*Latomus* FITZ., Syst. Verz., 1833, p. 97.—*Lenticula* HELD, Isis, 1837, p. 913.

Shell umbilicate, depressed, *lens-shaped and acutely keeled;* surface minutely granulous, horn-colored or dusky, obliquely streaked with brown; last whorl deeply deflexed below the keel; aperture very oblique, oval, angled at keel, the peristome reflexed below, thickened within, continuous and raised across the parietal wall, toothless. Type *H. lapicida*, pl. 43, figs. 22, 23.

Jaw with four strong ribs; radula having no side cusps on middle and lateral teeth; marginals developing an ectocone, and the large cusp become bifid. Genitalia (pl. 62, figs. 20, 21, *H. lapicida*) with penis, epiphallus and flagellum as usual. Two long mucus glands; dart-sack containing a curved dart with cylindrical shaft and short,

Digitized by Google

flat, two-edged head (fig. 21); spermatheca duct branching into a diverticulum about as long as itself.

This section contains a single species commonly distributed throughout middle and northern Europe.

H. lapicida L. iv, 117.
v. medalpedensis Cl. iv, 261.
v. andorrica Bgt.

Section *Chilostoma* Fitzinger, 1833.

Chilostoma Fitz., Syst. Verz., 1833, for *C. corneum* (=*H. cornea* Drap.), *C. zonatum* (=*fœtens* Stud.) *C. pulchellum* (=*pulchella* Müll., type of the prior genus *Vallonia*).—Charp., Cat. Moll. Terr. et Fluv. Suisse, 1837, p. 8, for *cingulata, zonata, fœtens, pulchella.*—Gray, A List of the Genera of Recent Mollusca, their Synonyma and Types, P. Z. S. 1847, p. 172 (type *H. fœtens*).—Moquin-Tandon, Hist. Nat. Moll. Terr. et Fluv. France, ii, p. 131, for *fœtens* and *cornea.*—*Campylœa* Beck, Index Moll. 1837, p. 24.—Lowe, P. Z. S. 1854.—Albers, Die Hel. 1850, p. 81.—Martens, Die Hel. 1860, p. 122 (type *H. cingulata* Stud.).—*Cingulifera* Held, Isis, 1837, p. 911, for *ziegleri* Schm., *intermedia* Fér., *cingulata* Stud., *arbustorum* L., etc.—*Corneola* Held, ibid., p. 912, for *hirta, feburiana, setipila, planospira. fœtens, pulchella,* etc., etc.—*Zonites* Hartm., Gastr. Schw., p. 161, not of Montf.—*Eucampylœa* Pfr., Nomencl. Hel. Viv. 1878, p. 144.—Westerlund, Fauna, p. 103.

Shell depressed, openly umbilicated, with convex spire and rounded (rarely keeled) periphery. Surface unicolored or 1–3 banded, smooth, costulate or hirsute. Whorls about 5½, the last deflexed in front; aperture wide lunate or suboval, toothless or with a basal tooth; peristome narrowly expanded, reflexed below, dilated at columellar insertion, rarely continuous across the parietal wall. Type *H. fœtens* Studer. (See pl. 43, figs. 27, 28, *H. planospira* Lam.; pl. 43, fig. 42, *H. setosa* Ziegler.)

Jaw strong, with 2 to 10 stout ribs grouped near the middle. Radula with mesocones only developed on median and lateral teeth; marginals with an inclined bifid inner and small outer cusp. Genitalia as described for the genus.

In the recent fauna this group is characteristic of the Alpine Mountain system, extending down the Italian peninsula to Sicily, and the Balkan peninsula to southern Greece. A few species occur

Digitized by Google

in south-western France. It is therefore more southern in distribution than *Arianta*, *Elona* or *Helicogona s. str.* In the lower miocene deposits of north-central Europe, a number of species typical in form occur, such as *H. inflexa* Klein, *H. exstincta* Ramb., *H. standfesti* Penecke. Specimens of *inflexa* and *standfesti* before me retain a distinct trace of the shoulder-band.

The disappearance of the name *Campylæa* from Helix nomenclature is to be regretted, and will probably fail to find many advocates for some years to come. That the course here taken is inevitable, will be obvious if the history of the name is considered. *Chilostoma* Fitz., 1833, and *Campylæa* Beck, 1837, were both proposed without diagnosis, and both contained some incongruous elements. If *undefined* names are to be rejected, then both of these must give way to *Cingulifera* Held, proposed with an excellent diagnosis in 1837. If, however, the list of species cited be accepted in lieu of a diagnosis, then *Chilostoma* must be accepted on the ground of four years' priority, as Moquin-Tandon has recognized. *In either case,* Campylæa *becomes a synonym!* Those who continue to use a generic or subgeneric name, which is so clearly inadmissable as this one, must do so in defiance of rules of nomenclature recognized as binding by zoologists generally, for *Campylæa* is neither the earliest name for the group, nor the earliest properly defined name. Neither is it the earliest properly limited group, for Beck's list contains a number of species not belonging to this genus.

H. pouzolzi Desh., iv, 87.
savignyana Ehrenb.
varronis Cantr.
brenoensis & *macarana* Mhl.
dinarica Bgt.!
? *dalmatina* Parr., *dalmatica* Dh., *gravosaensis* Muhl.
f. elevatior, depressior, bifasciata Brus.; unifasciata, unicolor Pfr., obscura Blz., kuzmici, pellanica, adriatica, tschernagorica, diocletiana, sabljari, horatii, biagioi, brenoica, daniloi, cantrainei Bgt., viii, 231.
v. montenegrina Zgl., iv, 88.
v. bosnensis Kob., iv, 88.
? *ragusana* Fér., undesc.
trizona Rve.
v. silvestris West.
H. soccaliana Let.
H. serbica Mlldff., iv, 88.
f. roschiti (Kim.) W.
j. unitæniata Bttg., iv, 88.
H. pancici Mlldff., iv, 88.
H. banatica Partch, iv, 97.
H. stenomphala Mke., iv, 88.
H. setigera Zgl., iv, 100.
f. globulosa Kucik.
H. hoffmanni, Partch, iv, 99.
monozona Z.
H. walteri Bttg., iv, 98.

Digitized by Google

H. kleciachi Parr., iv, 99.
klecaki Pfr.
H. insolita Zgl., iv, 98,
insolida auct.
subcostalis Parr.
H. prætexta Parr., iv, 99.
prætextata Kob.
H. narentina Klec., iv, 99.
v. reiseri Branc.
H. denudata Rossm., iv, 98.
H. imberbis Brus., iv, 97.
H. nicolai Klec., iv, 98.
recordera Parr.
H. trizona Zgl., iv, 108.
v. inflata Blz.
v. rumelica Z.
v. dobruschæ Cless.
v. balcanica Friv.
v. frauenfeldi Zel.
H. hæterea West.
H. cœrulens Mhl., iv, iii.
lacticini Z.
f. hyllica, depressa rugata, bukowicanica, zrmanjæ Brus.
H. cornea Drap., iv, 110.
v. castanea Rm., iv, 111.
v. squammatina Serres.
H. desmoulinsi Fąr. iv, 111.
moulinsii P. & M.
acrosticha Fisch.
mollerati Morel.
v. crombezi Mill.
H. pterolakæ Kob.
langi Pfr., Bttg.
H. phocæa Roth., iv, 103.
f. ornata Parr.
f. inornata Kob.
v. langi Parr., iv, 102.
H. cingulata Stud., iv, 104.
luganensis Schintz.
v. inornata Rossm.
unicolor West.
rossmässleri Cl.
v. anauniensis de Bett., iv, 105.
v. athesina Paul., iv, 105.
f. pinii Adami, iv, 106.
v. baldensis Villa, iv, 105.
v. bizona Rossm., iv, 106.
v. lucensis Paul., iv, 106.
H. carrarensis Porro., iv, 105.
v. montana Paul., iv, 107.
v. kobeltiana Paul., iv, 107.
H. planospira Lam., iv, 89.
vittata Jan.
v. etrusca Kob.
v. stabilei Paul.
f. illasyaca Adami.
v. ullepitschi West., iv, 90.
v. kobeltiana Cless., iv, 90.
v. illyrica Stab., iv, 90.
v. padana Stab., iv, 90.
f. euganea Stab., iv, 91.
v. erjaveci Cless.
v. istriana Stoss.
v. pubescens Tib., iv, 91.
v. casertana Paul., iv, 91.
v. alifaensis Paul., iv, 92.
v. calva Kob., iv, 91.
depilata Orsini.
v. setulosa Brig.
setipila Zgl.
setosa Costa.
setulosa Auct.
v. cantabrica Paul., iv, 91.
f. depressa Paul.
f. globosa Paul.
v. neapolitana Paul., iv, 91.
f. depressa Paul.
f. luteola Paul.
v. cassinensis Paul., iv, 91.

Digitized by Google

v. occultata Paul.
v. pavelii Haz.
H. tiesenhauseni Gredl., viii, 227.
H. macrostoma Mhl., iv, 92.
siculina Zgl.
pervia & didyma Mhl.
v. ereta Paul., iv, 92.
v. cryptozona Zgl.
v. confusa Ben., iv, 92.
H. benedicta Kob., iv, 92.
lefeburiana Phil.
setipila Benoit.
v. trichothroa Bgt.
v. choelotricha Bgt.
H. schlærotricha Bgt., iv, 96.
sclerotricha Auct.
H. hirta Mke., iv, 89.
deplana Zgl.
H. lefeburiana Fér., iv, 89.
feburiana Auct.
hirsuta Brumati.
H. sadleriana Zieg., iv, 89.
H. möllendorffii Kob., iv, 95.
H. hazayana Cless., iv, 89.
H. setosa Zgl., iv, 97.
f. convexior W.
f. litoralis Brus., iv, 97.
H. brusinæ Stoss., iv, 98.
v. velebitana Klec.
H. crinita Sandri, iv, 100.
H. preslii Schm., iv, 104.
cingulata Held.
v. nisoria Rm., iv, 104.
intermedia Paul.
v. nicatis Costa iv, 101.
v. affinis Paul., iv, 106.
v. appelii Kob., iv, 105.
v. anconæ Gent., iv, 106.
v. agnata Paul., iv, 107.
v. amathia Bgt.
H. colubrina Jan., iv, 105.
v. nubila Zgl., iv, 106.
v. fascelina Z., Gred.
H. gobanzi Ffld., iv, 107.
v. sigela Bgt.
v. compsopleura Bgt.
v. perfecta Bgt.
H. tigrina Ch. & Jan., iv, 107.
v. subtigrina Bgt.
H. frigida Jan., iv, 101.
f. insubrica Jan., iv, 101.
H. cingulella Zgl., iv, 104.
zinguletta H. & A. Ad.
f. gyrata West.
f. scutellata West.
H. pyrenaica Dr., iv, 94.
v. complanata Bgt., iv, 95.
xanthelœa (B.) Fag.
v. semiclathrata West.
H. faustina Zgl., iv, 95.
v. sativa Z.
v. associata Z.
favirensis Parr.
v. citrinula Z.
v. charpentieri Schol.
v. fortunata Parr.
v. subflava Kim.
H. rossmässleri Pfr., iv, 96.
advena Rm., preoc.
v. bridayi Branc.
H. phalerata Zgl., iv, 100.
v. chamæleon Parr., iv, 101.
H. glacialis Thom., iv, 109.
v. vesulana Less.
v. chiophila Bgt.
H. alpina F.-B., iv, 100.
v. alpicola West.
v. fontenilli Mich., iv, 100.
tigrina v. michaudiana Rm.
H. schmidti Zgl., iv, 103.

Digitized by Google

H. hessei Kim., iv, 103.
H. hermesiana Pini, iv, 100.
v. frigidescens DelPrete, iv, 105
v. apuana Iss., iv, 105.
v. ligurica Kob., iv, 101.
v. frigidissima Adami.
H. nicolisiana Ad., viii, 227.
H. intermedia Fér., iv, 109.
catenulata Muhl.
cornea Brum.
H. ziegleri Schm., iv, 109.
H. æmula Rossm., iv, 109.
ambrosia Strobel.
martinatiana de Betta.
H. ichthyomma Held, iv, 93.
v. achates Z., iv, 93.
cingulina Dh.
achatina P. & M.
foetens C. Pfr., iv, 93.
H. zonata Stud., iv, 92.
v. flavovirens D. & M.
v. monozonata Poll.
v. modesta Moq., iv, 92.
H. foetens Stud.
v. millieri Bgt., viii, 228.
H. strobeli Less.
H. cisalpina Stab., iv, 94.
gallica Bgt.
sebinensis Kob.
adelozona Parr.
v. debettai Ad. iv, 94.
v. adamii Kob., iv, 94.
v. rhætica Mouss., iv, 94.
H. argentellei Kob., iv, 94.
H. peritricha Bttg., viii, 230.
v. erymanthia Kob.
H. kollari Zel., iv, 94.
H. hemonica Thiesse.
H. pindica Bttg., iv, 96.
H. choristochila Bttg., iv, 102.
H. gasparinæ Charp., iv, 102.
v. subdeflexa Bttg., iv, 102.
H. olympica Roth, iv, 101.
thessalonica Mouss.
v. ossica Bttg., iv, 102.
v. magnesiæ Bttg., iv, 102.
v. sciara West.
H. broemmei Kob., viii, 229.
H. conemenosi Bttg., viii, 229.
v. acarnanica Kob., viii, 220.
H. oetæa Mart.
H. subzonata Mouss., iv, 93.
v. distans Bl. & W., iv, 93.
v. depressa Bttg., viii, 228.
H. brenskei Bttg., iv, 113.
H. comephora Bgt., iv, 96.
comythophora Bttg.
f. krüperi Bttg.
H. eliaca Kob.
H. cyclolabris Desh., iv, 114.
v. euboea Parr.
v. arcadica Parr.
v. hymetti Mouss.
v. sphæriostoma Bgt.
lysistoma Shutt.
v. heldreichi Shutt.
v. amorgia West.
v. grelloisi Bgt., iv, 114.
v. bacchica Mart.

Section *Fruticocampylæa* Kobelt, 1871.

Fruticocampylæa KOBELT, Catal. Eur. Binnenconch., p. 13.

Shell with moderate or small umbilicus, rather depressed, the surface granulated or spirally striated, generally with a peripheral

Digitized by Google

white band bordered above and below by dark bands; aperture oval, basal lip expanded. Type *H. ravergiensis* Fér. (pl. 43, figs. 24, 25; *H. narzanensis* Kryn.).

Anatomy unknown. This group of Campylæa-like shells is confined to the Caucasus region and adjacent lands to the south. It may prove to belong to the *Hygromia* series, but is better left here until examined anatomically. The distribution of *Fruticocampylæa* is not continuous with that of other Helicigonas.

H. appeliana Mouss., iv, 85.
appelinsi Auct.
v. mediata West.
H. narzanensis Kryn., iv, 84.
hortensis Ménétr.
ossetinensis Bayer.
f. bicingulata Bttg.
f. castanea Bttg.
f. subunicolor Bttg.
f. perlineata Mouss.
v. suanetica Bttg.
v. macromphala Bttg.
v. cyclothyra Bttg.
v. olivacea Bttg.
v. kobensis Bttg.
v. depressa Bttg.
H. pratensis Pfr., iv, 85.
bayerii Parr.
f. unicolor Bttg.
f. alutacea West.
v. perforata West.
v. depressa Kob.
v. solidior Kob.
H. joannis Mort., iv, 86.
dumonti Mort.
H. dichrozona Mart.
H. delabris Mouss., iv, 86.
f. alia West.
H. pontica Bttg., iv, 86.
H. nymphæa Dub.
H. ravergiensis Fér., iv, 85.
ravergii Kryn.
ravergieri Bttg.
limbata Kryn.
caucasica Pfr.
v. persica Bttg., iv, 85.
H. transcaucasica Bay., iv, 85.
f. pygmæa Bttg.
H. phæolema Bttg., iv. 87.
H. eichwaldi Pfr., iv, 86.
v. daghestana Parr., iv, 86.
H. armeniaca Pfr. iv, 86.
airumia Siem.
? *nivalis* Ménétr.
? *menetriesii* Kalen.

Section *Tacheocampylæa* Pfeiffer, 1877.

Tacheocampylæa Pfr., Malak. Bl., xxiv, 1877, p. 8, type *H. raspaili* Payr. See for anatomy, Moq.-Tand., pl. 12, f. 11–14.

Shell depressed with low spire, the body whorl not keeled; imperforate or partly covered umbilicate; smoothish, sometimes hairy; brownish, yellowish or olive, with two bands above, one below the periphery. Aperture truncate-oblong, very oblique; outer lip

Digitized by Google

reflexed, baso-columellar lip straightened or arcuate, its edge broadly dilated and reflexed. Type *H. raspailii*, pl. 43, figs. 33, 34, 35.

Jaw (of *H. raspaili*) arched, with three separated ribs. Epiphragm flat, thin and membranous, with some calcareous particles. Genital system furnished with a curved dart (pl. 63, fig. 7 *H. raspailii*) 10–12 mill. long, swollen and channelled at base, then constricted, widening again in the middle, four bladed (?). Mucus glands four-fingered.

This group has the characteristic shell of *Campylæa*, but the four-fingered mucus glands and the apparently quadrangular dart are characters like *Tachea* and *Otala*. It may prove to be a transition group. A further investigation is needed to demonstrate its affinities, and especially should the dart and the diverticulum of the spermatheca duct be examined, as these structures afford the only criterion for the separation of the true Helices from the *Campylæa* or *Helicigona* group. The species are all from Sardinia and Corsica.

H. raspailii Payr., iv, 112.
  v. acropachia Mab.
  v. lenelaia Mab.
  v. pilosa Kob., iv, 112.
  v. garciai Hagenm.
H. insularis Cr. & Deb., iv, 112.
H. brocardiana Dut., iv, 112.
  v. omphalophora Dut.
  v. sciaphila Hagenm.
  v. donata Hagenm.

H. revelierei Deb. (see errata p. 1229 index.)
H. cyrniaca ~~Dut.~~, iv, 112.
  revelierii Deb., iv, 112.
  planospira Payr.
  tachigyra West.
  v. montigena Hagen.
  v. faucicola Hagen.
H. gennarii Paul., iv, 113.
H. carotii Paul., iv, 112.
  f. major, unifasciata, viperina, lamarmoræ, spectrum, Malzan, iv, 113.
H. melonii Malz., iv, 113.

Unfigured forms: *H. vittalacciana* Mab., *romagnolii* Dut., *melliniana* with var. *deschampsiana*, and *arusalensis* Hagenmüller.

Section *Arianta* Leach, 1831.

Arianta Leach in Turton's L. and Fw. Shells Brit. Is., p. 35 (for *H. arbustorum*).—Beck, Index, p. 41 (in part).—Hartmann, Gast. Schw., p. 55.—*Arionta* v. Martens, Die Hel., 1860, p. 127, (exclusive of all but type, *H. arbustorum*). Not *Arionta* of American authors!

Digitized by Google

Shell globose or globose-depressed, with convex or conoidal spire, and narrow or closed umbilicus; surface shining, spirally striated, usually with a supraperipheral band, and mottled or dark coloring. Aperture round-lunate, oblique, toothless; lip expanded and white-lipped, reflexed at columellar insertion. Type *H. arbustorum* L., pl. 43, fig. 46.

Jaw with 6–10 strong ribs. Radula having outer side cusps developed on middle and lateral teeth. Marginals with bifid inner and simple outer cusps. Genital system (pl. 62, figs. 22, 23, *H. arbustorum*) showing the features usual in *Helicigona* throughout. The two simple mucus glands are very long; dart sack containing a curved dart (fig. 22) like that of *H. lapicida*. Diverticulum bound to uterus by a wide membrane traversed by blood vessels.

Distribution, middle and north Europe, upper Pliocene and Loess deposits. In the modern fauna this species or group of species, is distributed from the northern boundary of the Olive zone (Pyrenees and Alps) to Sweden, enjoying a far greater range than any other member of the genus *Helicigona*, especially in its ability to withstand the cold. The number of local races is remarkable, and their study is much complicated by the fact that forms with a similar aspect occur in widely separated localities, probably due to parallel development. Typically many of these varieties are very different, but intermediate forms seem to abolish most boundary lines; so that Kobelt, in his latest contribution on the subject, is not willing to endorse even the main forms as species (Iconogr. n. F., vi, p. 60).

The spelling of this name given above is that of Leach, Beck and other early authors. Von Martens has changed the name to "Arionta" on etymological grounds. The single well defined species *H. arbustorum*, is a typical Helicigona in anatomy, having the diverticulum bound to the uterus by a broad membrane, the two long, cylindrical mucus glands inserted on vagina, and other features diagnostic of that genus. The American species referred to *Arionta* by authors present nothing of the sort; the diverticulum has no membrane; the mucus glands are bulbiferous and inserted on dart sack, etc., etc.

H. arbustorum L., iv, 117.
v. conoidea West., iv, 118.
v. calcarea Högb., iv, 118.
v. picea Zgl., iv, 117.
wittmanni Zow.
v. jetschini Ulic., iv, 117.

Digitized by Google

H. arbustorum Linné.
v. canigonensis Boub.
canigonica Fag.
v. fagoti Bgt.
v. xatarti Far., iv, 118.
v. repellini Charp., iv, 118.
v. alpicola Fér.
alpestris Z., iv, 118.
subalpina Scholtz.
f. costulata Kob.
v. doriæ Paul., iv, 117.
v. rudis Mühlf., iv, 118.
v. corneoliformis Less.
v. styriaca Ffld., iv, 119.
H. æthiops Blz., iv, 118.
H. camprodunica Kob., iv, 118.

Other named forms of *H. arbustorum*, some of which have doubtless good claims to racial distinction. are: Var. thamnivaga, hypnicola, themita Mabille; var. dravica, vibraiana, musdorfensis, illusana Servain; var. sendtneri, excelsa, septentrionalis Clessin; var. albulana, feroeli, knitteli, nazarina, trachia (Bgt.) Serv.; var. creticola Mörch.; var. trochoidalis Roffiæn; var. depressa Held.; var. baylei (Lecoq) Moq.; var. gotlandica; oelandica West. Also *forma* flavescens, albina, rufescens, draparnaudia, poiretia, boissieria, thomasia Moquin-Tandon; *f.* efasciata Westerlund; *f.* lutescens, luteofasciata, fuscesens D. & M. (=marmorata Taylor); *f.* morbosoalbina Rossm.; *f.* nigrescens Locard, *f.* fusca Fér.; *f.* cincta (=pallida Tayl.), sinistrorsum Taylor; *f.* minima and major Pfr.

Subgenus Elona H. & A. Adams, 1855.

Elona H. & A. Ad., Gen. Rec. Moll. ii, p. 211, type *H. quimperiana* (June, 1855). Not *Elona* Moq.-Tand., 1855.—*Sterna* Albers, Die Hel., p. 93, 1850, same type (preoccupied).—See Hesse, Jahrb. D. M. Ges., xii, 1885, p. 45, pl. 3, f. 1 (anatomy).

Shell umbilicate, *planorboid, the spire slightly concave*, periphery broadly rounded; corneous with a few varicoid white stripes; aperture lunar, slightly oblique; lip white, expanded above, reflexed below, the ends distant. Type *H. quimperiana* Fér., pl. 43, figs. 19, 20, 21.

Jaw with 11–16 narrow ribs. Genitalia (pl. 62, figs. 24, 25, 26, 27, *H. quimperiana*) differing from the typical Helicigonas in having the *mucus glands shortened into triangular sacks* (fig. 26) and the dart sack is inserted in a sort of calyx at base (fig. 27). Dart curved at the end, with lens-like section (fig. 24).

This group contains a single French species remarkable for its *Chloritis*-like shell and the peculiar mucus glands. The latter con-

Digitized by Google

sist of short lobes, somewhat as in *Eulota;* but unlike that genus, they are *inserted on vagina well above the dart sack,* so there can be no doubt that they are merely a shortened form of the finger-like glands characteristic of Belogona Siphonadenia.

H. quimperiana Fér., iv, 116. Brittany; Spain.
kermorvani Coll.
corisopitensis Dh.

Subgenus ISOGNOMOSTOMA Fitzinger, 1833.

Isognomostoma FITZ., Syst. Verzeichniss der in Erzherzogthume Oesterreich vorkommenden Weichthiere, p. 97, sole species, *I. personatum* Eitz., =*H. personata* Drap.—*Isognomonostoma* TRYON—*Triodopsis* of modern European authors, not of Rafinesque!—*Plicostoma* SCHLUTER, Syst. Verz., 4, 1838. See for anatomy Schuberth, Archiv f. Naturg., 1892, p. 11, pl. 1, f. 15–18 (Good!)

Shell depressed-globose, with low convex spire, narrow or closed umbilicus and rounded or faintly angular periphery; surface smooth, hirsute in quincuncial pattern. Aperture oblique, ear-shaped; *peristome flatly reflexed,* thickened within, *toothed on outer and basal margins; terminations connected by a raised, tongue-like parietal process.* Type *H. personata,* pl. 43, figs. 31, 32.

Jaw with about 5 strong ribs, dentating the cutting margin; radula with large triangular mesocones on middle and inner lateral teeth; marginals with a bifid inner and simple outer cusp. Genital system (pl. 62, fig. 19, *H. personata*) with penis as usual in the genus; 2 long mucus glands; an elongated dart sack containing a dart of typical Helicigone form, base dilated, shaft slender and round, spreading into a two-bladed, laurel-leaf shaped head. Diverticulum bound to uterus by a broad membrane, as usual in *Helicigona.*

Distribution, middle Europe and Siberia.

The anatomy of this group is typical of *Helicigona* (*Campylæa*), having the diverticulum membrane found in *that genus only,* (removed in the figure), as well as the characteristic form of mucus glands and dart. These features of the genital system, as well as the strongly ribbed jaw, show that the association of *H. personata* with "Gonostoma" is entirely illusory. In fact Schuberth, in his anatomical characterization of "Anchistoma" ("Gonostoma"+ "Triodopsis") was obliged to make an exception of *H. personata,*

Digitized by Google

and to compare it with *Campylæa;* but strangely enough he does not alter the current classification of the species. The resemblance of *H. personata* to the American Triodopsis is merely a case of incomplete parallelism. The two groups are readily separated by observing the form of the parietal barrier. Dr. H. von Ihering has ably discussed the relationships of *H. personata*, ranking it, of course, in *Campylæa.*

H. personata Drap., iii, 147. H. subpersonata Midd., iii, 147.
isognomostomos Gm. pt.
v. debilis West.

Subgenus TROPIDOMPHALUS Pilsbry, 1894.

Shell with the general characters of *Chilostoma*, but subangular around the umbilicus, and quincuncially punctate or papillate (as in some members of the *H. planospira* group). Type *H. lepidotricha* A. Braun, pl. 71, figs. 59, 60.

The lower Miocene forms for which this section is proposed have the verge of the umbilicus subangular as in most (but not all) *Chloritis* (*conf.* p. 118) and many species of *Eulota;* and in fact the group may belong to *Eulota* rather than to *Helicigona.* At all events, the closest resemblance is traceable between *H. lepidotricha* and certain southeast Asian *Eulotas.* On theoretical grounds, however, I am disposed to believe that *Eulota* has no extensive past history in Europe, being a recent straggler from East Asia; and this is supported in the main by palæontological evidence.

A thorough study of the Miocene Helices is necessary to determine whether the peculiar sculpture which occurs in so many forms, is a character assumed simultaneously by many subgenera and genera, or an indication of actual genetic relationship. Not much evidence can be adduced in favor of the latter view from the recent fauna, for species of widely different genera exhibit the hairs or papillæ arranged in obliquely decussating series: In HYGROMIA, *H. consona, lanuginosa*, etc.; in HELICIGONA, hairy members of the *planospira* group; in THYSANOPHORA, *T. stigmatica* and its allies; in EULOTA, numerous oriental species. The list could be indefinitely increased. It will be perceived from this that those authors who insist upon the presence of *Chloritis* in the European Miocene fauna, stand upon narrow and insecure footing.

H. robusta and *trichophora* Reuss., from the lower Miocene of Tuchoric, evidently belong to this group.

Digitized by Google

Section *Metacampylæa* Pilsbry, 1894.

Shell solid, sublenticular, acutely keeled, the spire obtuse-conic. Aperture oblique, subrhombic; outer and basal lips reflexed, thickened within, the columellar insertion dilated, partly or wholly closing the narrow umbilicus. Surface minutely granulate, and with larger papillæ disposed in quincuncial order. Type *H. rahtii* A. Braun, pl. 71, figs. 45, 46.

In its acute carination, the lower Miocene *H. rahtii* is comparable to *H. lapicida* or *banatica* of the recent fauna, but its sculpture is that of *H. setosa* Zgl. The lip differs somewhat from that of any living "Campylæa," but not more than various species of that group differs from one another. *Metacampylæa* probably stands in much the same relation to *Tropidomphalus* as *Helicigona* (lapicida) does to *Chilostoma* (planospira, etc.).

H. papillifera Klika and possibly *H. obtusecarinata* Sandb., are to be referred here, but the latter may belong to the ancestral *Tachea* stock.

Subgenus GALACTOCHILUS Sandberger.

Galactochilus SANDB., Land und Süsswasser Conchyl. der Vorwelt, p. 387 (for H. pomiformis, mattiaca, ehingensis and cornumilitare).

Shell subglobose, with low, conoid spire of about 4½ whorls, the last large with rounded periphery, subangular around the narrow, partly or nearly closed umbilicus, slowly descending in front. Aperture truncate-oblong, oblique; lip obtuse, expanded on outer and basal margins, dilated at columellar insertion, partly closing the umbilicus. Surface smooth except for growth-striæ. Type *H. ehingensis* Klein, pl. 71, figs. 47, 48.

This group contains several species from the lower Miocene, *H. pomiformis* A. Braun, *Ehingensis* Kl., *mattiaca* Stein. I am disposed to believe it an off-shoot from the "Campylæa" phylum. Some specimens of H. *arbustorum* exhibit much the same subangulation around the umbilical region.

Subgenus MESODONTOPSIS Pilsbry, 1894.

Shell large, depressed, with convex and very obtuse spire and covered umbilicus. Whorls 5, convex, the last ornamented with two

Digitized by Google

broad bands above and one below the periphery, deflexed in front. Aperture half round, oblique; lip broadly reflexed throughout, dilated and adherent at the columellar insertion. Surface smoothish. Type *H. chaixii* Mich., pl. 71, figs. 61, 62.

This group differs from the pentatæniate Helices in having the lip more reflexed, and not forming a columellar plate. I think it allied more to the "Campylæas," with which it agrees in the color pattern (distinctly visible in specimens before me) and the general features of the aperture. I consider *Tacheocampylæa* the most nearly allied group of the recent fauna (conf. pl. 43, figs. 33–35). The resemblance to *Mesodon* is merely superficial. It is likely that *H. brocchii* Mayer from the upper Pliocene belongs here rather than to *Galactochilus*. It is umbilicate and one-banded above; but I have not seen that species, nor *H. ludovici* Noul. and *ornezanensis* Noul. from the Miocene freshwater chalk of southwestern France, which may also find a place in this group. The type, *H. chaixii*, is from the middle Pliocene of Hauterive.

Genus (?) CYRTOCHILUS Sandberger.

Cyrtochilus SANDB., Land u. Süsswasser Conchyl. der Vorwelt, p. 386 (for *H. expansilabris* Sandb.). Not *Cyrtochilus* Jak., 1875, or Meek, 1876, nor *Cyrtochila* Feld, 1874.

Shell globose-conoid, with 5 convex whorls separated by linear sutures, the last whorl large, ventricose, broadly constricted behind the lip; surface of all but first whorl obliquely costulate and decorated with minute papillæ arranged in quincuncial order. Aperture oblique; outer and basal lips expanded, columella narrow, vertical, closing the umbilicus. Type *H. expansilabris* Sandb., pl. 71, fig. 50.

The shell has the figure of *H. platychela* of Sicily, but it is sculptured like a hairy *Chilostoma*. The single species is from the lower Miocene of Hochheim.

Genus HELIX Linné, 1758.

Helix LINNE (in part), Syst. Nat., x, p. 768.—LAM., Syst. Anim. s. Vert., 1801, p. 94, *H. pomatia* only.+*Pomatia*, *Tachea*, *Otala*, *Macularia*, *Iberus*, *Eremina*, *Euparypha*, *Hemicycla*, etc., etc.

See for anatomy A. SCHMIDT, Der Geschlechtsapparat der Stylommatophoren in taxonomischer Hinsicht, in Abhandl. naturwis-

Digitized by Google

senschaftl. Vereins für Sachsen u. Thüringen in Halle, i, pp. 1–52, pl. 1–5, 1856, and Zeitschr. f. Malak., 1850, vii, p. 1–13, pl. 1 (darts); Ibid, 1849, p. 49.—C. BRANCSIK, Sexualapparate einiger Moll. des Trencsiner Comitates in Jahresheft des naturw. Vereins der Trenc. Com., Trencsin, 1890, p. 19–22, pl. 1–3.—R. LEHMANN, Die lebenden Schn. u. Musch. der Umgebung Stettins u. in Pommern,1873.—MOQ.-TAND., Hist. Nat. Moll. Terr. et Fluv. Fr., 1855. —O. SCHUBERTH. Beitr. zur Vergleich. Anat. des Genitalapparates von Helix, in Arch. f. Naturg. lviii, i, 1892, p. 1–65, pl. 1–6.—POLLONERA, Bull. della Soc. Mal. Ital. xii, 1885, p. 111 (best figs. of dentition).—ERDL, in Moritz Wagner's Reisen in der Regentschaft Algier, 1836.—PAASCH, Archiv f. Naturg., 1843 and 1845.—F, WIEGMANN, Jahrb. d. m. Ges. iv, 1877, p. 195, pl. 6–8.—BAUDELOT. Ann. Sc. Nat. (4), Zool. xix, 1863.—ASHFORD, Journ of Conch., Leeds, Vol. iv, 1883–'85.—v. IHERING, Morph. u. Syst. des Genitalapparates von Helix, Zeitschr. f. Wissenschaftl. Zool. liv, 1892, p. 386–520.—C. F. JICKELI, Fauna der Land u. Süsswasser Moll. Nord-Ost-Afrika's, in Nova Acta Acad. Cæs. Leop.-Carol. Germ. Nat. Cur. xxxvii, 1875, *et al.* See for palæontology of *Helix:* SANDBERGER, Land- u. Süsswasser-Conchyl. der Vorwelt, with the authorities cited therein; KLIKA, Tert. Land- und Süsswasser-Conch. N. W. Böhmen, (*cf.* BTTG., Verh. K.-K. Geol. Reichsanst., 1891, p. 228); PENECKE, Zeitschr. D. geol. Ges. xliii, p. 346; OPPENHEIM, Denkschr. k. Akad. Wissensch. lvii, p. 113 (*cf.* TAUSCH, Verh. K.-K. Geol- Reichsanst., 1891, p. 198, and de GREGORIO, Ann. de Geol. et de Paléont. 10e Livr., 1892), etc., etc.

Shell varying from globular to depressed and from rounded to acutely keeled, imperforate or narrowly umbilicated, rather solid, with about 5 whorls; surface striate, ribbed, malleated or granulose. Five-banded, or having fewer or no bands by the absence or coalesence of some or all; rarely having more bands by splitting of bands or interpolation of lines. Lip either expanded, reflexed or thickened within. Type *H. pomatia,* frontispiece, fig. 7, (See pl. 44).

Animal with a tough, granulose or reticulate integument, marked by two or few grooves along back, the tail depressed, with a slight median line or none; *facial grooves well developed on both sides.* Labial processes large; sole undivided. Mantle with a small right body lappet, and a long left one, usually interrupted across the

Digitized by Google

back. Right eye retractor passing between primary branches of genitalia. (Frontispiece, fig. 7).

Jaw well arched, stout, with 3–9 strong ribs denticulating both margins (pl. 67, figs. 1, 4, 7, 8, 9). Radula normal, having the cusps of median and lateral teeth about as long as the squarish basal plates, side cusps small or wanting. Marginals with a long, oblique bifid inner cusp and a small simple or bifid ectocone (pl. 67, figs. 2, 3, 5, 6, 11).

Genital system characterized by *a short penis passing into the epiphallus, which bears the retractor* (distally inserted on lung floor) and branches into vas deferens and a flagellum, the latter rarely wanting. *One dart sack present* and well developed, containing a *four-bladed dart*, with short neck and crenulated base. *Mucus glands two, varying from simple to multifid, but always composed of smooth, tubular cœca; inserted on each side of vagina immediately above entrance of dart sack; both the dart sack and mucus glands lying free* in cavity, *not* bound together by a stout membrane. Spermatheca globose, on a long duct, which usually bears a diverticulum. Ovotestis compact, imbedded in the side of the liver (frontispiece figs. 5, 6, *H. pomatia*).

Distribution, Europe, North Africa, Asia Minor.

Helix is distinguished from *Helicigona* mainly by the form of the dart and the *free* diverticulum; this being invariably bound to oviduct by a wide membrane in *Helicigona.*

The genus *Helix* contains the most highly organized and complex snails of the family *Helicidæ.* Like the European type of *Homo,* but unlike most highly specialized forms, their specialization has evidently fitted them for meeting widely diverse conditions of existence. Their powers of reproduction as well as the ease with which they adapt themselves to circumstances of climate and environment new to them, are remarkable. They love the light, and for the most part are not exterminated by the destruction of their native forests, but accepting kindly the new conditions, live and multiply in vineyards, gardens and around tilled fields. As colonists they rank with man, the dog and the horse. Various species live and thrive in the United States, Mexico, Cuba, Argentina, S. Africa, New Caledonia, Australia, etc., etc. None, even of the most widely distributed Helicoids of other genera such as *Eulota similaris,* have so wide a range of climate; and the species of *Helix* which

Digitized by Google

have founded colonies in climates foreign to them, outnumber the colonized members of all other Helicoid genera together.

The causes of this adaptability are obscure. Perhaps the rather unusual toughness of the external integument and the unrivalled complication of the genitalia are factors of importance, the first allowing them a wider range of station with greater variety and opportunity of feeding, the second producing more perfect eggs. It is noteworthy that the dentition is of a very generalized type, showing no tendency toward the specialization seen in the radulæ of *Polymita*, *Oxychona*, *Papuina*, or the entire series of genera grouping around *Acavus*, *Helicophanta* and *Panda*. Such high modification of dentition as these genera show, must restrict them to the special conditions and food which produced it, and would constitute a bar to their wide dispersal, which is not present in the genus *Helix*. The jaw is of high type, but the same efficient odontognathous form has been developed in many genera.

With the exception of *Euparypha* and *Eremina*, no divisions of *Helix* can be based upon anatomical characters, for the features intergrade throughout, offering merely specific differences. The various "sections" of the genus rest wholly upon conchological characters, which though quite appreciable to the eye, are often extremely difficult to define in words so that they may be distinguished.

The genus *Helix* is abundantly represented in the Tertiary deposits of middle Europe, by species belonging without doubt to the modern groups, although in many cases they are practically intermediate between some of the latter. The HELICOGENA or *Pomatia* group is not known with certainty below Pleistocene deposits, although it is barely possible that the Oligocene *H. globosa* Sowb. belongs here. I do not think this likely; and the evidence at hand indicates that the group arose upon non-European soil, and spread northward or northwest in a few specific forms which have split in comparatively recent times into numerous species. TACHEA, however, has an extensive range in time, a considerable number of forms appearing in lower Miocene deposits, some showing certain features of *Iberus*, others with more conoidal spire than usual in normal recent Tacheas, but still having the characteristic columella and band pattern. *H. bohemica*, *H. moguntina* and *H. hortulana* are examples, being the "Coryda" of some European authors, so-called on account of the trifling incident of a raised spire. Such forms as *H. crepidostoma* Sandb., with keeled earlier whorls, are also to be regarded as

Digitized by Google

a manifestation of this group. In the upper Miocene, *H. sylvana*, *sylvestrina*, etc., represent this group. In late Pliocene and Post-Pliocene times, Tachea was represented by numerous forms, such as *sepulta* Mich., *tonnensis* Sandb., and those described by Nevill from Mentone. The section OTALA (*Macularia* Auct.) has a similar history, appearing at about the same time, in moderately characteristic forms, many with the malleation of the recent species, as seen in *H. nayliesi*, etc. HEMICYCLA, now confined to the Canary Islands, seems to have had a wide range in the Miocene, some species, such as *asperula* Dh. being excessively similar to recent forms. The isolation of the Canaries has evidently preserved there this ancient race. There are a number of Tertiary forms of Europe known to me by figures or poorly preserved specimens only, which will eventually no doubt form new groups.

H. doderleiniana All. of the Sicilian Pliocene seems to represent a section distinct from *Otala*, although allied to that group, which may be called *Allolœmus*. It is distinguished by the extraordinary expansion of the last whorl toward the aperture, after a wide shallow constriction, causing the throat to be quite narrow, although the mouth is expanded and the outer lip flaring. General form globose-depressed. The specimen before me is from Palermo, collected by Benoit.

It has not been considered necessary to give varietal names to the band variations of these five-banded Helices. They may better be expressed by the well known formula originated by Martens père (Ueber die Ordnung der Bänder an den Schalen mehrerer Landschnecken, 1832), and explained in the Introduction to this volume.

Synopsis of sections and subgenera.

I. Penis provided with a flagellum.

a. Baso-columellar lip straightened and widened by a callous plate within.

b. Imperforate, globose-conic, periphery round, smoothish; usually yellow or white, banded *Tachea.*

bb. Imperforate, globose-depressed, periphery round, smooth or malleated, solid; uniform, or speckled and banded *Otala.*

bbb. Globose-depressed, malleated, ribbed or granulate, dark, usually banded *Hemicycla.*

Digitized by Google

bbbb. Globose or depressed, smooth or striate, with spotted bands *Iberus* (in part).

aa. Baso-columellar lip concave, not wide or flat.

b. Large, globular; lip simple or expanded *Helicogena.*

bb. Depressed, often keeled, ribbed or striate, 0–4 banded *Iberus* (part); *Levantina.*

II. Penis without flagellum; shell chalky.

a. Globose-depressed, heavy, the lip expanded or thickened; bands few or none *Eremina.*

aa. Globose or depressed, decussated above, the outer lip not in the least expanded, thickened within; bands many, rarely none *Euparypha.*

Section *Helicogena* Férussac, 1819.

Helicogena (part) FERUSSAC, Tab. Syst. Fam. Limaçons, p. 27.—RISSO, Hist. Nat. Eur. Mérid., p. 60, first species *H. pomatia.*—CHARPENTIER, Cat. Moll. Suisse, 1837, p. 5, for *H. pomatia* only.—HARTMANN, Gastr. Schw., p. 98 (for *H. pomatia*).—Moq.-Tand., Hist. Nat. Moll. Fr. ii, p. 179.—*Pomatia* Leach, in TURTON's Manual of the Land and Freshwater Shells of the Brit. Is., 1831, p. 45.—BECK, Index Moll., p. 43, and of authors generally.—*? Lucena,* HARTMANN in Syst. Erd- u. Süsswasser Gastr. Eur., p. 40, 1821.—*Pomacea* PERRY, Conchology, pl. 38, 1811 (in part; but diagnosis agrees better with *Ampullaria* species also included).

Cantareus RISSO, Hist. Nat. Eur. Mérid., p. 64, (*Helix naticoides* sole species).—Moq.-TAND., *l. c.*, p. 186.—*Canthareus* AGASSIZ, Nomencl. Zool., 1847.—*Tapada* GRAY, in Turton's Manual L. and Frw. Sh. Brit. Is. edit. 1840, p. 127, *H. aperta* sole species.

Cryptomphalus Agassiz in CHARPENTIER, Catal. Moll. Terrest. et Fluv. de la Suisse, in Neue Denkschriften der allg. Schweizerischen Gesellsch. für die gesammten Naturwissensch. (=Nouveaux Mémoires de la Société Helvétique des Sci. Nat.) i, 1837, p. 5, for *arbustorum, aspersa, sylvatica, nemoralis.*—Moq.-TAND., *l. c.* p. 174, restricted to *H. aspersa.*—*Cœnatoria* HELD, Isis, 1837, p. 910, for *aspersa, lucana, lutescens, pomatia,* etc.—*Erctella* MONTS., Naturalista Siciliano xiii, No. 9, June, 1894, for *H. mazzullii.*

Shell *globose* or globose-conoid, *capacious,* with about 4½ rapidly widening whorls; umbilicus narrow or closed; aperture large, not

Digitized by Google

very oblique, lunate; outer lip simple or expanded, columella long, concave, not thickened within, its edge reflexed. Type *H. pomatia* L., Frontispiece, fig. 7; (see also pl. 44, figs. 6, 7, *H. asemnis var. vetusta*).

Animal large with wide fleshy foot, the sole undivided; above coarsely granose-reticulate; right and left facial grooves strongly marked; labial tentacles well developed; mantle edge bearing a bluntly rounded right body lappet and a similar left one, the latter either continuous or interrupted over the back, but reappearing in a broad rounded lobe on the left side. Top of tail rounded, with a subobsolete median line or none; back from mantle to head with a pair of longitudinal grooves. (Frontispiece, fig. 7, *H. pomatia*). *H. aperta*, *H. aspersa* and other species examined show the same external characters.

Jaw strong, arcuate, with several stout ribs denticulating both margins. Radula (pl. 67, fig. 11, *H. pomatia*) with well developed ectocones on central and lateral teeth; marginals with bifid inner and small simple outer cusps.

Genitalia: Penis short, passing into a short epiphallus upon which the retractor is inserted, the epiphallus ending in a long flagellum and vas deferens. Dart sack unusually large, containing a four-bladed dart, the blades long, separated from the coronated base by a neck or constriction (pl. 61, fig. 11, *aspersa;* fig. 15, *pomatia*). Mucus glands usually divided into several branches subdividing into very numerous fingers, but sometimes (*H. aperta*, *asemnis*) the number is as low as four or five. Seminal receptacle globular, on a long, nearly straight duct, which usually bears a diverticulum. Hermaphrodite duct much knotted; hermaphrodite gland compact. (Frontispiece, figs. 5, 6, *H. pomatia*, Oberau, Bavarian Tyrol. Pl. 61, figs. 12, 15, *H. pomatia*. Pl. 61, fig. 9, *H. asemnis*. Pl. 61, figs. 13, 14, 11, *H. aspersa*).

The typical Helicogenas agree with the types of *Otala* and with *Tachea vindobonensis* in having the mucus glands divided and subdivided into many "fingers"; but as in *Otala* and *Tachea*, this is an inconstant feature, the number being 4 or 5 in some species. The main character of the group is its globose shell, and this offers a perfectly tangible sectional feature. The dart sack is larger than in the related sections except *Tachea*. There is usually a diverticulum developed on spermatheca duct, but in *H. pomatia* and some other species it is generally absent.

Digitized by Google

It has been considered best to revert to Férussac's name *Helicogena* for this group, as the well known name *Pomatia* must in any case be abandoned in favor of *Cantareus*, properly proposed five years earlier. *Pomatia*, moreover, is etymologically identical with *Pomatias*, the name referring to the calcareous epiphragm, and not of latin derivation as some have supposed. Strictly speaking, no sectional name is required for this section, as it is the typical group of *Helix*.

The species are European in distribution, but the greater number occur in Southern Europe, Northern Africa and Asia Minor. *H. aspersa* is the most widely dispersed, and has become colonized in many localities in both North and South America, as well as in Australia, etc. Most species of this group are edible and used for food in the latin countries as well as in Turkey, Greece and the Orient.

(I. *Imperforate, solid, malleated, lip expanded throughout; epiphragm membranous*, CRYPTOMPHALUS).

H. aspersa Müll., iv, 235.
grisea Gmel.
variegata Gmel.
H. aspersa.
secunda Da C.
fluminensis Lang.

Thin, plicate or striate, lip hardly expanded, *Erctella*.

H. mazzullii Jan., iv, 235.
crispata Costa not Fér.
retirugis Mke. (undescr.).
rugosa Mühlf.
costæ Ben.
f. zonata Bgt.
v. quincayensis (Maud.) Bgt.
quincianensis Mauduyt.
H. vermiculosa Morel. iv, 149.
f. cretacea Westerl.
H. subaperta Ancey.
mazzulopsis Anc., viii, 238.
H. subplicata Sowb., iv, 236.
H. tristis Pfr., iv, 254.
cerasina Sh.
H. aggerivaga Mab., iv, 255.

II. *Imperforate or umbilicated, the lip hardly expanded; epiphragm rigid, calcareous*, HELICOGENA.

Thin, globular, imperforate and unicolored, with large aperture and dark coloration, *Cantareus*.

H aperta Born, iv, 254.
terrestris Forsk.
neritoides Ch.
naticoides Drap.
Southern France to Greece, N. Africa.
v. korægælia Bgt., Loc.
v. kalaritana Prunn., Villa.

Digitized by Google

Shell strong, often umbilicate, usually banded. *Helicogena.*

H. pomatia L., iv, 236.
antiquorum Lch.
pomaria & scalaris Müll.
v. gesneri Hartm., iv, 237.
pyrgia Bgt.
v. rustica Hartm., iv, 237.
radiata Ulic., iv, 238.
v. pulskyana Haz., iv, 237.
v. sabulosa Haz., iv, 237.
v. hajnaldiana Haz., iv, 237.
v. compacta Haz., iv, 237.
v. solitaria Haz., iv, 237.
ensarcosoma Serv.
v. piceata Gredl., iv, 237.
brunnea Porro.
v. lednicensis Branc., iv, 238.
v. thessalica Bttg., iv, 238.
v. lagarinæ Adami, iv, 238.
v. pyrgia Bgt.
v. segalaunica Sayn.
v. promæca (Bgt.) Loc.
v. gratiosa Gredl.
H. buchii Dub., iv, 238.
abichiana Bayer.
H. lucorum L., iv, 239.
mutata Lam.
v. yleobia Bgt.
v. virago Bgt.
depressa Bgt.
v. ryparia Bgt.
v. nigrozonata Bgt.
v. atrocincta Bgt.
v. anaphora West.
v. castanea Oliv., iv, 239.
mahometana Bgt.
v. euphratica v. Mts., iv, 240.
v. rumelica Mouss., iv, 240.
v. onixiomicra Bgt., iv, 240.
v. elongata Bgt., iv, 240.
v. straminea Brig., iv, 240.
f. straminiformis Bgt.
v. taurica Kryn., iv, 241.
H. radiosa Ziegl.. iv, 241.
H. schlæflii Mouss., iv, 241.
v. præstans Bl. & W.
H. secernenda Rm., iv, 242.
v. insignis Branc.
H. valentini Kob., viii, 239.
H. ligata Müll., iv, 242.
f annularis Perry.
decussata Parr.
melissophaga Costa.
varians Ziegl.
f. pomatella Tib., iv, 243.
f. prætutia Tib., iv, 243.
f. campana Tib., iv, 243.
f. delpretiana Paul., iv, 243.
f. truentina Masc., iv, 243.
f. pseudopomatia Bl., iv, 244.
f. rupicola (Bl.) West.
v. albescens Jan., iv, 244.
v. interamnensis Bgt.
v. dichromolena Bgt.
v. gussoneana Sb., iv. 243.
H. ambigua (Parr) Mss. iv, 244.
cyrtolena Bgt.
f. clathrata West.
v. aetolica Kob., viii, 239.
acarnanica Kob.
v. thiesseana Kob., iv, 244.
H. anctostoma Mts., iv, 244.
beilanica West.
H. cincta Müll., iv, 245.
lemniscata Brum.
dalmatica Mühlf.
v. pollinii DaC., iv, 245.

Digitized by Google

v. calabrica Kob., iv, 243.
albescens Adami.
v. trojana Kob.
v. anatolica Kob.
v. cypria Kob.
H. asemnis Bgt., iv, 245.
solida Ziegl.
v. homerica Mart., viii, 239.
v. venusta Mart., pl. 44, f. 6, 7.
H. moabitica Goldfuss.
H. melanostoma Drap. iv, 246.
f. pachypleura Bgt.
f. vittata Rm., iv, 245.
pronuba West.
f. candida Rm., iv, 247.
rugosa Ant.
f. nupta West.
v. nucula Parr., iv, 247.
v. cathara West.
v. giuliæ Bgt.
v. uticensis (Bgt.) Péch.
v. melanonixia Bgt.
H. figulina Parr., iv, 247.
v. pomacella Parr., iv, 247.
H. pachya Bgt., iv, 248.
v. texta Mouss., iv, 248.
v. dehiscens Westerl.
pachya Kob., Icon., f. 1031, not Bgt.
H. pathetica Parr., iv, 248.
H. socia Rm., iv, 248.
H. philibinesis Friv. Rm., iv, 249
philibensis Pfr.
H. nilotica Bgt., iv, 249.
H. vulgaris Parr., iv, 249.
obtusata Ziegl., preoc.
obtusalis Mouss.
f. vallionis Ret.
v. bicincta Dub., iv, 250.
H. lutescens Ziegl., iv, 250.
cinerascens Andr.
H. nordmanni Parr., iv, 257.
H. raddei Bttg., iv, 251.
H. christophi Bttg., iv, 251.
H. prasinata Roth, iv, 252.
H. cavata Mouss., iv, 252.
H. engaddensis Bgt., iv, 253.
H. pycnia Bgt., iv, 253.
H. godetiana Kob., iv, 253.
latecava Mouss.
H. malzani Kob., iv, 254.

H. equitum, luynesiana, jauberti, edroea, schahbulakensis Bgt., (iv, p. 256) are unfigured and insufficiently known forms.

Section *Tachea* Leach, 1831.

Tachea Leach, TURTON, Manual of the Land and Freshwater Shells of the British Is., 1831, p. 33 (*nemoralis* and *hortensis*).—HARTMANN, Erd- u. Süsswasser-Gasterop. Schweiz, pp. 24, 189, 212, 1840.—*Helicogena* (part) FERUSSAC, BECK, etc.—*Cepœa* HELD., Isis, 1837, p. 910.—*Archelix* (second section) ALB., Die Hel., 1850, p. 98.

Shell imperforate, globose or subdepressed, with low-conoid spire and rounded periphery; bright colored, usually yellow, with five dark bands, any or all of which may be absent. Whorls 5, the last

Digitized by Google

deflexed in front, tumid. Aperture wide-lunar, oblique; lip expanded and thickened within, the baso-columellar margin straight, widened by a blade-like callus within, flattened and adnate. Surface smoothish. Type *H. nemoralis* L., pl. 44, figs. 4, 5.

Animal showing a pair of longitudinal grooves on back and indistinct right and left facial grooves, elsewhere coarsely granular; sole very indistinctly tripartite; mantle-edge with small right and minute left body-process on each side of breathing pore.

Jaw (pl. 67, fig. 1, *H. nemoralis*, Würzburg) solid, arcuate, with 4–6 strong ribs grouped in the median part and denticulating either margin. Radula having the middle cusps only developed on central and lateral teeth, the side-cusps represented by a slight lateral wave, but in some forms they are present and minute. Marginal teeth having the inner cusp long, oblique and bifid, outer cusp small, simple (pl. 67, figs. 2, 3, *H. nemoralis*).

Genitalia: penis long, bearing a long flagellum; duct of spermatheca very long and usually with a diverticulum. Dart sack muscular, containing a four-bladed dart, with conspicuously coronated base and long head, the blades split in some species. Mucus glands two, inserted on opposite sides of vagina immediately above *d. s.*, each subdivided into several long, slender cylindrical finger-like cæca (pl. 63, fig. 12, *H. nemoralis*).

Distribution, entire Europe.

Tachea is one of the most conspicuous and characteristic forms of European snail life. They live on bushes and walls, in gardens, vineyards, etc., and, while avoiding the direct rays of the sun, are light-loving creatures. They colonize freely, *H. nemoralis* increases rapidly where introduced in America. *H. hortensis* inhabits many of the islands off the New England coast, and being found in pre-Columbian kitchen-midding deposits, cannot be regarded as a recent immigrant. Possibly it may be the sole survivor of that Viking incursion in the eleventh century.

The variations of the Tacheas are mostly in coloring, and it has not been considered worth while to give below the multitude of names founded on band-variations, etc. There is considerable variation in the size of dart sack, and in the darts of various species, as well as in the number of fingers of the mucous glands, which are generally quite long (15–16 mill. in *nemoralis, splendida, coquandi*, 29 in *vindobonensis*), and vary from four in each group in *nemoralis* to from 16 to 30 in *vindobonensis*.

Digitized by Google

H. atrolabiata Kr., iv, 124.
calligera Dub.
v. stauropolitana Schmidt.
v. leucoranea Mousson.
v. pallasii Dubois.
v. decussata Boettger.
v. intercedens Retowski.
v. nemoraloides Martens.
H. vindobonensis Fér., iv, 124.
austriaca Mühl.
mutabilis Hartm.
arvensis Kryn.
H. subaustriaca Bgt.
H. nemoralis Müll., iv, 122.
f. pura West., Verh. k. k. z.-b. Ges., '92.
v. erjaveci Kobelt.
v. lucifuga Hartm.
appenina Stabile.
genuensis Porro.
H. hortensis Müll., iv, 123.
subglobosa Binn.
H. sylvatica Dr., iv, 125.
v. montana Stud.
v. rhenana Kob.
? v. litturata Pfr., iv, 126.
"*litturea*," iv, 126 (err.).
H. coquandi Mor., iv, 125.
f. nemoraloides Kob.
f. nahoni Kob.
f. ellioti Kob.
f. depressa Kob.
H. splendida Drap., iv, 147.
f. roseolabiata Rm.
v. cossoni Let., iv, 148.
v. calæca Fag.
H. aimophila Bgt., iv, 126.
v. tchihatcheffi Kob., iv, 126.
v. aimophilopsis Villes, iv, 126.
H. vicaria West., Nachr., 1894, 168

(*Quaternary fossil species from Mentone.*)

H. paretiana Issel, iv, 130.
monaecensis Ramb.
H. œdesima Nev.
v. colorata Nev.
v. crassior Nev.
H. mentonica Nevill.
H. bennetiana Nev.
H. williamsiana Nev.
v. subnemoralis Nev.
v. spanias Nev.

Two species described by Deshayes are referred to this group by Pfeiffer. H. gibbosula Desh., iv, 126, and H. filosa Desh., iv, 126. Their localities are unknown, and subsequent authors have not identified them.

Section *Otala* Schumacher, 1817.

Archelix Alb., Die Hel., 1850, p. 14, 21, 98 (exclusive of section *b*).—*Macularia* Martens Die Hel., 1860, p. 132, and of authors generally, not *Macularia* Albers, 1850.—*Helicogena* in part of Férussac, Risso, Beck, et al.—*Otala* Schum., Essai d'un nouv. Syst., p. 191 (for *hæmastoma, atomaria* = *lactea, sulcata* = *Plicadomus*).—Moq.-Tand. (in part), Hist. Nat. Moll. Fr., ii, p. 142.—Not *Otala* Beck, 1837, Index, p. 35.

Digitized by Google

Shell depressed-globose, imperforate, solid, somewhat cretaceous; white, unicolored or banded, a five-banded pattern usually traceable. Surface usually finely malleated. Last whorl rounded at periphery, deeply deflexed in front. Aperture very oblique, truncate-oval, the outer lip expanded and thickened within, basocolumellar lip straightened, reflexed and adnate, widened by an internal callus. Type *H. lactea* Müll., pl. 44, fig. 11 (see also pl. 44, figs. 9, 10, *H. vermiculata*).

Animal externally like *Tachea*.

Jaw arcuate with blunt ends and 4 to 7 strong, convex ribs dentating both margins (pl. 67, fig. 4, *H. vermiculata*). Radula similar to that of *Tachea*, side cusps being developed in some species, absent in others (pl. 67, fig. 5, *H. vermiculata*).

Genitalia (pl. 63, fig. 8, *H. vermiculata*) similar to *Tachea*, but in the typical species the mucus glands are split into a great number of cæca, as in *Pomatia*. Dart coronated at base, with four blades, which may be either simple (*H. alonensis*, pl. 63, fig. 13) or divided (*H. vermiculata*, pl. 63, fig. 5). In the group of *H. alonensis*, *balearica*, *minoricensis*, etc., the mucus glands have few fingers, as in *H.* (*Tachea*) *nemoralis*.

Distribution, southern Europe, Northern Africa, Canary Islands.

This section differs from *Tachea* in the more compact, solid shell with generally a more deflexed last whorl and irregular color-pattern. It presents no constant anatomical difference from *Tachea*, but in most species the fingers of the mucus glands are more numerous.

The name *Otala* was proposed for three species, placed in two sections. Section *a* contained *hæmastoma* (which, being the type of a prior genus, must be eliminated, see *ant.* p. 153), and *atomaria*, a new name for *lactea* Müll. Section *b* contained the *Helix sulcata* of Müller, a form which Swainson, in 1840, made the type of his group *Plicadomus*. These eliminations leave *H. lactea* the valid nucleus of Schumacher's group, and this name should have been adopted by Albers in 1850; but, instead, he coined a new one—*Archelix*. This name was dropped in Marten's edition of Die Heliceen, 1860, and the species placed in *Macularia*, a group originally proposed by Albers for the spotted and unkeeled *Iberus*, and which did not originally contain the species *vermiculata*, which Martens names as its type! As the the type of Macularia had been expressly said to

Digitized by Google

be *niciensis* by Lowe in 1854, Martens action clearly cannot be sustained; and, unless we use the name *Otala* for this group, it must be called *Archelix*. Beck's use of *Otala* has no bearing upon the case, as he included none of Schumacher's species in his group.

H. vermiculata Müll., iv, 128.
muraloides Chier.
v. thalassina Porro.
v. grimaldiensis Nev.
v. uticensis Kob.
v. gaidurina Bl. & W.
v. saharica Kob., iv, 128.
v. linusina Ben.
linusæ Calc.
v. subangulata Iss., iv, 129.
v. pelogosana (Stoss.) West.
H. punica Morel., iv, 129.
H. constantinæ Fbs., iv, 129.
cirtæ Terv.
v. fleurati Bgt., iv, 129.
H. bogharіensis Deb., iv, 129.
H. lactea Müll., iv, 130.
irrorata Say.
atomaria Schm.
f. bertheri Bgt. (albino).
v. ezquerriana Bgt.
v. turturina (Guirao) Rm.
v. maura (Guirao) Rm.
simocheila (Bgt.) Serv.
v. sevillensis Serv.
v. sevilliana (Grat.) Mss.
v. murcica Rm.
v. axia Bgt.
v. malacensis Anc.
v. bleicheri Palad. iv, 132.
stomatodæa Bgt.
v. ibrahimi Bgt.
v. sphæromorpha Bgt.
v. plesiasteia Bgt.
v. bathylæma Bgt., iv, 130.
v. alybensis Kob., iv, 130.
v. tagina Serv., iv, 130.
H. gibbosobasalis Woll., iv, 131.
H. atavorum Mab., iv, 131.
H. ahmarina (B.) Mab., iv, 131.
H. punctata Müll., iv, 131.
myristiqmæa (Bgt.) Pech.
f. galena (Bgt.) Pech.
v. punctatissima Jen.
v. bredeana Deb.
v. apalolena Bgt., iv, 132.
H. tingitana Pal., iv, 132.
H. lucasi Dh., iv, 132.
H. ghazouana Deb., iv, 133.
H. hieroglyphicula Mich., iv, 133.
· *oranica* Bgt.
f. integrivittis Anc.
H. alabastrites Mich., iv, 134.
soluta Mich.
v. pycnochilia Bgt.
H. atlasica Mouss., iv. 134.
H. alcyone Kob., iv, 134.
H. juilleti Terv., iv, 134.
chottica Anc.
saidana Deb.
v. marguerittei (B.) Pch.
v. heliophila (B.) Pch.
H. bailioni Deb., iv, 135.
H. denansi Kob., iv, 135.
H. beguirensis Deb., iv, 135.
beguirana Auct.
H. wagneri Rossm., iv, 136.
H. charieia Pech., iv, 136.
H. jourdaniana Bgt., iv, 136.
H. arichensis Deb., iv, 137.
v. crassidens Deb., iv, 137.
v. catodonta (B.) Pech.

Digitized by Google

v. lobethana Deb., iv, 137.
H. zaffarina Terv., iv, 137.
v. zelleri Kob., iv, 138.
f. doubletti Bgt.
H. anoterodon Péch., iv, 138.
H. dupotetiana Terv., iv, 138.
H. brevieri Péch., iv, 139.
dupot. v. aspera Gass.
v. rugosa Kob.
euglyptolena Bgt.
v. subbrevieri Bgt.
H. xanthodon Ant., iv, 139.
v. ema Bgt.
v. pseudoembia Bgt., iv, 141.
H. arabica Terv., iv, 139
v. abrolena Bgt.
H. odopachya Bgt., iv, 140.
H. bonduelliana Bgt., iv, 140.
v. asteia Bgt.
H. leucochilops Pils., iv, 240.
leucocheila W., not Cox.
H. senilis Morel., iv, 140.
H. subsenilis Cr.
H. embia Bgt., iv, 140.
H. burini Bgt., iv, 141.
H. tigri Gerv.. iv, 141.
tigriana Bgt.
maresi Cr.
v. stereodonta Bgt.
v. dicallistodon Bgt.
H. surrodonta Bgt., iv, 142.
H. dastugui Bgt., iv, 142.
H. subjobæana Kob., iv, 142.
H. jobaeana Cr., iv, 142.
H. beaumieri Mouss., iv, 149.
H. raymondi Moq., iv, 149.
desfontanea Morel.
H. efferata Mousss., iv, 145.
H. moussoniana Woll., iv, 145.
adonis Mouss., not Ang.
H. alonensis Fér., iv, 146.
f. lorcana Rossm.
v. carthageniensis Rossm.
v. campesina Ezq.
v. bajoi (Bgt.) Serv.
v. loxana Rossm.
H. alcarazana Guir., iv, 147.
H. guiraoana Rossm., iv, 147.
v. augustata Rossm., iv, 147.
H. ebusitana Hid.
H. marmorata Fér., iv, 147.
exornata Parr.
v. menobana (Bgt.) Péch.
v. violacea Rossm.
pulchella Rm.
partschii Bgt.
H. balearica Ziegl., iv, 148.
hispanica Partsch.
speciosa Ziegl.
f. valdemusana Bgt.
f. eustrapa Bgt.
v. companyonii Aler. iv, 148.
companyoi West.
pyrenaica Rossm.
v. palmana (Berth.) Bgt.
H. minoricensis Mitt., iv, 148.
minorica (Berth.) B.
f. sampoli (Bgt.) Péch.
H. massylæa Morel., iv, 144.
v. zenatia Kob., iv, 144.
H. prædisposita Mss., iv, 145.
H. rerayana Mss., iv, 145.
H. codringtoni Gray, iv, 143.
ferussaci C. & J.
eucincta Bgt.
euchromia Bgt.
eupœcilia Bgt.
v. pseudoparnassia Mss.
v. lycica Mart.
v. callirhoë Rolle.

Digitized by Google

subsp. parnassia Roth., iv, 143.
subsp. oetæ Kob., iv, 143.
f. alba Kob.
v. ætolica Bttg., iv, 143.
subsp. crassa Pfr. iv, 144.
blanci Bgt., mss.
v. pantocratis Broem.
v. coracis Kob.
subsp. intusplicata Pfr. viii,
v. subangulata Kob. [240.

Unfigured and imperfectly known species or forms of Otala.

H. miloni, parisotiana, hermieri, chydopsis, of (Bgt.) Péchaud. H. ramisi, catharolena, toukriana, galiffetiana, eugastoria, bandotiana, agenna. lucentumensis, acanonica, nitefacta, sticta, azorella, lamprimathia, takredica, romalea, brocha, seignetti, Bgt. H. cantæ chorista, tiranoi (Bgt.) Serv. H. æcouria, mattarica Let & Bgt. H. seguyana, acatergastra, speiratopa, bouthyana, alabastra Péchaud. H. duriezi Deb. H. flattersiana Anc.

Section *Hemicycla* Swainson, 1840.

Hemicycla SWAINSON, Malacology, p. 331, type *H. plicaria* Lam. —*Mycena* Alb., Die Hel., 1850, p. 123.—*Cochlea* (part) ADANSON *et al.*

Shell imperforate or umbilicate, globose-depressed, solid and opaque; 5-banded, but the number frequently reduced by the absence of band v or the coalesence of bands ii and iii, sometimes all bands obsolete. Surface strongly striate, decussated or *malleated.* Whorls 4½ to 6, the last deflexed in front. Aperture very oblique; lip reflected throughout, thickened within, the baso-columeller margin wider, usually flattened and appressed, often obliquely toothed. Young shells angular or keeled. Type *H plicaria* Lam., pl. 43, fig. 43 (see also pl. 43, fig. 44, *H. saulcyi* Orb.). Anatomy unknown.

Distribution, Canary Islands. Although the anatomy of this group is still unknown, the close correspondence of its shell to *Otala* renders its systematic position moderately certain. The soft parts will probably prove the same as in other pentatæniate snails, unless an earlier stage of development be retained in fewer-branched mucus glands. The Canary Island fauna is much less individualized than that of the Madeira, Azores and Cape Verde groups, and in its Helices it seems much more nearly allied to that of the Mediterranean tract. The number of species will probably be somewhat reduced by more critical study of their variations.

Digitized by Google

H. plicaria Lam., iv, 151.
plicatula Lam.
orbiculata Wood.
planorbula Gray.
H. chersa Mab., iv, 153.
H. bethencourtiana Sh., iv, 151.
H. sarcostoma W. & B., iv, 152.
v. thaumalea Mab., iv, 152.
H. paeteliana Sh., iv, 152.
H. bathycoma Mab., iv, 153.
H. eucalypta Mab., iv, 154.
H. sabiniana Mab.. iv, 154.
H. zelota Mab., iv, 154.
H. ephedrophila Mab., iv, 155.
H. themera Mab., iv, 155.
H. ripkochi Mab., iv, 155.
H. janthina Mab., iv, 156.
H. gravida Mouss., iv, 156.
H. bathycampa Mab., iv, 157.
H. subgravida Mab., iv, 157.
H. barckeriana Mab., iv, 157.
H. cacopista Mab., iv, 158.
H. cateucta Mab., iv, 158.
H. justini Mab., iv, 159.
H. helygaia Mab., iv, 159.
H. cacoplasta Mab., iv, 159.
H. callipona Mab., iv, 160.
H. perrieri Mab., iv, 160.
H. verneaui Mab., iv, 161.
H. idryta Mab., iv, 161.
H. hedonica Mab., iv, 161.
H. galdarica Mab., iv, 162.
H. ledrui Mab., iv, 162.
H. ethelema Mab., iv, 163.
H. agaetana Mab., iv, 163.
H. saulcyi Orb., iv, 164.
v. temperata Mss., iv, 164.
H. baia Mab., iv, 164.
H. embritha Mab., iv, 165.
H. crypsidoma Mab., iv, 165.
H. stulta Mab., iv, 165.
H. carta Mab., iv, 166.
H. retrodens Mouss., iv, 166.
H. pouchet Fér., iv, 167.
adansoni W. & B.
H. desculpta Mouss., iv, 167.
H. modesta Fér., iv, 167.
paivana Lwe.
H. idiotrypa Mab., iv, 168.
H. malleata Fér., iv, 168.
bidentalis Lam.
v. nivariæ Woll., iv, 169.
H. glasiana Sh., iv, 169.
pellislacerti Rv.
H. glyceia Mab., iv, 170.
H. empeda Mab., iv, 170.
H. fritschi Mouss., iv, 170.
H. consobrina Fér., iv, 171.
v. vetusta Mouss.
H. evergasta Mab., iv, 171.
H. cacopera Mab., iv, 172.
H. bathyclera Mab., iv, 172.
H. thanasima Mab., iv, 173.
H. ephora Mab., iv, 173.
H. cardiobola Mab., iv, 173.
H. guamartemes Grass.. iv, 174.
manriquiana Lwe.
guartemes Martens.
H. invernicata Mouss., iv, 174.
H. maugeana Sh., iv, 175.
gaudryi Rv.
H. distensa Mouss., iv, 175.
H. hedybia Mab., iv, 176.
H. perraudierei Grass., iv, 176.
H. hierroensis Grass., iv, 176.
valverdensis Lwe.
H. indifferens Mouss., iv, 177.
H. gaudryi Orb., iv, 177.
v. evergeta Mab.
v. gaudryopsis Mab.

Digitized by Google

H. granomalleata Woll., iv, 178.
H. vermiplicata Woll., iv, 178.
H. amblasmodon Mab., iv, 179.
H. zorgia Mab., iv, 179.
H. planorbella Lam., iv, 180.
villiersii Orb.
v. incisogranulata Woll.
H. inutilis Mouss., iv, 181
H. plutonia Lwe., iv, 181.
H. semitecta Mouss., iv, 181.
H. paivanopsis Mab., iv, 182.
paivana Morel., not Lwe.
H. quadricincta Morel., iv, 182.
H. berkeleii Lwe., iv, 186.
H. saponacea Lwe.. iv, 183.
H. psathyra Lwe., iv, 183.
H. thespesia Mab., iv, 183.
H. bituminosa Mab., iv, 184
H. merita Mouss., iv, 185.
H. harmonica Mouss., iv, 185.
H. gomerensis Morel., iv, 185.
H. thoryna Mab., iv., 185.
H. hedeia Mab., iv, 186.
H. digna Mouss., iv. 186.

Section *Iberus* Montfort, 1810.

Iberus MONTF., Conch. Syst. ii, p. 146, type *I. gualterianus*.—*Euiberus* WESTERL. Fauna Paläaract. Binnenconch., Helix, p. 367, 1889, same type.—*Macularia* ALBERS, Die Hel. 1850, p. 80.—LOWE, P. Z. S. 1854, p. 166, type *H. niciensis* Fér.—H. & A. AD., Gen. Rec. Moll. ii, p. 210. Not *Macularia* of v. Martens and subsequent authors.—*Murella* PFR., Mal. Bl. xxiv, p. 8, proposed for *H. serpentina, surrentina, theresæ, strigata, carseolana, melitensis, provincialis, muralis*.—MONTS., Moll. Terrest. della Isole adiacenti alle Sicilia, p. 32, 33, restricted to group of *H. serpentina*.—*Transiberus* MONTS., Moll. Terrestri, etc., (in Atti della R. Accad. di Scienze, Lettere e Belle Arti (3) ii), p. 33, 1892; proposed for Sicilian *Iberus*.

Shell rather cretaceons, imperforate or partly covered perforate, varying from depressed or lens-shaped to globular; solid, smooth or wrinkled, with 0 to 5 spiral bands. Last whorl rounded or keeled, deflexed in front. Aperture very oblique, subovate. Lip expanded on outer and basal margins and thickened within; columellar lip reflexed, dilated toward insertion. Type *H. gualtierana* L., pl. 44, fig. 8. See also pl. 44, fig. 15, *H. scabriuscula;* figs. 16, 17, *H. muralis;* fig. 18 *H. sicana.*

Jaw (pl. 67, fig. 7 *H. serpentina*) with 3–6 ribs, denticulating the margins. Sometimes the ribs are almost obsolete. Radula characterized by the lack of side cusps on central and lateral teeth, the middle cusps being about as long as the basal plates. Marginals with a long bifid inner cusp and small simple or bifid ectocone (pl.

Digitized by Google

67, fig. 6 *H. serpentina*). Genital system (pl. 61, fig. 8 *H. gualtierana*; pl. 61, figs. 6, 7, *H. muralis*; pl. 63, fig. 1, 2, 3, *H. serpentina*). Penis rather short, the retractor and epiphallus inserted at its apex, epiphallus ending in a moderately long flagellum. Spermatheca globular, on a long duct which bears a diverticulum. Dart sack as in *Otala*. Mucus glands two, simple, or each dividing into two or three branches. Dart four-bladed, with expanded, feebly crenulated base (pl. 63, figs. 1, 2, *H. serpentina*).

The anatomy of *Iberus* is like that of *Otala* except in the fewer fingers of the mucus glands. In this respect, both *Tachea*, *Helicogena* and *Otala* exhibit great variation; and the same is true of *Iberus*. It is perfectly clear that no characters whatever, for the separation of these groups, can be obtained from the soft anatomy. They rest wholly upon conchological characters. The dart is not of the typically four-bladed type in some species, although it is in *H. gualtierana*. In *serpentina* it seems more like a modified two-bladed form.

The group *Iberus* was originallyp roposed for *H. gualtierana* only, so that Westerlund's name *Euiberus* seems to me wholly superfluous. The next published name for the group was *Macularia* of Albers, proposed for the species with rounded periphery and spotted bands. Albers selected no *type* from his list, but in 1854 Lowe named *H. niciensis* as the type. The name *Macularia* was used for the species of Albers original list by Mörch (Catal. Yoldi, 1852), by H. & A. Adams (Gen. Rec. Moll. 1855) and others, so that both by the formal selection of a type from the original list of species, and by usage in well-known publications, the name became fixed. It was, therefore, directly contrary to the fundamental principles of nomenclature for Albers-Martens in the second edition of Die Heliceen (1860) to shift the name to the group of *H. vermiculata*; and although this unlawful usage has been followed by all later authors to this day, it is too obviously unjustified to stand longer uncorrected. As to the synonymy of the other sectional names, it would seem that in the absence of characters their discussion is not worth the ink it would cost.

Bourguignat believes that the north African group of globose Iberus, such as *H. sicanoides*, is a modification of the *H. raymondi* stock (Bull. Soc. Mal. Fr. i, p. 7).

I. *Iberus* s. str. Keeled and depressed, coarsely latticed. Mucous glands several-branched.

Digitized by Google

H. gualteriana L., iv, 202.
sicera Bgt.
v. laurentii Bgt. *Spain.*

II. *Murella* Pfr. Mucus glands simple.
Keeled species: Group of H. sultana; Algeria, Tripoli, Morocco.

H. sultana Morel., iv, 202.
auxembourgeula Bgt.
H. cumanicola Pons., viii, 234.
H. vicina Pons. Kob., viii, 234.
H. leachii Fér., iv, 203.
tripolitana Wood.
H. quedenfeldti Mart., viii, 235.

Keeled species: Group of H. scabriuscula; Sicily, Sardinia.

H. scabriuscula Db., iv, 203.
eryeina Jan.
v. verrucosa Monts., viii, 233.
v. selinuntina Ph., iv, 203.
v. segestana Ph., iv, 203.
v. explanata Ben., iv, 204.
v. demissa Ben., iv, 204.
v. drepanensis Huet., iv, 204.
scalariformis Ben.
H. nadorrica West., viii, 233.
tumidosa Monts.
H. paciniana Ph., iv, 204.
rieta Rm.
f. eulasia Westerl.
H. grohmanni Phil., iv, 205.
H. sardonia v. Mts., viii, 236.
v. dorgaliensis Mts., viii, pl. [26, f. 38.
H. buelowi Malz., viii, 236.

Globose species: Group of H. sicanoides; Morocco, Algeria.

H. weberi Kob., viii, 236.
platycheloides Kob., iv, 211.
H. boettgeri Kob., iv, 211.
H. gyrostoma Fér., iv, 212.
H. tetuanensis Kob., iv, 213.
H. sicanoides Kob., iv, 213.
H. sollieri Bgt.

Globose or globose-depressed: Group of H. muralis. Sicily, etc.

H. sicana Fér., iv, 213.
soluta Zgl.
H. platychela Mke., iv, 209.
prætexta Jan.
v. rosaliæ Ben., iv, 209.
v. iparia Ben., iv, 209.
v. connexa West. *Rm.* f. 593.
H. ascheræ Kob., iv, 210.
H. ragusæ Kob., iv, 208.
H. provincialis Ben., iv, 208.
H. melitensis Fér., iv, 207.
f. caruanæ Pils., iv, 208.
H. ridens v. Mts., viii, 236.
f. splendens Malz., iv, 211.
f. minor Malz., iv, 211.
H. globularis Ziegl., iv, 206.
frivaldskyi Calc.
f. conspicua Ben., iv, 207.
f. cossurensis Ben., iv, 207.
f. undulata Kob., iv, 207.

Digitized by Google

f. achatina Ben., 207.
f. saracena Ben.
v. tarentina Kob., iv, 207.
v. latilabris Westerl.
H. rollei Malz., viii, 236.
H. arista Westerl.
H. caltabellotensis Kob., viii, 232.
H. talamonica Kob., viii, 231.
H. tiberiana Ben., iv, 206.
H. muralis Müll., iv, 205.
abromia Bgt.
v. rugosa Ziegl., iv, 205.
v. costulata Ben., iv, 205.
v. crispata Ben., iv, 206.
v. alutacea Paul., iv, 206.
v. insularis Ben., iv, 206.
v. undulata Mich., iv, 206.
communis Ben.
orgonensis Philb.
v. abræa (Bgt.) Mab.
v. ciofaloi Cafic.
v. messanensis Suliotti.
v. substrigata (Bgt.) Mab.
H. eugenia Pfr., iv, 221.
vigenia Parr.
calypso Ben.
v. huetiana Ben., iv, 221.
hueti Pfr.

III. *Macularia* Alb. Mucus glands two or three-branched at ends; dart peculiar. Depressed species: mainly Italy, Sardinia and Corsica.

H. niciensis Fer., iv, 214.
nicæensis Rissor.,
v. faudensis Sulliotti.
v. clairi Bgt.
H. oberndoerferi Kob., iv, 217.
? *halmyris* Mab.
? v. tylota Westerl.
H. serpentina Fér., iv, 214.
v. isilensis (V.) Paul., iv, 215.
v. jaspidea Mab., iv, 215.
marmorellata Mab.
v. trica Paul.
v. velanicia Mab.
H. isaræ Paul., viii, 236.
H. magnetti Cantr., viii, 236.
hospitans Bon., Paul., iv, 215.
v. alabastrina Paul., iv, 216.
H. carræ Cantr., iv, 216.
v. orites Westerl.
v. adjaciensis Paul., iv, 216.
H. cenestinensis Cr. & Deb., iv, [216.
H. suburbana Paul., viii, 236.
H. pudiosa Paul., iv, 217.
v. austera W.
forsythi Kob. Icon., n. f., 508.
H. villica Paul., iv, 218.
H. tetrazona Jan., iv, 218.
picæna Tib., iv, 109.
f. ascoliensis Bgt.
H. strigata Müll., iv, 218.
f. posidoniensis Tib., iv, 219.
f. corrugata Z., Rm. *Icon.*, 229.
f polita Paul., iv, 219.
v. sicula Ben., 219.
v. umbrica Charp., iv, 218, 224.
f. moltenii Ad., West.
v. fuscolabiata Rm., iv, 219.
H. theresæ (Ben.) Mts., iv, 224.
H. surrentina Schm., iv, 218.
f. lucana Bl., West.
H. saxetana Paul., iv, 224.
H. mariannæ Kob., iv, 222.
circumornata Kob., *olim.*

Digitized by Google

v. peucetana Kob., iv, 122.
v. apula Bl., iv. 219.
H. forsythi Paul., iv, 223.
f. orta Paul., iv, 224.
H. argentarolæ Paul., iv, 223.
H. signata Fér., iv, 223.
circumornata Mts. not Fér.
ficuum Mühlf.
f. virginea Blanc.
H. scherzeri (Zel.) Pfr.
H. carsoliana Fér., iv, 219.
carseolana Auct.
marrucina Tib.
v. recondita West., iv, 220.
v. contaminata Paul., iv, 220.
v. uzielliana Paul., iv, 220.
v. persianii Tib., iv, 220.
v. uniarmata Paul., iv, 220.
v. milettiana Paul., iv, 220.
H. nebrodensis Prj., iv, 220.
v. silvestrii Cafici, iv, 226.

Section *Levantina* Kobelt, 1871.

Levantina KOB., Catal. Eur. Binnenconch., p. 19. See for anatomy SCHMIDT, Stylom., pl. 4, f. 21, and SCHUBERTH, Arch. Naturg., 1892, pl. 5, f. 9, 10.

Shell solid, rather cretaceous, large and depressed, the earlier whorls acutely keeled, rendering the sutures rather superficial, last whorl wide, rounded, umbilicate or imperforate, ornamented with 4 or 5 bands of arrow-like spots, or unicolored whitish, deflexed in front. Aperture ovate-rounded, very oblique; lip expanded, the baso-columellar margin reflexed and dilated. Type *H. guttata.* (See pl. 44, figs. 1, 2, 3, *H. guttata var. sesteri.*)

Jaw with 4–6 ribs denticulating the margins. Radula with the middle cusp of the median and lateral teeth wide, about as long as basal plates, no side cusps. Marginals with a long bifid inner cusp and a small ectocone.

Genital system (pl. 61, fig. 10, *H. hierosolyma*) with penis and flagellum as usual in *Otala.* Dart sack rather small; mucus glands 3-branched. Spermatheca duct long, with a long diverticulum. Dart four-bladed.

Distribution, Island of Rhodes and Palestine to the Mesopotamian Desert and Persia.

The anatomy offers nothing separating this group from *Otala* or *Iberus,* but the characteristic shell and the distribution render it convenient to retain the group.

Digitized by Google

H. spiriplana Oliv., iv, 226.
v. malziana (Parr.) Pfr., iv, [227.
v. gallandi Bgt.
H. hierosolyma Boiss.
f. masadæ Tristr., iv, 227.
f. lithophaga Conr., iv, 228.
H. cæsareana Parr., iv, 227.
f. maxima Bgt.
f. carinata Bgt.
f. albidula Bgt.
f. nana Mouss.
v. globulosa Bgt.
H. werneri Rolle, viii, 236.
H. dschulfensis (Dub.) Bgt., iv, 228.
dschulfensii Dubois.
djulfensis Mouss.
H. guttata Oliv., iv, 228.
v. ergilensis Galland.
v. sesteri Gall.
v. michoniana Bgt., iv, 229.
baschkira Pfr.
H. mazenderanensis Nev., iv, 229.
H. kurdistana Parr., iv, 230.
H. ceratomma Pfr., iv, 231.
H. escheriana Mss., iv, 230.
f. diarbekirana Gall.
f. euthyomphala Gall.
H. bellardii Mouss., iv, 231.
f. occlusa Mouss.
H. ghilanica Mss., iv, 231.
H. urmiensis Naeg., viii, 237.
H. ninivita Gall., viii, 238.
H. lapithœnsis Rolle.
H. gertrudis Rolle.
H. chrysostomi Rolle.

Subgenus (?) PARACHLORÆA Sandberger.

Parachlorœa SANDB., Conch. Vorwelt., p. 292, type *H. coquandiana* Mathéron.

Shell imperforate, lens-shaped, acutely keeled. Last whorl deflexed in front. Aperture very oblique, angulate-oval, the margins remote; upper margin of lip slightly expanded, basal margin reflexed and appressed. Type *H. coquandiana* Math.

The type of this group is from the French "Palæotherium chalk" of Oligocene age, but similar forms are found in Eocene and in lower Miocene deposits. The group, whether rightly limited or not, is probably a side branch of the *Helix* phylum. For any one to connect it with *Chlorœa*, on account of the keel, seems unjustified in view of the vast variability of this character. The development of a keel in *Helix*, with the consequent modification of shell contour, is a character of the most trivial import. A few of these forms which I have seen, seemed to be keeled manifestations of the *Tachea* group.

Digitized by Google

Subgenus EREMINA Pfeiffer, 1855.

Eremina PFR., Mal. Bl., 1855, p. 139, sole species *H. desertorum*. —*Eremophila* KOBELT, Katalog Eur. Binnenconch., p. 19, 1871; Iconographie iv, p. 13.—*Erinna* MORCH., Journ. de Conch., 1865, p. 387 (*desertorum*).—*Eremia* Auct.—*Conf.* JICKELI Moll. N.-O.-Afrika's, pl. 1, f. 7–9 (dentition, jaws and darts); SCHUBERTH, Archiv f. Naturg., 1892, pl. 5, f. 11, 12 (teeth and dart).—SEMPER, Reisen im Arch. Phil. Landmoll., pl. 14, fig. 14 (genitalia).

Shell imperforate or narrowly umbilicate, *solid, chalky*, with rudely striate surface; white with reddish bands or suffused and streaked with tawny. Whorls about 5, the last somewhat or not descending. Aperture slightly oblique, wide lunate; lip a little expanded and blunt or greatly thickened, the columellar margin reflexed, *arcuate, not thickened by an internal plate* of callus. Type *H. desertorum* Forsk., pl. 44, figs. 12, 13; also fig. 14, var. *ehrenbergi* Roth, (*chilembia* Bgt.)

Jaw stout, arcuate, with blunt ends; having grouped near the middle two to four strong ribs dentating both margins (pl. 67, fig. 9, *H. desertorum*; fig. 8, *H. desertella*). Radula having basal plates rather short; cusp attaining edge of basal plate, the side cusps obsolete; laterals bicuspid, with a small outer cusp. Marginals having the larger cusp bifid, the ectocone also splitting on the outer ones (pl. 67, fig. 10, *H. desertorum*).

Genitalia: Spermatheca duct long (45 mill.) *with no diverticulum*. Dart sack small, containing a two-bladed dart with serrate crown, and a longitudinal rib or sometimes a blade on one or each side (pl. 63, fig. 6, *H. desertorum*). Mucus glands 2, *long pediceled*, branching into 5 to 6 fine tufted fingers. *No flagellum on penis*, the retractor and vas deferens terminal (pl. 63, fig. 4, *H. desertorum*).

The solid, cretaceous shell and lack of flagellum on the penis ally this group to *Euparypha;* the long-stalked pair of digitate mucus glands and the tendency to be five-banded are points of likeness to *Tachea*. The dart is slightly coronated at base, the head long and two-bladed, but with side ribs which sometimes develop into blades, and it, therefore, is mainly of the type common in Pentatænia. A diverticulum on spermatheca duct is wanting, but this feature varies greatly even among closely allied species.

The species are desert forms, inhabiting northeastern Africa.

Digitized by Google

H. desertorum Forsk., iv, 127,
maculosa Born.
irregularis Fér.
forskalii Ehr.
arabica Roth.
psamitus Bgt.
gemellarii Ben.
rhodia Chemn.
depressa Mts.
pachytoichea West.
kobelti West.
dillwyniana Pfr.

H. desertorum.
[261. v. hasselquisti Ehr.
f. ehrenbergi Roth.
chilembia Bgt.
v. hemprichi Ehr.
v. aschersoni Reinh.
H. desertella Jick., iv, 127.
H. duroi Hid., iv, 128.
f. minor Kob., iv, 261.
haploa West.

Subgenus EUPARYPHA Hartmann, 1842.

Euparypha HARTM., Erd.- u. Süsswasser Gasterop. Schw., p. 204, for *H. rhodostoma* = *pisana*.—*Conf.* for anatomy, SCHMIDT, Stylommat., p. 22, pl. 5, f. 23; MOQ.-TAND., Moll. Fr,, p. 259, pl. 19, f. 9–19, SCHUBERTH, Arch. f. Naturg., 1892, p. 55, pl. 6, f. 1–3.

Shell narrowly umbilicate or subimperforate, *compact, solid, cretaceous*, subglobose or depressed and keeled, white or light, usually decorated with *many dark irregularly placed bands and lines*. Surface striated, *the striæ decussated by spiral incised lines*, at least on the spire. Suture superficial; last whorl descending or straight; aperture little oblique, lunate, *the lip sharp, not expanded*, thickened by an internal callus rib, columellar end triangularly reflexed. Type *H. pisana*, pl. 43, figs. 37, 38.

Jaw well arched, with two or three strong ribs denticulating both margins. Radula as in Pentatænia, Helicigona, etc.; the middle cusp of middle tooth is longer than the short, square basal plate, side cusps small; laterals similar but without inner cusp, outer cusp larger; marginals with a long bifid inner cusp and smaller outer cusp, the latter split on the outer teeth.

Genital system (pl. 61, figs. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, *H. pisana*) characterized by *the lack of flagellum* on penis, the retractor and vas deferens terminal; spermatheca duct long, without a diverticulum (or according to Schmidt with a short one); *mucus glands two, long, simple* and tubular. Dart sack small, containing a straight, *four-edged, coronated dart* (fig. 2, 4, 5) like that of *Tachea splendida*.

Digitized by Google

Distribution, Mediterranean region, Canary Is., Madeira, etc.; *H. pisana* extending to southern England and throughout the whole range of the genus. *H. macandrewiana* is confined to the tiny Atlantic Islands known as the Salvages; *H. impugnata* and the beautiful varieties *geminata*, *grasseti*, *hierophanta* of *H. pisana*, are Canarian.

The cretaceous, many-banded shell, with non-expanded, inwardly thickened lip, is more like that of *Helicella* than the Pentatæniates; and the lack of a flagellum is also a strong differential feature, allying *Euparypha* to *Eremina*.

The single dart sack with its four-sided dart is a structure characteristic of the five-banded group; and the right eye retractor passes between the branches of the genitalia, as in normal Helices; these features at once removing *Euparypha* trom the Xerophiloid stock. The simplicity of the two mucus glands is a character in common with *Helicigona* and *Iberus;* and evidently represents an earlier stage of development than the digitate type, which has been retained in these groups. I suppose the lack of flagellum to be a degenerative change. *Euparypha* is, therefore, a curious mixture, the mucous glands being of antique character, the male organs degenerate, and the dart modernized. Teeth and jaw offer nothing characteristic.

H. pisana, the typical species, is an abundant snail from northern Africa to southern England and the Atlantic islands. It has been split by "new school" authors into a multitude of alleged species, some of which may prove worth retention as local varieties. The principal names are as follows: *thusuroi*, *subpisana* Bgt., *brysæ*, *radesiana* (Marès) Bgt., *chambardi*, *salemensis*, *gergisensis*, *carpiensis*, *hamadanica*, *djerbanica*, *zitanensis* Let. & Bgt., *maculata* Mke., *anonyma* W., *donatii*, *levesquei* (Berth.) Bgt., *pisanella*, *pisanopsis*, *dermoi* Serv. Other synonyms are *zonaria* Penn., *petholata* Oliv. *rhodostoma* Dr., *cigenda* Mont., *strigata* Dillw., *leucostoma* Risso, and doubtful varieties are *perruginea*, Mke., *punctella* M.-T., *subzonata* Bgt., *sigarellina* Charp., *alboranensis* (Webb. & Berth.) Mab. (not Pfr. et Auct.), *catocyphia* Bgt., iii, 256, *hyperplatæa* Serv., etc.; etc.

H. macandrewiana Pfr., iii, 224.
ustulata Lwe.
H. pisana Müll., iii, 224.
? decorata Pfr., iii, 225.
v. pisanopsis Serv., iii, 225.
v. aegusæ Kob., iii, 225.
v. sardoa Ziegl., iii, 224.
v. graphica Morel.

Digitized by Google

æstivalis Bgt.
v. geminata Mouss., iii, 224.
alboranensis Pfr., iii, 224.
v. hierophanta Mab., iii, 225.
v. grasseti Tarn., iii, 225.
pisanoides Orb.
H. impugnata Mouss., iii, 226.
festiva Lwe., *Mss.*
v. subgeminata Mouss.
H. planata Chemn., iii, 226.
helicella Wood.
v. arietina Rossm.
v. erythrostoma Ph.
callio-toma A. & R.
H. dehnei Rm., iii, 225.
epiglottidea Bk.
f. erythronixia Bgt.
f. thlipsa West.
H. subdentata Fér. iii, 226.
subcarinata Mke.
cinæ Kl.
H. pisaniformis Bgt., iii, 227.
H. comaliana Bgt., iii, 227.
v. tiani Bgt., iii, 227.
v. tohenica Bgt., iii, 227.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

Genus TROCHOMORPHA (p. 1).

To species of first group on page 4, add:

T. horiomphala Pfr., iv, 51. T. cathcartæ Reeve, iv, 51.

From list of Philippine I. species omit *T. conomphala* Pfr., which is a young *Obba parmula, teste* Ponsonby *in litt.*, and *T. radula* Pfr. a species of *Bensonia*; and add:

T. crassula Mlldff.
T. pseudosericina Mlldff.
T. morongensis Mlldff.
T. alticola Mlldff.
T. schmackeri Mlldff.
T. intermedia Mlldff.
T. gracilis Mlldff.
T. suturalis Mlldff.
T. heptagyra Mlldff.
T. sericina Mlldff.
T. splendidula v. carinaria Mlldff.
T. boholensis Semper.

Möllendorff (Ber. Senck. Nat. Ges. 1893, p. 74) considers the well-distinguished local races *sibuyanica* Hid., *boettgeri* Mlldff., with *quadrasi* Hid. as referable to *metcalfei* Pfr. if it be advisable to understand the species in such wide limits. Is *Tr. stenozona* Mlldff., mentioned as a new species from Luzon, but still undescribed, in Ber. Senck. Ges. 1890, p. 213, another form of this species?

T. natunensis Smith, Ann. Mag. N. H. '94, 455. Natuna Is.
T. partunda (not "partunga," p. 5) Angas.
T. hidalgoana Crosse (p. 6) is reported by Brazier from N. Georgia, Solomon Is.

Digitized by Google

Genus PUNCTUM Morse (p. 6).

Add: P. massoti Bgt., iii, 29, shown by Pollonera to belong here.

Genus LAOMA Gray (p. 8).

Add the following species described in Trans. N. Z. Inst. xxvi.

L. ciliata Suter.

And to section *Phrixgnathus*, these from New Zealand:

L. murdochi Suter. L. cheesemani Suter.

And the following from Tasmania: (see Ann. Mag. N. H., Jan., 1894, p. 64).

L. weldii Tenison-Woods. L. pipaensis Petterd.
L. furneauxensis Petterd. L. halli Cox.
L. hobarti Cox.

Genus FLAMMULINA Mart. (p. 10).

Suter in Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. Jan., 1894, p. 64, gives a classification of Tasmanian Flammulinas from the examination of the dentition, as follows:

Sect.: *Flammulina:* F. jungermanniæ Pett., sitiens Cox, luckmanni Braz.

Sect.: *Gerontia:* F. albanensis Cox, stanleyensis Pett., legrandi Cox, marchiannæ Cox, diemenensis Cox, gadensis Cox, tasmaniæ Cox, subrugosa Braz., mathinnæ Pett., macdonaldi Cox, bassi Braz., tamarensis Pett.

Sect.: *Phacussa:* F. savesi Pett., stephensi Cox, hamiltoni Cox.

Sect.: *Allodiscus*: F. limula Cox.

Sect.: *Thalassohelix*: F. fordei Braz.

Some of these may prove to be Charopas, however.

P. 13, add after *tranquilla* Cox, iii, 26. After hamiltoni Cox, iii, 87. *cœpta* Cox should stand cœpta.

Section *Allodiscus* Pils. (p. 14).

F. smithi Suter, Tr. N. Z. Inst. xxvi. F. rustica Suter, *t. c.* p. 135.

Section *Pyrrha* Hutt. (p. 15).

F. subincarnata Suter, Tr. N. Z. Inst., xxvi, p. 133.

Section *Phenacohelix* Sut. (p. 16).

F. pilula v. unicolor Suter, Tr. N. Z. Inst. xxvi, p. 134.

Digitized by Google

Section *Flammulina* Mart. (p. 18).

The species *novaræ* proves to belong to *Zonitidæ*, and should be removed from list on p. 18.

F. pilsbryi Suter, Tr. N. Z. Inst., xxvi, p. 133.

Section *Carthæa* Hutton, 1884.

Carthæa HUTTON, Trans. N. Z. Inst., xvi, p. 189, type *H. kivi*.

These smooth, subtrochiform shells, with conspicuously streaked color-pattern, prove to belong to *Flammulina*, the typical species having been investigated by Mr. Suter. *F. kivi* is from New Zealand, *flosculus* from Norfolk Island.

F. kivi Gray, iii, 37.
irradiata Gld.
radiaria Pfr.

F. flosculus Cox, viii, 77.

Genus ENDODONTA Alb. (p. 20).

P. 24. *E. sculptilis* Pease should be a synonym under *E. fratercula* Pse. the former name being preoccupied in *Helix*. On p. 27 add iii, 39, after *E. lamellicosta* Garrett. Add to list:

E. mariannarum Quadr. & Mlldff., Nachr. D. M. Ges. 1894, p. 14.
E. heptaptycha Quadr. & Mlldff., Nachr. D. M. Ges. 1894, p. 15.

Mr. Suter in Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. Wales, viii, p. 494, adopts the etymology "hunnaensis" for *E.* (*Ptychodon*) *hunuaensis* of his several previous publications. As I do not find the Hunua or Hunna Range on the maps accessible to me, I do not know which spelling is correct.

Add on p. 28 these from St. Helena (Conchologist ii, pp. 164, 165):

E. sexdentata Smith.

E. perarmata Smith.

Section *Charopa* Alb.

On p. 31, "Pterotropis" was a pen-error for *Pterodiscus*.

Omit "E. raricostata" from list on p. 33; place *E. coma* var. *beta* as a synonym under *v.* globosa Suter; add after *E. ostiolum* Cr., ii, 180. *E. serpentinula* Suter is a variety of *buccinella* Rve. *E. mutabilis* Suter is a synonym of *tau* Pfr.

E. anguiculus Reeve (p. 32).
v. montivaga and v. fuscosa Sut.

E. pseudocoma Suter.

Digitized by Google

Add the following Marianne and Natuna Island species of *Charopa*, Nachr. D. M. Ges. 1894, p. 13, 14:

E. fusca Quadr. & Mlldff. E. quadrasi Mlldff.
E. rotula Quadr. & Mlldff. E. persculpta Sm., Ann. Mag. '94.

The *Helix* (*Helicella*) *australis* of Menke, from Mt. Eliza, Swan River, may possibly belong to *Charopa* if it is really Australian; but it certainly does not look like one. See vol. iii, p. 103.

On p. 33, *E. microscopica* Cox (not Krauss) must be dropped in favor of *E. microcosmos* Cox.

On p. 34, E. "cupera" Cox=*cuprea*. For "retepora" and "reteporoides," read *retipora* and *retiporoides*.

Genus PHASIS Alb., and *Trachycystis* Pils. (p. 37).

Suter (Ann. Mag. N. H. 1894, p. 60) believes a caudal pore to be present in *Pella burnupi*, the dentition of which he figures. None was visible in the badly preserved specimens of *P. rariplicata* examined by me. On p. 39 the following corrections should be made:

P. inclara Morel. P. zanguebarica Crav., iii, 105.
H. inops Morel. not Mouss.

Genus SCULPTARIA (p. 39).

Possibly this may prove to be a genus of Protogona. Ponsonby writes that Ancey's *S. chapmanni* (subsequently changed to *S. melvilliana*, Brit. Nat. 1892, p. 126) has been compared with the type of *damarensis* H. Ad., and found to be absolutely the same.

Genus AMPHIDOXA (p. 41).

A. chiliensis Muhl. (not *chilensis*).
A. tenuistria Phil. (not *tenuistriata*).

Genus PYRAMIDULA (p. 42).

Section *Microconus* Strebel & Pfeffer, 1880.

Microconus Strebel & Pfeffer, Beitr. Mex. Land- und Süsswasser-Conchyl. iv, p. 29, type *M. wilhelmi* Pfr.

This name is proposed for a small species of eastern Mexico resembling *Pyramidula rupestris* in contour, but ribbed as in *P. rotundata* or *perspectiva*. It can hardly be regarded as more than a "section" of *Pyramidula*. The position of *hermanni* and *mazatlanica* is doubtful.

Digitized by Google

P. wilhelmi Pfr., iii, 53. P. hermanni Pfr., iii, 22.
P. mazatlanica Pfr., ii, 204.

Section *Patulastra* Pfr. (44).

P. massoti Bgt. has been shown to be a *Punctum*. *P. luseana* Paiva becomes a synonym of *P. placida* Shuttl., an earlier name. The name *luseana* is repeated by error at foot of p. 47. *P. tenuicostata* Shuttl. being preoccupied in Helix, Servain calls the species *shuttleworthi*.

Section *Gonyodiscus* (p. 45).

Add to list of species, p. 47, the following Palæarctic forms:

P. machadoi Milne-Edw.
rotundata Morel.
v. azorica Mouss.
P. scutula Shuttlw.
P. omalisiana Bgt.
omalisma, err. typ., p. 47.
P. putrescens Lowe.
P. ganoda Mabille.
P. kompsa Mabille.
concinna Lwe. not Jeffr.
P. rotundata Müll.
v. infracostata Westerl.
abietina Paul., non Bgt.
P. chaperi West. Verh. k.-k. zoöl.-bot. Gesell. Wien. 1892, p. 27.

Section *Lyrodiscus* (p. 48).

The type of this group is believed by Wollaston to be a Zonitid. This is not unlikely, but the shells before me are dull, and the animal is unknown.

Section *Lyrula* Wollaston, 1878.

Lyrula Wollaston, Testacea Atlantica p. 382, type *H. loweana*. Wollaston is disposed to class this elegant, spirally laciniate Patuloid snail with the Madeiran *H. lentiginosa*. The single species is from Lanzerote, Canary Is.

P. loweana Wollaston: (Not *lowei* Fér.)
torrefacta Lowe not C. B. Ad.
usurpans Furtado, iv, 40.

Section *Iulus* Woll., 1878,

This (preoccupied) name is proposed by Wollaston (Test. Atlant. p. 326) for the *Patula garachicoensis* Woll. (*H. agrestis* Lwe. *in litt.*), a minute form found in Tenerife, Canary Is. It is said to have relations with *P. putrescens* Lwe. of Palma, and *P. bertholdiana* Pfr., of the Cape Verdes. *P. garachicoensis* has not been figured, and I have seen no specimens. A variety *submarmorata* is described by Wollaston.

Digitized by Google

Genus PARARHYTIDA Anc. (p. 52).

Mr. T. D. A. Cockerell has called my attention to the fact that the name *Saissetia* (p. 53) is preoccupied in entomology (*Coccidæ*), see Zool. Rec. 1865, and Proc. Amer. Ent. Soc. 1893, p. 54. He proposes to call the molluscan group PLATYRHYTIDA, the species *saisseti* being its type.

Genus THYSANOPHORA.

P. 58, add to synonyms of *T. boothiana*, *H. mauriniana* Orb., (" *lavalleana* " on plate). The reference after *T. incrustata* should stand: ii, 204.

Genus POLYGYRA (p. 68).

Add to list on pp. 76, 77, P. thyroides v. pulchella Ckll., (Journ. of Conch. 1892, p. 39), and
P. sanburni W. G. Binn., iii, 145. Kingston, Idaho.

Genus POLYGRATIA (p. 81).

Cancel the sectional name *Entodina*, (p. 83) and the species *reyrei* Souv., as a radula received from Prof. Gwatkin proves it to belong to *Streptaxidæ*. The other species are quite different, and may as well be placed in *Systrophia*, from which they differ only in the parietal lamina.

Genus PLEURODONTA, Section *Isomeria* (p. 93).

P. meyeri Strubell, Conchyl. Cab., p. 693.

Genus CAMÆNA (p. 101).

C. stolidota Quadr. & Mlldff. Paragua, Philippines.

The radula of *C. cicatricosa* is figured on pl. 34, fig. 10, from a mount kindly lent me by Prof. Gwatkin.

Section *Pseudobba* Mlldff. (p. 105).

C. brunonis Kobelt, Conch. Cab., p. 681. Halmaheira,

Genus OBBA (p. 107).

Add *H. conomphala* Pfr. to synonymy of *O. parmula* (p. 109).

O. viridiflava Mlldff.
G. subhorizontalis Mlldff.
O. flavopicta Mlldff.
O. basidentata v. grandis Mlldff.
O. marginata v. nana Mlldff.
v. pallescens Mlldff.
O. moricandi v. radiata Mlldff.
O. scrobiculata v. conoidalis Mlldff.

Digitized by Google

Genus PLANISPIRA Beck (p. 110).

Add to species of *Cristigibba*, (p. 113).

P. parthenia Kobelt. Conch. Cab., pl. 200, f. 9,10.

And to list on p. 114, the following from W. Australia, Proc. Mal. Soc. i, p. 93.

P. bathurstensis Smith. P. gascoynensis Smith.

Genus CHLORITIS (p. 117).

Add these Australian species, which may belong in the preceding group:

C. millepunctata Smith. C. rectilabrum Smith.
v. cassiniensis Smith.

C. subsulcata Mlldff. Cuban, Calamianes Is.

C. latecostata Kobelt. C. (Sulcobasis?) djamnensis Kob.

C. buxina Heude. China.

Genus THERSITES (p. 125).

Section *Badistes* Gld. (p. 129).

Add below T. OSCARENSIS Cox (p. 131) the synonym *H.* (*Rhagada*) *inconvicta* Smith, Proc. Mal. Soc. i, p. 90. Add to T. DERBYI Cox (p. 131) the synonym *H.* (*Trachia*) *derbyana* Smith, *t. c.*, p. 92. And the following species, described in the same place, all from N. W. Australia:

T. obliquerugosa Smith. T. sykesi Smith.
T. prudhoensis Smith. T. imitata Smith.
T. burnerensis Smith. v. cassiniensis Smith.
T. montalivetensis Smith.

Subgenus RHAGADA (p. 135).

Smith in Proc. Malac. Soc. i, p. 89, suggests that *H. torulus* Fér. is the same as *reinga* Gray, and places *H. elachystoma* Mart. as a synonym under *richardsoni* Sm. He queries the subgeneric reference of *plectilis* and *carcharias*, but it seems to me unnecessarily, for the specimens of both examined by me are very close to typical *Rhagada*.

Digitized by Google

Genus PAPUINA (p. 136).

Col. Beddome writes me that *Helix plurizonata* Adams & Reeve, described evidently in error from Borneo, is really the same as *tomasinelliana* Tap.-Can. (p. 142) and *agnocheilus* Smith, which, therefore, become synonyms. Also that the "Group of P. antiqua" (p. 141) consists of one species, *antiqua*, of which the other names are synonyms. Add the following:

P. divaricata Kobelt. P. lintschuana Kobelt.

The latter much like *P. goldiei* Braz. (p. 141), and like that, of doubtful generic position.

Genus PLECTOPYLIS (p. 143).

P. quadrasi Mlldff. Nachr. 1893, p. 172.
P. azona Gredl., viii, 158. P. vallata Hde., viii, 158.

Genus PYROCHILUS (p. 154).

P. pyrostoma vars. lucernalis and nigrescens Kobelt.

Genus EPIPHRAGMOPHORA.

P. 197, for *petasensis* read *patasensis*.

Genus EULOTA (p. 200).

Add to Plectotropis, p. 209: E. luzonica Mlldff., Nachr. '94, p. 105.

Genus HELICOSTYLA (p. 216).

Col. Beddome (*in litt.*) informs me that *Cochlostyla belcheri* is a bleached *velata*; *C. andromache* is a color-variety of *polillensis*.

Another name for Orthostylus is BULINA Lesson, Illustr. de Zool. 1831, pl. 22, for *Helix* (*Bulina*) *rufogaster*. Perhaps it is meant for a spelling of *Bulimus*.

Genus LEUCOCHROA (p. 234).

Add: L. debeauxi v.hypophysa West., Verh. k.-k zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, '92, p. 26.

The list on pp. 249, 250, was intended to be alphabetical, but through wrong paging of the *mss.* this end was defeated.

Digitized by Google

REFERENCE TO PLATES

Frontispiece.

Figure.		Page.
1.	Ganesella japonica Pfr. Genitalia. Pilsbry, del.	168
2.	Ganesella japonica, end of penis laid open. Pilsbry, del.	168
3.	Dorcasia alexandri Gray. Genitalia. Pilsbry, del.	172
4.	Helicostyla (Crystallopsis) conformis Fér After Tap.-Can.	220
5.	Helix pomatia, penis, dart sack and vagina opened. Pilsbry, del.	
6.	Helix pomatia L. Pilsbry, del. *a.gl.* albumen gland; *atr.* atrium; *d.s.* dart sack; *epi.* epiphallus; *fl.* flagellum; *h.gl.* hermaphrodite gland; *m.gl.* mucus gland; *p.* penis; *r.* penis retractor; *sp.* spermatheca; *sp.d.* spermatheca duct; *ut.* uterus; *vag.* vagina; *v.d.* vas deferens.	317
7.	Helix pomatia, showing mantle lobes, etc. Pilsbry, del.	317
8.	Leptaxis undata Lowe, dart sack and mucus glands. Pilsbry, del.	292
9.	Leptaxis undata Lowe. Pilsbry, del.	292

Plate 1.

1.	Laoma leimonias Gray. Pilsbry, delin.	8
2.	Laoma acanthinulopsis Sut., teeth. After Suter,	8
3, 4.	Laoma glabriuscula Pfr., teeth and jaw. After Suter,	8
5.	Punctum cryophilum Mart., jaw. After Jickeli,	7
6.	Punctum pygmæum Dr. After Schako, Mal. Bl., xx,	7
7.	Punctum pygmæum, one plate of jaw x 1000. Ibid.	7
8.	Punctum conspectum Bld. Teeth. Pilsbry, del.	7
9.	Punctum conspectum Bld., jaw. After Binney,	7
10.	Laoma (Phryxgnathus) celia Hutt. Pilsbry, del.	8
11–13.	Punctum pygmæum Drap. Pilsbry, del.	7
14, 15, 16.	Amphidoxa (?) hookeri Rve. Anat. Monatsber. Berl. Akad., 1877,	40

Plate 2.

1, 2, 3.	Flammulina (Phacussa) hypopolia Pfr. Suter, Tr. N. Z. Inst. xxiv,	12
4, 5.	Flammulina (Gerontia) pantherina Hutt. Suter, Tr. N. Z. Inst. xvi,	14

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.

6, 7. Flammulina (Phenacohelix) pilula Reeve. Suter, Tr. N. Z. Inst. xvi, ... 16
8. Flammulina (Suteria) ide Gray. Suter, Tr. N. Z. Inst. xvi, ... 17
9, 10. Flammulina (Pyrrha) cressida Hutt. Suter, Tr. N. Z. Inst. xiv, ... 15
11, 12. Flammulina (Allodiscus) tullia Hutt. Suter, Tr. N. Z. Inst. xxiv, ... 14
13, 14. Flammulina (Allodiscus) godeti Sot. Suter, Tr. N. Z. Inst. xxiv, ... 14
15, 16. Flammulina corneofulva Pfr. Suter, Trans. N. Z. Inst., xxiv, ... 18
17, 18. Flammulina chiron Gray. Suter, Trans. N. Z. Inst. xxiv, ... 18
19, 20. Flammulina (Therasia) decidua Gray. Suter, Trans. N. Z. Inst., xxiv, ... 16
21. Flammulina (Therasia) thaisa Hutt. Hutton, Trans. N. Z. Inst, xvi, ... 16

Plate 3.

1–3. Flammulina (Gerontia) pantherina Hutt. Shepperd, del. 14
4–6. Flammulina (Allodiscus) planulata. Hutt. Pilsbry, del. 14
7–9. Flammulina (Monomphalus) rossiteriana Cr. J. de Conch., 1873, ... 19
10, 11, Flammulina (Phacussa) hypopolia Pfr. Shepperd, del. 12
12. Flammulina (Allodiscus) tullia Gray, apex x 24. Pilsbry, del. 14
13. Flammulina (Phenacohelix) pilula Reeve. Pilsbry, del. . 16
14–16. Flammulina (Therasia) thaisa Hutt. Type. Suter, del. 15
17–19. Flammulina (Pyrrha) cressida Hutt. Type. Suter, del. 15
20–22. Flammulina (Calymna) costulata Hutt. Type. Suter, del. 18
23. Flammulina zebra Le Guill. Conch. Icon. 17
24–26. Flammulina (Suteria) ide Gray. Shepperd, del. . . 17
27. Flammulina (Thalassohelix) zelandiæ Gray. Hutton, Tr. N. Z. Inst. 13
28. Flammulina (Thalassohelix) ziczac Gld. Pilsbry, del. . 13
29. Flammulina (Thalassohelix) zelandiæ Gray. Shepperd, del. 13

Plate 4.

30–32. Endodonta (Ptychodon) aorangi Suter. Pilsbry, del. . 28
33, 34. Endodonta (Thaumatodon) derbesiana Cr. Pilsbry, del. 26

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.

35–37. Endodonta (Thaumatodon) multilamellata Grt. Pilsbry, del. 26
38. Internal palatal lamellæ of same, x 100. Pilsbry, del. . 26
39. Endodonta obolus Gld. Pilsbry, del. 25
40, 41. Endodonta lamellosa Fér. Pilsbry, del. . . . 25
42, 43. Endodonta (Helenoconcha) polyodon Sowb. P. Z. S., 1892, ... 28
44. Endodonta (Pterodiscus) alata Pfr. Pilsbry, del. . . 36

Plate 5.

45–48. Endodonta (Libera) subcavernula Tryon. Pilsbry, del. 23
49, 50, 51. Endodonta ? (Brazieria) velata H. & J. Pilsbry, del. 29
52, 53. Endodonta fabrefacta Pse. Pilsbry, del. . . . 25
54. Endodonta (Diglyptus) pagodiformis Sm. Pilsbry, del.. 22

Plate 6.

55, 56. Endodonta (Paratrochus) dalbertisi Braz. Hedley, P. L. S. N. S. W. 31
57–59. Endodonta (Charopa) coma Gray. Pilsbry, del. . 31
60. Endodonta (Phenacharopa) novoseelandica Pfr. Pilsbry, del. 29
61, 62. Endodonta (Tropidotropis) trichocoma Cr. J. de Conch., 1868, ... 36
63–65. Endodonta (Charopa) tapirina Hutt. Pilsbry, del. . 31
66. Endodonta (Nesophila) tiara Migh. Aperture. Pilsbry, del. 27
67, 68. Endodonta (Aeschrodomus) stipulata Rve. Pilsbry, del. 30
69, 70. Flammulina (Rhytidopsis) chelonites Crosse. J. de Conch., 1868, ... 20
71–73. Endodonta (Acanthoptyx) acanthinula Cr. Pilsbry, del. 36

Plate 7.

1–3. Trochomorpha quadrasi Hid. Shepperd, del. . . 1
4–6. Trochomorpha merzianoides Grt. Shepperd, del. . 1
7. Trochomorpha meleagris Pfr. Shepperd, del. . . 1
8, 9. Trochomorpha trochiformis Fér. Shepperd, del. . 1
10–12. Amphidoxa marmorella Pfr. Conchyl. Cab. . . 40
13–15. Trochomorpha planorbis Less. Wiegm., Webers' Zool. Erg. 1, 2
16–18. Amphidoxa (?) hookeri Rve. Monatsber Berl. Akad., 40

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.

1877, ... 40
19–21. Amphidoxa (Stephanoda) dissimilis Orb. Voy. Am. Mérid. 40
22–24. Pararhytida (Platyrhytida) saisseti Mont. Shepperd, del. 54
25–27. Pararhytida dictyodes Pfr. Shepperd, del. . . 53

PLATE 8.

1, 2. Endodonta (Phenacharopa) novoseelandica Pfr. Suter, Tr. N. Z. Inst., xxiv, ... 29
3, 4. Endodonta (Aeschrodomus) barbatula Rve. Suter, Tr. N. Z. Inst., xxiv, ... 30
5, 6. Endodonta (Ptychodon) microundulata Suter. Suter, Tr. N. Z. Inst., xxiv, ... 28
7, 8. Pararhytida (Platyrhytida) astur Sow. W. G. Binn. Dent. Pulm. Moll. 54
9–12. Trochomorpha assimilis Grt. Pilsbry, del. . . 1
13, 14. Trochomorpha beckiana Pfr. After Semper, . . 1
15, 16. Trochomorpha metcalfi Pfr. After Semper, . . 1
16. Base of uterus of same, showing high insertion of *v. d.* . 1
17. Trochomorpha troilus Gld. After Semper, . . . 1
18, 19. Trochomorpha subtrochiformis. After Semper, . 1

PLATE 9.

20, 21. Endodonta (Charopa) sylvia Hutt. After Suter, . 32
22. Endodonta huaheinensis Grt. After Binney, . . . 25
23, 24. Endodonta (Charopa) coma Gray. Pilsbry, del. . 32
25. Endodonta (Acanthoptyx) acanthinula Cr. Pilsbry, del. 36
26. Endodonta (Libera) tumuloides Grt. After Binney, . 23
27–29. Flammulina delta Pfr. After Hedley, . . . 19
30–33. Trochomorpha timorensis Mart. After Stoliczka, . 2
34. Endodonta recedens Grt. Pilsbry, del. 23
35–37. Pararhytida dictyodes Pfr. After Fischer, . . 53

PLATE 10.

1–3. Phasis menkeana Pfr. Shepperd, del., . . . 37
4. Sculptaria sculpturata Gray. Conch, Icon., . . . 39
5, 6. Phasis (Trachycystis) bisculpta Bens. Pilsbry, del. . 37
7. Phasis (Trachycystis) bisculpta, apex. Pilsbry, del. . 37
8, 9. Phasis (Trachycystis) browningii Bens. Pilsbry, del. 37
10, 11. Pyramidula (Planogyra) asteriscus Morse. After Morse, ... 45
12, 13. Pyramidula (Gonyodiscus) rotundata Müll. Pilsbry, del. 46

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.
14. Pyramidula (Gonyodiscus) solaria Mke. Pilsbry, del. . 46
15, 16. Pyramidula rupestris Drap. Pilsbry, del. . . 44

PLATE 11.

17. Pyramidula strigosa Gld. Pilsbry, del. 49
18, 20, 23. Pyramidula alternata Say. Pilsbry, del. . . 49
19, 22, 26. Pyramidula perspectiva Say. Pilsbry, del. . 46
21. Pyramidula asteriscus Morse. After Binney, . . . 45
24. Pyramidula (Helicodiscus) lineata Say. After Binney, . 51
25. Pyramidula rupestris Drap. Pilsbry, del. . . . 44
27. Pyramidula strigosa Gld. After Binney, . . . 49
28. Pyramidula strigosa Gld. Pilsbry, del. 49

PLATE 12.

1, 3, 7. Planispira zonaria L. After Taparone-Canefri, . 110
2. Planispira zonaria L. After v. Martens, . . . 110
4–6. Planispira zonaria L. Shepperd, del. . . . 110
8. Planispira (Cristigibba) plagiocheila T.-C. After Tap.-Can. 113
9, 10, 12. Planispira (Cristigibba) dominula T.-C. After Tapperone-Canefri, ... 113
11, 13, 15. Planispira (Cristigibba) macgregori Hedl. After Hedley, ... 112

PLATE 13.

16, 17. Papuina grata Mich. Tapparone Canefri, Ann. Mus. Civ. Genov. xix, ... 137
18, 19, 22. Papuina taumantias T.-C. Tapparone-Canefri, Ann. Mus. Civ. Genov. xix, ... 137
20, 21. Papuina yulensis Braz. Tapparone-Canefri, Ann. Mus. Civ. Genov. xix, ... 137
23, 24. Papuina boyeri F. & B. Hedley, P. L. S. N. S. W. . 137
25. Papuina louisiadensis Forbes. Hedley, P. L. S. N. S. W. 137
26, 27. Papuina brumeriensis Forbes. Hedley, P. L. S. N. S. W. 137
28. Papuina macgillivrayi Forbes. From orig. sketch by Hedley, ... 137
29. Papuina fringilla Pfr. After W. G. Binney, . . . 138

PLATE 14.

29–31. Pyramidula (Helicodiscus) lineata Say. Pilsbry, del. 51
32, 33. Pyramidula (Atlantica) semiplicata Pfr. Pilsbry, del. 51
34–36 Pyramidula alternata Say. Terr. Moll. iii, . . 48
37–39. Pyramidula strigosa Gld. Terr. Moll. iii, . . . 48
40, 46. Pyramidula alternata Say. Pilsbry, del. . . . 48

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.

47, 48. Pyramidula (Helicodiscus) lineata Say. After Morse, 51
41, 42. Pupisoma lignicola Stol. Journ. As. Soc. Beng., 1870, 52
43, 44. Pupisoma philippinica Mlldff. Landschn. Cebu, . 52
45. Pyramidula perspectiva Say. Pilsbry, del. . . . 46

Plate 15.

1. Pyramidula lineata Say. Pilsbry, del. 51
2. Pyramidula balmei Pot. & Mich. Pilsbry, del. . . 46
3, 4. Trachycystis bisculpta Bens. Pilsbry, del. . . 37
5, 6. Thysanophora turbiniformis Pfr. After Binney, . . 55
7–10. Thysanophora peraffinis Ad. Pilsbry, del. . . 55
11, 12. Camæna (Pseudobba) quoyi Pfr., jaw. Mal. Bl. xx, 105
13, 14. Camæna (Pseudobba) quoyi Pfr., teeth. Mal. Bl. xx, 105

Plate 16.

1, 2. Thysanophora turbiniformis Pfr. Shepperd, del. . 55
3. Thysanophora conspurcatella Morel. Pilsbry, del. . 55
4. Thysanophora cæca Guppy. Pilsbry, del. . . . 55
5–7. Thysanophora hypolepta Shuttlew. Pilsbry, del. . 55
8–10. Thysanophora stigmatica Pfr. Shepperd, del. . . 55
11–13. Sagda cookiana Gmel. Shepperd, del. . . . 59
14, 15. Sagda alligans C. B. Ad. Shepperd, del. . . . 60
16, 17. Sagda connectens C. B. Ad. Shepperd, del. . . 60
18–20. Sagda (Hyalosagda) similis C. B. Ad. Shepperd, del. 64
21. Zaphysema tenerrima C. B. Ad. Shepperd, del. . . 65

Plate 17.

1–4. Pedinogyra cunninghami Gray. After Hedley, . . 158
5, 6. Pedinogyra cunninghami Gray. Shepperd, del. . 158

Plate 18.

1–7. Camæna xanthoderma (?) Mlldff. Pilsbry, del. . . 101

Plate 19.

8. Camæna cicatricosa Müll. After Heude. . . . 101
9. Camæna (Pseudobba) mamilla Quoy. Shepperd, del. . 105
10. Camæna (Camænella) platydon Pfr. Jahrb. D. M. Ges. 106
11. Obba (Oreobba) codonodes Pfr. Shepperd, del. . . 109
12. Camæna monochroa Sowb. After Hidalgo, . . . 104
13. Camæna (Phœnicobius) arata Sowb. Shepperd, del. . 104
14, 16. Obba planulata Lam. After Hidalgo, . . . 107
15. Obba planulata Lam. Shepperd, del. 107

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.

17. Obba basidentata Pfr. After Hidalgo, ... 107
18, 19. Planispira (Trachiella) tuckeri Pfr. Pilsbry, del. . 104
20–22. Planispira (Angasella) cyrtopleura Pfr. Shepperd, del. 114
23, 24. Planispira (Trachia) vittata Müll. Shepperd, del. . 115
25. Planispira (Trachia) asperella Pfr. Conch. Icon. . . 115

Plate 20.

26, 27. Praticolella griseola Pfr. Biol. Centr. Amer. . . 67
28. Praticolella berlandieriana Moric. Shepperd, del. . . 67
29–31. Praticolella flavescens Pfr. Biol. Cent. Amer. . . 67
32–34. Polygyrella (Ammonitella) yatesi Coop. Pilsbry, del. 81
35, 36. Sagda (Odontosagda) hillei Gundl. Pilsbry, del. . 65
37, 38. Polygyratia polygyrata Born. Shepperd, del. . . 81
39, 40. Entodina reyrei Sow. Shepperd, del. . . . 342
41, 43. Polygyratia stenogyra Pfr. Shepperd, del. . . 83
44–46. Coxia macgregori Cox. Conchyl. Cat. . . . 83

Plate 21.

1–5. Praticolella ocampi =ampla Pfr. After Strebel and Pfeffer, ... 67
(fig. 3, penis and appendix opened; fig. 4, talon).
6. Praticolella griseola Pfr. After W. G. Binney, . . 67
7, 8. Sagda cookiana Gmel. Pilsbry, del. 59
9. Sagda cookiana, penis; flagellum above, appendix on left side, epiphallus branching to right, where retractor is inserted; vas deferens descending. Drawn by Pilsbry from specimen collected by J. B. Henderson 59
10. Appendix of same partly uncoiled, ... 59
11–14. Polygyra albolabris Say. Pilsbry, del. . . . 70
15. Atrium and penis of same opened, showing pilaster, . 70
16. Section of swollen base of spermatheca duct of same, . 70

Plate 22.

1. Pleurodonte (Luquillia) gigantea Scop. Shepperd, del. . 100
2. Pleurodonte (Parthena) angulata Fér. Shepperd, del. . 98
3. Pleurodonte (Parthena) dominicensis Pfr. Shepperd del. 98
4. Pleurodonte (Zachrysia) trinitaria Gundl. Shepperd, del. 96
5. Pleurodonte (Thelidomus) lima Fér. Shepperd, del. . 96
6. Pleurodonte (Eurycratera) jamaicensis Chemn. Shepperd, del. 100
7, 8. Pleurodonte (Labyrinthus) sieversi Mart. Conch. Mittheil. 95
9, 10. Pleurodonte (Polydontes) imperator Montf. Shepperd, del. 98

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.
11, 12. Macrocyclis laxata Fér. Shepperd, del. . . . 165

Plate 23.

13–17. Pleurodonte (Parthena) dilatata Pfr. Pilsbry, del. . 99
18. Pleurodonte (Parthena) angulata Fér. After Binney, . 99
19–23. Pleurodonte (Zachrysia) auricoma havanensis. Pilsbry, del. 96
24. Pleurodonte (Thelidomus) lima Fér. After Semper, . 96
25. Pleurodonte (Thelidomus) aspera Fér. After Binney, . 96

Plate 24.

1. Pleurodonte schroeteriana Pfr. After Binney, . . 88
2. Pleurodonte (Caprinus) josephinæ Fér. After Binney, . 90
3. Pleurodonte (Caprinus) nuxdenticulata Fér. After Binney, ... 90
4. Pleurodonte acute Lam. Pilsbry, del. 88
5. Pleurodonte invalida C. B. Ad. After Semper, . . 88
6, 7. Pleurodonte acuta Lam. Pilsbry, del. . . . 88
8–10. Pleurodonte (Caprinus) orbiculata Fér. Pilsbry, del. 91
11, 12. Pleurodonte dentiens Fér. After Binney, . . 91

Plate 25.

1. Pleurodonte (Caracolus) caracolla. W. Shepperd, del. . 92
2, 3, Pleurodonte (Isomeria) faunus v. ritchieana. W. Shepperd, del. 93
4, 5. Pleurodonte (Labyrinthus) labyrinthus Chem. W. Shepperd, del. 95
6, 7. Pleurodonte sloaneana v. vendryesi Ckll. W. Shepperd, del. 88
8. Pleurodonte acuta v. nobilus Ad. W. Shepperd, del. . 88
9. Cepolis cepa Müll. W. Shepperd, del. 179
10. Pleurodonte (Caprinus) nuxdenticulata Chem. W. Shepperd, del. 90
11. Pleurodonte (Caprinus) isabella Fér. W. Shepperd, del. 90
12, 13. Pleurodonte (Gonostomopsis) auridens Rang. W. Shepperd, del. 92

Plate 26.

1. Pleurodonte (Caracolus) marginella Gmel. After Binney, 92
2. Pleurodonte (Caracolus) marginella v. semiaperta. After Binney, ... 92
3. Pleurodonte (Caracolus) marginella Gmel. After Binney, 92
4, 5, 6. Pleurodonte (Caracolus) rostrata Pfr. Pilsbry, del. 92

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.

7, 8. Pleurodonte (Caracolus) caracolla Linn. After Semper, 92
9. Pleurodonte (Labryinthus) labyrinthus Chemn. After Semper, ... 95

PLATE 27.

1, 2. Thersites (Sphærospira) rawnesleyi Cox. W. Shepperd, del. 132
3. Thersites (Badistes) bitæniata Cox. W. Shepperd, del. . 129
4. Thersites (Sphærospira) blomfieldi v. warroensis. After Tap.-Can. 132
5. Thersites (Badistes) gulosa Gld. W. Shepperd, del. . 129
6. Thersites (Sphærospira) pomum Pfr. W. Shepperd, del. 134
7, 8. Thersites (Glyptorhagada) kooringensis Aug. W. Shepperd, del. 129
9, 10. Thersites (Glyptorhagada) kooringensis Ang. After Cox, ... 129
11–13. Thersites (Rhagada) supracostulata Schep. After Schepman. 135
14, 15. Thersites (Rhagada) floresiana Mart. Weber's Zool. Ergeb. 135
16–18. Thersites (Rhagada) carcharias Pfr. W. Shepperd, del. 135
19. Thersites (Glyptorhagada) silveri Ang. W. Shepperd, del. 129

PLATE 28.

1–4. Chloritis porteri Cox. Pilsbry, del., . . . 121
5–9. Chloritis argillacea Fér. After Wiegmann, . . 121
10. Chloritis dinodeomorpha Tap.-Can. After Tapp.-Can. . 119

PLATE 29.

1–3. Chloritis ungulina L. E. Shepperd, del. . . . 117
4, 5. Chloritis porteri Cox. E. Shepperd, del. . . . 121
6, 7. Plecteulota goniostoma Mlldff. Nachr. 1892, . . 122
8. Thersites richmondiana Pfr. E. Shepperd, del. . . 125
9, 10. Chloritis (Sulcobasis) sulcosa Alb. Novit. Conch. . 120
11. Papuina splendescens Cox. Shepperd, del. . . . 137
12. Papuina lituus Less. Conchyl. Cab. 137
13. Papuina nortoni Braz. E. Shepperd, del. . . . 137
14, 15. Papuina trobriandensis Hedl. E. Shepperd, del. . 137
16. Anoglypta launcestonensis Reeve. E. Shepperd, del. . 160

PLATE 30.

1–3. Polygyra cereolus septemvolva Say. Shepperd, del. . 71
4. Polygyra auriculata Say. Shepperd, del. . . . 71
5. Polygyra septemvolva Say. After Binney, . . . 71

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.

6. Polygyra troostiana Lea. After Binney, . . . 71
7. Polygyra postelliana Lea. After Binney, . . . 71
8. Polygyra tridentata Say. After Binney, . . . 74
9, 10. Polygyra appressa perigrapta Pils. Shepperd, del. . 74
11, 12. Polygyra tridentata Say. After Binney, . . . 74
12. Polygyra inflecta Say. After Binney, . . . 74
13, 14. Polygyra albolabris maritima Pils. Shepperd, del. . 74
15. Polygyra clausa Say. After Binney, ... 74
16. Polygyra albolabris Say. After Binney, . . . 74
17, 18, 19. Polygyra sayi Binney. After Binney, . . 74
20. Polygyra clausa Say. After Binney, ... 74
21. Polygyra kiawaensis Simpson. Pilsbry, del. . . . 74

PLATE 31.

22–24. Polygyra (Stenotrema) monodon v. aliciæ. E. Shepperd, del. 77
25. Polygyra (Stenotrema) monodon, jaw. After Binney, . 78
26. Polygyra (Stenotrema) hirsuta Say. After Binney, . 78
27. Polygyra (Stenotrema) spinosa Lea. After Binney, . 77
28–30. Polgyrella polygrella Bld. & Coop. Shepperd, del. . 80
31, 32. Polygyrella polygyrellla Bld. & Coop. After Binney, 79
33–35. Polygyrella harfordiana Coop. Pilsbry, del. . . 80
36–40. Glyptostoma newberryanum W. G. B. After Binney, 193
41. Polygyrella polygyrella Bld. & Coop. After Binney, . 80

PLATE 32.

42, 43. Chloritis leei Cox. After Hedley, ... 119
44, 45. Planispira delibrata Bens. After Stoliczka, . . 115
46, 47, 52. Thersites (Xanthomelon) pachystyla Pfr. After Semper, ... 134
48. Thersites (Sphærospira) blomfieldi Cox. After Hedley, . 132
49. Thersites (Hadra) bipartita Fér. After Semper, . . 131
50, 51. Thersites (Sphærospira) rainbirdi Cox. After Hedley, 132

PLATE 33.

1. Thersites richmondiana Pfr. Hedley, Proc. R. Soc. Q'ld. 128
2, 3. Thersites (Sphærospira) mitchellæ Cox. Pilsbry, del. 133
4–7. Thersites (Badistes) gulosa Gld. Hedley, Rec. Austr. Mus. 130

PLATE 34.

1, 2. Thersites (Sphærospira) mitchellæ Cox. Pilsbry, del. 132
3. Planispira zonaria L. Pilsbry, del. 110
4. Planispira (Trachia) asperella Pfr. Pilsbry, del. . . 115

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.
5, 6. Planispira (Trachia) trochalia Bens. Pilsbry, del. . 115
7. Thersites richmondiana Pfr. After Hedley, . . . 128
8, 9. Albersia zonulata Fér. Pilsbry, del. 125
10. Camæna cicatricosa Müll. Pilsbry, del. 342
11. Papuina moseleyi Smith. Pilsbry, del. 137
12. Papuina vexillaris Pfr. Pilsbry, del. 137

Plate 35.

1. Sagda (Hyalosagda) haldemaniana Ad. After Binney, . 59
2–8. Sagda (Hyalosagda) similis Ad. Pilsbry, del. . . 59
9, 10. Zaphysema tumida Pfr. After Binney, . . 66
11, 12. Zaphysema tenerrima Ad. Pilsbry, del. . . 66

Plate 36.

1–3. Allognathus graellsiana Pfr. After Schuberth. . . 290
4. Helicodonta obvoluta Müll. 285
5, 6. Helicodonta lenticula Fér. Pilsbry, del. . . 285
7, 8. Helicodonta maroccana Mor. After Schuberth. . 285
9, 10. Helicodonta lusitanica Pfr. After Schuberth. . . 285
11, 12. Polygyrella (Ammonitella) yatesi Coop. After Binney, 81
13, 14. Leucochroa candidissima Drap. Pilsbry, del. . . 232
15. Leucochroa boetica Rossm. After Schmidt. . . . 232
16. Leucochroa boissieri Charp. After Binney, . . . 232

Plate 37.

1. Papuina moseleyi Smith. Pilsbry, del. . . . 138
2. Papuina conscendens Cox. Pilsbry, del. . . . 138
3, 4. Papuina vexillaris Pfr. Pilsbry, del. . . . 138
5. Papuina trobriandensis Hedley. Hedley, Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. W. 138
6. Papuina brazieræ Braz. Tapparone-Canefri, Ann. Mus. Civ. Genov. 138
7, 8. Papuina fringilla Pfr. Pilsbry, del. 138
9, 10. Papuina vexillaris Pfr. Pilsbry, del. . . . 138
11. Papuina conscendens Cox. Pilsbry, del. . . . 138

Plate 38.

1. Acavus hæmastomus L. Pilsbry, del. 153
2, 3. Pyrochilus lampas Müll. Kobelt, Conch. Cab. . . 154
4. Helicophanta goudotiana Fér. Shepperd, del. . . 151
5. Helicophanta cornugiganteum Chemn. Pilsbry, del. . 151
6, 7. Dorcasia alexandri var. rotundata. Journ. de Conch. 1887, ... 172

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.

8. Dorcasia globulus Müll. Shepperd, del. . . . 172
9. Stylodonta unidentata Chemn. Shepperd, del. . . 149
10, 12. Ampelita (Pœcilostylus) viridis Desh. Moll. Madag. 158

PLATE 39.

1–5. Camænella platyodon Pfr. Pilsbry, del. . . . 106
6. Obba basidentata Pfr. After Semper, ... 107
7, 8, 11, 12, 13. Obba planulata Lam. After Semper, . 108
9, 10. Neocepolis merarcha Mab. Shepperd, del. . . 107

PLATE 40.

1–4. Plectopylis jovia Mabille. Pilsbry, del. . . . 144
5, 6. Plectopylis achatina Gray. Conchyl. Cab., pl. 66, . 144
7. Plectopylis achatina Gray. P. Z. S. 1874, . . . 144
8. Plectopylis achatina Gray. Pilsbry, del. . . . 144
9–11. Plectopylis ponsonbyi Godw.-Aust. Shepperd, del. . 144
12. Plectopylis ponsonbyi Godw.-Aust. Pilsbry, del. . 144
13–15. Plectopylis fultoni Godw.-Aust. Shepperd, del. . 144
16–18. Möllendorffia hensaniensis Gredl. Ann K. K. Mus. 1887, ... 289

PLATE 41.

19–22. Corilla rivolii Desh. Shepperd, del. 147
23–25. Corilla charpentieri v. hinidunensis Nev. Shepperd, del. 147
26, 27. Traumatophora triscalpta Mart. Novit. Conch. . 146
28, 29. Stegodera angusticollis Mart. Novit. Conch. . . 147
30. Albersia granulata Quoy. Voy. Astrol. . . . 124
31–33. Ampelita hemioxia Pils. Shepperd, del. . . . 155

PLATE 42.

34–36. Plectopylis cyclaspis Bens. J. A. S. Beng. xl. . . 144
37, 38. Corilla erronea Alb. Reisen Phil. 147
39. Trachia penangensis Stol. J. A. S. Beng. xlii, . . 115
40. Ampelita loucoubeënsis Crse. After Brancsik. . . 156
41–46. Caryodes dufresnii Leach. After Semper, Hedley and Ten.-Woods, ... 162

PLATE 43.

19–21. Helicigona (Elona) quimperiana Fér. After Hidalgo, . 307
22, 23. Helicigona lapicida Linn. After Hidalgo, . . 298
24, 25. Helicigona (Fruticocampylæa) narzanensis Kryn., after Kobelt, ... 304

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.
26. Geomitra (Plebecula) punctulata Sowb. Shepperd, del. 239
27, 28. Helicigona (Chilostoma) planospira Lam. After Kobelt 299
29, 30. Helicella (Xerocampylæa) zelebori Pfr. After Kobelt, 253
31. 32. Helicigona (Isognomostoma) personata Drap. Shepperd del. 308
33, 35. Helicigona (Tacheocampylæa) raspailii Payr. Moll. Nouv., Litig. 305
36. Leptaxis (Pseudocampylæa) lowei Fér. Shepperd, del. 292
37, 38. Helix (Euparypha) pisana Müll. After Hidalgo, . 335
39, 40. Allognathus grællsiana Pfr. After Hidalgo, . . 290
41. Leptaxis undata Wood. Shepperd, del. 292
42. Helicigona (Chilostoma) setosa Ziegl. After Rossm. . 299
43. Helix (Hemicycla) plicaria Lam. Shepperd, del. . . 326
44. Helix (Hemicycla) saulcyi Orb. Shepperd del. . . 326
45. Leptaxis webbiana Lowe. Shepperd del. . . . 292
46. Helicigona (Arianta) arbustorum L. After Kobelt, . 306

Plate 44.

1–3. Helix (Levantina) guttata v. sesteri Gall. Bull. Soc. Mal. Fr. 332
4, 5. Helix (Tachea) nemoralis L. After Hidalgo, . . 321
6, 7. Helix (Helicogena) asemnis v. vetusta Mts. Archiv Naturg., 1889, ... 317
8. Helix (Iberus) gualtierana L. After Hidalgo, . . 328
9, 10. Helix (Otala) vermiculata Müll. After Hidalgo, . 323
11. Helix (Otala) lactea Mull. After Hidalgo, . . . 323
12, 13. Helix (Eremina) desertorum Forsk. After Rossm. . 334
14. Helix (Eremina) desertorum v. chilembia. After Bgt. 334
15. Helix (Iberus) scabriuscula Desh. After Rossm. . . 328
16, 17. Helix (Iberus) muralis Müll. Shepperd, del. . . 328
18. Helix (Iberus) sicana Fér. After Rossm. . . . 328

Plate 45.

1, 2. Oxychona costaricensis Roth. Shepperd, del. . . 189
3–5. Oxychona altispira Mart. Biol. Centr. Amer. . . 189
6. Epiphragmophora fidelis Gray. Shepperd, del. . . 194
7. Lysinoe ghiesbreghti Nyst. Biol. Centr. Amer. . . 191
8. Oxychona bifasciata Burrow. Viag. al Pacif. . . 189
9, 10. Oxychona trigonostoma v. stolliana Mts. Biol. Centr. Amer. 189

Plate 46.

11. Panda falconeri Reeve. Conch. Icon. 163
12. Panda atomata Gray, apex. After Hedley, . . . 163
13, 14. Panda larryi Braz. After Cox, ... 163
15. Caryodes dufresnii Leach. After Hedley, . . . 162

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.

16. Caryodes dufresnii Leach. Shepperd, del. . . . 162
17–19. Papuina ianthe Smith. Shepperd, del. . . . 137
20. Solaropsis serpens Martyn. Shepperd, del. . . . 166
21. Solaropsis braziliana Fér. Ostas. Conch. . . . 166

PLATE 47.

1. Panda falconeri Reeve. After Semper, ... 163
2, 4. Panda atomata Gray. After Hedley, ... 163
3. Panda atomata Gray, opened penis. Pilsbry, del., . . 163
5. Anoglypta launcestonensis Rve., base of *sp. d.* Pilsbry, del. 160
6, 7. Anoglypta launcestonensis Rve. Pilsbry, del. . . 160
8. Anoglypta launcestonensis Rve., penis. Pilsbry, del. . 160

PLATE 48.

9. Stylodonta studeriana Fér. Pilsbry, del. . . . 150
10, 11. Anoglypta launcestonensis Rve. Pilsbry, del. . . 160
12, 13. Helicophanta magnifica Fér. Pilsbry, del. . . 152
14. Acavus hæmastomus L. Pilsbry, del. 153
15, 16. Panda atomata Gray. Pilsbry, del. 163
17. Panda falconeri Reeve. After Semper, ... 163

PLATE 49.

18. Helicophanta goudotiana Fér. After Brancsik, . . 151
19–23. Helicophanta magnifica Fér. Pilsbry, del. . . 151
24. Caryodes dufresnii Leach. After Semper, . . . 162
25. Ampelita sepulchralis Fér. Pilsbry, del. . . . 155

PLATE 50.

1, 8, 26. Acavus skinneri Rve. After Semper, . . . 153
3. Acavus hæmastomus L. After Semper, . . . 153
4. Acavus phoenix Pfr., egg. Shepperd, del. . . . 153
5. Acavus phoenix Pfr., teeth. After Binney, . . . 153
6, 7, 9. Stylodonta studeriana Fér.. (penis below). Arch. Zool. Gén. et Expér. 150
1, 22, 57, 62, 69. Stylodonta studeriana Fér. After Binney, 150

PLATE 51.

1, 2. Macrocyclis laxata Fér. Pilsbry, del. . . . 165
3. Dorcasia globulus Müll. After Binney, . . . 172
4–8. Polymita picta Born. Pilsbry, del. 188
9–11. Oxychona bifasciata Burrow. Pilsbry, del. . . 189

Digitized by Google

PLATE 51*a*.

FIGURE. PAGE.

[By error this number was duplicating in preparing the plates. As the figures are entirely different, there need be no confusion in actual reference from the text].

1–6. Ampelita xystera Val. (from no. 63,879 Acad. coll. Pilsbry, del. 155
7–12. Thersites (Rhagada) solorensis Mart. After Wiegm. 135

PLATE 52.

12. Cepolis (Coryda) alauda Fér. Pilsbry, del. . . . 182
13. Cepolis alauda, penis with flagellum. The thread-like retractor should pass over *v.d.* and insert on penis, 182
14. Cepolis (Hemitrochus) varians Mke. Pilsbry, del., . 184
15. Cepolis (Plagioptycha) salvatoris Pfr. Pilsbry, del. . 185
16. Cepolis (Cysticopsis) cubensis Pfr. Pilsbry, del. . . 187
17. Epiphragmophora cordovana Pfr. After Strebel, . . 197
18, 19, 20, 22. Cepolis (Eurycampta) bonplandi Lam. Pilsbry, del. 181
21. Cepolis (Jeanneretia) parraiana Orb. After Poey, . 180

PLATE 53.

1. Helicosyla (Orustia) versicolor Mlldff. Shepperd, del. . 225
2. Helicostyla (Helicobulinus) turbinoides Brod. Shepperd, del. 227
3. Helicostyla (Orthostylus) pithogaster Fér. After Hidalgo, 227
4. Helicosyla (Canistrum) ovoidea Brug. Shepperd, del. . 230
5. Helicostyla (Phengus) opalina Sowb. After Pfeiffer, . 230
6. Helicostyla (Hypselostyla) connectens Mlldff. After Mlldff. 228
7. Helicostyla mirabilis Fér. After Hidalgo, . . . 224
8. Helicostyla (Chrysallis) chrysalidiformis Sowb. After Rve. 231
9. Helicostyla (Prochilus) virgata Jay. Shepperd, del. . 231
10. Helicostyla (Cochlodoyas) viridostriata Lea. Shepperd, del. 225
11. Helicostyla (Eudoxus) effusa Pfr. After Reeve, . . 229

PLATE 54.

1. Helicosyla (Canistrum) stabilis Jonas. After Semper, . 230
2–4. Chlorœa benguetensis Semp. After Semper, . . 215
5. Helicostyla (Orustia) monticula Sby. After Semper, . 216
6–8. Helicostyla butleri Pfr. After Semper, . . . 216
9. Helicostyla (Orthostylus) pithogaster Fér. After Semper, 217
10. Helicostyla (Calocochlea) festiva Don. After Semper, 216
11. Helicostyla (Eudoxus) ægle Brod. After Semper, . 216
12. Helicostyla (Calocochlea) pulcherrima Sowb. After Semper, 216

Digitized by Google

Plate 55.

FIGURE.		PAGE.
1, 2.	Eulota fruticum Müll. After Hartmann,	202
3, 4.	Eulota fruticum Müll. After Dupuy,	202
5.	Eulota duplocincta Martens. After Martens,	202
6, 7.	Eulota (Cathaica) fasciola Drap. After Philippi,	206
8, 9.	Eulota (Pseudiberus) tectumsinense Mts. Shepperd, del.	207
10, 11.	Helicostyla (Crystallopsis) tenimberica Mlldff. Nach. 1892,	220
12.	Helicostyla (Corasia) virgo Brod. After Hidalgo,	219
13.	Helicostyla (Calocochlea) pulcherrima Sowb. Shepperd, del.	222
14.	Helicostyla (Anixa) moreletiana Pfr. Shepperd, del.	223
15–17.	Chloræa sirena Beck. Shepperd, del.	215
18.	Ganesella capitium Bens. Shepperd, del.	168
19.	Eulota similaris Fér. Shepperd, del.	203
20, 21.	Hygromia cinctella Drap. After Dupuy,	271
22–24.	Hygromia (Ciliella) ciliata Ven. After Dupuy,	276
25, 26.	Hygromia (Dibothrion) bidens Chem. Shepperd, del.	278
27, 28.	Hygromia (Fruticicola) hispida L. After Dupuy,	273
29, 30.	Hygromia (Monacha) incarnata Müll. Shepperd, del.	271
31, 32.	Vallonia pulchella Müll. Pilsbry, del.	282

Plate 56.

1, 2.	Cepolis (Hemitrochus) varians Mke. After Binney	183
3, 4.	Cepolis (Coryda) alauda Fér. Shepperd, del.	181
5.	Cepolis (Dialeuca) nemoraloides Ad. Shepperd, del.	183
6.	Cepolis (Dialeuca) fuscocincta Ad. Shepperd, del.	183
7.	Cepolis (Cysticopsis) cubensis Pfr. Shepperd, del.	186
8, 9.	Cepolis (Plagioptycha) duclosiana Fér. Shepperd, del.	185
10.	Polymita picta Born. Shepperd, del.	188
11, 12.	Leucochroa (Sphincterochila) boissieri Charp. After Kobelt,	234
13.	Leucochroa candidissima Drap., large var. After Kobelt,	232
14, 15.	Leucochroa cariosa Oliv. After Bgt.	232
16, 17.	Helicodonta (Trissexodon) constricta Boub. After Kobelt,	285
18, 19.	Helicodonta (Caracolina) lens Fér. After Kobelt,	285
20–22.	Moellendorffia erdmanni S. & B. After Boettger,	289
23, 24.	Helicodonta (Aspasita) triaria Friv. After Kobelt,	285
25–27.	Helicodonta obvoluta Drap. After Dupuy,	285
28–30.	Helicodonta biconcava Hde. After Heude,	285
31–33.	Helicodonta (Drepanostoma) nautiliformis Porro. After Rossm.	285

Plate 57.

34–39.	Chalepotaxis infantilis Gred. Jahrb. D. M. Ges. xi,	167
40, 44.	Cepolis (Cysticopsis) cubensis Pfr. Pilsbry, del.	187

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.
41, 50, 51. Cepolis (Hemitrochus) varians Mke. Pilsbry, del. 188
42, 47. Cepolis (Plagioptycha) salvatoris Pfr. Pilsbry, del. 185
43, 48. Cepolis (Dialeuca) platystyla Pfr. Pilsbry, del. . 183
45, 49. Cepolis (Coryda) alauda Fér. Pilsbry, del. . . 182
46. Cepolis (Hemitrochus) milleri Pfr. After Binney, . 188
52. Leucochroa candidissima Drap. Pilsbry, del. . . 232
53. Spermatheca of same with duct and diverticulum, . 232

Plate 58.

54, 55. Cepolis (Jeanneretia) parraiana Orb. Shepperd, del. 180
56. Cepolis (Eurycampta) bonplandi Lam. Shepperd, del. 181
57. Epiphragmophora (Angrandiella) angrandi Morel. Ser. Conch. 197
58, 59. Fpiphragmophora (Pilsbrya) farrisii Pfr. Novit. Conch. 197
60, 61. Epiphragmophora (Pilsbrya) patasensis Pfr. Shepperd, del., ... 197
62, 63. Epiphragmophora (Helminthoglpta) tudiculata Binn. Terr. Moll. III, ... 198
64, 65. Epiphragmophora (Monadenia) mormonum Pfr. Shepperd, del. 198
66, 67. Epiphragmophora (Micrarionta) areolata Sowb. Shepperd, del. 197
68, 69. Epiphragmophora cuyana Strob. Novit. Conch. . 196
70, 71. Epiphragmophora (Trichodiscina) coactiliata Fér. Shepperd, del. 197
72. Epiphragmophora (Monadenia) fidelis Gray. Shepperd, del. 198
73, 74. Epiphragmorphora (Micrarionta) gabbi Newc. Shepperd, del. 197
75. Lysinoe humboldtiana var. Biol. Cent. Amer. . . 191

Plate 59.

76. Epiphragmophora nickliniana Lea, atrium everted. Pilsbry, del. 194
77. Epiphragmophora hieronymi Doring. After Kobelt, . 196
78. Epiphragmophora semiclausa Mart. Mal. Bl. xv, . . 196
79. Epiphragmophora (Helminthoglypta) arrosa Gld. After Semper,. 194
80. Epiphragmophora areolata Sowb. Pilsbry, del. . . 197
81. Epiphragmophora (Monadenia) fidelis Gray. Pilsbry, del. 198
82, 86. Epiphragmophora (Monadenia) mormonum Pfr. Pilsbry, del. 194
83. Epiphragmophora nickliniana Lea. Pilsbry, del. . . 197
84. Epiphragmophora fidelis Gray. Pilsbry, del. . . 198
85. Epiphragmophora arrosa Gld. Pilsbry, del. . . 197

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.

87. Epiphragmophora (Helminthoglypta) traskii v. cayamacensis Hemph. Pilsbry, del. 197
88. Epiphragmophora (Helminthoglypta) nickliniana Lea. Pilsbry, del. 197
89. Epiphragmophora (Micrarionta) areolata Sowb. Pilsbry, del. 197

Plate 60.

1, 2. Ganesella japonica Pfr. Pilsbry, del. . . . 168
3, 6. Dorcasia alexandri Gray. Pilsbry, del. . . . 172
4. Epiphragmophora areolata Sowb. Pilsbry, del. . . 197
5. Lysinoe humboldtiana Fér. After Binney, . . . 191
7. Epiphragmophora nickliniana Lea. Pilsbry, del. . . 198
8. Lysinoe ghiesbreghti Nyst. After Fischer, . . . 191
9. Lysinoe eximia Pfr. After Fischer, ... 191
10. Epiphragmophora fidelis Gray. Pilsbry, del. . . 198

Plate 61.

1–5. Helix (Euparypha) pisana Müll. After Schuberth and Ashford, ... 335
6, 7. Helix (Iberus) muralis Müll. After Schuberth, . 329
8. Helix (Iberus) gualtierana L. After Schmidt, . . 329
9. Helix (Helicogena) asemnis Bgt. After Schuberth, . 317
10. Helix (Levantina) spiriplana v. hierosolyma. After Schmidt, ... 332
11, 13, 14. Helix (Helicogena) aspersa Müll. After Ashford, 317
12. Helix (Helicogena) pomatia L. After Schmidt, . . 317
15. Helix (Helicogena) pomatia L. After Ashford, . . 317

Plate 62.

16. Helicigona rhætica Mouss. After Schuberth, . . 296
17. Helicigona cingulata Stud. After Schmidt, . . . 296
18. Helicigona planospira Lam. After Schuberth, . . 296
19. Helicigona (Isognomostoma) personata. After Schmidt, 308
20. Helicigona lapicida L. After Schmidt, . . . 298
21. Helicigona lapicida L., dart. After Ashford, . . 298
22. Helicigona (Arianta) arbustorum L., dart, after Ashford, 306
23. Helicigona (Arianta) arbustorum L. After Schmidt, . 306
24–27. Helicigona (Elona) quimperiana Fér. After Hesse, 307

Plate 63.

1–3. Helix (Iberus) serpentina Fér. After Wiegmann, . 329
4. Helix (Eremina) desertorum Forsk. After Semper, . 334
5, 8. Helix (Otala) vermiculata Müll. After Wiegmann, . 323

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.
6. Helix (Eremina) desertorum Forsk. After Jickeli, . 334
7. Helicigona (Tacheocampylæa) raspaili Payr. After Moq.-Tand. 305
9. Vallonia pulchella Müller. After Lehmann, . . 282
10. Vallonia pulchella Müller, dart. After Ashford, . . 282
11. Acanthinula lamellata Jeffr. After Lehmann, . . 280
12. Helix (Tachea) nemoralis Müll. Pilsbry, del. . . 321
13. Helix (Otala) alonensis Fér. After Pfeffer, . . 323

Plate 64.

1, 2. Eulota (Euhadra) peliomphala Pfr. After Kobelt, . 212
3. Eulota (Euhadra) amaliæ Kob. After Kobelt, . . 212
4–6. Eulota (Armandia) calymma S. & B. After Boettger, 205
7. Ganesella japonica Pfr. After Kobelt, ... 168
8. Eulota (Acusta) ravida Bens. After Heude, . . . 203
9. Eulota (Euhadra) quæsita v. perryi Jay. Shepperd, del. 212
10–12. Aulacospira scalatella Mlldff. Pilsbry, del. . . 279
13–15. Eulota (Aegista) oculus Pfr. Shepperd, del. . . 210
16, 17. Eulota (Plectotropis) mackensii A. & R. Shepperd, del. 208
18, 19. Eulota (Plectotropis) elegantissima Pfr. Shepperd, del. 208
20–23. Eulota (Coccoglypta) pinchoniana Hde. After Heude, 211

Plate 65.

1, 2. Eulota (Acusta) ravida Bens. Pilsbry, del. . . 203
3, 4. Eulota (Eulotella) similaris Fér. Pilsbry, del. . . 203
5, 6. Eulota (Eulotella) duplocincta Mart. After Schacko. 203
7, 8. Eulota (Cathaica) fasciola Dr. (pyrrhozona). Pilsbry, del. 206
9, 10. Eulota (Aegista) platyomphala Mlldff. Pilsbry, del. 210
11, 12. Eulota (Euhadra) quæsita perryi Jay. Pilsbry, del. 213
13, 14. Eulota (Plectotropis) vulvivaga S. & B. Pilsbry, del. 208
15–17. Eulota (Cathaica) przewalskii Mart. After Schacko. 206

Plate 66.

18, 19. Eulota fruticum Drap. After Schuberth, . . 203
20. Eulota similaris Fér. Pilsbry, del. 203
21–23. Eulota (Acusta) ravida Bens. Pilsbry, del., . . 203
24. Eulota fodiens Pfr. After Semper, ... 203
25. Eulota (Cathaica) przewalskii Mart. After Schacko. . 206
26. Eulota (Mastigeulota) kiangsinensis Mart. Pilsbry, del. . 211 (vas deferens omitted by lithographer).
27, 29. Eulota (Euhadra) quæsita v. perryi Jay. Pilsbry, del. 213

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.
30, 31. Eulota duplocincta Mart. After Schacko. . . 203
32. Eulota (Cathaica) fasciola Drap. (pyrrhozona). Pilsbry, del. 206
33, 34. Eulota (Plectotropsis) vulvivaga S. & B. Pilsbry, del. 208

Plate 67.

1–3. Helix (Tachea) nemoralis L. Pilsbry, del. . . 321
4, 5. Helix (Otala) vermiculata Müll. Pilsbry, del. . 323
6, 7. Helix (Iberus) serpentina Fér. After Wiegmann, . 329
8. Helix (Eremina) desertella Jickeli. After Jickeli, . 334
9, 10. Helix (Eremina) desertorum Forsk. After Jickeli, . 334
11. Helix pomatia L. Pilsbry, del. 317
12, 16. Helicella (Trochula) terrestris Penn. After Binney, 262
13, 14. Helicella galloi Kobelt. Pilsbry, del. . . . 245
15. Helicella (Theba) cantiana Mont. After Binney, . . 265
17. Helicella ericetorum Müll. After Schuberth, . . 252
18. Geomitra abjecta Lowe. Pilsbry, del. . . . 238
19, 20. Leptaxis undata Lowe. Pilsbry, del. . . . 292

Plate 68.

1–3. Geomitra delphinula Lowe. Shepperd, del. . . 244
4, 5. Geomitra (Actinella) lentiginosa Lwe. Pilsbry, del. . 241
6. Geomitra tiarella Webb & Berth. Pilsbry, del. . . 244
7. Geomitra (Callina) fausta Lowe. Pilsbry, del. . . 241
8. Geomitra (Discula) polymorpha v. barbosæ Pva. After Paiva, ... 242
9. Geomitra (Discula) polymorpha Lwe. Pilsbry, del. . 242
10, 11. Geomitra (Disculella) maderensis Wood. Pilsbry, del. 243
12. Geomitra (Hystricella) bicarinata Sowb. Pilsbry, del. . 242
13. Geomitra (Spirorbula) obtecta Lowe. Pilsbry, del. . 241
14, 15. Geomitra (Lemniscia) michaudi Desh. Pilsbry, del. 240
16–18. Geomitra (Heterostoma) paupercula Lowe. Pilsbry, del. 244
19. Geomitra (Caseolus) compacta Lowe. Pilsbry, del. . 242
20. Helicella variabilis Drap. After Moq.-Tand. . . 248
21, 22. Helicella ericetorum Müll. After Rossmaessler, . 252
23, 24. Helicella (Jacosta) explanata Müll. After Hidalgo, 258
25, 26. Helicella (Theba) carthusiana Müll. After Moq.-Tand. 265
27. Helicella (Trochula) terrestris Penn. After Hidalgo. . 262
28. Helicella (Candidula) candidula Stud. After Moq.-Tand. 253
29. Helicella (Cochlicella) acuta (barbara L.). After Moq.-Tand. 263
30. Helicella (Platytheba) nummus Ehrenb. After Bgt. . 268

Digitized by Google

Plate 69.

Figure.		Page.
1, 2.	Helicella variabilis Drap. After Schuberth,	248
3–5.	Helicella virgata Da Costa. After Ashford,	248
6, 7.	Helicella ericetorum Müll. After Ashford,	252
8.	Helicella ericetorum Müll. After Schuberth,	252
9.	Helicella caperata Mont. After Ashford,	254
10.	Helicella candidula Studer. After Schmidt,	254
11.	Helicella mograbina Mor. After Schepman,	260
12.	Helicella tuberculosa Conr. After Schmidt,	261
13.	Helicella striata Müll. After Schmidt,	254
14.	Helicella cantiana Mont. After Ashford,	265
15.	Helicella explanata Müll. After Moq.-Tand.,	258
16.	Helicella syriaca Ehrenb. After Schuberth,	265
17.	Helicella nummus Ehrenb. After Schmidt,	268
18.	Helicella elegans=terrestris Penn. After Schmidt,	262
19–21.	Helicella acuta (barbara). After Moss & Paulden, Trans. Manch. Mic. Soc., 1892,	263
22.	Helicella carthusiana Müll. After Schuberth,	265

Plate 70.

23–25.	Zoogenites harpa Say. After Morse,	281
26–28.	Acanthinula aculeata Müll. After Dupuy & Drouet.	280
29.	Vallonia pulchella Müll. After Sterki,	282
30.	Hygromia ciliata Ven. After Moq.-Tand.	276
31.	Hygromia pellita Fér. After Hesse,	276
32.	Hygromia limbata Drap. After Moq.-Tand.,	271
33.	Hygromia hispida Linn. After Schmidt,	273
34.	Hygromia incarnata Müll. After Schmidt,	271
35.	Zoogenites harpa Say. After Morse,	281
36.	Hygromia leucozona Ziegl. After Schuberth,	277
37.	Hygromia noverca Friv. After Hesse,	277
38.	Vallonia pulchella Müll. After Sterki,	282
39.	Hygromia cinctella Drap. After Moq.-Tand.	271
40.	Plebecula lurida Lowe. After Binney,	239
41.	Hygromia bidens Chemn. After Schmidt,	278

Plate 71.

42, 43.	Helicella (Lejeania) scioana Poll. After Pollonera,	267
44.	Helicella (Lejeania) lejeaniana Bgt. After Pollonera,	267
45, 46.	Helicigona rahtii A. Brn. After Sandberger,	310
47, 48.	Helicigona ehingensis Klein. Ross del.	310
49.	Helicodonta osculum Thom. After Klika,	289
50.	Cyrtochilus expansilabris Sdb. After Sandberger,	311
51, 52.	Prothelidomus acrochordon Oppenh. After Oppenh.	295
53, 54.	Dentellocaracolus damnatus Sandb. After Oppenh.	295
55, 56.	Fridolinia lucani Tourn. J. de C., 1869,	294

Digitized by Google

FIGURE. PAGE.
57, 58. Pseudoleptaxis corduensis. After Sandberger, . . 294
59, 60. Helicigona lepidotricha Braun. After Sandberger, 309
61, 62. Helicigona chaixii Mich. After Sandberger, . . 311

SUMMARY. This volume contains 561 figures, illustrating over 300 species of shells, and 571 figures illustrating the anatomy of Helices; a total of 1132 figures. Of these, 330 figures were drawn by the author; 203 other original figures were drawn by Messrs. Wm. and Edw. Shepperd, and about a dozen are from unpublished drawings supplied by friends. The figures of *Flammulina cressida*, *thaisa* and *costulata* Hutton, were drawn by Mr. H. Suter from the type specimens, these species being here for the first time illustrated. The figures of *Plectopylis ponsonbyi* (pl. 40, fig. 9–12), and *Papuina ianthe* (pl. 46, fig. 17–19) are from examples kindly loaned by Mr. John Ponsonby from his collection. The other original figures are from specimens in the collection of the Academy, where also most of the author's dissections—over 500 in number—are preserved.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

SECOND SERIES: PULMONATA.

MANUAL

OF

CONCHOLOGY:

STRUCTURAL AND SYSTEMATIC.

WITH ILLUSTRATIONS OF THE SPECIES.

BY GEORGE W. TRYON, JR.

CONTINUATION BY

HENRY A. PILSBRY,

CONSERVATOR OF THE CONCHOLOGICAL SECTION AND PROFESSOR OF MALACOLOGY IN THE ACADEMY OF NATURAL SCIENCES OF PHILADELPHIA.

INDEX TO THE HELICES.

PHILADELPHIA:

Published by Conchological Section

ACADEMY OF NATURAL SCIENCES,

OF PHILADELPHIA.

1895.

Digitized by Google

THE following Index includes the genera and species monographed in volumes II, III, IV, V, VI, VII, VIII and IX of this series, with the Heliciform or Zonitoid species of Vol. I. It comprises therefore, part or all of the species of the families *Rhytididæ, Streptaxidæ, Selenitidæ, Zonitidæ, Endodontidæ* and *Helicidæ*. In short, the reader may reasonably expect to find herein the names of all Heliciform snails originally described under the loose generic term HELIX, as well as all which have a shell of the contour generally associated with, or suggestive of that name. The references give the volume and page upon which each species is described; and in the case of *Endodontidæ* and *Helicidæ* further reference is given to Volume IX, in which the forms of these families are classified and rearranged.

At the end of this Index will be found a table showing the *dates of publication* of the several parts of the SECOND SERIES of this MANUAL. This is followed by a list of corrections which should be made in volumes II to IX.

This Index may be bound either with Volume IX or as a separate thin volume. *H. A. P.*

Digitized by Google

INDEX TO HELICES.

NOTE.—The names of valid species and varieties, are printed in Roman type; The names of genera and other groups in SMALL CAPITALS; the names of all synonyms, whether specific or generic, are printed in *Italic* type.

Abacoensis Mts. v, 20; ix, 186
Abantisorum Serv. . ix, 288
Abax Montr. i, 116.
Abbadiana Bgt. iii, 52; ix, 44
Abebaia Mab. . . ix, 266
Abebarica Mab. iii, 187.
Aberrans Mouss. iii, 246; ix, 252
Abichiana Bayer, . . ix, 319
Abietana Bgt. iii, 21; . ix, 47
Abietina Paul. . . ix, 341
Abjecta Gld. . . ix, 77
Abjecta Lwe., iv, 39; . ix 242
Ablennia Bgt. . . ix, 260
Abludens Loc. . . ix, 274
Abnormis Pfr. v, 104; . ix, 89
Abræa Bgt. . . ix, 331
Abrochroa Crse. iii, 91; ix, 6
Abrolena Bgt. . . ix, 325
Abromia Bgt. . . ix, 331
Abrupta Mts. . . ix, 209
Abscondita Phil. ii, 175.
Abyssinica Jick. ii, 119.
Abyssinica Jick. iii, 32; ix, 44
Acaica West. . . ix, 272
Acalles Pfr. ii, 177.
Acanonica Bgt. . . ix, 326
ACANTHINULA Beck, . ix, 280
Acanthinula Cr. iii, 124; ix, 36
Acanthinulopsis Sut. viii, 61; [ix, 9
ACANTHOPTYX Ancey, ix, 39
Acaria Serv. iv, 84; ix, 253
Acarnanica Kob. viii, 220; [ix, 303
Acarnanica Kob. . . ix, 319
Acatergastra Péch. . ix, 307
ACAVINÆ Pils., IX, xxxii.
ACAVUS Montfort, . ix, 153
Accedens Hde. . . ix, 210
Accedens Mlldff. . . ix, 229
Accola Mouss. iii, 14; . ix, 234
Accompsia Bgt. iii, 231; ix, 250
Accompsiella Anc. . ix, 250
Accresens Hde. iv, 61; ix, 210
Accurata Mouss. iii, 80; ix, 6
Acela Bgt. . . . ix, 251
Acentromphala Bgt. . ix, 256
Acerra Bens. ii, 92.
Acerra Lewis, ii, 197.
Acetabulum Pse. . . ix, 25
Achates Z. iv, 93; . ix, 303
Achatina Ben., iv 207; ix, 331
Achatina Gray, iii, 165; ix, 145
Achatina P. & M. . ix, 303
Achilles Braz. ii, 218.
Achilli Bgt. iii, 105; . ix, 268
Acies Partsch. ii, 135.
Aclerochroa Bgt. iii, 181; [ix, 273
Acmella Pfr. vii, 18; ix, 140
Acorta L. & B. . . ix, 272
Acosmeta Bgt. . . ix, 251
Acosmia Bgt. . . ix, 256
Acris Bens. iii, 74; . ix, 170
Acrochordon Oppenh. . ix, 295
Acropachia Mab. iv, 114; [ix, 305
Acrosticha Fisch. . . ix, 301

Digitized by Google

Actia Bgt. . . . ix, 251
Actiella Loc. . . ix, 251
ACTINARIA Pfr. iii, 68.
ACTINELLA Lowe, . ix, 241
Actinophora Lwe. iv, 40; [ix, 241
Actinotricha M. & P. viii, 143.
Acuducta Bens. ii, 40.
Aculeata Müll. iii, 53; ix, 281
Acumen Fér. ii, 135.
Acuminata Pfr. v, 21; ix, 186
Acuminata Sowb. viii, 28; [ix, 229
Acusta Alb. . . . ix, 202
Acuta DaC. iv, 117.
Acuta Lam. v, 100; . ix, 89
Acuta Müll. . . ix, 264
Acutangula A. Ad. ii, 178.
Acutangula Beck, . ix, 99
Acutangula Burrow, . ix, 219
Acuta Q. & G. . . ix, 141
Acutedentata W. G. B. iii, [134; ix, 74
Acuticosta Mouss. iii, 60; [ix, 26
Acutimargo Pfr. iii, 85; ix, 4
Acutimargo Zgl. ii, 135.
Acutissima Lam. . . ix, 89
Acutistria Bttg. iv, 10; ix, 254
Adamii Kob. iv, 94; . ix, 303
Adamsi Pfr. ii, 112.
Adanensis Naeg. viii, 57; ix, 234
Adansoni W. & B. . ix, 327
Adansoniæ Morel. ii, 52.
Adarella Bgt. iv, 84.
Adarella Serv. . . ix, 253
Addita Fér. . . ix, 205
Adela Ang. v, 135; . ix, 191
Adela West. viii, 251; . ix, 283
Adelaidæ Pfr. iii, 259.
Adelodonta Anc. . . ix, 80
Adelozona Parr. . . ix, 303
Ademata Bgt. . . ix, 257
Adisana Bgt. . . ix, 251
Adiaciensis Paul. iv, 216.
Adjuncta Zgl. v, 49; . ix, 180
Adnata Mouss. ii, 95.
Adnumerata Parr. . ix, 254
Adoliæ Flor. . . ix, 249
Adolphi Pfr. iii, 241; . ix, 250
Adonis Angas, vii, 20; . ix, 140
Adonis Mouss. . ix, 325
Adoptata Mouss. . . ix, 258
Adposita Mouss. iii, 41; ix, 35
Adpressula Friv. . . ix, 266
Adriana Hutt. iii, 185; viii, [67; ix, 15
Adusta Sowb. viii, 268; ix, 104
Adustus Hinds. . . ix, 120
Advena Rm. . . ix, 302
Advena W. & B. iv, 192; ix, 294
Advenoides Lwe. . . ix, 293
Ægouria L. & B. . . ix, 326
Ægila Loc. . . . ix, 256
ÆGISTA Alb. . . ix, 210
Ægle Brod. viii, 40; . ix, 230
Æglia Let. & Bgt. iv, 19; ix, 257
Ægophthalmos Gm. ii, 134.
ÆGOPINA Kob. ii, 12, 188.
Ægopinoides Malz. viii, 236.
Ægopis Fitz. ii, 10.
Ægrota Rve. vii, 124; ix, 219
Ægusæ Kob. . . ix, 250
Ægusæ Kob. iii, 225; . ix, 336
Æmula Rossm. iv, 109; ix, 303
Ænea Kr. iii, 105; . ix, 38
Ænensis Ben. iii, 191.
Ænigma Dohrn, v, 158; ix, 94
Æquata Mouss. ii, 194.
Æquatoriana Hid. v, 142; [ix, 94
Æquatoria Pfr. v, 150; ix, 94
Æqua West. . . ix, 251
Ærope Alb. viii, 135.
Ærope Smith, vii, 41; . ix, 142
Æruginosa Gld. . . ix, 199
Æruginosa Pfr. vii. 122; ix, 220
ÆSCHRODOMUS Pilsbry, ix, 30
Æsopus Ang. . . ix, 95
Æstivalis Bgt. . . ix, 337
Æstuosa Berth. . . ix, 251
Æthiops Blz. iv, 118; . ix, 307
Ætnæa Ben. . . ix, 254
Ætolica Bttg. iv, 143; . ix, 326
Ætolica Kob. viii, 239; ix, 319
Afficta Fér. iii, 122; . ix, 289

Digitized by Google

Affinior Deb. viii, 166; . ix, 250
Affinis Blanc, . . ix, 252
Affinis Gm. iv, 117.
Affinis Paul. iv, 106; . ix, 302
Afra Pfr. ii, 109.
Africæ Brown iii, 108; ix, 38
Africana Pfr. ii, 128.
Agaetana Mab. iv, 163; ix, 327
Agapeta Bgt. . . ix, 267
Agaroi Serv. iii, 229.
Agenna Bgt. . . ix, 326
Agenora West. . . ix, 261
Aggarica B. . . . ix, 257
Aggei Heimb. viii, 244; ix, 220
Aggerivaga Mab. iv, 255; [ix, 318.
Aglaia Auct. . . ix, 193
Aglaja Alb. . . . ix, 191
Aglaja Pfr. ii, 94.
Aglaometa Mab. iii, 237; ix, 258
Aglypta Dohrn. ii, 127.
Agna Hag. . . ix, 256
Agnata Paul. iv, 107; . ix, 302
Agnata Zgl. . . ix, 263
AGNATHA Morch, ix, xxiii.
Agnewi Cox, iii, 263; ix, 33
Agnocheilus Smith, viii, 289; [ix, 142
Agona Anc. . . ix, 259
Agreabilis Zgl. iii, 234; ix, 250
Agriunensis Kob. . ix, 259
Agrestis Lowe. . . ix, 341
Agrioica Bgt. iv, 9; . ix, 254
Ahmarina (B.) Mab. iv, 131; [ix, 324
Aimophila Bgt. iv, 126; ix, 322
Aimophilopsis Villes, iv 126, [ix, 322
Airumia Siem. . . ix, 304
Aitutakiana Mouss. . ix, 29
Ajax Pfr. . . . ix, 222
Akowtongensis Theob., iv, [57; ix, 209
Akrotirensis Kob. . ix, 250
Alabastra Péch. . . ix, 307
Alabastrina Paul. iv, 216; [ix, 331
Alabastrites Mich. iv, 134; [ix, 324
Alata Pfr. . . . ix, 36
Alauda Fér. v, 42; . ix, 182
Alavana Bgt. . . ix, 256
Albaiensis Sowb. vii, 132; [ix, 222
Alba Kob. . . . ix, 326
Albanensis Cox, ii, 209; viii, pl. 37, f. 43–46, ix, 34, 388
Albanicus Zgl. ii, 134.
Albata Blanf. ii, 83; 219.
Albella Dr. . . . ix, 259
Albella Mart. i, 179.
ALBERSIA H. Adams, . ix, 124
Albersiana Pfr. v, 17; ix, 186
Albersi Lwe. iv, 42; ix, 243
Albersi Mts. ii, 20.
Albersi Pfr. . . ix, 229
Albescens Adami, . . ix, 320
Albescens Jan. iv, 344; ix, 319
Alberti Brod. . . ix, 227
Albicans Pfr. ii, 163.
Albicostis Pfr. iv, 65; ix, 116
Albida Ad., iii, 218: ix, 169
Albida Hemph. . ix, 200
Albida Hemph. viii, 117, ix, 50
Albida Jeffr. iii, 53; . ix, 281
Albida Taylor, . . ix, 34
Albidens Bens. ii, 27.
Albidorsalis Mouss. . ix, 267
Albidula Bgt. . . ix, 333
Albilabris Lam. . . ix, 93
Albina Anc. . . ix, 26
Albina Brancsik, . . ix, 157
Albina West. . . ix, 281
Albinella Paul. ii, 148.
Albinus Grat. . . ix, 229
Albizonata Dohrn. ii, 86.
Albocarinata Smith, vii, 59; [ix, 142
Albocincta Binn. . . ix, 68
Albocincta Ckll. . . ix, 274
Albocincta Pfr. iii, 86; ix, 4
Albocinctella Colb. . ix, 254
Albofasciata Hemph. viii, [116; ix, 50
Albofilata Mouss. . ix, 134
Albolabris Hedl. viii, 289; [ix, 142
Albolabris Say, iii, 150; ix, 76

Digitized by Google

Albolineata Gld. . . ix, 68
Albopicta Mart. ii, 50.
Alboranensis Pfr. iii, 224; [ix, 337
Alboranensis Webb. & Berth [ix, 336
Albostriata Mouss. ix, 6
Albozonata Binn. . . ix, 68
Albula Le Guill. . . ix, 141
Albulana (B.) Serv. . ix, 307
Albula Sterki. . . ix, 283
Albumenoidea Cox, ii, 169.
Albus Jeffr. ii, 153.
Alcarazana Guir. iv, 147; [ix, 325
Alcyone Kob. iv, 134; ix, 324
Alderi Gray, ii, 173.
Alexandræ Cox, . . ix, 283
Alexandri Fbs. . . ix, 28
Alexandri Gray, iii, 213; ix, 173
Alexandrina Fag. iii, 11; ix, 234
Alexandrina Parr. . ix, 268
Alfieriana Sol. ii, 51.
Alfredi Cox, vii, 12; . ix, 140
Algira Chier, . . ix, 262
Algirus L. ii, 134.
Alia West, . . . ix, 304
Alibrandi Rig. iii, 238.
Alicea Gupp. iii, 101.
Aliciæ Pils. viii, 152; . ix, 78
Alicurensis Ben. ii, 145.
Aliena Zieg. . . . ix, 44
Alifaensis Paul. iv, 92; ix, 301
Aliostoma West. iii, 120; ix, 288
Allasteri Cox, vii, 106; ix, 220
Allecta Cox, ii, 210.
Alleniana Pva. iv, 45; ix, 243
Allerya Bgt. . . ix, 46
Alleryana Cr. ii, 119.
Alleryi Paul. ii, 196.
Alliacea Jeffr. ii, 145.
Alliaria Müll. ii, 145.
Alligans C. B. Ad. iii, 6; ix, 64
Alligans Rve. . . ix, 64
Allisteri Pils. . . ix, 220
Allochroida Sut. viii, 63; ix, 9
ALLODISCUS Pilsbry, ix, 14
ALLOGNATHUS Pils. ix, 290
ALLOLÆMUS Pils. . ix, 315
Allporti Legr. iii, 263; ix, 13
Alluvionum Serv. iii, 251, [iv, 19; ix, 256
Almæ Mlldff. vii, 117; . ix, 219
Almonteana F. & C. . ix, 199
Almonte Tristr. . . ix, 199
Aloagana Jouss. v, 139; ix, 94
Alonensis Fér. iv, 146; ix, 325
Alpestris Cl. . . ix, 278
Alpestris Sut. viii, 99; . ix, 32
Alpestris Z. iv, 118; . ix, 307
Alphabucelliana Paul. iii, [204; ix, 265
Alpha Pfr. . . . ix, 30
Alphæa Let. . . ix, 275
Alphonsi Dh. iv, 61; . ix, 210
Alpicola Fér. . . ix, 307
Alpicola Stab. iv, 10; . ix, 254
Alpicola West, . . ix, 302
Alpina Johnston, . . ix, 34
Alpina F.-B. iv, 100; . ix, 302
Alsia Bgt. iii, 177; . ix, 273
Alsophila Phil. iv, 78; . ix, 198
Alta Pse. iii, 73; . ix, 6
Altenana Gartn. . . ix, 267
Alteniana Klees, iii, 175.
Alternata Say, iii, 57; . ix, 50
Alticola Mlldff. . . ix, 337
Alticola Nev. . . ix, 250
Altilis Sterki, . . ix, 283
Altispira (Dohrn) Mts., ix, 191
Altispira Pils. . . ix, 78
Aluta Alb. iii, 46.
Alutacea Paul. iv, 206; ix, 331
Alutacea West, . . ix, 304
Alutacea Zgl. . . ix, 97
Alveare Pfr. iii, 7; . ix, 64
Alveolata Beck, . . ix, 64
Alveolus Gass. ii, 216; ix, 33
Alveolus Hde. . . ix, 169
Alveus C. B. Ad. iii, 98; ix, 57
Alybensis Kob. iv, 130; ix, 324
Amabilis C. B. Ad. . ix, 89
Amaliæ Kob. vi, 105; . ix, 213
Amaliæ Mlldff. viii, 245; ix, 228
Amancaensis Hid. iii, 22.
Amanda Rm. . . ix, 259

Digitized by Google

Amathia Bgt. . . ix, 302
Amazonica Hupé. . . ix, 167
Amazonica Pfr. v, 186; ix, 167
Amazonicus Dohrn, i, 66
Ambicincta Mart. . ix, 204
Ambielina Charp., Pal. ix, 257
Ambigua C, B. Ad. iii, 9; ix, 64
Ambigua Gmel. . . ix, 141
Ambigua (Parr) Mss. iv, 244; ix, 319
Amblasmodon Mab. iv, 179; [ix, 328
Ambliostoma Parr. . ix, 288
Ambloxa L. & B. . ix, 257
Amblygona Reinh. iii, 52; [ix, 44
Amblytropis Sdb. . ix, 295
Amboinensis Mart. ii, 170.
Amboinensis Mart. . ix, 119
Ambrosia Ang. vii, 7; . ix, 140
Ambrosia Strobel, . ix, 303
Ambusta Anc. iii, 229.
Amella Bgt. . . ix, 275
Amela Bgt. ii, 143.
Amethysta Let. & Bgt. ix, 250
Amicta Rve. vii, 133; ix, 222
Amicula Bgt. . . ix, 257
Ammederana L. & B. . ix, 251
Ammiralis Pfr. vi, 117; ix, 214
Ammonia, Val. ii, 16.
Ammoniformis Orb. i, 65.
Ammonis Schm. iii, 245; ix, 252
AMMONITELLA Cooper, ix, 80
Ammonitoides Braz. . ix, 35
Ammonitoides Rve. i, 115; [ix, 34
Ammonoceras Pfr. i, 65.
Amoena Pfr. vii, 98; . ix, 215
Amœnula Beck. ii, 115.
Amoma Bgt. . . ix, 250
Amorgia West, . . ix, 303
Amori Hid. v, 183; . ix, 167
AMPELITA Beck, . . ix, 155
Amphibola Bgt. . . ix, 257
Amphiconus Malz. viii, 180; [ix, 259
Amphicyrta Bgt. . . ix, 234
Amphidroma Mart. ii, 33.
AMPHIDOXA Albers, . ix, 39
Amphidoxa Hutton, . ix, 17
Amphizona Pils. vii, 5; . ix, 139
Ampla Pfr. . . . ix, 68
Ampla Reinh. ii, 178.
Amplecta Gundl. v, 35; ix, 185
Amplexus Brown, . ix, 282
Ampullarioides Rv. ii, 16.
Amuniensis Mts. . . ix, 248
Amurensis Gerstf. . ix, 281
Amurensis Sterki, . ix, 283
Anacardium Dohrn. vi, 238; [ix, 104
Anachoreta W. G. B. . ix, 199
Anadyomene A. & A. vii, [110; ix, 220
Anaglyptica Rv. . . ix, 240
Analogica Pse. iii, 63; . ix, 26
Anaphora West, . . ix, 319
Anasia Bgt. . . . ix, 257
Anasina Serv. . . ix, 275
Anatolica Kob. . . ix, 320
Anauniensis de Bett. iv, 105; [ix, 301
Anax Bens. iii, 157; . ix, 148
Anceps Gld. ii, 23.
Anceyana Grt. viii, 96; ix, 26
Anceyia Pils. iii, 102.
Anceyi Bgt. ii, 51.
Anceyi Mlldff. viii, 215; ix, 207
Anchistoma Adams, ix, 69, 284
Anchistoma v. Mart. ix, 93
Anconæ Gent. iv, 106; ix, 302
Anconæ Iss. iii, 192; ix, 265
Anctostoma Mts. iv, 244; ix, 319
Ancylochila Cr. iv, 55; ix, 209
Andalusica Kob. viii, 160; [ix, 254
Andamanensis Try. ii, 93.
Andersoniana Nev. ii, 112.
Andersoni Cless. . . ix, 204
Andersoni Cox, vi, 157; ix, 133
Andersoni W. Blf. iii, 161; [ix, 146
Andicola Pfr. v, 189; . ix, 166
Andium Phil. ii, 207.
Andorrica Bgt. . . ix, 299
Andræi Bttg. ii, 141.

Digitized by Google

Andrewsi W.G. B. iii, 150; [ix, 77
Andrewsi W. G. Binn. ii, 198.
Andria Mts. viii, 186; . ix, 272
Andromache Pfr. vii, 139; [ix, 222
Anephela Bgt. . . ix, 251
ANGASELLA A. Ad. . ix, 113
Angasiana Newc. . . ix, 121
Angasiana Pfr. vi, 180; ix, 131
Angasi Tryon ii, 182.
Angelica Pfr. ii, 108.
Angigyra Zgl. Rm. iii, 115; [ix, 287
Angiomphala Streb. ii, 186.
Angistoma Fér. . . ix, 93
ANGRANDIELLA Anc. . ix, 197
Angrandi Morel. v, 96; ix, 198
Anguicula Hupé, v, 180; ix, 166
Anguiculus Rv. iii, 23; ix, 32
Anguina Gld. iii, 165; . ix, 145
Anguispira Morse, . ix, 48
Angulata Fér. v, 69; . ix, 99
Angulata Iss. iii, 75; . ix, 170
Angulata Rm. iv, 23; . ix, 255
Angulifera Mart. . . ix, 180
Angulosa Mouss. iii, 262; ix, 47
Angusta Alb., vii, 136; . ix, 222
Angustata Fér. v, 70; ix, 99
Angustata Rossm., iv, 147; ix, 325
Angusticlavia Mart. . ix, 112
Angusticollis Mart. vi, 7; ix, 147
Angustispira C. B. Ad. iii, [97; ix, 57
Angustivoluta Grt. ii, 117.
Angystoma Dh. . . ix, 93
Angystoma Klein, ix, 69, 286
Angystropha Bttg. ii, 141.
Anilis Gabb. iii, 130; . ix, 74
Animula G.-Aust. ii, 65.
ANIXA Pilsbry, . . ix, 223
Annæ O. Semp. . . ix, 222
Annai Pal. viii, 148; . ix, 288
Annamitica Cr. & F. ii, 133.
Annatonensis Pfr. ii, 169.
Annularis Perry, . . ix, 319
Annulata Case, ii, 203.
Annulata Sowb., vii, 174; ix, 226
Annulifera Pfr. . . ix, 95
Annulus Braz. ii, 215.
Anobrachys Dohrn, ii, 35.
Anodonta Tschap. . ix, 278
ANOGLYPTA Martens, . ix, 159
Anomala Pfr. v, 117; . ix, 90
Anombra Bgt. iv, 30.
Anonæ Aust. ii, 100.
Anonyma West, . . ix, 336
Anopla Anc. viii, 264; . ix, 95
Anoterodon Péch. iv, 138; ix, 325
Anozona Mart. . . ix, 113
Anozonata Hedl., viii, 288; [ix, 142
Antelata Cox, ii, 181.
Anthoniana C. B. Ad. iii, 96; [ix, 57
Anthracophila Stache, ix, 295
Antialba Bedd. viii, 107; ix, 34
Antigone Oppenh. . ix, 295
Antipoda H. & J. ii, 214; ix, 13
Antipodarum Gray, . ix, 228
Antiqua Ad. & Rv. vii, 28; [ix, 141, 344
Antiquorum Lch. . . ix, 319
Antoniana Paul, ii, 190.
Antoniana Roch. iii, 229, iv, 17.
Antoni Pfr. ii, 166.
Antonii Semp., ii, 32.
Antonii Semp., vii, 97; . ix, 215
Antonii Semp. . . ix, 231
Antrorsa Pfr. vii, 67; . ix, 143
Anxurina Rig. iii, 238.
Aorangi Sut. viii, 90; . ix, 28
Apalista Bgt. ii, 141.
Apalolena Bgt. iv, 132; ix, 324
Apennina Chier. . . ix, 255
Apenina Mühl, iii, 202; ix, 266
Aperta Born, iv, 254; . ix, 318
Aperta Mlldff. viii, 80; . ix, 47
Apertus Bk. i, 131.
Apertus Mart. i, 63.
Apex C. B. Ad. ii, 202.
Aphæa Let. iii, 185.
Aphrodite Pfr vii, 109; ix, 220
Apia Jacq. iii, 88; ix, 5
Apicata Blf. ii, 57.
Apicina Lam. iv, 5; . ix, 254

Digitized by Google

Apiculata Anc. viii, 95; ix, 25
Apiculiformis Anc. . ix, 263
Aplodon Raf. . . ix, 69
Aplomorpha Jonas, viii, 11; [ix, 228
Aplostoma Moq. ii, 10.
Apocryptia Fag. ii, 158.
Apollinis Mts. . . ix, 252
Apollo Pfr. v, 79; . . ix, 98
Aporata Bgt. . . ix, 275
Aporina Silva, . . ix, 275
Appeliana Mouss. iv, 85; ix, 304
Appelii Kob. iv, 105; . ix, 302
Appelinsi Auct. . . ix, 304
Appendiculata Pfr. vi, 163; [ix, 134
Appenina Stabile, . . ix, 322
Applanata Mlldff. iv, 59.
Appressa Say, iii, 148; . ix, 77
Appressispira Anc. . ix, 260
Appropinquata Marts. iii, 82; [ix, 5
Approximata Guill. iii, 90; [ix, 6
Aprica Kr. iii, 107; . ix, 38
Aprutitiana Fag. . . ix, 256
Apuana Iss. iv, 105; . ix, 303
Apuana Mab. . . ix, 266
Apula Blanc. iv, 219; . ix, 332
Aquila Cox, i, 172.
Aquila H. Ad. . . ix, 207
Aquitanica Bon. ii, 151.
Arabiæ Fagot, ii, 158.
Arabica Roth. . . ix, 335
Arabica Terv. iv, 139; . ix, 325
Arachne Morel. . . ix, 38
Aradasii Piraj. iii, 223; ix, 250
Aranea Behn. . . ix, 26
Araneætela Hde. iv, 59; ix, 210
Aranea Parr. iii, 31.
Arangiana Poey. . . ix, 93
Arata Blf. ii, 23.
Arata Sowb. viii, 267; . ix, 104
Arayatensis Semp. i, 184.
Arbana L. & B. . . ix, 250
Arborea Say, ii, 161.
Arboreoides Ad. . . ix, 64
Arboretorum Val. . . ix, 199
Arbusticola Dh. iii, 222, ix, 170
Arbustorum L. iv, 117, . ix, 306
Arcadica Parr. . . ix, 303
Arcasiana C. & D. iii, 206; [ix, 205
Arcasiana Serv. ii, 159.
Arceuthophila Mab. . ix, 256
Arceutophila Mab. iv, 30.
Archæzonites Sand. ii, 10.
Archelix Alb. . . ix, 322
Archimedea Ben. . . ix, 266
Architectonica Braz. . ix, 34
Arcinella Lwe. . . ix, 241
Arcta Lwe. iv, 38; . ix, 241
Arctispira Pfr. iii, 47; . ix, 41
Arctispira West. ii, 171.
Arctistria Pfr. iv, 82; . ix, 181
Arcuata Pfr. viii, 296.
Arcuata (Vitrinoconus) Pfr. iii, [46
Arcuata Zgl. iii, 234; . ix, 250
Ardens Anc. iii, 238.
Ardesa, Bgt. . . ix, 266
Ardouini Dh. . . ix, 142
Ardua Cox, ii, 181.
Arecibensis Pfr. iii, 58; ix, 58
Arelatensis Loc. . . ix, 256
Arenaria Oliv. . . ix, 266
Arenaria Zgl. . . ix, 263
Arenarum Bgt. . . ix, 250
Arenosa Z., Rm. . . ix, 252
Arenicola Lwe. iv, 45; . ix, 243
Arenicola Tate, iii, 52; . ix, 34
Arenivaga Mab. . . ix, 249
Areolata Sowb. iii, 228; ix, 200
Arfakiensis Tap. Can. . ix, 171
Arga Mab. iv, 17.
Arganica Serv. . . ix, 256
Argentarolæ Paul., iv, 223; [ix, 332
Argentea Rve. ii, 22.
Argentellei Kob. iv, 94; ix, 303
Argentina Strob. i, 66.
Argia Bgt. iii, 12; . ix, 234
Argillacea Fér. iii, 210; ix, 122
Argoderma Bgt. . . ix, 257
Argoderma L. & B. iv, 19.
Argonautula W. & B. iv, 42; [ix, 259
Arguta Pfr. ii, 45.

Digitized by Google

Ariadnæ Pfr. iii, 132; . ix, 74
Arianensis Bgt. iii, 253; ix, 259
ARIANTA Leach, . . ix, 305
Ariantina West. . . ix, 256
Arichensis Deb. iv, 137; ix, 324
Aridorum Cox, vi, 266; ix, 122
Ariel Hutt. viii, 59; . ix, 9
Arietina Rossm. . . ix, 337
Arigoi Bgt. . . . ix, 250
Arigonis Rm., iii, 241; . ix, 250
Arionta Mart. . . ix, 305
Arionta of Authors; . ix, 193
ARIOPHANTA Desm. ii, 5, 15.
Aristata Kryn. iii, 201; ix, 272
Arista Westerl. . . ix, 331
Arkansaënsis Pils. viii, 156; [ix, 76
ARMANDIA Anc. . . ix, 205
Armata Stab. . . ix, 272
Armeniaca Bay. . . ix, 249
Armeniaca Pfr. iv, 86; . ix, 304
Armida Pfr. ii, 46.
Armigera Anc. viii, 155; ix, 76
Armillata Lowe, iv, 15; ix, 254
Armitageana Lwe. iii, 223; [ix, 240
Armoricana Bgt. iii, 242; ix, 250
Arnotti Bens. ii, 87.
Arnusiaca Fag. iv, 17.
Arnusi Serv. . . ix, 257
Arpatschaiana Mss. iii, 177; [ix, 266
Arridens Lwe. iv, 40; . ix, 241
Arrosa Gld. iv, 72; . ix, 199
Arrouxi Bgt. iv, 12; . ix, 254
Arrowensis Le Guill, vii, [34; ix, 141
Artara L. & B. . . ix, 251
Artensis Souv. ii, 168.
Arthuriana Cox, vi, 159; ix, 134
Arthurii Pfr. iii, 48.
Artificiosa Bens. iii, 33.
Artonilla Hagenm. . ix, 257
Aruensis Tap.-Can., ii, 170; 220
Arundinetorum Hde. iii, 207; [ix, 204
Arusalensis Hagenm. . ix, 305
Arvensis Pini. . . ix, 266
Arvensis Kryn. . . ix, 322
Arx Bens. ii, 54.
Ascheræ Kob. iv, 210; . ix, 330
Aschersoni Reinh. . ix, 335
Ascoliensis Bgt. . . ix, 331
Asemnis Bgt. iv, 245; . ix, 320
Asiatica Nev., viii, 260; ix, 284
Aspasia H. Ad. . . ix, 112
ASPASITA West. . . ix, 288
Aspera Fér. v, 59; . ix, 97
Aspera Gass. . . ix, 325
Asperella Pfr. iv, 62; . ix, 116
Aspersa Müll. iv, 235; . ix, 318
Aspersus Grat. . . ix, 231
Asperula Beck, . . ix, 97
Aspides Bens, ii, 109.
Aspila Bgt. iii, 239.
Aspirans Blf. ii, 63.
Assamica Aust. ii, 112.
Assarinensis Calc. iii, 51; ix, 47
Assimilaris Gredl. . ix, 204
Assimilis Ad. iv, 48; . ix, 204
Assimilis Braz. . . ix, 34
Assimilis Cox, i, 124.
Assimilis Garr. iii, 92; . ix, 6
Associata Z. . . . ix, 302
Asteia Bgt. . . . ix, 325
Astenia Mab. . . ix, 275
Asteriscus Morse, . . ix, 45
Astonara Hagenm. . ix, 257
Asturica Pfr. . . ix, 288
Astur Souv. i, 117; . ix, 54
Atacta Pfr. vi, 287; . ix, 112
Ataranensis Theob. i, 179.
Ataranensis Theob. ii, 132.
Atavorum Mab. iv, 131; ix, 324
Atavus Shuttl. v, 110; ix, 90
Ataxiaca Fag. . . ix, 275
Athesina Paul. iv, 105; ix, 301
Atiensis Pse. . . . ix, 35
Atkinsoni Cox, iii, 266; . ix, 34
Atkinsoni Theob. iv, 56; ix, 116
ATLANTICA Ancey, . ix, 50
Atlantica Mor. & Dr. ii, 159.
Atlantidea Morel. iv, 195; [ix, 294
Atlasica Mouss. iv, 134; ix, 324
Atomaria Schum. . . ix, 324

Digitized by Google

Atomata Gray, . . ix, 164
Atomata Mke. iv, 21; . ix, 258
Atopa Alb. . . . ix, 147
Atramentaria Sh. i, 127.
Atrata Pfr. v, 144; . ix, 94
Atrata Rv. . . . ix, 94
Atricolor Aust. ii, 92.
Atrocincta Bgt. . . ix, 319
Atrofusca Alb. ii, 43.
Atrofusca Pfr. vi, 285; . ix, 112
Atrolabiata Kr. iv, 124; ix, 332
Atropos Fér. vi, 20; . ix, 157
Atrorubra Less. ii, 73.
Attafsensis Morel. . ix, 255
Attegia Bens. ii, 52.
Attica Bttg. . . ix, 255
Attrita Lwe. iv, 46; . ix, 243
Atypa Bttg. viii, 187; . ix, 266
Auberi Orb. v, 11; . ix, 187
Aubiniana Bgt. . . ix, 204
Aubryana Hde. iv, 60; . ix, 210
Aucapitainiana Bgt. iii, 29.
Aucklandica Le Guill. . ix, 13
Audebardi Pfr. v, 74; . ix, 100
Audeberti Mouss. vi, 67; ix, 153
Audouini Orb. iv, 81 . . ix, 198
Augustiana Bgt. . . ix, 257
Auklandica Guill. . ix, 13
Aulacognatha Mörch. . ix, xxiii
Aulacophora Anc. viii, 138; ix, 38
Aulacopus Pffr. ii, 8.
AULACOSPIRA Mlldff. . ix, 279
Aulacospira (Rhytida) Pfr. [iii, 35
Aulica Pfr. ii, 73.
Aulopsis Bens. ii, 215.
Aurantia Mart. ii, 73.
Aurata Sowb. vii, 170; . ix, 221
Aurea Mart. ii, 89.
Aureedensis Braz. viii, 282; [ix, 134
Auricoma Fér. v, 62; . ix, 97
Auriculata Say, iii, 137; ix, 73
Auriculata Swains. . ix, 108
Auriculina Petit. . . ix, 95
Auriformis Bld. iii, 137; ix, 73
Aurigerana Fag. . . ix, 256
Auris Pfr. ii, 16.
Aurita Mart. vi, 281; . ix, 111
Aurora Pfr. vii, 41; . ix, 142
Aurulenta Beck, ii, 124.
Austenianus Nev. i, 175.
Austeni Blf. ii, 23.
Austera West. . . ix, 331
Australis Chem. . . ix, 64
Australis Hutt. i, 126.
Australis Mke. . . ix, 340
Australis Rve. i, 181.
Austriaca Mühl. . . ix, 322
Austrinus Cox, iii, 264; ix, 13
AUSTROCHLORITIS Pilsbry, [ix, 121
Avara Say, iii, 136; . ix, 73
Avarica Serv. . . ix, 273
Avellana Fér. . . ix, 182
Avellana Lwe. iv, 187; . ix, 239
Avenionensis Bgt. . . ix, 257
AVERELLIA Ancey, . ix, 197
Avia West. . . . ix, 248
Avus Pfr. vi, 210; . ix, 104
Axia Bgt. . . . ix, 324
Axina Alb. . . . ix, 223
Axiotheata Bgt. . . ix, 251
Axonana Mab. iii, 185; ix, 275
Ayresiana Newc. iv, 70; ix, 199
Azona Andr. . . ix, 254
Azona Gredl. viii, 158.
Azonata Hedl. viii, 293; ix, 164
Azonata Hedl. viii, 294; ix, 164
Azorella Bgt. . . ix, 326
Azorica Alb. iv, 196; . ix, 293
Azorica Mouss. . . . ix, 341
Azpeitiæ Hid. viii, 199; ix, 280

Babondubii Parr. . ix, 249
Bacca Pfr. vi, 112; . ix, 214
Baccata Hutt. i, 179.
Bacchica Mart. . . ix, 303
Baccueti Bgt. . . ix, 275
Baconi Bens. ii, 59.
Bactriana Hutt. iii, 212; ix, 204
Bactricola Guppy. iii, 55; ix, 57
Badia Fér. v, 86; . . ix, 91
Badiella Zgl., Bgt. . ix, 274
Badigerensis Fag. . ix, 256

Digitized by Google

Badiocincta Wiegm. . ix, 192
Badistes Gould, . . ix, 129
Bætica Rossm. iii, 11 ; . ix, 234
Baezensis Hid. i, 64.
Bagoensis Hid. viii, 134 ; ix, 4
Bahamensis Pfr. v, 18 ; ix, 186
Baia Mab. iv, 164 ; . ix, 327
Bailioni Deb. iv, 135 ; . ix, 324
Bainbridgei Pfr. v, 99 ; . ix, 89
Bairdi H. Ad., vi, 111 ; . ix, 214
Bajadera Pfr. ii, 16.
Bajoi (Bgt.) Serv. . ix, 325
Bakonyca Serv .iii, 204 ; ix, 255
Bakowskyana Cl. viii, 173 ; ix, 252
Bala Braz. vi, 169 ; . ix, 134
Baladensis Souv. i, 116 ; ix, 54
Balanoidea Jonas, viii, 44; ix, 231
Balansai Morl. viii, 218 ; ix, 124
Balatonica Serv. iii, 31 ; ix, 44
Balcanica Friv. . . ix, 301
Balcombei Cox, vii, 111 ; ix, 220
Baldensis Villa, iv, 105 ; ix, 301
Baldwini Anc. . . ix, 26
Balearica Ziegl. iv, 148 ; ix, 325
Balesteriana Lea, ii, 20, 33.
Baliensis Mouss. ii, 81.
Balliana Nev. ii, 54.
Balli Braz. viii, 107 ; . ix, 33
Balmei P. & M. iii, 30 ; ix, 47
Balmei Shuttlew, ii, 147.
Balstoni Ang. ii, 34.
Baltéata Sowb. vii, 173 ; ix, 226
Bambusicola Hde. ii, 122.
Banatica Partch, iv, 97 ; ix, 300
Bandotiana Bgt. . . ix, 326
Bankana Mart. ii, 79.
Banksii Cuming, iii, 109; ix, 165
Banneri MacGill. vi, 179; ix, 135
Bantamensis Sm. vii, 84 ; ix, 170
Baracoensis (Gut.) Poey, v, [67 ; ix, 97
Barandæ Hid. viii, 40 ; ix, 230
Barbadensis Lm. . . ix, 91
Barbara L. iv, 32 ; . ix, 264
Barbata Desh. . . ix, 288
Barbata Fér. iii, 118 ; . ix, 288
Barbatula Rve. iii, 95 ; . ix, 30
Barbella Serv. . . ix, 288
Barbigera Redf. iii, 142 ; ix, 78
Barbosæ Pva. iv, 45 ; . ix, 243
Barbosella Hde. iv, 55 ; ix, 209 [275
Barbula Charp. iii, 120 ; ix, 288
Barceloi Hid. iii, 257 ; . ix, 259
Barcinensis Bgt. iv, 14 ; ix, 254
Barcinonensis Fag. . ix, 256
Barckeriana Mab. iv, 157 ; [ix, 327
Barclayi Bens. ii, 25.
Bardenflehtii B. Villa. . ix, 73
Bardoensis Bgt. iv, 7 ; . ix, 254
Barffi Grt. . . . ix, 25
Bargesiana Bgt. iv, 7 ; . ix, 250
Baria Anc. iii, 238.
Barkasi Liardet, ii, 180.
Barnaclei Smith, vii, 73 ; ix, 143
Barnardensis Braz. ii, 181.
Barneyana Anc. viii, 183; ix, 259
Barneyi Cox, vi, 165 ; . ix, 133
Barrakporensis Pfr. ii, 61.
Barrattei L. & B. . . ix, 251
Barrenensis Pett. . . ix, 34
Bartlettiana Pfr. v, 45 ; ix, 182
Basalis Dohrn. ii, 35.
Basalis Mouss. . . ix, 133
Bascauda Bens. iii, 52.
Baschkira Pfr. . . ix, 333
Basidens Mouss. v, 154 ; ix, 94
Basidentata Pfr. vi, 223; ix, 108
Basilessa Bens. ii, 75.
Basileus Bens. ii, 31.
Basiodon Mrl. ii, 48.
Basizona Mouss. vi, 29 ; . ix, 157
Baskervillei Pfr. . . ix, 76
Basseinensis Blanf. ii, 131.
Bassi Brazier, . . ix, 35, [338
Bastidiana Bgt. . . ix, 275
Batanica A. & R. vi, 111; ix, 214
Batanica Rve. . . ix, 222
Bataviana Busch. ii. 86.
Batchianensis Pfr. iii, 76; ix, 5
Bathmophora Mab. . ix, 104

Digitized by Google

Bathurstensis Smith, . ix, 343
Bathycampa Mab. iv, 157; [ix, 327
Bathyclera Mab. iv, 172; ix, 327
Bathycœle M. & P. viii, 139; [ix, 38
Bathycoma Mab., iv, 153; ix, 327
Bathylæma Bgt. iv, 130; ix, 324
Bathymophora=bathmophora.
Bathyomphala Charp, . ix, 252
Bathytera Blanc, iii, 251.
Bathytera Bl. & W. . ix, 252
Bathyteropsis Anc. iii, 251.
Bathyteropsis Serv. . ix, 252
Baudinensis Smith, viii, 286; [ix, 114
Baudini Dh. ii, 80.
Baudoni Petit. ii, 208.
Bavariana West, . . ix, 275
Bavayi Crosse, i, 114; . ix, 20
Bayamensis Pfr. v, 64; ix, 97
Bayensis Braz. vi, 166; viii, [282; ix, 134
Bayerii Parr. . . ix, 304
Baylei (Lecoq) Moq. . ix, 307
Bazini Cr. i, 121; . ix, 33
Bazzettæ Poll. ii, 220.
Beadlei Pils. viii, 176; . ix, 248
Beata Woll. iii, 123; . ix, 289
Beatricis Tap.-Can. vi, 260; [ix, 120
Beatrix Ang. vii, 15; ix, 140
Beaudouini Loc. . . ix, 274
Beaumieri Mouss. iv, 149; [ix, 325
Bebias Braz. vi, 175; ix, 134
Becasis Ramb. iii, 176; ix, 273
Beccarii Jick. iii, 189; ix, 268
Beckiana Pfr. iii, 86; ix, 4
Beckianus Pfr. i, 173.
Beddomæ Braz. vi, 174; ix, 134
Beddomei Blf. ii, 38.
Beddomei Braz. viii, 147.
Bednalli Braz. vi, 130; ix, 131
Beguirana Auct. . . ix, 324
Beguirensis Deb. iv. 135; ix, 324
Behri Gabb. iii, 134; . ix, 74
Beilanica West. . . ix, 319
Belangeri Dh. ii, 80.
Belangeri Rve. ii, 80.
Belcheri Pfr. ii, 207.
Belcheri Pfr. viii, 35; . ix, 230 [344
Belemensis Serv. . . ix, 256
Bella Pfr. ii, 68.
Bellardii Mouss. iv, 231; ix, 333
Bellendenkerensis Braz. vi, [161; ix, 134
Bellengenensis Braz. iii, 87.
Bellengerensis Cox, vi, 140; [ix, 131
Belli Cox, iii, 25; . ix, 34
Belloquadrica Mab. iv, 17; [ix, 256
Bellovacina Mab. . ix, 275
Bellucciana Bgt. . . ix, 264
Bellula Poey, . . ix, 185
Belmorei Cox, iii, 76; . ix, 5
BELOGONA Pils., IX, xxxiii.
BELOGONA EUADENIA, ix, 175
BELOGONA SIPHONADENIA, [ix, 235
Beloni Jouss. . . ix, 224
Bembicodes Pfr. vii, 198; ix, 227
Benedicta Kob. iv, 92; . ix, 302
Benguetensis Semp. vii, 96, [ix, 215
Benigna Pfr. iii, 84; . ix, 4
Bennetiana Nev. . ix, 322
Bennetti Braz. vi, 135; ix, 122
Benoiti Caf. iii, 233; . ix, 250
Benoiti Cr. & F. ii, 90.
Benoiti Villa ii, 189.
Bensoni Busch. ii, 23.
Bensoni Pfr. i, 182.
BENSONIA Pfr. ii, 8, 107.
Benthencourtiana Sh. iv, [151; ix, 327
Beraudi Gass. i, 117.
Berbruggeriana Loc. . ix, 275
Berendti Pfr. ii, 204.
Berenice Kob. viii, 185; ix, 261
Berkeleii Lwe. iv, 186; ix, 328
Berlandieriana Moric. iv, [76; ix, 68
Berlieri Cr. iii, 59; . ix, 27

Digitized by Google

Berlieri Morl. iii. 236; . ix, 250
Bermudensis Pfr. iii, 95.
Bermudia Anc. iii, 267.
Bernsteinii Mart. . . ix, 112
Bertelliana Adami. iv, 101.
Bertheloti Fér. . . ix, 288
Bertheloti Lwe. . . ix, 258
Bertheri Bgt. . . ix, 324
Bertholdiana Pfr. iii, 102; [ix, 341
Bertina Bgt. . . ix, 251
Bertiniana Canef. iii, 78.
Berytensis Fér. iii, 194; ix, 266
Besckei Dkr. ii, 165.
Beta Pfr. . . . ix, 30
Beta Pfr.=globosa Sut. ix, 33
Betsileoensis Ang. vi, 61; ix, 152
Bevani Braz. viii, 292; ix, 141
Bewsheri Ad. ii, 25.
Bewsheriana Morel. ii, 21.
Bhamoensis Nev. iv, 54; ix, 209
Bianca Hutt. viii, 97; ix, 32
Bianconii Dh. iii, 32; ix, 47
Biangulata Pfr. ii, 46.
Biangulosa Mts. iii, 178; ix, 259
Bibanensis Anc. . . ix, 260
Bicallosa Friv. iii, 171; ix, 279
Bicallosula Hde. . . ix, 287
Bicarinata Semp. ii, 46.
Bicarinata Sowb. iv, 33; ix, 242
Bicarinatus Semp. i, 174.
Biciliata Pfr. ii, 67.
Bicincta Ben. . . ix, 266
Bicincta Dub. iv, 250; ix, 320
Bicincta Mke. v, 49; . ix, 180
Bicincta Pfr. iv, 75; . ix, 191
Bicingulata Bttg. . ix, 304
Bicingulata Smith, vi, 63; [ix, 152
Bicolorata Lea, vii, 199; ix, 227
Bicolor Beck i, 174.
Bicolor Hemp. viii, 118; ix, 50
Bicolor Lam. ii, 24.
Bicolor Lwe. . . ix, 240
Bicolor Marts. iii, 82; . ix, 5
Bicolor Pfr. ii, 29.
Biconcava Hde. iii, 117; ix, 287
Biconcava Pfr. i, 130; viii, 104. [ix, 32
Biconvexa Mart. vi, 281; ix, 111
Bicostata Pfr. ii, 199.
Bicruris Pfr. iii, 136; . ix, 74
Bidentalis Lam. . ix, 327
Bidentata Dkr. . . ix, 254
Bidentata Gm. . . ix, 279
Bidenticulata Bens. iii, 69.
Bidentifera Phillips, . ix, 288
Bidens Chemn. iii, 170; ix, 279
Bidinensis Caf. iii, 189; ix, 272
Bidwilli Cox (Bul.), . ix, 141
Bidwilli Pfr. vii, 55; . ix, 142
Bielzi Schm. . . ix, 278
Bifaria West., . . ix, 272
Bifasciata Burrow, v, 129; [ix, 190
Bifasciata Gmel. . . ix, 141
Bifasciata Lea, . . ix, 215
Bifilaris Dohrn, ii, 52.
Bifilaris Hde. ii, 218.
Biforis Hde. iii, 166; . ix, 145
Biformis Beck, . . ix, 276
Bifoveata Bens. vi, 245; ix, 124
Bifrons Lowe ii, 205.
Bifurcata Desh. v, 170; ix, 95
Bigonia Fér. vi, 226; ix, 109
Bigoti Crosse, ii, 128.
Bigsbyi Tryon, . . ix, 116
Bijuga Stol. ii, 22.
Bilabiata Oliv, . . ix, 287
Bilamellata Pfr. . ix, 23
Bilamellata Sowb. viii, 91; [ix, 28
Bilaticincta Mart. . . ix, 204
Bilineata Aust. ii, 102.
Bilineata Pfr. ii, 187.
Bilirata Blf. ii, 56.
Bilirata Gredl. ii, 56.
Billeana Hde. iii, 209; ix, 204
Billeana Mörch, iii, 84; ix, 4
Billeheusti Cr. & Fisch., ii, 177.
Bilottiana L. & B. . ix, 250
Bimaensis Mouss. ii, 71.
Binarginata Gray, . ix, 266
Binaria Pfr. iii, 61; . ix, 25

Digitized by Google

Binneyana Morse ii, 162, 201.
Binneyana Pfr. iii, 48; ix, 41
Binneyi Hemph. viii, 116; [ix, 50
Binodata Mlldff. iii, 124; ix, 287
Binominata Tryon, iii, 146; [ix, 76
Bintuanensis Hid. vi, 237; [ix, 104
Bintuanensis Hid. viii, 134; [ix, 4
Biocheana Crosse, . ix, 140
Biomphala Pfr. vi, 244; ix, 119
Bipartita Fér. vi, 126; ix, 132
Bipartita Pils. vii, 201; ix, 227
Bipartita Woll. iv, 40; ix, 241
Biplicata Sowb. viii, 92; ix, 28
Biretracta Mouss. ii, 208; ix, 34
Birmana Pfr. ii, 92.
Birmanicus Phil. i, 177.
Birta Let. & Bgt. . ix, 251
Bisbicincta Mart. . ix, 204
Biscalpta Hde. vi, 9; . ix, 290
Bischoffensis Bedd. viii, 109; [ix, 34
Bisculpta Bens. iii, 105; ix, 38
Bislingensis Semp. ii, 105.
Bistrialis Beck, ii, 83.
Bisulcata Pfr. iii, 87.
Bitæniata Cox, vi, 144; ix, 131
Bitæniata Mlldff. viii, 221; [ix, 204
Bituberculata Fér. . ix, 288
Bituberculata Pfr. v, 154; [ix, 94
Bituberculata Rv. . ix, 94
Bituminosa Mab. iv, 184; ix, 328
Bizona Gredl. . . ix, 170
Bizona Mart. . . ix, 192
Bizona Rossm. iv, 106; ix, 301
Bizonalis Desh. v, 127; ix, 93
Bizonalis Grat. . . ix, 182
Bizonia H. & A. Ad. . ix, 109
Blackalli Braz. vi, 264; ix, 122
Blackmani Cox, vi, 137; ix, 122
Blainvilleana Lea, ii, 44.
Blainvillei Le Guill, vii, 25; [ix, 141
Blakeana Newc. vi, 306.
Blakeana Tate ii, 166.
Blakei Kob. vi, 306.
Blanchetiana Moric. . ix, 190
Blanci Bgt. . . . ix, 326
Blanci Poll. viii, 150; . ix, 287
Blanda Cox, vii, 21; . ix, 140
Blandi Hemph. . . ix, 76
Blandi Weinl. iii, 8; ii, 199; [ix, 65
Blandiana Ad. v, 41; . ix, 183
Blanfordiana H. Ad. vii, [26; . ix, 141
Blanfordi H. Ad. . ix, 141
Blanfordi Theob. ii, 129.
Blasi Serv. . . . ix, 256
Blauneri Shuttlew. ii, 149.
Bleicheri Palad. iv, 132; ix, 324
Blidahensis Bgt. ii, 153.
Blomfieldi Cox, vi, 154; ix, 133
Blondiana Bgt. ii, 158.
Blossura L. & B. . ix, 250
Boa Hupé, . . . ix, 166
Bocageana Cr. vi, 112; ix, 200
Bocagei Paiva, . . ix, 294
Boettgeriana Mlldff. vii, 181; [ix, 225
Boettgeri Hilb, i, 253.
Boettgeri Kob. iv, 211; ix, 330
Boettgeri Mlldff. viii, 134; [ix, 4
Boetzkesi Mill. . . ix, 167
Bofilliana Fag. . . ix, 275
Boghariensis Deb. iv, 129; [ix, 324
Bogotensis Pfr. v, 176; ix, 96
Boholensis Brod. viii, 26; ix, 229
Boholensis Pfr. ii, 46.
Boholensis Semper, . ix, 337
Boissieri Charp. iii, 14; ix, 234
Boissieria M. T. . . ix, 307
Boissyi Terv. iii, 254; . ix, 259
Boivini Petit, vii, 6; . ix, 140
Bollei Alb. iv, 194; . ix, 294
Bollenensis Loc. viii, 170; Bombax Bens. i, 66. [ix, 250
Bombayana Grat. ii. 80.
Bombycina Pfr. i, 252.

Digitized by Google

Bonaldai Adami, . . ix, 252
Bonduelliana Bgt. iv, 140; [ix, 325
Bononiensis Stef. . . ix, 252
Bonplandi Lam. iv, 82; ix, 181
Boothiana Pfr. iii, 97; . ix, 58
Boraborensis Grt. iii, 66; ix, 26
Boraborensis Pse. . ix, 26
Borbonica Dh. iii, 206; ix, 205
Bordaensis Ang. vi, 192; ix, 129
Borealis Cless. ii, 172.
Borealis Hde. . . ix, 171
Borealis Mlldff. viii, 119, 133; [ix, 4
Borneensis Pfr. i, 178.
Borneensis Pfr. ii, 29.
Bornii Pfr. v, 127; . ix, 93
Bortana Serv. . . ix, 253
Boryana Morel. ii, 218.
Boscæ Hid. iii, 118; . ix, 288
Bosciana Fér. . . ix, 190
Bosnensis Kob. iv, 88; ix, 300
Bosnensis Mlldff. . . ix, 278
Bosniaca Bttg. iii, 115; ix, 287
Bosnica Bgt. viii, 231.
Botteri Parr. ii, 139.
Boucardi Ang. . . ix, 191
Boucourti Morel. ii, 89.
Boudriesa Let. & Bgt. . ix, 251
Bougainvillei Pfr. vi, 128; [ix, 121
Bounobœna Orb. i, 64.
Bourailensis Gass. ii, 167.
Bourcieri Pfr. v, 156; . ix, 94
Bourcieri Rv. . . ix, 94
Bourdillonii Theob. vii, 127.
Bourguignatiana Mab. & Le [M. ii, 120
Bourguignati Pfr. iii, 204; [ix, 272
Bourkensis E. A. Sm. vi, 308; [ix, 131
Bourniana Bgt. iii, 268; ix, 273
Bouryi Morg. iii, 172; . ix, 170
Bousqueti Deb. . . ix, 250
Bouthyana, Pech. . ix, 307
Bouvieri Morel. iii, 46.
Bouyeri Cr. & Fisch. ii, 219.
Bowdichiana Fér. iv, 187; [ix, 239
Boxalli Sowb. . . ix, 212
Boydii Ang. i, 119.
Boyeri C. & F. vii, 47; ix, 140
Brachydiscus G.-Aust. iii, [162; ix, 146
Brachylasia S. & B. viii, [194, ix, 209
Brachyodon Sowb. viii, 267; [ix, 104
Brachyplecta Bens. iii, 163; [ix, 145
Bracteola Fér. . . ix, 58
Bradybœna Beck, . ix, 202
Bradybæna L. & B. . ix, 257
Bradygyra Fag. . . ix, 257
Brahma G.-Aust. iii, 164; [ix, 145
Brandtii Kob. vi, 101; . ix, 214
Braidensis Poll. . . ix, 254
Brardiana Pfr. iii, 210; ix, 204
Brazieræ Braz. vii, 43; ix, 142
BRAZIERIA Ancey, . ix, 29
Brazieri Cox, i, 171.
Brazieri Cox, iii, 24; . ix, 34
Braziliana Fér. v, 184; ix, 167
Bredeana Deb. . . ix, 324
Brenchleyi Ang. . . ix, 140
Brenchleyi Braz. vii, 16; ix, 140
Brenoensis Muhl. . . ix, 300
Brenskei Bttg. iv, 113; ix, 303
Breveti Deb. viii, 169; . ix, 250
Brevicula Pfr. viii, 45; . ix, 231
Breviculus Rve. . . ix, 229
Brevibarbis Pfr. iii, 221; ix, 169
Brevidens Pfr. vi, 272; ix, 124
Brevieri Rech. iv, 139; . ix, 325
Brevior C. B. Ad. iii, 99; ix, 58
Brevipila Pfr. vi, 265; . ix, 122
Brevis C. B. Ad. iii, 9; . ix, 64
Breviseta Pfr. vi, 268; ix, 124
Brevispira H. Ad. viii, 208; [ix, 206
Breweri Newc. ii, 161.
Briandi Serv. . . ix, 267
Briaræa B. . . . ix, 257
Bridayi Branc. . . ix, 302

Digitized by Google

Bridgesii Newc. . . ix, 199
Bridgesi Try. . . ix. 199
Bridwilli Pfr. . . ix, 142
Brigantina Meng. iii, 204; [ix, 272
Brinophila Loc. iv, 18.
Brittanica West. . . ix, 274
Broadbenti Braz. vi, 176; [ix, 134
Brocardiana Dut. iv, 112; [ix, 305
Brocchiana Calc. . . ix, 47
Brocchii Calc. ii, 158.
Brocchii Mayer, . . ix, 311
Brocha Bgt. . . ix, 326
Brocheri (Gut.) Pfr. v, 55; [ix, 189
Brocheroi Arango, . ix, 189
Brodiei Braz. vii, 10; . ix, 140
Broderipi Pfr. vii, 123; ix, 220
Broderipi Rve. . . ix, 219
Broemmei Kob. viii, 229; [ix, 303
Brondeli Bgt. iii, 255; . ix, 259
Bronni Pfr. v,112; . ix, 90
Bronni v. β Pfr. . . ix, 90
Brookei A. & R. ii, 17.
Broti d' H. & D. . . ix, 104
Brotii Bonn. ii, 71.
Broughami Ang. vi, 146; ix, 131
Brouni Sut. viii, 102; . ix, 32
Browneana Pfr. v, 109; ix, 90
Brownii Pils. v, 29; . ix, 184
Browningii Bens. viii, 136; [ix, 38
Brucei Jick. iii, 52; . ix, 44
Bruguieriana Pfr. vii, 166; [ix, 224
Bruijnii Tap.-Can. ii, 219.
Brundusiana Fag. . ix, 256
Bruneri Anc. viii, 119; ix, 50
Brumalis M. & D. ii, 160.
Brumeriensis Forbes, vii, 52; [ix, 142
Bruniana Gass. i, 119; . ix, 54
Brunii Mörch. iii, 74.
Brunnea Porro. . . ix, 319
Brunnea Ant. ii, 113.
Brunnea Sowb. . . ix, 223
Brunnescens Mlldff. viii, 82; [ix, 35
Brunonis Kob. . . ix, 342
Brusinæ Stoss. iv, 98; . ix, 302
Bryanti Harp. iii, 43; . ix, 48
Bryanti Pfr. iv, 83; . ix, 181
Bryaræa Bgt. iv, 19.
Bryodes Shuttlew. ii, 164.
Byrophila Ph. iii, 42; . ix, 41
Brysæ Marés, . . ix, 336
Buccata Hde. ii, 216.
Buccinella Rv. iii, 23; . ix, 32
Bucculenta Gld. iii, 153; ix, 77
Bucculenta Tap.-Can. vi, [195; ix, 155
Buchholzi Bgt. ii, 128.
Buchii Dub. iv, 238; . ix, 319
Buddæ Hilb. viii, 208; ix, 206
Buddiana C. B. Ad. v, 7; ix, 67
Buelowi Malz. viii, 236; ix, 330
Buffoniana Pfr. . . ix, 192
Bukowicanica Brus. . ix, 301
Bulacanensis Hid. vi, 226; [ix, 109
Bulbina Dh. . . ix, 76
Bulbulus Mouss. vi, 258; ix, 120
Bulbus Mke. iii, 213; . ix, 173
Bulbus Mouss. . . ix, 120
Bulina Less. . . ix, 344
Buliminopsis Heude. . ix, 171
Buliminoides Hde. iv, 31; [ix, 171
Buliminus Hde. iv, 32; ix, 171
Bulimoides Moq. . . ix, 264
Bullacea Pfr. i, 124.
Bulla Pfr. ii, 37.
Bullula Hutt. ii, 64.
Bullula Brod. . . ix, 229
Bulveriana Lwe. . . ix, 243
Bulverii Wood, iv, 42; . ix, 243
Buphthalmus Fér. ii, 29.
Burdigalensis Grat. . ix, 249
Burella L. & B. . . ix, 251
Burini Bgt. iv, 141; . ix, 325
Burnerensis Smith, . ix, 343
Burnupi M. & P. viii, 140; ix, 38
Burrailensis G.-Aust. ii, 65.
Bursatella Gld. iii, 71; ix, 24

Digitized by Google

Burtinii Dh. iv, 48; . ix, 204
Buruensis Mart. . . ix, 119
Busbyi Gray, i, 126.
Buschi Pfr. . . . ix, 229
Bussacona Silv. . . . ix, 44
Bustoi Hid. vi, 230; . ix, 109
Bustoi Hid. . . . ix, 229
Butleri Pfr. vii, 188; . ix, 225
Buttoni Hemph. viii, 117; [ix, 50
Buvigneri Dh. viii, 212; ix, 206
Buvignieri Mich. iii, 121; [ix, 288
Buxetorum Bgt. . . . ix, 267
Buxina Heude. . . . ix, 343
Buxtoni Braz. vi, 265; ix, 122
Byssina Gredl. . . . ix, 272

Cabriti Gass. i, 113.
Cacista Bgt. . . . ix, 257
Cacopera Mab. iv, 172; ix, 327
Cacopista Mab. iv, 158; ix, 327
Cacoplasta Mab. iv, 159; ix, 327
Cacumenifera Bens. ii, 57.
Cadaverosus Pils. vi, 19; ix, 156
Caduca Pfr. ii, 186.
Caducior Rv. ii, 32.
Cæca Guppy, iii, 55; . ix, 57
Cæcilia Pfr. ii, 210.
Cæcoides Gupp. iii, 55; ix, 57
CŒLATURA Pfr. ii, 5, 21.
Cælata Stud. iii, 175; ix, 273
Cælatina Loc. . . . ix, 273
Cælestis Let. & Bgt. . ix, 251
Cæmentitia Sh. iv, 20, ix, 258
Cænatoria Held. . . ix, 316
Cænotera M. & P. viii, 135.
Cærulescens Ang. vii, 68; ix, 142
Cæsa Cox, iii, 261; . ix, 10
Cæsareana Parr. iv, 227; ix, 333
Cæsar Pfr. viii 15; . ix, 228
Cæsia Pfr. ii, 86.
Caffra Fér. i, 131; viii, 135.
Caficii Ad. . . . ix, 260
Caharica Aust. ii, 92.
Cahuzaci Bgt. . . ix, 256
Caidis Anc. . . . ix, 272
Cailleti Crs. iii, 216; ix, 131
Cailliaudi Dh. vii, 144; ix, 222
Cailliaudi Petit. . . ix, 231
Calabarica Pfr. ii, 51.
Calabrica Kob. iv, 243; ix, 320
Calabrica Paul, ii, 150.
Calacala Weinl. v, 29; ix, 184
Calacaloides Pils. v, 28; ix, 184
Calæca Fag. . . . ix, 322
Calamechroa Jonas, ii, 127.
Calamianica Q. & M. . ix, 231
Calaritana Paul, . . ix, 264
Calathoides Paiv. iii, 44; ix, 51
Calcaræ Arad. & Mag. ii, 190.
Calcarata Ben. iv, 28; ix, 263
Calcarea Högb. iv, 118; ix, 306
Calcarea Mouss, . . ix, 258
Calcarina Anc. iii, 238.
Calcarina Moq. . . ix, 232
Calcar Mart. vi, 221; . ix, 108
Calcigena Lwe. iv, 45; ix, 243
Calculina Pfr. iii, 125; ix, 83
Calculosa Gld. ii, 49.
Calculus Hde. . . ix, 209
Calculus Lwe. iv, 39; ix, 242
Calculus Pfr. . . ix, 83
Caldeirarum M. & D. iv, [196; ix, 293
CALDWELLIA Ad. ii, 6, 27.
Caldwelli Barc. ii, 27, 218.
Caldwelli (Barcl.) Bens. iii, 27
Caledonica Crosse, i, 116.
Calias Bens. ii, 109.
Calida Kob. viii, 167; . ix, 250
Californiensis Lea, iv, 119; [ix, 199
Calista Brod. viii, 24; ix, 228
Callestha Béreng. . ix, 256
Callicochlias Ag. . . ix, 222
Callifera Pfr. ii, 114.
Calligera Dub. . . ix, 322
CALLINA Lowe, . . ix, 241
Calliope Cr. iii, 36; . ix, 33
Calliostoma A. & R. . ix, 337
Callipona Mab. iv, 160; ix, 327
Callirhoë Rolle, . . ix, 325
Callistoderma L. & B. ix, 260
Callizona Cr. vi, 105; ix, 213
Callojuncta West. . ix, 288

Digitized by Google

Callojunctis Pils. . . ix, 200
Callopisticus Bgt. ii, 173.
Callosa Ant. iii, 259.
Calobapta Jonas, viii, 46; [ix, 231
CALOCOCHLEA Hartmn. ix, 222
Calographa West. . ix, 251
Calomorpha Jonas, v, 142; [ix, 94
Calopsis Bgt. viii, 165; ix, 250
Calostropha Anc. . ix, 83
Calpeana Mor. iii, 120; ix, 288
Calpica Kob. ii, 158.
Calpis Bens. iii, 52.
Caltabellotensis Kob. viii, [232; ix, 331
Calva Gld. ii, 110.
Calva Kob. iv, 91; . ix, 301
Calva Lwe. iv, 41; . ix, 240
Calymma Schm. & Bttg. ix, 205
Calymna Hutton, . ix, 18
Calymnia Mts. viii, 179; ix, 254
Calypso Ben. . . ix, 331
Calypso Brod. viii, 25; ix, 229
Calypso Parr. . . ix, 255
Calypso Pfr. vi, 28; . ix, 157
CAMÆNA Alb. . . ix, 101
CAMÆNELLA Pils. . ix, 105
CAMÆNINÆ . . . ix, [xxxii
Cambojiensis Rv. ii, 18.
Camelina Bgt. ii, 154.
Camelopardalis Brod. viii, [25; ix, 229
Camelus Pfr. vi, 237; ix, 109
Camena Mart. . . ix, 101
Camerani Less. . . ix, 288
Camerata Mouss. iii, 232; ix, 250
Camillæ Cox, . . ix, 34
Campana Tib. iv, 243; ix, 319
Campanica Paul, . . ix, 266
Campanula Pfr. vi, 236; ix, 104
Campbelliana Pils. vi, 39; [ix, 157
Campbellica Filh. iii, 102; [ix, 9
Campbelli Gray, iii, 72.
Campelica Mab. vi, 54; ix, 157
Campesina Ezq. . . ix, 325
Campestris Zgl. . . ix, 255
Campochilus Pils. viii, 201; [ix, 169
Campoensis Fag. . . ix, 257
Camprodunica Kob. iv, 118; [ix, 307
Campylæa Beck, . . ix, 299
Campylonota Tap.-Can. ii, 217
Camura Bens. ii, 130.
Cana Bgt. . . . ix, 251
Canalifera Ant. iii, 118; ix. 288
Canalis Grt. iii, 39; . ix, 35
Canariæ Mouss. ii, 156.
Canariensis Mouss. . ix, 259
Canariensis Sh. . . ix, 249
Candaharica Pfr. iii, 247; [ix, 249
Candeloti C. & M. i, 122.
Candescens C. B. Ad. v, 117; [ix, 90
Candicans Auct. iii, 244; [ix, 252
Candida Gm. ii, 17.
Candida Porro. . . ix, 252
Candida Rm. iv, 247; ix, 320
Candida Spix, i, 61.
Candidissima Drap. iii, 10; [ix, 234
CANDIDULA Kob. . ix, 253
Candidula Stud. iv, 10; ix, 254
Candiota Friv. iii, 234; ix, 250
Candisata Mke. . . ix, 242
Canescens Ad. & Rv. iii, [214; ix, 200
Canicalensis Lwe. iv, 188; [ix, 240
Canigonensis Boub. . ix, 307
Canigonica Fag. . . ix, 307
Canina Anc. viii, 177; ix, 250
Canini Ben. ii, 147.
CANISTRUM Mörch. . ix, 230
Canovarii Tap.-Can. vii, 26; [ix, 141
Canovasiana Serv. . ix, 256
Cantabrica Hid. iv, 110; ix, 254
Cantabrica Paul. iv, 91; ix, 301
Cantæ (B.) Serv. . ix, 326

Digitized by Google

CANTAREUS Risso, . ix, 318
Cantharcus Agas. . ix, 316
Cantiana Mont. iii, 192; ix, 266
Cantianiformis Bgt. . ix, 266
Cantoriana Bens. iii, 83: ix, 4
Capensis Pfr. iii, 103; ix, 37
Caperata Mont. iv, 14; ix, 254
Caperatus Gld. i, 171.
Capessens Bens. ii, 132, 220.
Capillacea Fér. i, 125.
Capillacea Pfr. ii, 185.
Capitanea Pfr. ii, 72.
Capitium Bens. iii, 74; ix, 170
Capnodes W. G. Binn. ii, 183.
CAPRINUS Montf. . ix, 90
Capsella Gld. ii, 162.
Capsella Lwe. iv, 41; . ix, 241
Capsula Bens. ii, 176.
Capuana Bgt. iv, 30: . ix, 263
Capusi Villes. . . ix, 272
Caputspinulæ Rv. iii, 102; [ix, 33
Carabinata Fér. . . ix, 148
Cara C. B. Ad. v, 107; ix, 89
Caracolina Auct. . . ix, 284
Caracolla Linn. v, 120; ix, 93
Caracolla Schum. . ix, 92
Caracolla Turton, . ix, 298
CARACOLLINA Beck, . ix, 288
CARACOLUS Montf. . ix, 92
Carræ Cantr. iv, 216; . ix, 331
Carascalensis Fér. vi, 103; [ix, 254
Carascaloides Bgt. iii, 193; [ix, 272
Carascalopsis Fag. iv, 104; [ix, 257
Carbonaria Sowb. vii, 163; [ix, 224
Carcharias Pfr. vi, 189; ix, 136
Carcusiaca Mab. iv, 17; ix, 256
Cardiobola Mab. iv, 173: [ix, 327
Cardiostoma Kob. iii, 219; [ix, 169
Cardonæ Hid. iii, 258; ix, 259
Carduelis Reib. . . ix, 204
Carfaniensis Stef. . ix, 265
Caribæa Weinl. v. 26; ix, 184
Caricus Roth, ii, 135.
Carinaria Mlldff. . ix, 337
Carinata Bgt. . . ix, 333
Carinata Braz. . ix, 34
Carinata H. & J. vii, 36; ix, 141
Carinata Lea, viii. 22; ix, 228
Carinata Streb. ii, 188.
Carina Wood, . . ix, 155
Carinifera Ad. . . ix, 207
Carinifera Semp. viii, 220; [ix, 204
Carinifera Stol. ii, 54.
Cariosa Oliv. iii, 13; . ix, 234
Cariosula Mich. iii, 13; ix, 234
Carmeliensis Pfr. ii, 158.
Carmelita Fér. v, 99; ix, 89
Carmelita Tristr. iii, 198.
Carnea Hemph. viii, 117; ix, 50
Carneola Grat. viii, 19; ix, 228
Carneola Pfr. ii, 94.
Carnicolor Orb. . . ix, 189
Carnicolor Pfr. . . ix, 184
Carnina Chier. . . ix, 250
Carniolicus Schm. ii. 136.
Caroli D. & H. iii, 258; ix, 259
Carolinensis Lea, viii, 153: [ix, 77
Carolus Dh. . . ix, 227
Caroni Dh. iv, 29; . ix, 262
Carosina Serv. iv, 84; ix, 253
Carotæ Bgt. iii, 31. . ix, 44
Carotii Paul. ii, 189.
Carotii Paul. iv, 112; . ix, 305
Carpatica Friv. . . ix, 272
Carpensoractensis Fag. ix, 251
Carpenteriana Bld. . ix, 73
Carpenteri Newc. iv, 71; ix, 199
Carpetana Hid. . . ix, 47
Carpiensis L. & B. . ix, 336
Carrarensis Porro. iv, 105; [ix, 301
Carseolana Fér. . . ix, 332
Carsoliana Fér. iv, 219; ix, 332
Carta Mab. iv, 166; . ix, 327
Cartereti Smith, ii 40.
Carthageniensis Rossm. ix, 325
Carthusiana Kob. . ix, 264

Digitized by Google

Carthusiana Müll. iii, 195; [ix, 266
Carthusianella Dr. . ix, 266
CARTHÆA Hutton, . ix, 339
Caruanæ Kob. viii, 174; ix, 250
Caruanæ Pils. iv, 208; ix, 330
CARYODES Albers, . ix, 161
Caryx Bens. iii, 75; . ix, 4
Casca Gld. ii, 110.
CASEOLUS Lowe, . . ix, 242
Casertana Bgt. . . ix, 250
Casertana Paul. iv, 91; ix, 301
Caseus Pfr. iv, 59.
Caspari Mlldff. vi, 115; ix, 214
Caspia Bttg. ii, 158.
Cassandra Hutt. viii, 66; ix, 15
Cassandra Pfr. vi, 147; ix, 131
Cassida Hutt. i, 175.
Cassidula Bens. ii, 177.
Cassinensis Paul. iv, 91. ix, 301
Cassiniensis Smith, . ix, 343
Cassiquiensis Newc. ii, 175.
Casta Pfr. vii, 120; . ix, 219
Castanea Bttg. . . ix, 304
Castanea Hemph. viii, 116; [ix, 50
Castanea Hemph. . ix, 76
Castanea Hemph. . ix, 200
Castanea Müll. ii, 80.
Castanea Oliv. iv, 239; ix, 319
Castanea Rm. iv, 111; . ix, 301
Castaneolabiata Aust. ii, 101.
Castaneola Hde. ii, 122.
Castaneus Pfr. i, 169.
Castelnaudii Hupé, . ix, 167
Castelnaui Pfr. . . ix, 167
Castelneaudii D. & H. v, [193; ix, 167
Castor Theob. ii, 129.
Castra Bens. iii, 84; . ix, 4
Castrensis Pfr. v, 59; . ix, 97
Castroiana Serv. . ix, 257
Catarella Mab. vi, 49; . ix, 156
Catarota Bgt. . . ix, 251
Catarotella Bgt. iii, 239.
Catenifera Pfr. v, 191; ix, 166
Catenulata Anc. viii, 261; ix, 166
Catenulata Muhl. . . ix, 303
Cateucta Mab. iv, 158; . ix, 327
CATHAICA Mlldff. . ix, 205
Cathara West. . . ix, 320
Catharolena Bgt. ix, 326.
Cathcartæ Reeve, iv, 51; ix, 337
Catinus Bens. . . ix, 145
Catinus Pfr. iii, 74; . ix, 5
Catletti Braz. ii, 123.
Catocyphia Bgt. iii, 256; ix, 336
Catodonta (B.) Pech. . ix, 324
Catoleia Bgt. . . ix, 272
Catoleius Bgt. ii, 137.
Catostoma Bens. iv, 62; ix, 209
Catskillensis Pils. . ix, 48
Caturigia Paul. . . ix, 256
Caucasica Mouss. . . ix, 274
Caucasica Parr. . . ix, 249
Caucasica Pfr. . . ix, 304
Caudefacta Let. & Bgt. ix, 251
Causia Bens. iii, 102.
Cauta West. iii, 240; . ix, 250
Cavannæ Paul. ii, 144.
Cavannæ Paul, iii, 259; ix, 259
Cavarella Serv. ii, 143; ix, 275
Cavata Mouss. iv, 252; ix, 320
Cavernula Garr. . . ix, 24
Cavernula H. & J. iii, 69; ix, 24
Cavimargo Mart. . ix, 204, 259
Cayennensis Pfr. ii, 182.
Caymanensis Mayn. viii, [241; ix, 183
Cazenavetti F. & B. vi, 35, [302; ix, 157
Cebuana Mlldff. . . ix, 215
Cecillei Phil. vi, 109; . ix, 214
Cedretorum Deb. iii, 179; ix, 273
Celebensis Pfr. i, 178.
Celebensis Pfr. ii, 79.
Celia Hutt. viii, 60; . ix, 9
Cellaria Müll. ii, 155.
Celinde Gray, ii, 211; . ix, 16
Celsa Pse. . . . ix, 25
Cemenelea Risso, iii, 193; ix, 266
Cenestinensis Cr. & Deb. iv, [216; ix, 331
Cenisia Charp. . . ix, 254
Centralis Beck, ii, 105.
Centralis Mouss. ii, 41.

Digitized by Google

Cepæa Held. . . ix, 320
Cepa Müll. v, 93; . . ix, 180
Cephalonica Mouss. iii, 118; [ix, 288
Cepoides Lea, vii, 194; ix, 226
CEPOLIS Montf. . . ix, 177
Ceramensis Pfr. vi, 249; ix, 119
Ceraria Bens. ii, 41.
Cerasina Gredler, . ix, 212
Cerasina Sh. . . ix, 318
Cerata Cox, . . . ix, 133
Ceratodes Pfr. ii, 105.
Ceratomma Pfr. iv, 231; ix, 333
Cerea Cox, . . . ix, 133
Cerea Gld. ii, 128.
Cerea Pfr. iii, 106.
Cerea Hedl. . . . ix, 142
Cerealis Cox, . . ix, 5
Cerealis Crosse, i, 114; . ix, 20
Cereolus Mühlf. iii, 128; ix, 73
Ceres Pfr. vi, 239; . ix, 104
Cerigottana Bttg. . . ix, 277
Cerina Morel. vi, 57; . ix, 158
Cerinoidea Anth. ii, 197.
Cernica H. Ad. ii, 28.
Cernua Mts. viii, 263; . ix, 173
Ceroconus Pfr. iii, 75.
Ceroides Pfr. iii, 47; . ix, 41
Ceromatica Morel. ii, 97.
Certa Bgt. . . . ix, 251
Cespitoides Fisch. viii, 176; [ix, 250
Cespitum Drap. iii, 241; ix, 250
Cesticulus Gundl. v, 33; ix, 185
Cestus Bens. iii, 206; . ix. 204
Ceylanica Pfr. ii, 84.
Ceylanicus Beck, i, 177.
Ceyssoni Bgt. . . ix, 267
Chaixii Mich. . . ix, 311
Chalcidica Bl. iii, 24, 231; [ix, 250
Chalcophila Orb. i, 63.
CHALEPOTAXIS Ancey, . ix, 167
Challameliana Bgt. . ix, 275
Challisi Cox, vi, 173; . ix, 134
Chamæleon Parr. iv, 101; ix, 302
Chambardi L. & B. . ix, 336
Chambertinii Tryon, ii, 39.
Chamissoi Pfr. ii, 116.
Chancei Cox, vii, 5; . ix, 139
Chaperi West. . . ix, 341
Chapmani Cox, vii, 51; ix, 142
Chapmanni Anc. . . ix, 340
Charieia Pech. iv, 136; . ix, 324
Chariessa Pils. vi, 279; . ix, 111
Charmesiana L. & B. . ix, 250
CHAROPA Albers, . ix, 31
Charopa Hutton, . . ix, 17
Charopidæ Hutt. ix, xxxi.
Charpentieri Pfr. iii, 156; ix, 148
Charpentieri Schol. . ix, 302
Charybdis Bens. iii, 108.
Charybdis Mörch. . ix, 82
Chastellii Fér. ii, 76.
Cheesemani Suter, . ix, 338
Cheffana Bgt. iii, 199; . ix, 272
Cheilodon Say, Bld. . ix, 73
Cheilostropha d'Orb. iii, [128; ix, 83
Cheiranthicola Lwe. iv, 46; [ix, 243
Cheiri Less. vi, 241.
Chelia Bgt. ii, 156.
Chelonites Cr. i, 117; . ix, 20
Chelydea West. . ix, 271
Chemnitziana Pfr. v, 104; ix, 89
Chennelli G.-A. ii, 66.
Chenui Pfr. ii, 38.
Cheratomorpha Tap. Can. [vi, 245; ix, 119
Cherraensis Blanf. ii, 129.
Cherraensis G.-Aust. ii, 62.
Chersa Bgt. ii, 220.
Chersa Mab. iv. 153; . ix, 327
Chersinella Dall, ii, 161.
Chersonesica Kob. iii, 194.
Chersonesica Mühl. . ix, 259
Chevalieri Soul. ii, 42.
Chiæ Fag. . . . ix, 257
Chiapensis Pfr. iii, 138; ix, 74
Chilembia Bgt. . . ix, 335
Chilhowëensis Lewis, iii, [155; ix, 76
Chiliensis Mühl. iii, 42; ix, 340
Chilodon Ehrenb. . ix, 284
Chilogymnus Ehrenb. . ix, 286

Digitized by Google

Chilostoma Fitz. . . ix, 282
CHILOSTOMA Fitz. . ix, 299
Chilotrema Leach. . ix, 298
Chimmoi Pfr. ii, 210.
Chimotrema Raf. . . ix, 69
Chinensis Hde. . . ix, 219
Chinensis Phil. iv, 60; . ix, 210
Chinensis Voigt, . . ix, 103
Chioidea Bgt. . . ix, 251
Chionodiscus Pfr. iii, 11; ix, 234
Chiophila Bgt. iv, 110. . ix, 302
Chiron Gray, viii, 77; . ix, 18
Chittyana C. B. Ad. v, 108; [ix, 89
CHLORÆA Albers, . ix, 214
Chlorata Lwe. . . ix, 293
CHLORITIS Beck, . . ix, 117
Chloritis Semp. . . ix, 212
Chloritoides Pils. vi, 267; ix, 122
Chlorochroa Sowb. vii, 150; [ix, 223
Chlorogrammica Val. . ix, 225
Chloroleuca Mart. . ix, 229
Chloroplax Bens. iii, 74.
Chloroticus Pfr. ii, 136.
Chlorozona Grat. vi, 31; ix, 157
Chnoodia Bgt. iii, 179; . ix, 273
Choelotricha Bgt. . . ix, 302
Choinix Bens. ii, 96.
Choiseulensis Braz. vii, 16; [ix, 140
Chola Pech, iii, 198; . ix, 260
Chondrodes Strub. viii, 292; [ix, 141
Chonomphala Bgt. . ix, 259
Chonomphala Bgt. . ix, 273
Chordata Pfr. ii, 215; . ix, 16
Choreta Bgt. iii, 231; . ix, 250
Chorismenostoma Bl. & W. [ix, 44
Chorista (B.) Serv. . ix, 326
Choristochila Bttg. iv, 102; [ix, 303
Chottica Anc. . . ix, 324
Christianæ Theob. i, 176; ii, 112
Christinæ H. Ad. viii, 213; [ix, 207
Christophi Bttg. iv, 251; ix, 320
Christyi Bld. iii, 151; ix, 77
Chromatocochlias Ag. ix, 226
CHROMATOSPHÆRA Pilsbry, [ix, 221
Chromochila Pils. v, 15; ix, 186
Chromocochlea Hartm. . ix, 226
Chrysæme Q. & M. . ix, 223
Chrysalidiformis Sby. viii, 51; [ix, 231
CHRYSALLIS Alb. . ix, 231
Chrysocheila Sowb. . ix, 222
Chrysochila Sowb. vii, 138; [ix, 222
Chrysodon Anc. . . ix, 91
Chrysomela Pfr. iv, 198; ix, 293
Chrysosticta Morel. ii, 127.
Chrysostomi Rolle, . ix, 333
Chrysotricha Bttg. viii, 190; [ix, 273
Chthamalolena Bgt. . ix, 260
Chydopsis (Bgt.) Péch. . ix, 326
Cinæ Kl. . . . ix, 337
Cidaris Gray, ii, 36.
Cidaris Lam. ii, 72.
Cicatricosa Müll. vi, 198; ix, 103
Cicercula Fér., Dh. . ix, 68
Cicercula Gld. ii, 116.
Cigenda Mont. . . ix, 336
Ciliata Morel. . . ix, 268
Ciliata Suter, . . ix, 338
Ciliata Ven. iii, 187; . ix, 276
CILIELLA Mouss. . . ix, 275
Ciliosa Pfr. iv, 55; . ix, 209
Cimex Pfr. ii, 170.
Cincinna Sowb. viii, 16; ix, 228
Cincinniformis Sby. viii, 18; [ix, 228
Cincinnus Rve. . . ix, 165
Cincta Lea, ii, 82.
Cincta Lewis, viii, 152; ix, 78
Cincta Müll. iv. 245; . ix, 319
Cincta Mlldff. ii, 103.
Cincta Perry, . . ix, 189
Cinctella Dr. iii, 187; . ix, 271
Cinctoinflata Mouss. iv, 47; [ix, 204
Cineracea H. & J. vii, 77; [ix, 143

Digitized by Google

Cineracea Semp. vii, 168; ix, 224
Cinerarea Rouss. . . ix, 143
Cinerascens Pfr. vii, 197; ix, 227
Cinerascens Andr. . ix, 320
Cinerea Lwe. iv, 45; . ix, 243
Cinerea Poir. . . ix, 204
Cinerosa Pfr. viii, 15; . ix, 228
Cingalensis Bens. ii, 58.
Cingulata Held. . . ix, 302
Cingulata Hedl. viii, 288; [ix, 142
Cingulata Stud. iv, 104; ix, 301
Cingulella Zgl. iv, 104; ix, 302
Cingulifera Held. . ix, 299
Cingulina DeBet. iv, 106.
Cingulina Dh. . . ix, 303
Cinnamomea Val. ii, 89.
Ciofaloi Cafic, . . ix, 331
Circassica Mouss. iii, 195; ix, 272
Circe Pfr. vii, 142; . ix, 222
Circinaria Beck, . . ix, 282
Circinnata Stud. . . ix, 274
Circulus Pfr. iv, 61; . ix, 210
Circumcarinata Stearns, iv, [70; ix, 199
Circumcincta Reinh. ii, 178.
Circumdata Fér. vi, 246; ix, 119
Circumdata Mühl. . ix, 6
Circumfilaris Morel. ii, 55.
Circumfirmata Redf. iii, 9, viii, [55; ix, 65
Circumlineata Küst. ii, 157.
Circumornata Fér. iv, 222; [ix, 182
Circumornata Kob. . ix, 331
Circumornata Mts. . ix, 332
Circumpicta Mouss. ii, 72.
Circumplexa Fér. i, 64.
Circumsessa Shuttlew. ii, [160; ix, 48
Circumtexta Fér. . . ix, 180
Cirtæ Terv. . . ix, 324
Cisalpina Jan. . . ix, 254
Cisalpinana Fagot. . ix, 253
Cisalpina Stab. iv, 94; . ix, 303
Cisternosi Hid. iii, 259; ix, 259
Cistorum Mor. iii, 236; ix, 250
Citharistensis Bgt. . ix, 254
Citrina Hutt. i, 126.
Citrina L. ii, 72.
Citrinoides Grat. ii, 70.
Citrinula Z. . . . ix, 302
Clairi Bgt. . . . ix, 331
Clairvillia Fér. ii, 35,
Clairvillia Rve. ii, 36.
Clandestina Hartm, iii, 175; [ix, 273
Clara Held. ii, 156.
Clarencensis Cox. ii, 169.
Clarki Lea, iii, 149; . ix, 77
Claromphalos Dev. & Hpe. [iv, 80; ix, 198
Clarus Aust. . . ix, 209
Clathrata West, . . ix, 319
Clathratula Pfr. iii, 161; ix, 146
Clausa Hde. ii, 117.
Clausa Raf. . . . ix, 69
Clausa Say, iii, 153; . ix, 77
Clausomphalos Dev. & Hpe. [iv, 78; ix, 198
Claustralis Parr. . . ix, 266
Clayi Liardet, ii, 181.
Cleamesi Smith. ii, 45.
Cleryi Recl. vii, 76; . ix, 143
Clessini Ulic. . . ix, 273
Climacterica Bens. ii, 23, 95.
Clivorum Hartm. . . ix, 252
Clossura Let. & Bgt. iii, 229.
Clotho Fér. vi, 42; . ix, 157
Clusilis Val. . . ix, 205
Clymene Shutt. ii, 172.
Clypeus Mouss. ii, 20.
Coactiliata Fér. iii, 49; . ix, 199
Coadunata Z. . . ix, 278
Coagulata Pfr, ii, 73:
Coagulum Mts. viii, 263; ix, 173
Coarctata Fér. vi, 151; . ix, 133
Coarctata Mlldff. . . ix, 146
Coarctata Pfr. iii, 71; . ix, 24
Cobresiana Alt. iii, 171; ix, 278
COCCOGLYPTA Pils. . ix, 211
Coccomelas Sowb. vii, 146; [ix, 222
Cochinchinensis Pfr. ii, 81.

Digitized by Google

Cochinchinensis Morl. i, 177.
Cochlea Adans. . . ix, 326
COCHLICELLA (Fér.) Risso, [ix, 263
COCHLICOPA Fér. . ix, xviii
Cochlidium Cox, iii, 25; ix, 34
Cochlitoma Fér. . . ix, xviii
Cochlodina Fér. . . ix, xviii
Cochlodonta Fér. . ix, xviii
COCHLODRYAS Martens, ix, 225
Cochlogena Fér. . . ix, xviii
Cochlohydra Fér. . ix, xviii
Cochloides Fér. . . ix, xviii
Cochlostyla Fér. . . ix, 218
Codia Bgt. iv, 16; . ix, 254
Codonensis Hid, vii, 140; ix, 222
Codonodes Pfr. vi, 236; ix, 109
Codringtoni Gray, iv, 143; [ix, 325
Cœlatura Fér. ii, 21.
Cœlaxis Pils. vii, 114; . ix, 221
Cœlomphala Loc. . ix, 273
Cœlospira Anc. . . ix, 194
Cœpta Cox, iii, 263; . ix, 338
Cœrulans, Mhl. iv, iii, . ix, 301
Coerulea Mlldff. vii, 101; ix, 215
Cœsus Cox, . . . ix, 10
Coffea Pfr. ii, 80.
Coffreanus Moric. i, 62.
Coguiensis Cr. i, 118.
Cognata Fér. v, 59; . ix, 97
Coiquecana Ph. iii, 43; ix, 41
Colchica Bayer, . . ix, 272
Colensoi Sut. viii, 99; . ix, 33
COLIOLUS Tap.-Can. . ix, 171
Collapsus Perry, . . ix, 108
Collaris Pfr. iii, 138; . ix, 39
Colletti Bedd. viii, 274; ix, 124
Collingii Smith, viii, 287; ix, 114
Colliniana Bgt. . . ix, 267
Collinsoni A. Ad. iii, 191.
Collis Mouss. . . ix, 112
Collodes Sowb. vii, 184; ix, 224
Collyrula Rve. . . ix, 13
Coloba Pils. . . . ix, 57
Colombeliana Hde. ii, 122.
Colomiesiana Bgt. iii, 232; [ix, 250
Colona v. Mts. vi, 190; ix, 136
Coloradoensis Stearns, viii, [225, ix, 199
Colorata Mouss. ii, 72.
Colorata Mouss. . . ix, 140
Colorata Nev. . . ix, 322
Collossea Pfr. . . ix, 227
Colosseana Fag. . . ix, 257
Coluber Beck, . . ix, 112
Colubrina Jan. iv, 105; ix, 302
Colubrina Perry, . . ix, 166
Columbaria Sowb. vi, 234; [ix, 109
Columbiana Lea. iii, 154; [ix, 76
Columbina West. . . ix, 259
Columellaris Bk. ii, 73.
Columellaris Pfr. ii, 127.
Columellata C. B. Ad. v, 9; [ix, 67
Columnæ Pons. viii, 148; ix, 288
COLUMPLICA Hartmann, ix, 226
Coma Gray, iii, 22; . ix, 33
Comaliana Bgt. iii, 227; ix, 337
Combesiana Bgt, iii, 190; ix, 268
Combusta Anc. iii, 238.
Comendadori Serv. . ix, 251
Comephora Bgt. iv, 96; ix, 303
Comes Poey. v, 11; . ix, 187
Commeata Mouss. . ix, 250
Commendabilis Fér. ii, 70.
Commixta, Lwe. . . ix, 242
Commoda A. Ad. iii, 191.
Communis Ben. . . ix, 331
Commutanda Anc. . ix, 76
Comnena Ret. . . ix, 255
Comorensis Morel. ii, 78.
Compacta Haz. iv, 237; ix, 319
Compacta Lwe. iv, 39; ix, 242
Companyoi West. . . ix, 325
Companyonii Aler. iv, 148; [ix, 325
Compar Lwe. iv, 37; . ix, 243
Complanata Bgt. iv, 95; ix, 302
Complanata Desh. ii, 195.
Complanata Jeffr. ii, 138.
Complanata Mart. ii, 36.
Complementaria Mouss. iii, [40; ix, 35
Compluvialis Blanf. ii, 93.

Digitized by Google

Compluviata Cox, ii, 44.
Compressa Mouss. . ix, 159
Compressivoluta Rv. i, 128; [ix, 18
Compressus Zgl. ii, 135.
Compsopleura Bgt. . ix, 302
Compta H. Ad. . . ix, 112
Comriei Ang. vii, 64; . ix, 142
Comta Gundl. v, 34; . ix, 185
Comythophora Bttg. . ix, 303
Concava Say, ii, 206.
Concavospira Pfr. ii, 57.
Concentrica Guill. iii, 81; ix, 6
Concholeuca L. & B. . ix, 257
Concinna A. Ad. iii, 185.
Concinna Dup. iii, 174.
Concinna Jeffr. iii, 173; ix, 274
Concinna Lwe. iii, 21; . ix, 341
Concinna Sowb. viii, 27; ix, 229
Concisa Fér. vi, 262; . ix, 120
Concolor Bttg. viii, 126; ix, 5
Concolor Fér. ii, 208.
Concolor Mts. ix, 267.
Concolor Pils. vi, 303; ix, 154
Concreta Bgt. . . ix, 275
Condenmoyi Nev. iii, 108.
Condoriana C. & F. vi, 269; [ix, 124
Conella Ad. iv, 56; . ix, 169
Conella Pfr. viii, 58; . ix, 9
Conemenosi Bttg. viii, 229; [ix, 303
Conferta Pfr. iii. 81; . ix, 6
Confinis Blf. ii, 53.
Confinis Gass. iii, 35; . ix, 33
Conformis Fér. vii, 113; ix, 221
Confucii Hilb. viii, 213; ix, 206
Confusa Ben. iv, 92; ; ix, 302
Confusa Pfr. i, 125.
Congellana Kr. iii, 108.
Congener Sm. . . ix, 213
Congenita Sm. vi, 103; ix, 213
Congrua Pfr. vii, 4; . ix, 139
Congrua Pse. not Pfr. . ix, 6
Conica Drap. . . ix, 263
Conica Jeffr. . . . ix, 274
Conica Pils. vi, 305; . ix, 214
Conica Swains. . . ix, 64
Conicava Mouss. . . ix, 25
Conicoides Metc. ii, 48.
Conicula Let. & Bgt. . ix, 260
Coniformis Fér. vii, 50; ix, 140
Conimbricensis Silv. . ix, 274
Conisalea M. & P. viii, 145; [ix, 38
Conjungens Stol. ii, 110.
Connectens C. B. Ad. iii, 6; [ix, 64
Connectens Mlldff. . ix, 229
Connexa West. . . ix, 330
Connivens Pfr. vi, 96; . ix, 213
Conoidalis Ad. & Rve. ii, 82.
Conoidalis Mlldff. . . ix, 342
Conoidea Anc. viii, 264; ix, 95
Conoidea Bgt. . . ix, 44
Conoidea Branc. . . ix, 266
Conoidea Cox, . . ix, 19
Conoidea Dh. . . ix, 206
Conoidea Drap. iv, 31; ix, 264
Conoidea Hde. . . ix, 171
Conoidea West. iv, 118; ix, 306
Conoideus Pfr. i, 62.
Conomphala Pfr. . . ix, 337
Conopsis Mor. iv, 22; . ix, 261
Conospira Pfr. iii, 218; ix, 169
Conrauxiana Hde. iii, 209; [ix, 204
Consanguinea C. B. Ad. ix, 90
Consanguinea Fér. vi, 30; ix, 157
Conscendens Cox, vii, 14; ix, 141
Consepta Bens. ii, 90.
Consimilis Pse. iii, 60; . ix, 26
Consobrina Fér. iv, 171; ix, 327
Consobrina Grt. iii, 66; ix, 26
Consona Zgl. iii, 188; . ix, 272
Consors Lwe. iv, 39; . ix, 242
Conspectum Bld. ii, 203; ix, 8
Conspersula Pfr, v, 38; ix, 183
Conspicua Ben. iv, 207; ix, 330
Conspurcata Drap. iv, 12; [ix, 254
Conspurcatella Morel. iii, 50; [ix, 57
Constantiæ H. Ad. viii, 206; [ix, 206
Constantinæ viii, 206; . ix, 206

Digitized by Google

Constantinæ Fbs. iv, 129; ix, 324
Constantior Weinl. v. 26; [ix, 184
Constricta Boub. iii, 121; ix, 288
Constricta Pfr. vii, 103; ix, 215
Constricta Semp. iii, 67; ix, 26
Constricta West. . . ix, 249
Constrictor Hupé, . ix, 166
Consul Pfr. ii, 89.
Contaminata Paul. iv, 220; [ix, 332
Contempta Parr. . . ix, 255
Contermina Sh. iv, 31; ix, 264
Contigua Pse. iii, 78; . ix, 6
Continua Pfr. v, 137; . ix, 94
Contorta Fér. iii, 63; . ix, 26
Contorta Held. ii, 142.
Contorta Muhlf. . . ix, 284
Contorta Zgl. . . ix, 288
Contortula Fér. . . ix, 41
Contortula Kryn. ii, 141.
Contracostæ Pils. . . ix, 199
Contracta Hutt. iv, 65; ix, 116
Contracta West. ii, 139.
Contristata Mouss. ii, 82.
Conula Pse. ii, 49.
Conulema Stol. ii, 7.
Conulina Mart. iii, 219; ix, 169
CONULOPOLITA Bttg. ii, 181.
Conulus Blf. ii, 58.
CONULUS Fitz. ii. 11; 172.
Conulus H. Ad. ii, 176.
Conulus Mart. not Pse. ix, 170
Conus Pils. vi, 79; . ix, 154
Convallata Bens. ii, 93.
Convexa Fér. . . ix, 47
Convexa Hartm. viii, 131; [ix, 5
Convexa Mart. . . ix, 141
Convexa Raf. . . ix, 78
Convexa Rve. ii, 108.
Convexiuscula Pfr. ii, 214.
Convicta Cox, vi. 187; ix, 136
Convoluta Desh. ii, 88.
Cookensis Braz. vi, 175; ix, 134
Cookiana Gmel. iii, 6: . ix, 64
Cookiana Pfr. . . ix, 64
Cooperi W. G. B. viii, 118; [ix, 50
Copei Weth. iii, 144; . ix, 76
Coppingeri Sm. iii, 42; ix, 41
Coquandiana Math. . ix, 333
Coquandi Mor. iv, 125; ix, 322
Coracis Kob. . . ix, 326
Coraliolabris Smith, . ix, 142
Corallina Mouss. iii, 93; ix, 6
CORASIA Albers, . . ix, 219
Corax Parr. ii, 136.
Corcyrensis Bttg. ii, 134.
Corcyrensis Partsch. iii, 117; [ix, 288
Cordelia Hutt. viii, 66; ix, 14
Cordemoyi Nev. ii, 107.
Cordovana Pfr. iii, 49; ix, 199
Corduensis Noul. ix, 294.
Coreanica A. & R. iii, 220; [ix, 204
Coriacea Sandb. . . ix, 295
Coriaria Pfr. vi, 132; . ix, 131
CORILLA H. & A. Adams, [ix, 147
Corisopitensis Dh. . ix, 308
Cornaria Berth. iii, 239.
Cornea Brum. . . ix, 303
Cornea Drap. iv, 110; . ix, 301
Cornea Hartm. . . ix, 267
Cornea Hedl. viii, 296; . ix, 5
Cornea Hutt. viii, 75; . ix, 18
Corneofulva Pfr. viii, 76; ix, 18
Corneola Cless. . . ix, 274
Corneola Hedl. . . ix, 299
Corneoliformis Less. . ix, 307
Corneovirens Pfr. vi, 136; [ix, 130
Corniculum H. & J. vi, 291; [ix, 113
Corniculum Rv. iii, 24; ix, 33
Cornugiganteum Chemn. vi, [60; ix, 152
Cornumilitare auct. . ix, 100
Coronadoi Hid. vii, 142: ix, 222
Coronaria Lowe. . ix, 244
Coronata Desh. iv, 34; . ix, 244
Coronula Lwe. iv, 34; . ix, 245

Digitized by Google

Corrosa Mouss. ii, 35, 43.
Corrugata Gmel. iii, 252 ; ix, 259
Corrugata Gray, . . ix, 273
Corrugata Pfr. . . ix, 184
Corrugata Sol. . . ix, 293
Corrugata Z. . . ix, 331
Corsica Sh. iii, 180 ; . ix, 273
Corticaria Ph. iii, 43 ; . ix, 41
Corticicola Cox, iii, 44 ; ix, 34
CORYDA Albers, . . ix, 181
Corylus Reeve, ii, 95.
Corymbus Cr. i, 117 ; . ix, 20
Corys Bens. iii, 95.
Cosmia Pfr. iii, 106 ; viii, 135.
Cossmanniana Cr. . ix, 230
Cossoni Let. iv, 148 ; . ix, 322
Cossurensis Ben. iv, 207 ; ix, 330
Costæ Ben. . . . ix, 318
Costaricensis Roth, v, 134 ; [ix, 191
Costata Müll. viii, 252 ; ix, 283
Costata Semp. vi, 219 ; ix, 108
Costella Orb. iii, 41 ; . ix, 41
Costellifera Möll. viii, 125 ; [ix, 4
Costerii Eyd. . . ix, 230
Costulata Ben. iv, 205 ; ix, 331
Costulata G.-Aust. ii, 62.
Costulata Hutt. viii, 73 ; ix, 18
Costulata Kob. . . ix, 307
Costulata Marts. . . ix, 5
Costulata Mich. . . ix, 281
Costulata Mlldff. iii, 266 ; ix, 47
Costulifera Pfr. i, 120. . ix, 33
Costulosa Zgl. . . ix, 255
Costulosus Pfr. i, 63.
Cotinophila Bgt. . ix, 275
Cottiana Poll. iii, 185.
Cottyi Mor. iii, 236 ; . ix, 250
Cotyledonis Bens. iii, 103 ; [viii, 135
Couchiana Lea. . . ix 74
Couloni Shuttl. iii, 134 ; ix, 74
Courquini Bgt. ii, 153.
Cousini Jouss. v, 183 ; ix, 167
Coutagnei Bgt. . . ix, 256
Couturieri Bgt. iii, 229.
Covani E. A. Smith, vi, 44 ; [ix, 157
Coxensæ Braz. vi, 138 ; ix, 122
Coxeni Cox, viii, 272 ; . ix, 122
Coxiana Ang. vii, 13 ; . ix, 140
Coxi, Crosse, vi, 152 ; . ix, 133
COXIA Ancey, . . ix, 82
Cracherodii Gray, ii, 76.
Cragini Call. iii, 144 ; . ix, 76
Craspedaria Lowe. . ix, 244
Craspedocheila Ad. iii, 191.
Crassa Mlldff. vii, 125 ; ix, 220
Crassa Pfr. iv, 144 ; . ix, 326
Crassicostata Bens. iv, 64 ; [ix, 116
Crassidens Deb. iv, 137 ; ix, 324
Crassidens Pfr. . . ix, 91
Crassilabris Mlldff. . ix, 220
Crassilabris Mühlf. . ix, 278
Crassilabris Nev. . ix, 275
Crassilabris Pfr. . ix, 98
Crassior Nev. . . ix, 322
Crassocarina Mouss. . ix, 234
Crassula Mlldff. . . ix, 337
Crassula Phil. viii, 271 ; ix, 124
Cratera Schum. . . ix, 261
Craticulata Lwe. iv, 191 ; ix, 293
Craverii Poll. ii, 220.
Crawfordi M. & P. viii, 146 ; [ix, 38
Crebriflammis Pfr. i, 130 ; ix, 18
Crebriguttata Mart. ii, 69.
Crebristriata Newc. . ix, 200
Crebristriata Semp. ii, 104.
Creedi Cox, vi, 170 ; . ix, 134
Crema Bgt. . . . ix, 257
Cremata Hde. iii, 207 ; ix, [204, 214
Cremnophila Boiss. . ix, 248
Crenea Alb. . . . ix, 261
Crenella Mont. . . ix, 283
Crenicincta G.-Aust. ii, 60.
Crenimargo Kryn. iii, 252 ; [ix, 259
Crenophila Pfr. iii, 174.
Crenularis Beck, i, 174.
Crenulata Müll. . . ix, 263

Digitized by Google

Crespignyi Higg. ii, 76.
Cressa West. . . ix, 276
Cressida Gld. iii, 91; . ix, 6
Cretacea Born, ii, 71.
Cretacea Grt. iii, 66; . ix, 25
Cretacea Westerl. . ix, 318
Cretata Brod. vii, 168; ix, 224
Cretensis Blanc. ii, 192.
Cretica Fér. iii, 239; . ix, 250
Creticola Mörch. . ix, 307
CRETOZONITES Kob. viii, 236.
Creveauxiana Anc. viii, 264; [ix, 95
Cribrata West. . . ix, 266
Crimoda Bgt. . . ix, 275
Crinigera Bens. iii, 94; ix, 208
Crinita Sandri, iv, 100; ix, 302
Crisia Let. & Bgt. . ix, 257
Crispata Ben. iv, 206; . ix, 331
Crispata Costa, . . ix, 318
Crispata Fér. v, 72; . ix, 99
Crispolanata Woll. iii, 123; [ix, 289
Crispulata Mouss. . . ix, 273
Cristatella Mlldff. . ix, 215
Critica Fér. . . . ix, 250
CRISTIGIBBA Tap. Can. ix, 112
Croatica Fér. ii, 137.
Croaticus Partsch, ii, 136.
Croftoni Cox, vi, 153; . ix, 133
Crombezi Mill. iv, 111; ix, 301
Cromyodes Pfr. vii, 130; ix, 222
Cronkhitei Newc. iii, 21; ix, 48
Crossei Hid. vii, 156; . ix, 223
Crossei Hid. viii, 134; . ix, 4
Crossei Pfr. i, 67.
Crossei Pfr. ii, 43.
Crotali Cox, ii, 212.
Crouanii Guill. iii, 90; . ix, 5
Crouziliana Fag. . . ix, 256
Crucibulum Pfr. vii, 81; ix, 143
Cruentata Guild. ii, 183.
Crusta Dall, . . ix, 185
Crustulum Cox, iii, 90; ix, 5
Cruzyi Bgt. iii, 198; . ix, 272
Cryophilum Mts. iii, 32; ix, 8
Crypsidoma Mab. iv, 165; ix, 327
Crypta Parr. ii, 135.
Cryptaxis Lowe. . ix, 291
Cryptica Brod. vii, 167; ix, 224
Cryptobidens Sut. viii, 85; [ix, 27
Cryptodon Moric. i, 66.
CRYPTOMPHALUS Agas. ix, 318
Cryptomphalus Nev. ii, 126.
Cryptopila Marts. iii, 211; [ix, 124
Cryptoportica Gld. ii, 116.
Cryptozona Zgl. . . ix, 302
Crystallina Dillw. . ix, 283
Crystallina Müll. ii, 138.
CRYSTALLOPSIS Ancey, ix, 220
Crystallus Lwe. ii, 10.
Cubensis Pfr. v, 10; . ix, 187
Cucullus Mts. iv, 28; . ix, 263
Cularensis Bgt. . . ix, 275
Culmen Blf. ii, 53.
Culmi Fag. . . ix, 256
Culminicola Pons. viii, 234; [ix, 330
Cultellatus Thom. ii, 135.
Cultrata Gld. ii, 125.
Cuma Chier. ii, 144.
Cumberlandiana Lea, iii, 58; [ix, 50
Cumiæ Calc. . . ix, 262
Cumingi Pfr. viii, 39; ix, 230
Cumingi Pfr. . . ix, 224
Cumingii Beck, i, 172.
Cumulus Pfr. ii, 105.
Cunctator Rv. vii, 202; ix, 227
Cuneus Hde. ii, 219.
Cunninghami Gray, vi, 14; [ix, 159
Cupaniana Calc. . . ix, 47
Cupani Calc. . . ix, 254
Cuprea Cox, iii, 24; . ix, 340
Cuprea Raf. ii, 185.
Cupulata Pfr. . . ix, 93
Curacoæ Brazier, . ix, 34
Curetum West. . . ix, 256
Curta Sowb. vii, 192 . ix, 225
Curtisiana Pfr. vi, 168; ix, 134
Curvidens Pfr. . . ix, 97
Curvilabrum Rve. iii, 86; [ix, 4

Digitized by Google

Cuspidata Lewis, ii, 200.
Cussetiensis Bgt. . ix, 267
Cuticula Sh. iv, 201; . ix, 294
Cutisculpta Mlldff. iii, 158; [ix, 146
Cuttati Bgt. iii, 229.
Cutteri H. Ad. ii, 88.
Cutteri Pfr. viii, 93; . ix, 28
Cuvieriana Lea ii, 38.
Cuvieri Fér. i, 168.
Cuyamacensis Hemph. . ix, 199
Cuyana Strob. iv, 78; . ix, 198
Cuyoensis Pfr. viii, 47; ix, 231
Cuyoensis Rve. . . ix, 231
Cuzcana Phil. i, 64.
Cyanocephala Pils. . ix, 228
Cyanostoma Mab. vi, 48; ix, 157
Cyclaria Morel. iii, 108; viii, 135
Cyclaspis Bens. iii, 164; ix, 145
Cyclodoma Swains. . ix, 69
Cyclodon W. & B. iv, 26; [ix, 261
Cycloidea Alb. ii, 90.
Cyclolabris Desh. iv, 114; [ix, 303
Cyclophorella Anc. viii, [259; ix, 284
Cycloplax Bens. ii, 129.
Cyclostoma Mke. . ix, 243
Cyclostoma West. . ix, 251
Cyclostomata LeGuill. iv, 65; ix, 114
Cyclostomoides Pfr. iii, 100; [ix, 58
Cyclostomoides Porro, . ix, 249
Cyclostomopsis Lea, . ix, 122
Cyclostremoides Sby. iv, [256; ix, 261
Cyclothyra Bttg. . ix, 304
Cyclotrema Ben. ii, 17.
Cygnea Benson, ii, 213; ix, 34
Cyix Bens. ii, 84.
Cymatium Bens. ii, 42.
Cymatodes Pfr. v, 146; ix, 94
Cymbalum Morel. ii, 187.
Cymodoce Cr. vii, 107; ix, 220
Cymotropis Mart. . ix, 137
Cynetarum Malz. . ix, 273
Cyparissias Parr. iv, 11; ix, 254
Cypreophila Newc. iv, 75; [ix, 199
Cypria Kob. . . ix, 320
Cypria Pfr. ii, 194.
Cypsele Pfr. i, 63.
Cyrena=cyrene.
Cyrenaica Mts. iii, 234; ix, 250
Cyrene Crosse, vii, 78; ix, 143
Cyrniaca Dut. iv, 112; ix, 305
Cyrtochilus Sandb. . ix, 311
Cyrtolena Bgt. . . ix, 319
Cyrtopleura Pfr. iv, 65; ix, 114
Cysis Bens. ii, 15.
Cysticopsis of authors, . ix, 65
Cysticopsis Mörch. . ix, 186
Cyzicensis Gall. . . ix, 256

Dacampi Villa. . . ix, 265
Dactylus Brod. . . ix, 228
Dædalea Gld. iii, 64; . ix, 27
Dædalocheila Beck, . ix, 68
Daemeli v. Mts. vi, 184; ix, 135
Daghestana Bttg. ii, 220.
Daghestana Parr. iv, 86; ix, 304
Daghoba Blanf. iii, 69.
Daimio Ad. . . ix, 214
Daintreei Braz. vi, 134; ix, 130
Dalbertisi Brazier, viii, 295; [ix, 31
Dalingensis Aust. ii, 102.
Dalmatica Dh. . . ix, 300
Dalmatica Mühlf. . ix, 319
Dalmatina Cl. . . ix, 44
Dalmatina Parr. . ix, 300
Damahoyi Pfr. vii, 143; ix, 223
Damarensis H. Ad. iii, 138; [ix, 39
Damascenus Gld. . ix, 200
Damnata Brong. . ix, 295
Dampieri Ang. vii, 11; ix, 140
Danæ Pfr. ii, 45.
Dandenongensis Pett. . ix, 34
Danieli Bgt. iii, 230; . ix, 250
Dantei Bgt. . . ix, 251
Danubialis Cless. . . ix, 274
Daphnica Plat. . . ix, 272
Daphnis Brod. vii, 201; ix, 227

Digitized by Google

Darjilingensis Aust. ii, 99.
Darnaudi Jick. . ix, 268
Darnaudi Pfr. iii, 104; ix, 268
Darnleyensis Braz. ii, 181.
Darolli (Let.) Bgt. . ix, 261
Darondeaui Soul. ii, 40.
Darwini Braz. vi, 128; ix, 132
Dasilepida Bgt. . . ix, 272
Dastagui=Dastugui.
Dastugui Bgt. iv, 142; ix, 325
Dataensis Semp. vii, 169; ix, 224
Dautezi Kob. ii, 158.
Dautezi Kob. iii, 248; . ix, 250
Daveyensis Cox, iii, 265; ix, 34
Davidiana Bgt. iii, 24; ix, 250
Davidi Dh. ii, 103; . ix, 205
Dealbata Brod. vii, 119; ix, 219
Dealbata Lwe. iv, 38; ix, 243
Deaniana Ford, vi, 292; ix, 113
Deana Tassy. . . ix, 256
Debeauxiana Bgt. iii, 28; [ix, 44
Debeauxi Kob. viii, 55; ix, 234
Debeauxi West. . ix, 257
Debettai Ad. iv, 94; . ix, 303
Debettana Ad. ii, 158.
Debilis Pfr. iii, 101; . ix, 58
Debilis West. . . ix, 309
Decagyra Phil. iii, 125; ix, 83
Decemplicata Mouss. iii, 63; [ix, 26
Decidua Pfr. viii, 71; . ix, 16
Decipiens Bttg. ii, 220.
Decipiens Sowb. vii, 140; [ix, 222
Declivis Pfr. ii, 46.
Declivis Sandb. . . ix, 295
Declivis Sterki, viii, 251; ix, 283
Decolorata Drouet, ii, 166.
Decolorata Lwe. . . ix, 293
Decolorata Pils. vi, 91; ix, 129
Decora A. & R. vii, 133; [ix, 222
Decorata Fér. . . ix, 228
Decorata Pfr. iii, 225; ix, 336
Decorticata Grt. iii, 40; ix, 35
Decreta Gass. iii, 26; . ix, 33
Decussata Bens. ii, 90.
Decussata Boettger, . ix, 322
Decussata Parr. . . ix, 319
Decussatula Pse. iii, 60; ix, 27
Deferiana Bgt. iv, 17; ix, 256
Deflexa Pfr. . . ix, 181
Defourii Grat. ii, 70.
Degagei Grt. iii, 65; . ix, 27
Degenerans Mouss. iv, 22; [ix, 261
Deidamia Ang. . . ix, 140
Deila Bgt. ii, 151.
Deiopeia Ang. iii, 89; . ix, 5
Dejeana Hde. viii, 215; ix, 207
Dejecta Gld. . . ix, 77
Dejecta Z. Rm. iii, 246; ix, 252
Dehiscens Westerl. . ix, 320
Dehnei Rm. iii, 225; . ix, 337
Delabris Mouss. iv, 86; ix, 304
Delacourti Mab. Bgt. ix, 266
Delacuri Mab. . . ix, 266
Delaminata Ad. . . ix, 64
Delavayana Hde. ii, 217.
Delavayana Hde. . ix, 214
Delectabilis Sol. . ix, 281
Delessertiana LeGuill iv, 66; [ix, 114
Delibrata Bens, iv, 64; ix, 116
Deliciosa Pfr. vi, 113; ix, 124
Delitescens Shutt. . ix, 73
Delomphala Anc. . ix, 271
Delomphalus Ag. . ix, 45
Delopida Jan. . . ix, 273
Delphax Dohrn, viii, 271; [ix, 120
Delphinula Lwe. iv, 44; ix, 245
Delphinuloides Lwe. iv, 34; [ix, 245
Delpretiana Paul. iv, 243; [ix, 319
Delta Pfr. ii, 215; . ix, 19
Deltoidea Simp. viii, 152; ix, 73
Demani Tap.-Can. iii, 26; [ix, 35
Demissa Ben. iv, 204; ix, 330
Demissa Binn. ii, 197.
Demolita Hde. . . ix, 209
Denansi Kob. iv, 135; ix, 324
Denatale Ben. ii, 157.

Digitized by Google

Dendrobia Crosse, ii, 180.
Dendrophila Mab. iii, 237; [ix, 258
DENDROTROCHUS Pilsbry, [ix, 143
Dennisoni Pfr. v, 44; ix, 182
Denotata Fér. . . ix, 77
Dentata Held. . . ix, 287
Dentellaria Auct. . ix, 90
Dentellaria Schum. . ix, 88
DENTELLOCARACOLUS Oppenh. ix, 294
Denticulata Jay, vii, 131; [ix, 222
Dentiens Fér. v, 84; . ix, 91
Dentifera Binn. iii, 152; ix, 77
Dentoni Ford, viii, 285; ix, 114
Dentrecasteauxi Sm. vi, 253; [ix, 120
Densa Ad. & Rv. ii, 42.
Densecostulata Ret. . ix, 272
Denudata Rossm. iv, 98; ix, 301
Deobrigana Bgt. . . ix, 275
Depauperata Lwe. iv, 36; [ix, 241
Depicta Grat. v, 37.
Depilata Ald. . . ix, 274
Depilata Drap. . . ix, 278
Depilata Orsini. . . ix, 301
Depilata Pfr. iii, 174.
Deplana Zgl. . . ix, 302
Depressa Ad. iii, 46.
Depressa Ad. . . ix, 58
Depressa Bgt. . . ix, 263
Depressa Bgt. . . ix, 319
Depressa Bk. . . ix, 262
Depressa Bttg. ii, 143.
Depressa Bttg. viii, 228; ix, 303
Depressa Bttg. . . ix, 272
Depressa Bttg. . . ix, 304
Depressa Ckll. . . ix, 50
Depressa Fér. ii, 27.
Depressa Held. . . ix, 307
Depressa Kob. . . ix, 304
Depressa Kob. . . ix, 322
Depressa Mart. . . ix, 141
Depressa Mts. . . ix, 335
Depressa Mlldff. ii, 67.
Depressa Mlldff, . . ix, 224
Depressa Mouss. . . ix, 267
Depressa Paul. . . ix, 301
Depressa Ret. . . ix, 249
Depressa Semp. vii, 149; [ix, 223
Depressa Sterki, ii, 146.
Depressiformis Pse. . ix, 36
Depressior Pfr. . . ix, 204
Depressula Parr. iii, 256; ix, 259
Depsta Cox, iii, 46; . ix, 33
Depuyana Pfr. . . ix, 129
Derbentina Andr. iii, 247; [ix, 249
Derbentina Bttg. ii, 220.
Derbesiana Cr. iii, 63; ix, 27
Derbyana Sm. . . ix, 343
Derbyi Cox, viii, 280; . ix, 131
Derelicta Cox, . . ix, 34
Derelicta Hde. ii, 217.
Dermatina Sh. v, 50; . ix, 180
Dermoi Serv. . . ix, 336
Derogata Rm. iv, 23; . ix, 255
Descendens Woll. . . ix, 241
Deschampsiana Hag. . ix, 305
Desculpta Mouss. iv, 167: [ix, 327
Desertella Jick. iv, 127; ix, 335
Deserticola Woll. . . ix, 240
Desertorum Forsk. iv, 127, [261; ix, 335
Desfontanea Morel. . ix, 325
Desgodinsi Anc. iii, 251.
Desgodinsi Bgt. viii, 194; [ix, 206
Desgrazii Hombr. & Jacq. ii, 79
Deshayesii Anton. . . ix, 165
Desidens Rang, iv, 83; ix, 181
Desiderata Pfr. iii, 96; ix, 58
Desilvæ Serv. . . ix, 250
Desmazuresi Crosse. ii, 168.
Desmoulinsi Far. iv, 111; [ix, 301
Despecta Gray, iii, 211; ix, 204
Desplanchesi Gass. i, 120.
Despreauxii Orb. iv, 25; ix, 261
Destituta Charp. . . ix, 252
Detecta Fér. ii, 25.

Digitized by Google

Detrita Hartm. . . ix, 275
Deusta Lwe. . . ix, 258
Devauxi Deb. iii, 240; ix, 249
Devia Gld. iii, 154; . ix, 76
Devia Mouss. iv, 20; . ix, 258
Devians West. . . ix, 252
Devincta Tap.-Can. . ix, 109
Dexia Bgt. . . . ix, 250
Dextrorsa G.-Aust. iii, 164; [ix, 145
D'hericourtiana B. iii, 104; [ix, 268
Diabloensis Coop. iv, 74; ix, 199
Diæga Bgt. . . . ix, 275
Diaglyptus Pils. . . ix, 22
DIALEUCA Albers, . ix, 182
Diana Brod. viii, 14; . ix, 228
Diaphana Charp. ii, 138.
Diaphana Kryn. ii, 147.
Diaphana Lam. v, 22; ix, 186
Diaphana Lea, ii, 84.
Diaphana Studer. ii, 141.
Diaphanella Kryn. ii, 147.
Diarbekirana Gall. . ix, 333
Dibothrion Friv. . . ix, 279
DIBOTHRION Pfr. . . ix, 278
Dicallistodon Bgt. . ix, 325
Dichroa Pfr. iii, 208; . ix, 204
Dichromolena Bgt. . ix, 319
Dichrozona Mart. . ix, 304
Dictæa Mart. viii, 191; ix, 277
Dictyodes Pfr. iii, 95; ix, 53
Dictyonina Euth. viii, 134; [ix, 53
Didiera Bgt. . . ix, 251
Didrichsenii Mörch. ii, 126.
Didyma Mhl. . . ix, 302
Didyma West. . . ix, 249
Dieckmanni Mss. iii, 179; [ix, 273
Diemenensis Cox, iii, 24; ix, 34 338
Diensis Malz., viii, 162; ix, 255
Dierama Pfr. ii, 181.
DIERAMA Pfr. ii, 11, 181.
Diespiter Dall, . . ix, 185
Difficilis Pfr. vii, 151; ix, 223
DIGLYPTUS Pilsbry, . ix, 22
Digna Mouss. iv, 186; . ix, 328
Digonophora Anc. . ix, 36
Dikrangensis G.-A. ii, 66.
Dilatata Ben. . . ix, 262
Dilatata Pfr. v, 73; . ix, 99
Dilatata Pfr. vii, 193; . ix, 225
Dilatata West. . . ix, 266
Dillwyniana Pfr. . ix, 335
Diloricata Bgt. . . ix, 257
Diluta Pfr. iv, 80; . ix, 198
Dimera Jonas, vii, 156; ix, 223
Dimidiata Hde. . . ix, 211
Dimidiata Mlldff. . ix, 170
Dimidiatus Pfr. i, 253.
Diminuta C. B. Ad. iii, 99; [ix, 58
Dimorpha Pfr. ii, 211; ix, 15
Dinara Stentz. ii, 134.
Dinarica Bgt. . . ix, 300
Diniensis Ramb. . . ix, 254
Dinodeomorpha Tap.-Can. [vi, 254; ix, 120
Diodon Parr. iii, 171; ix, 279
Diodonta Mühlf. iii, 116; ix, 287
Diodonta Say, . . ix, 76
Diodontostoma Bgt. . ix, 287
Diomedes Braz. vii, 54; ix, 142
Dionacea Dh. . . ix, 224
Dioscoricola C. B. Ad. ii, 174; ix, 37, 58
Diplodon Bens. iii, 69.
Diplogonia Dohrn. v, 190; [ix, 166
Diplomphala Möll. iii, 124; [ix, 287
DIPLOMPHALUS C. & F. i, 113
Diptychia Mlldff. iii, 158; [ix, 146
Dirphica Blanc. iii, 192; ix, 272
Discina Lwe. iv, 45; . ix, 243
Discobolus Sh. iii, 123; ix, 289
DISCOCONULUS Kob. ii, 172.
Discodoma Swains, . ix, 92
Discoidalis Stol. ii, 109.
Discoidea Ad. ii, 201.
Discoides Less. iii, 58.
Discolor Fér. v, 60; . ix, 97
Discordialis Fér. vi, 252; ix, 120

Digitized by Google

Discordice Grt. ii, 122.
Discrepans Pfr. iii, 9; viii, 55.
Discrepans Pfr. . . ix, 65
Discrepans Pils. viii, 177; ix, 248
Discrepans Tib. . . ix, 252
DISCULA Lowe, . . ix, 242
DISCULELLA Pils. . . ix, 243
Disculus Dh. v, 15; . ix, 186
Discus Albers, . . ix, 1
Discus Dh. vi, 230; . ix, 109
Discus Fitz. . . . ix, 45
Discus Mlldff. ii, 104.
Discus Pfr. i, 66.
Discus Pfr. ii, 114.
Dismathia Nev. . . ix, 250
Dispar Braz. iii, 59; . ix, 27
Dispersa Gass. iii, 45; . ix, 33
Dissecta v. Mart. viii, 151; [ix, 74
Dissidens Desh. ii, 206.
Dissimilis Orb. iii, 48; . ix, 41
Dissimilis Semp. viii, 220; [ix, 204
Dissita Dh. v, 71; . ix, 99
Distans Bl. & W. iv, 93; ix, 303
Distans Pse. iii, 60; . ix, 27
Distensa Mouss. iv, 175; ix, 327
Distincta Pfr. ii, 30.
Distorta Hde. ii, 217.
Distypa West. . . ix, 267
Diurna Bgt. iii, 193; . ix, 266
Divaricata Kobelt, . ix, 344
Divesta Gld. iii, 152; . ix, 77
Divisa Fbs. ii, 39.
Djamnensis Kob. . . ix, 343
Djarica Bgt. . . ix, 261
Djebbarica Bgt. iii, 236; ix, 249
Djerbanica L. & B. . ix, 336
Djulfensis Mouss. . . ix, 333
Djurjurensis Deb. ii, 195.
Dobrudschæ Parr. . ix, 252
Dobruschæ Cless. . . ix, 301
Doderleiniana All. . ix, 315
Doenitzii Reinh. ii, 171.
Dohrniana Pfr. ii, 83.
Dohrni Paul. viii, 173; ix, 255
Dohrni Strebel, ii, 185.
Dolata Fér. . . . ix, 91
Doliolum Gredl. . . ix, 171
Dolium Hartm. . . ix, 226
Dolomitica Deb. . . ix, 251
Dominicensis Pfr. v, 70; ix, 99
Dominula Tap.-Can. vi, 293; [ix, 113
Donnaisabellæ Ang. vii, 71; [ix, 143
Donatii Berth. . ix, 336
Donata Hagenm. . . ix, 305
Donovani Pfr. ii, 40.
Dorani Aust. ii, 99.
Dorcasia Auct. . . ix, 200
Dorcasia Binn. . . ix, 67
DORCASIA Gray, . . ix, 172
Dorfeuilliana Lea, iii, 133; [ix, 73
Dorfeuilliana Pfr. . ix, 74
Dorgaliensis Mts. . . ix, 330
Doriæ Dohrn, . . ix, 104
Doriæ Paul. iv, 117; . ix, 307
Doriæ Tap.-Can. ii, 218.
Dormiens Ben. iii, 252; ix, 259
Dormitans Hde. iii, 222; ix, 170
Dorri Wattebl. ii, 220.
Doubletti Bgt. . . ix, 325
Doumeti Bgt. . . ix, 259
Downieana Bld. iii, 153; ix, 77
Dragorichi Zel. iii, 249; ix, 249
Draparnaldi Beck, ii, 149.
Draparnaudia M.-T. . ix, 307
Dravica Serv. . . ix, 307
Draxeleri Zel. . . ix, 266
Drepanensis Huet. iv, 204; [ix, 330
Drepanostoma Bk. . ix, 287
DREPANOSTOMA Porro, ix, 287
Dringi Pfr. vi, 186; . ix, 136
Drouetiana Morel. iv, 197; [ix, 293
Druentina Bgt. . . ix, 275
Dryanderensis Cox, iv, 66. [ix, 114
Dryas Brod. viii, 49; . ix, 231
Dryope Brod. vii, 100; ix, 215
Dschulfensii Dub. . ix, 333
Dschulfensis Bgt. iv, 228; ix, 333
Dubia Ben. ii, 189.

Digitized by Google

Dubia Cless. . . ix, 274
Dubia Hartm. . . ix, 252
Dubia Taylor, ii, 51.
Dubiosa Pfr. vii, 135; . ix, 222
Dubisiana Cout. . ix, 274
Duboisi Charp. ii, 192.
Dubreili Serv. . . ix, 267
Dubreuili Cless. ii, 139.
Ducalis Anc. vi, 199; . ix, 103
Ducani Cox, iii, 261, 46; ix, 13
Duclosiana Fér. v, 19; ix, 186
Ductilis Pfr. ii, 169.
Duesmensis Loc. . . ix, 275
Dufresnii Leach, . ix, 163
Dumeticola Bens. iii, 106; viii, 135.
Dumivaga Morel. iv, 17; ix, 257
Dumontiana Bgt. ii, 154.
Dumonti Pfr. viii, 42; . ix, 230
Dumonti Mort. . . ix, 304
Dumorum Bgt. . . ix, 204
Dunkeri Pfr. v, 174; . ix, 95
Dunkiensis Forbes, iii, 215; [ix, 130
Dunniæ Gray, i, 126.
Dupetithouarsi Dh. iv, 71; [ix, 199
Duplocincta Mart. viii, 216; [ix, 204
Duplicata Lwe. . . ix, 242
Duplicata Mouss. iv, 31; ix, 264
Duponti Morel. ii, 21.
Dupotetiana Terv. iv, 138; [ix, 325
Duralensis Cox, vi, 141; ix, 130
Durandoiana Bgt. ii, 154.
Duranti Newc. ii, 208.
Dura Pfr. ii, 45.
DURGELLA Blf. ii, 8, 111.
Durieuri Moq. iii, 236; ix, 249
Duriezi Deb. . . ix, 307
Duroi Hid. iv, 128; . ix, 335
Dussertiana Bgt. iii, 177; ix, 273
Dutaillyana Mab. ii, 158.
Duvallii Petit. vi, 41; . ix, 157
Duveyrieriana Bgt. . ix, 256
Dvitija Semp. ii, 29.
Dyeri Petterd, ii, 169.
Dyrrachiensis Bgt. iv, 30; ix, 263
Dysmica West. . . ix, 252
Dysoni Shuttl. iii, 132; ix, 74
Eas Dohrn, ii, 218.
Eastbournensis B. & P. ix, 34
Eastlakeana Mlldff. ii, 104.
Eastlakeana Möll. vi, 12; ix, 290
Eburnea Hartm. ii, 138.
Eburnea Rve. viii, 20; . ix, 228
Ebusitana Hid. . . ix, 325
Ecarinata Mlldff. . ix, 224
Echinoderma Woll. iv, 34; [ix, 242
Echinophora Fér. vi, 71; [ix, 153
Echinulata Lwe. iv, 33; ix, 242
Eddystonensis Rve. vii, 64; [ix, 142
Edentata Mart. . . ix, 111
Edentata Samp. viii, 154; [ix, 76
Edentata West. . . ix, 287
Edentilabris Pils. . ix, 76
Edentula Drap. iii, 171; ix, 278
Edentula W. G. B. . ix, 76
Edetanorum Serv. . ix, 257
Edgariana Lea, iii, 141; ix, 78
Edgarianus Bens. i, 179.
Editha A. Ad. viii, 204; ix, 170
Edroea Bgt. . . ix, 320
Edvardsi Bld. iii, 141; ix, 78
Edwardsi Cox, . . ix, 135
Efasciata West. . . ix, 307
Efferata Mouss. iv, 145; ix, 325
Effulgens Blanf. ii, 97.
Effusa Pfr. viii, 31; . ix, 229
Effusa Pfr. ii, 163.
Egbertinæ Mart. ii, 46.
Egena Gld. ii 174.
Egena Say, ii, 173.
Egenula Morel. ii, 127.
Egesta Gray, iii, 23; . ix, 33
Egregia Dh. vi, 210; . ix, 104
Ehingensis Klein, . ix, 310
Ehrenbergi Roth. . ix, 335
Eichwaldi Pfr. iv, 86; . ix, 304
Ekongensis Ang. ii, 34.

Digitized by Google

Elachia Bgt. iii, 28; . ix, 44
Elachystoma Mart. . ix, 343
Elaps Dohrn, v, 196; . ix, 167
Elata Borch. ii, 149.
Elata F.-B. iv, 29; . ix, 262
Elatior Ad. iii, 46.
Elatior Mts. iii, 210; . ix, 204
Elatior Weinl. & Mts. iii, 97; [ix, 58
Elaverana Bgt. . . ix, 275
Elderi Bedn. viii, 278; ix, 131
Electra Semp. iii, 86; . ix, 6
Electrica Rve. viii, 53; ix, 231
Electrina Gld. ii, 153.
Electrina Jacq. ii, 112.
Elegans Bttg. ii, 192.
Elegans Flem. . . ix, 254
Elegans Gmel. . . ix, 262
Elegans Semp. viii, 21; ix, 228
Elegans Strebel, ii, 183.
Elegantissima Pfr. iv 52; ix, 209
Elegantula Jan. . . ix, 243
Elegantula Pfr. ii, 204.
Elevota d'Orb. ii, 175.
Elevata Mlldff. vi, 230; ix, 109
Elevata Say, iii, 148; . ix, 77
Elevatoconica C. & F. ix, 190
Elia Bttg. . . . ix, 288
Eliaca Kob. . . ix, 303
Elimberrisiana Loc. . ix, 256
Elisæ Anc. viii, 95; . ix, 27
Elisma Leach, . . ix, 263
Elisus Hedl. viii, 292; ix, 141
Elithia L. & B. . . ix, 250
Elizabethæ Semp. vii, 117; [ix, 219
Elleryi Braz. ii, 179.
Ellioti Kob. . . . ix, 322
Elliotti Redf. ii, 161.
Ellipsostoma Pfr. v, 173; ix, 95
Ellipsostoma Pilsbry, . ix, 199
ELONA H. & A. Adams, ix, 307
Elongata Bgt. iv, 240; ix, 319
Elongata G.-Aust. ii, 63.
Elongata Hedl. viii, 294; ix. 164
Elongata Mlldff. . . ix, 231
Ema Bgt. . . . ix, 325
Emarginata Gundl. v, 64; [ix, 97
Embia Bgt. iv, 140; . ix, 325
Embrechtiana Mouss. vi, 275 [ix, 111
Embritha Mab. iv, 165; ix, 327
Emensus Aust. . . ix, 209
Emiliana Pfr. ii, 58.
Eminens West. viii, 180; ix, 259
Emma Pfr. iv, 53; . ix, 209
Emoriens Gred. iii, 158; ix, 146
Empeda Mab. iv, 170; ix, 327
Encyæ Serv. . . ix, 266
Endeavorensis Braz. . ix, 114
ENDODONTA Alb. . ix, 20
ENDODONTIDÆ Pils. ix, xxviii.
Endoptycha Mart. vi, 282; [ix, 112
Enfidana L. & B. iii, 260; ix, 260
Engaddensis Bgt. iv, 253; [ix, 320
Engonata Shuttl. iii, 43; ix, 47
Enhalia Bgt. iii, 243; . ix, 252
Enica L. & B. viii, 182; ix, 259
Enisa Blf. ii, 45.
Enniensis Gredl. . ix, 283
Ensarcosoma Serv. . ix, 319
Ensifera Mouss. ii, 199.
Entarara Let. & Bgt. . ix, 251
ENTODINA Anc. . . ix, 342
Entodonta Pfr. iii, 126; ix, 83
Entomostoma H. & J. iii, 79; [ix, 6
Eoa Crosse, vi, 98; . ix, 214
Epetrima M. & P. viii, 146; [ix, 38
Ephabus Say, . . ix, 76
Ephedrophila Mab. iv, 155; [ix, 327
Ephora Mab. iv, 173; . ix, 327
Epidermia Ant. iii, 42; ix, 41
Epiglottidea Bk. . ix, 337
EPIGLYPTA Pils. viii, 133.
EPIPHALLOGONA, ix, xxxiii.
EPIPHRAGMOPHORA Dör. [ix, 193
Epirotica Mouss. . . ix, 274

Digitized by Google

Episema (B.) Serv. . ix, 266
Epistilia Swains, . ix, 58
Epistyla Swains, . ix, 58
Epistylioides Fér. iii, 6; ix, 64
Epistyliulum Ad. ii, 174; [ix, 65
Epistylium Dillw. . ix, 64
Epistylium Pfr. . . ix, 64
Epixantha Pfr. . . ix, 205
Epsilon Pfr. . . ix, 33
Equestrata Moric. v, 151; [ix, 94
Equitum Bgt. . . ix, 320
Erateina M. & P. viii, 137; [ix, 38
Ercica Ben. ii, 151.
ERCTELLA Monts. . ix, 318
Erdeli Roth. iii, 30; . ix, 47
Erdmanni Schm. & Bttg. ix, 290
Erecta Hartm. . . ix, 274
Erecta Mouss. v, 162; . ix, 95
Erema Bgt. iv, 18.
Eremia Auct. . . ix. 334
EREMINA Pfeiffer, . ix, 334
Eremita Sut. viii, 103; . ix, 33
Eremophila Boiss. iii, 242; [ix, 248
Eremophila Kob. . . ix, 334
Erepta Alb. ii, 5.
Ereta Paul. iv, 92; . ix, 302
Ergilensis Gall. . . ix, 333
Erica DaC. . . . ix, 252
Ericetella Jouss. iii, 243; ix, 252
Ericetorum Müll. iii, 245; [ix, 252
Erigone Alb. . . ix, 117
Erigone Gray, iii, 37; . ix, 9
Erinaceus Pfr. vi, 251; . ix, 120
Erinna Mörch. . . ix, 334
Erithrocheila Sul. viii, 189; [ix, 250
Erjaveci Brus. ii, 142.
Erjaveci Brus. . . ix, 273
Erjaveci Cless. iii, 172; ix, 278
Erjaveci Cless. . . ix, 301
Erjaveci Kobelt, . . ix, 322
Erkellii Kob. iii, 243; . ix, 248
Eros Angas, vii, 70; . ix, 143
Errans Ad. iii, 98; . ix, 58
Errata Aust. ii, 100.
Erratica Heude. ii, 28.
Erronea Alb. iii, 157; . ix, 148
Erubescens Lwe. iv, 191; ix, 293
Erubescens Semp. vii, 170; [ix, 221
Erycina Jan. . . ix, 330
Erymanthia Kob. . ix, 303
Erythræa West. . . ix, 251
Erythromorpha Mab. vi, 51; [ix, 157
Erythronixia Bgt. . ix, 337
Erythrospira Mlldff. vii, 137, [ix, 222
Erythrostoma Ph. . ix, 337
Esau Gredl. viii, 158; . ix, 209
Escheriana Mss. iv, 230; ix, 333
Esnorca Let. . . ix, 251
Espiloca (Rav.) Bld. iii, 136; [ix, 73
Esserana Bgt. . . ix, 257
Estella Orb. iv, 78; . ix, 198
Eta Pfr. . , . ix, 33
Etæma Let. & Bgt. . ix, 251
Ethelema Mab. iv, 163; ix, 327
Etheridgei Braz. vi, 156; ix, 133
Etrusca Iss. . . . ix, 285
Etrusca Kob. . . ix, 301
Etrusca Paul. ii, 139.
Euacanthinula West. . ix, 280
EUADENIA . . . ix, 175
Euages Bttg. iii, 201; . ix, 272
Euboea Parr. . . ix, 303
Eubœica Kob. ii, 134.
Euboeica Kob. . . ix, 272
Eucalia Hagenm. . ix, 257
Eucalypta Mab. iv, 154; ix, 327
Eucampylæa West. . ix, 299
Eucana Hagenm. . . ix, 251
Eucesta Bgt. . . ix, 251
Eucestella Bgt. . . ix, 251
Eucharis Dh. ii, 130.
Euchroes Pfr. vii, 23; . ix, 141
Euchromia Bgt. . . ix, 325
Eucincta Bgt. . . ix, 325
Euclasta Martens, . . ix, 54
Euclasta Shutt. iii, 97; ix, 58

Digitized by Google

Euclastolena Mab. . ix, 275
Eucochlias Theob. . ix, 101
Euconulus Kob. ii, 172.
Eucorea Bgt. . . ix, 257
Eucyæ Serv. iii, 204.=encyæ.
Eudædalæa Bgt. ii, 143.
Eudeli Dh. ii, 25.
Eudora Ang. iii, 88; . ix, 5
EUDOXUS Alb. . . ix, 229
Euetha Bgt. . . . ix, 251
Eufidana=enfidana . ix, 260
Euganea Stab. iv, 91; . ix, 301
Eugastoria Bgt. . . ix, 326
Eugenia ALB. . . ix, 136
Eugenia Pfr. iv, 221; . ix, 331
Euglyptolena Bgt. . ix, 325
Eugoniostoma Bgt. . ix, 259
EUHADRA Pilsbry, . ix, 212
Euhyalina Alb. ii, 10.
Euiberus West. . . ix, 328
Eulaba Bgt. iii, 239.
Eulasia Westerl. . . ix, 330
EULOTA Hartm. . . ix, 200
Eulotella Mouss. . . ix, 202
Eumacta M. & P. viii, 135.
Eumæus Lwe. . . ix, 254
Eumenes West. viii, 199; ix, 169
Eumona Let. & Bgt. . ix, 250
Euomphalia West. . ix, 264
Euomphalus Blf. iii, 32; ix, 44
Eupœcilia Bgt. . . ix, 325
EUPARYPHA Hartm. . ix, 335
Euparypha Authors. . ix, 193
Euphacodes Malz. . ix, 260
Euphemia Leach, . . ix, 284
Euphorca Bgt. iii, 230; . ix, 250
Euphorcella Pech. . ix, 251
Euphorcopsis Let. . ix, 251
Euphratica v. Mts. iv, 240; [ix, 319
EUPLECTA Semp. ii, 6, 46.
Eupyramis L. & B. . ix, 263
Eurabdota Bgt. ii, 155.
EURYCAMPTA Martens, ix, 180
Eurychila C. & F. vi, 301; [ix, 156
EURYCRATERA Beck, . ix, 100
Eurycratera H. & A. Ad. ix, 151
Eurydice Gld. iii, 90; . ix, 6
Euryomphala Bgt. ii, 123.
Euryomphala Herrm. . ix, 48
Euryomphala Pfr. ii, 187.
EURYPUS Semp. ii, 8, 110.
Eurystoma Alb. . . ix, 114
Eurystyla Anc. . . ix, 158
Eurythmia Hartm. . ix, 250
Euryzonus Pfr. . . ix, 230
Eusarca Anc. . . ix, 251
Eusarcomæ Anc. . . ix, 251
Euscepia Serv. . . ix, 266
Euspira Pfr. ii, 207.
Eustilba Bgt. ii, 140.
Eustoma Pfr. vi, 252; . ix, 120
Eustrapa Bgt. . . ix, 325
Eustricta Bgt. iv, 13; . ix, 255
Eustrophes Br. iii, 49.
Euterpe Pfr. ii, 131.
Euthymeana Loc. . ix, 251
Euthyomphala Gall. . ix, 333
Eutropis Shutt. iv, 36; . ix, 289
Euxina Cl. iii, 231; . ix, 250
Evandaleana Pfr. vi, 142; [ix, 131
Evanescens Brod. viii, 20; [ix, 228
Eva Pfr. vii, 78; . . ix, 143
Evenosi Bgt. . . ix, 251
Everardensis Bedn. viii, 277; [ix, 131
Everetti H. Ad. iii, 211; ix, 124
Evergasta Mab. iv, 171; ix, 327
Evergeta Mab. . . ix, 327
Everia Mab. iii, 123; . ix, 289
Exacta Pfr. vi, 250; . ix, 119
Exæquata Gld. ii, 114.
Exagitans Cox, iii, 46; . ix, 33
Exalbida Wood, . . ix, 293
Exaltata Pfr. iii, 76; . ix, 5
Exanimata Coop. . . ix, 200
Exanthematica v. Mts. . ix, 150
Exarata Pfr. iv, 73; . ix, 199
Exarata Wiegm. ii, 21.
Excavata Bean, ii, 153.
Excavata H. & J. . . ix, 24
Excellens Pfr. v, 120; . ix, 93
Excelsa Cless. . . ix, 307

Digitized by Google

Excentrica Pfr. ii, 105.
Excentrica Sterki, viii, 249; [ix, 283
Exceptiuncula Fér., vi, 289. [ix, 112
Excisa (Selenites) Pfr. iii, 42.
Exclusa Fér. iii, 85; . ix, 5
Excoriata Mart. vi, 22; ix, 156
Excrescens Mouss. ii, 124.
Exdeflexa Pils. v, 198; ix, 181
Exigua Ph. iii, 43; . ix, 41
Exigua Stimp. ii, 203.
Exilis Chemn. ii, 84.
Exilis Pfr. ii, 38.
Eximia Dup. iv, 125.
Eximia Pfr. iv, 75; . ix, 192
Exocarpi Cox, vi, 139; . ix, 131
Exoleta Binn. iii, 151; . ix, 77
Exornata Dh. iv, 198; . ix, 293
Exornata Parr. . . ix, 325
Expallescens Ziegl. iv, 124.
Expansa Cless. . . ix, 274
Expansa Pfr. vi, 298; . ix, 113
Expansilabris Mlldff. vii, [126; ix, 220
Expansilabris Sandb. . ix, 311
Expeditionis Cox, iii, 214; [ix, 130
Explanata Ben. iv, 204; ix, 330
Explanata Müll. iii, 255; ix, 259
Explanata Q. G. ii, 39.
Explanata Schr. iv, 117.
Expolita Desh. ii, 91.
Exposita Mouss. ii, 47.
Exquisita Desh. ii, 146.
Exserta Mts. . . ix, 259
Exserta Pfr. ii, 215.
Exserta West. . . ix, 259
Exstincta Ramb. . . ix, 300
Exsultans Tap.-Can. vii, 31; [ix, 141
Extensa Müll. vii, 114; ix, 221
Extensa Pfr. . . . ix, 99
Extincta Tap.-Can. vi, 195; [ix, 155
Extricanda Tap.-Can. . ix, 142
Extrusa T.-C. viii, 218; ix, 204
Exulata Smith, ii, 204.
Exul Theob. ii, 93.
Eydouxi Hid. vii, 123; . ix, 220
Eyrei Ad. & Ang. iv, 66; ix, 114
Eyryomphala Beck, . ix, 48
Eyrystoma Mörch. iv, 69.
Ezquerriana Bgt. . . ix, 324

Faberiana Möll. vi, 10; ix, 290
Fabrefacta Pse. iii, 45; ix, 25
Fabrei Crosse, i, 115.
Fabricii Beck, ii, 173.
Fabriesi Deb. viii, 168; ix, 250
Faceta Aust. ii, 100.
Faciola Dr. . . . ix, 206
Facta Newc. iv, 77; . ix, 200
Fagoti Bgt. . . . ix, 307
Fagoti West. . . ix, 252
Faidherbiana Bgt. iii, 189; [ix, 272
Falcata Blf. ii, 58.
Falconeri Rve. vi, 75; . ix, 164
Fallaciosa Fér. iv, 64; . ix, 116
Fallax Auct. iii, 143; . ix, 76
Fallax, Say, . . . ix, 76
Farafanga Ang. vi, 73; ix, 153
Farafanganensis C. & F. ix, 153
Fargasiana Hde. ii, 217.
Farinesiana Bgt. ii, 149.
Farquhari M. & P. viii, 147; [ix, 38
Farrisi Higg. . . ix, 198
Farrisi Pfr. iv, 77; . ix, 198
Fascelina Z. Gred. . ix, 302
Fasciata Blv. . . ix, 93
Fasciata Cr. & Fisch. ii, 186.
Fasciata G.-A., iv, 64; . ix, 116
Fasciata Mart. . . ix, 112
Fasciata Mouss. . . ix, 248
Fasciata Paul, . . ix, 271
Fasciata Pils. . . ix, 229
Fasciata West, . . ix, 266
Fasciatus Penn. . . ix, 264
Fasciola Drap. iii, 208; ix, 206
Fasciolata Less. . . ix, 112
Fasciolata Loc. iii, 251.
Fasciolata Moq. . . ix, 255
Fastigiata DeK. . . ix, 73
Fastigiata Hutt. ii, 63.

Digitized by Google

Fastigans Say, iii, 130; . ix, 73
Fastosus Alb. vi, 79; . ix, 154
Fatigata Cox, iii, 76; . ix, 5
Fatigiata Say, . . ix, 73
Fatua Pfr. . . . ix, 9
Faucicola Hagen. . . ix, 305
Faudensis Sulliotti, . ix, 331
Faunus Brod. vii, 203; . ix, 227
Faunus Phil. v, 137; . ix, 94
Fausta Lwe. iv, 40; . ix, 241
Faustina Zgl. iv, 95; . ix, 302
Favirensis Parr. . . ix, 302
Febigeri Bld. . . ix, 73
Febrilis Blf. ii, 55.
Feburiana Auct. . . ix, 302
Feddeni Blanf. iii, 163; ix, 145
Fedtschenkoi Mart. iii, 249; [iv, 9; ix, 255
Fedtschenkopsis Anc. iii, 251.
Feisthameli Hupé, v, 187; [ix, 167
Feneriffensis H. Ad. ii, 130.
Fenestrata Cox, . . ix, 19
Fenestrata Sowb. vii, 192; [ix, 225
Fera Bgt. . . . ix, 256
Ferdinandi Serv. . . ix, 275
Feredayi Sut. viii, 74; . ix, 18
Fergusoni Bld. iii, 57; . ix, 50
Fergusoni H. Ad. vii, 32; ix, 141
Ferianica Let. & Bgt. . ix, 251
Fernandezi Hid. viii, 202; [ix, 170
Fernshawensis Pet. ii, 124; [ix, 13
Feroeli (B.) Serv. . ix, 307
Ferrea Morse, ii, 201.
Ferretiana Bgt. iii, 190; ix, 268
Ferrieziana Crosse, i, 118.
Ferruginea Lea, . . ix, 222
Ferussaci C. & J. . . ix, 325
Ferussaci Less. vii, 30; ix, 141
Ferussaci Pfr. . . ix, 141
Fessonia Ang. iii, 79, . ix, 6
Festinans Shuttlw. ii, 160.
Festiva Don. vii, 134; ix, 222
Festiva Lwe. . . ix, 337
Fibula Brod. vii, 94; . ix, 215
Fibula Wood, . . ix, 264
Ficta Pse. iii, 62; . ix, 25
Fictilis Brod. viii, 47; . ix, 231
Fictilis Lwe. iv, 38; . ix, 243
Ficuum Mühlf. . . ix, 32
Fidelis Gray, iv, 69; . ix, 199
Fiesolensis Fag. . . ix, 257
Figulina Parr. iv, 247; ix, 320
Filaris Val. vii, 122; . ix, 220
Filia Mouss. iii, 15; . ix, 234
Filiceti Beck, ii, 112.
Filicina Schm. iii, 176; ix, 273
Filicosta Pfr. v, 30; . ix, 184
Filimargo (Z.) Rm. iii, 251; [ix, 259
Filippina Hde. viii, 214; ix, 207
Filiola Fér. iii, 38; . ix, 35
Filocincta Hde. ii, 219.
Filocincta Pfr. ii, 46.
Filocostata Pse. iii, 60; . ix, 27
Filograna Villa, . . ix, 250
Filosa Desh. . . ix, 322
Fimbriata Bgt. iii, 12; ix, 234
Fimbriata Chier. . . ix, 255
Fimbriatus Weth. ii, 200; [ix, 52
Fimbriosa Mart. iii, 158; ix, 146
Finitima Dh. . . ix, 73
Finitima Fér. . . ix, 288
Finitima Mor. iii, 241; ix, 259
Finschiana Mts. . . ix, 205
Firmostyla Mouss. ii, 125.
Fischeri Gass. i, 121.
Fischeri Hid. viii, 29; ix, 228
Flammigera Pfr. . ix, 18
Flammula Semp. viii, 271; [ix, 229
FLAMMULINA Mart. ix, 10, [17, 338
Flattersiana Anc. . ix, 307
Flatura G.-A. ii, 64.
Flava Hemph. . . ix, 199
Flava Terver, . . ix, 274
Flaveola Kryn. . . ix, 266
Flaveola Mts. . . ix, 112
Flavescens Hedl. vi, 151; [ix, 133
Flavescens Parr. . . ix, 47

Digitized by Google

Flavescens (Wiegm.) Pfr. iv, [75; ix, 68
Flavida Plat. . . ix, 272
Flavida Zieg. . . ix, 47
Flavidula Mart. vi, 288; ix, 112
Flavolimbata Bttg. iii, 201; [ix, 266
Flavopicta Mlldff. . ix, 342
Flavopurpurea Hde. ii, 216.
Flavovirens D. & M. . ix, 303
Flemingi Pfr. i, 175.
Fleurati Bgt. iv, 129; . ix, 324
Flexilabris Pfr. vii, 49; ix, 140
Flexuosa Pfr. vi, 249; ix, 119
Flindersi Ad. & Ang. . ix, 131
Flocculus Mor. . . ix, 47
Floodi Brazier, iii, 46; ix, 13
Flora Pfr. i, 64.
Florentiæ Pons. viii, 161; [ix, 255
Florentina Fag. . . ix, 256
Floresiana v. Mts. . ix, 136
Floridana Hemph. . ix, 73
Florida Sowb. vii, 177; ix, 225
Florulifera Rve. . ix, 73
Flosculus Cox, viii, 77; ix, 339
Fluctuata C. B. Ad. . ix, 89
Fluctuosa Lwe. iv, 198; ix, 293
Fluminensis Lang. . ix, 318
Foderiana Bgt. ii, 158.
Fodiens Pfr. iii, 212; . ix, 204
Fodinalis Tate, viii, 277; ix, 131
Foedata Hagenm. . ix, 250
Foetens C. Pfr. iv, 93; ix, 303
Foetens Stud. . . ix, 303
Fœtida Stark. ii, 145.
Fogoensis Dohrn, iv, 193; [ix, 294
Folicola Hedley, . ix, 141
Folini Morel. ii, 51.
Foliorum Fag. . . ix, 251
Folliculata Risso. . . ix, 276
Follis Fer. vi, 74; . ix, 153
Fontainei Colb, . . ix, 274
Fontenilli Mich. iv, 100; ix, 302
Footei Stol. iv, 64; . ix, 116
Forabilis Bens. ii, 110.
Forbesi Cox, . . ix, 133
Fordei Braz. . . ix, 338
Fordiana Pils. v, 141; . ix, 94
Foremaniana C. B. Ad. iii, [7; ix, 64
Foremaniana Rve. . ix, 64
Forensis Woll. iv, 199; ix, 293
Formosa Bgt. ii, 51.
Formosa Fér. v, 90; . ix, 91
Formosa Wood, . . ix, 224
Formosensis Pfr. vi, 112; [ix, 214
Fornicata Gld. iii, 27.
Forrestiana Ang. vi, 182; [ix, 131
Forskalii Ehr. . . ix, 335
Forsteriana Pfr. vi, 127; ix, 132
Forsythi Kob. . . ix, 331
Forsythi Paul. iv, 223; ix, 332
Fortis C. B. Ad., Rv. . ix, 90
Fortunata Parr. . . ix, 302
Fortunata Sh. iii, 123; ix, 289
Fortunei Pfr. iii, 208; ix, 204
Fourousi Bgt. iii, 194; ix, 266
Foullioyi LeGuill. ii, 87.
Fouquei Let. iii, 250.
Fouresi Morl. . . ix, 124
Foveata Pfr. ii, 20.
Foveolata West. . ix, 249
Fradiniana Bgt. . ix, 274
Fragilis Hemph. viii, 117; [ix, 50
Fragilis Hutt. ii, 103.
Fragilis Pfr. . . ix, 58
Fragilis Sowb. vii, 129; ix, 221
Fragillima Mouss. ii, 78.
Fragrans Paul. ii, 189.
Franciscana Gredl. ii, 67.
Franciscanorum Gred. viii, [217; ix, 124
Franki Coop. . . ix, 199
Franklandiensis Fbs. iii, [109; viii, 147.
Frappieri Dh. ii, 25.
Fraseri Gray, vi, 150; ix, 133
Frater D. & H. iii, 258; ix, 259
Frater Fér. . . ix, 228
Fratercula Pse. iii, 70; ix, 24
Fraterminor Gredl. ix, 146

Digitized by Google

Fraterna Say, iii, 142; ix, 78
Fratisiana L. & B. ix, 251
Fraudulenta Pils. . . ix, 76
Frauenfeldi Zel. ii, 47.
Frauenfeldi Zel. . . ix, 301
Frayssina Bgt. . . ix, 257
Frequens Mouss. iii, 193; ix, 272
Freycineti Pfr. i, 168.
Freytagiana Dohrn. . ix, 191
Freytagi Malz. . . ix, 272
Friabilis W. G. Binn. ii, 183.
Fricata Gld. ii, 213.
Fricki Pfr. iii, 67; . ix, 25
FRIDOLINIA Pils. . ix, 294
Friedeliana Mart. iv, 61; ix, 210
Friesiana Mlldff. vi, 118; ix, 214
Frigida Jan. iv, 101; . ix, 302
Frigidescens Del Prete, iv, [105; ix, 303
Frigidissima Adami, . ix, 303
Frilleyi C. & D. iv, 49; ix, 204
Fringilla Pfr. vii, 73; . ix, 143
Fritillata Bens. iii, 33.
Fritschi Mouss. iv, 170; ix, 327
Fritzei Bttg. viii, 194; . ix, 4
Frivaldskyana Rm. iii, 21; [ix, 47
Frivaldskyi Calc. . . ix, 330
Frivola Pse. ii, 116.
Frondosula Mouss. ii, 155.
FRUTICICOLA Held. . ix, 272
FRUTICOCAMPYLÆA Kob. [ix, 303
Fruticola Auct. ix, 273
Fruticola Bgt. iii, 204.
Fruticola Kryn. iii, 200; ix, 272
Fruticosa Parr. . . ix, 267
Fruticotrochus Kob. . ix, 168
Fruticum Müll. . . ix, 204
Frutis Parr. . . ix, 272
Fucata Pfr. vii, 14; . ix, 141
Fuchsiana Heude. ii, 35.
Fuchsi Gredl. . . ix, 204
Fueredensis Serv. iii, 204.
Fulgens Sowb. vii, 182; ix, 224
Fulgetrum Brod. viii, 12; ix, 228
Fulgetrum Cox, iii, 265.
Fulgida Parr. ii, 190.
Fulgurata Sowb. vi, 36; ix, 157
Fuliginata Mts. vii, 188; ix, 225
Fuliginea Fér. . . ix, 91
Fuliginosa Griff. ii, 185.
Fulminata Hutt. . ix, 12
Fulminata Mart. . ix, 112
Fultoni G.-A. viii, 296; ix, 146
Fulva Drap. ii, 173.
Fulvida Pfr. ii, 82.
Fulvizona Mouss. ii, 74.
Fulvocarnea Mart. ii, 93.
Fulvoidea Morel. ii, 175.
Fulvostraminea, v. Mart. ix, 192
Fumigata Semp. . . ix, 225
Fumosa T.-W. i, 128.
Funebris Mart. vi, 19; . ix, 156
Funebris Morel. vi, 301; ix, 156
Funerea Cox, ii, 209; . ix, 34
Funiculata Pfr. . . ix, 132
Furcillata Hupé, v, 171; ix, 95
Füredensis Serv. iv, 17; ix, 255
Furneauxensis Pett. ix, 34, 338
Furtiva Hde. iv, 60; . ix, 210
Furva Lwe. iv, 192; . ix, 293
Fusca Fér. . . . ix, 307
Fusca Mont. iii, 186; . ix, 273
Fusca Q. & M. . . ix, 340
Fuscata Pse. . . ix, 6
Fuscesens D. & M. . ix, 307
Fuscocincta Ad. v, 39; . ix, 183
Fuscolabiata Poey, v, 34; ix, 184
Fuscolabiata Rm. iv, 219; [ix, 331
Fuscolabris C. B. Ad. v, 106; [ix, 89
Fuscolutea Grat. ii, 35.
Fuscoradiata Cox, iii, 265; [ix, 35
Fuscosa Sut. . . ix, 339
Fuscosa Ziegl. ii, 189.
Fuscosuccinea Beck, ii, 107.
Fuscoviridis Grat. . ix, 91
Fuscozonata Bedd. viii, 83; [ix, 26
Fuscula C. B. Ad. iii, 98; ix, 58
Futunaensis Mouss. ii, 125.

Digitized by Google

Gabata Gld. iv, 57 ; . ix, 116
Gabbiana Hemp. viii, 119 ; [ix, 50
Gabbi Newc. iv, 77 ; . ix, 200
Gaberti Less. vii, 48 ; . ix, 140
Gabriellæ D. & H. vi, 205 ; [ix, 104
Gadensis Bedd. viii, 109 ; ix, 34 [338
Gaidurina Bl. & W. . ix, 324
Gaimardi Dh. vi, 255 ; . ix, 120
Galactina Let. & Bgt. iv, 30; [ix, 263
Galactites Lam. . ix, 224
GALACTOCHILUS Sàndb. ix, 310
Galactostoma Pfr. vi, 44 ; ix, 157
Galactostomella Mab. vi, 53 ; [ix, 157
Galaxias Beck, . . ix, 172
Galdarica Mab. iv, 162 ; ix, 327
Galea Bens. iii, 75 ; . ix, 170
Galeata Paiva, iv, 41 ; . ix, 240
Galeomma Bgt. . . ix, 257
Galena Bgt. . . ix, 324
Galera Hde. . . ix, 170
Galerus Bens. iii, 75 ; . ix, 4
Galiffetiana, Bgt. . . ix, 326
Galinieriana Bgt. iii, 190 ; [ix, 268
Galiziensis Jen. iii, 175.
Gallæciana Silv, . . ix, 44
Gallandi Bgt. . . ix, 333
GALLANDIA Bgt. viii, 135.
Gallica Bgt. . . ix, 303
Gallina Hartm. . . ix, 107
Gallinula Pfr. vi, 219 ; . ix, 108
Gallopavonis Val. v, 27 ; ix, 184
Galloprovincialis Dup. ix, 266
Gamelia Ang. vii, 10 ; . ix, 139
Gamma Pfr. . . ix, 32
GANESELLA Blanf. . ix, 168
Ganoda Mab. . . ix, 341
Ganoma Pfr. ii, 70.
Garachicoensis Woll. . ix, 341
Garciai Hagenm. . ix, 305
Gardeneri Pfr. ii, 82.
Gargottæ Phil. . . ix, 259
Garibaldiana D. & S. vii, [159 ; ix, 223
Garoceliana Loc. . . ix, 256
Garrettii Anc. viii, 95 ; . ix, 25
Gärtneriana Pfr. . ix, 141
Gascoynensis Smith, . ix, 343
Gaskoini Pfr. v, 127 ; . ix, 93
Gasparinæ Charp., iv, 102 ; [ix, 303
Gassiesi Pfr. iii, 89 ; . ix, 5
GASTRODONTA Alb. ii, 12, 197.
Gattoi Kob. viii, 175 ; . ix, 250
Gaudefroyi Mab. . . ix, 266
Gaudiella Mab. vi, 55 ; ix, 157
Gaudryi Orb. iv, 177 ; ix, 327
Gaudryi Rv. . . ix, 327
Gaudryopsis Mab. . ix, 327
Gaussoini Tryon, v, 197 ; ix, 183
Gawleri Braz, ii, 210.
Gayi Hupé, . . ix, 165
Gayndahensis Braz. ii, 215.
Gealei E. A. Sm. v, 149 ; ix, 94
Gelata Cox, vii, 65 ; . ix, 143
Gelida Bgt. . . . ix, 275
Gemellarii Ben. . . ix, 335
Gemina Busch. ii, 36.
Geminata Mouss. iii, 224 ; ix, 337
Gemma Hazay, ii, 146.
Gemma Pfr. ii, 117.
Gemonensis Fér. ii, 137.
Genardi Braz. . . ix, 120
Generalis Pfr. vii, 137 ; ix, 222
Genezarethana Mouss. iii, [199 ; ix, 268
Gennarii Paul. iv, 113 ; ix, 305
Gentilsiana Crosse, i, 115 ; [ix, 20
Genuensis Porro, . . ix, 322
Genulabris Mart. . . ix, 205
Geoffreyi H. Ad. ii, 106.
GEOMITRA Swainson, ix, 238, 244
Georgiana Q. & G. . ix, 14
Georgiana Quoy, ii, 168.
Geotrochus Beck, . ix, 137
Geotrochus Hasselt, . ix, 1
Geotrochus Mlldff. vii, 97 ; [ix, 215

Digitized by Google

Gerfalchensis Pecch. ii, 154.
Gergisensis L. & B. . ix, 336
Gerlachi Möll. iv, 52; . ix, 209
Germaini Ph. iii, 43; . ix, 41
Germana Gld. iii, 143; . ix, 78
GERONTIA Hutton, . ix, 14
Gerrardi Sm. . . ix, 120
Gerstfeldiana Cless. . ix, 274
Gertrudis Rolle, . . ix, 333
Geryvillensis Bgt. iv, 6; ix, 255
Gervaisii Dubr. ii, 31.
Gesneri Hartm. iv, 237; ix, 319
Gesocribatensis Bgt. . ix, 256
Gestroi Tap.-Can. vii, 44; [ix, 142
Ghaesiana Mouss. iv, 17.
Ghazouana Deb. iv, 133; [ix, 324
Ghiesbreghti Nyst. iv, 75; [ix, 192
Ghilanica Mss. iv, 231; ix, 333
Gibboni Pfr. v, 182; . ix, 167
Gibbosa A. Ad. . . ix, 169
Gibbosa Mart. ii, 74.
Gibbosobasalis Woll. iv, [131; ix, 324
Gibbosula Dh. . . ix, 322
Gibbosula H. & J. . ix, 113
Gibilmanica Serv. . ix, 257
Gibsi Leach, . . ix, 266
Gigas Bens. i, 179.
Gigas Pfr. ii, 17.
Gigas Smith, i, 61.
Gigas Swains. . . ix, 155
Gigantea Scop. v, 73; . ix, 100
Gigaxii Charp. iv, 16; . ix, 255
Gilberti Pfr. vi, 142; . ix, 131
Gilliesi Sm. i, 127.
Gilva Brod. vii, 205; . ix, 227
Gilva Fér. v, 31; . ix, 184
Giramica Lwe. iv, 188; ix, 240
Giraudeliana Hde. viii, 210; [ix, 206
Girva Friv., Rm. iii, 118; [ix, 288
Giuliæ Bgt. . . . ix, 320
Giurica Bttg. viii, 192; . ix, 277
Glabella Drap. iii, 186; ix, 266
Glabella Puton, iii, 175.
Glaberrima Ben. ii, 151.
Glaberrima Mlldff. ii, 121.
Glaberrima Pfr. ii, 212.
Glaberrima Semp. ii, 112.
Glabra Stud. ii, 146.
Glabriuscula Pfr. iii, 37; ix, 9
Glacialis Sut. . . ix, 18
Glacialis Thom. iv, 109; ix, 302
Glandula Beck, ii, 113.
Glanvilliana Anc. viii, 147; [ix, 38
Glaphyra Alb. . . ix, 282
Glaphyra Say, ii, 155.
Glasiana Sh. iv, 169; . ix, 327
Glauca Aust. ii. 92.
Glauca Bens. ii, 88.
Glaucophthalma Pfr. viii, 7; [ix, 228
Glischra L. & Bgt. iii, 185.
Glissoni Anc. viii, 82; . ix, 35
Globata v. Mts. . . ix, 150
Globosa Aust. ii, 103.
Globosa Brod. . . ix, 94
Globosa Friedl. . . ix, 47
Globosa Mlldff. . . ix, 222
Globosa Paul. . . ix, 301
Globosa Semp. ii, 35.
Globosa Sut. viii, 96; . ix, 33
Globosula Mlldff. ix, 220
Globosus G.-A. i, 182.
Globula Kryn. iii, 197; ix, 266
Globula Lea. . . ix, 205
Globularis Jeffr. . . ix, 273
Globularis Schum. . ix, 88
Globularis Ziegl. iv, 206; ix, 330
Globuloidea Terv. iii, 243; [ix, 250
Globulosa Bgt. . . ix, 333
Globulosa Ckll. viii, 118; ix, 50
Globulosa Fér. . . ix, 189
Globulosa Kucik, . . ix, 300
Globulosa Mlldff. error for globosula, Mlldff.
Globulus Chemn. ii, 81.
Globulus Müll. iii, 213; ix, 173
Globus Less. iii, 174.
Glomerosa Aust. ii, 177.

Digitized by Google

Glomus Alb. i, 251 ; ii, 128.
Gloriosa Pfr. vi, 68 ; . ix, 153
Gloynei Sowb. vii, 165 ; ix, 224
Glutinosa Metc. ii, 72.
Glyceia Mab. iv, 170 ; ix, 327
GLYPTORHAGADA Pilsbry, [ix, 129
GLYPTOSTOMA Bl. & Binn. [ix, 192
Gmeliniana Pfr. vii, 100 ; ix, 215
Gobanzi Ffld. iv, 107 ; ix, 302
Godeffroyana Garr. ii, 77.
Godetiana Kob. iv, 253 ; ix, 320
Godeti Sowb. viii, 129 ; ix, 5
Godeti Sut. viii, 68 ; . ix, 15
Godwini Try. ii, 101.
Goldiei Braz. vi, 217 ; . ix, 141
Gomeræ Woll. iii, 123 ; . ix, 289
Gomerensis Morel. iv, 185 ; [ix, 328
Gomesiana Pva. iv, 45 ; ix, 243
Goniasmos A. D. Br. v, 102 ;
Goniochila Pfr. iv, 58 ; ix, 171
Goniodiscus Auct. . ix, 45
Goniognatha Mörch. ix, xxiii.
Goniogyra Bgt. . . ix, 257
Goniomphala Pfr. iii, 78 ; ix, 6
Goniostoma Mlldff. viii, 221 ; [ix, 122
Gonostoma Binney, . ix, 80
Gonostoma Held. . . ix, 284
GONOSTOMOPSIS Pilsbry, ix, 91
Gonostyla Anc. vi, 45 ; . ix, 158
GONYODISCUS Fitzinger, ix, 45
Goodwini Sm. iii, 219 ; ix, 169
Goossensi Mab. iii, 184 ; ix, 275
Gordonia Bens. ii, 45.
Gorenduensis Braz. vii, 63 ; [ix, 142
Gorgonarum Dohrn, iii, 46.
Gorontalensis Mts. iii, 83 ; [ix, 5
Gortschana Mouss. iii, 20 ; [ix, 47
Gossei Pfr. . . . ix, 183
Gossei Rv. . . . ix, 183
Gosseni error for goossensi [Mab ; ix, 275
Gothica L. iv. 117.
Gotlandica West, . . ix, 307
Gottschei Möll. iv, 62 ; . ix, 210
Goudotiana Fér. vi, 70 ; ix, 153
Gougeti Serv. iii, 121 ; . ix, 288
Gouini Deb. viii, 170 ; . ix, 250
Goulardiana Cr. i, 122 ; . ix, 54
Gouldi Cox, . . . ix, 35
Gouldi Hemph. viii, 116; ix, 50
Gouldi Pfr. iii, 77 ; . ix, 4
Grabhami Woll. . . ix, 245
Gracilicosta Reinh. viii, 256; [ix, 283
Gracilis Lea, . . ix, 228
Gracilis Mlldff. . . ix, 337
Gracilis Poey, . . ix, 58
Gradata Mlldff. . . ix, 169
Gradata (Rhytida) Gld. iii, 38.
Gradilis Mts. viii, 179 ; . ix, 259
Gradiscanensis Fag. iv, 18.
Græca Kob. ii, 134.
Græca Mart. . . . ix, 252
Graellsiana Pfr. iv, 150 ; ix, 291
Graellsi Hid. viii, 14 ; . ix, 228
Græseri Mouss. viii, 205 ; ix, 206
Graffei Mouss. iii, 65 ; . ix, 27
Graftonensis Cox, ii, 169.
Graja West. . . ix, 259
Graminicola C. B. Ad. v, 36 ; [ix, 185
Graminum Hde. iii, 207 ; ix, 204
Granaria Bock. ii, 18.
Granatelli Biv. . . ix, 281
Grandidieri C. & F. vi, 72 ; [ix, 153
Grandiscanensis Fag. . ix, 256
Grandis Mlldff. . . ix, 342
Grandis Pfr. vii, 195 ; . ix, 227
Granifera Bens. . . ix, 116
Granifera Gray, . . ix, 91
Grannonensis Bgt. . ix, 249
Granomalleata Woll. iv, 178. [ix, 328
Granosa Wood, . . ix, 97
Granostriata Mouss. iv, 43 ; [ix, 259
Granti Pfr. . . . ix, 209
Granulata Alder, iii, 178 ; [ix, 273
Granulata Q. & G. vii, 90 ; [ix, 125
Granulata Roth. . . ix, 266

Digitized by Google

Granulatissima Mill. v, 148; [ix, 94
Granulifera Mlldff. vi, 306; [ix, 214
Granulosa Mlldff. viii, 125; [ix, 4
Granulosa Fér. vi, 43; . ix, 157
Granulosostriata Mts. . ix, 209
Granum Pfr. ii, 212; . ix, 16
Granum Streb. iii, 55; . ix, 57
Graphica Hartm. . . ix, 254
Graphica Morel. . . ix, 336
Graphicotera Bgt. . ix, 277
Grasseti Tarn. iii, 225; . ix, 337
Grata Mich. vii, 35; . ix, 141
Grateloupi Graells, . ix, 291
Grateloupi Gray, ii, 77.
Gratianopolitana Ramb. iii, [175; ix, 273
Gratioleti Hupé, iii, 48; ix, 41
Gratiosa Cox, vi, 155; . ix, 133
Gratiosa G.-Aust. ii, 64.
Gratiosa Gredl. . . ix, 319
Gratiosa Zgl. iv, 10; . ix, 254
Gratulator Blf. ii, 57.
Gravida Mouss. iv, 156; ix, 327
Gravosaensis Muhl. . ix, 300
Grayana Pfr. . . ix, 109
Grayi Hombr. & Jacq. ix, 109
Grayi Pfr. vi, 130; . ix, 131
Gredleriana Hde. ii, 68.
Gredleri Hilb. viii, 209; ix, 206
Greenhilli Cox, vi, 138; ix, 131
Greenvillei Braz. ii, 181.
Greenwoodii, Gray, i, 126.
Gregaria Garr. iii, 72; . ix, 24
Gregaria Zgl. iii, 196; . ix, 266
Grelloisi Bgt. iv, 114; . ix, 272 [303
Grevillei Pfr. vi, 82; . ix, 154
Griffithi Pfr. ii, 185.
Grimaldiensis Nev. . ix, 324
Grisea Gmel. . . ix, 318
Griseola Mlldff. vi, 228; ix, 109
Griseola Pfr. iv, 76; . ix, 68
Groboni Bgt. . . ix, 256
Grohmanni Phil. iv, 205; ix, 330
Gromatica G.-Aust. ii, 53.
Groulti Jouss. . . ix, 228
Grovesiana Paul., iii, 254; [ix, 259
Groviana Fér. . . ix, 293
Groyana Fér. . . ix, 259
Grumulus G.-A. viii, 195; [ix, 209
Gruneri Pfr. vi, 250; . ix, 119
Guadalcanarensis Cox, vii, [9; ix, 140
Guadeloupensis Pils. v, 87; [ix, 91
Guadryi=gaudryi.
Gualtierana L. iv, 202; . ix, 330
Guamartemes Grass. iv, 174; [ix, 327
Guanensis Poey, v, 61; . ix, 97
Guantanamensis Poey. v, 65; [ix, 97
Guartemes Mart. . . ix, 327
Guatemalensis C. & F. ii, [174; ix, 57
Guayaquilensis Pfr. ii, 166.
Gueinzii Pfr. . . ix, 198
Gueretini Serv. iii, 204.
Guerriniana Lwe. . . ix, 51
Guerini Ant. . . ix, 288
Guerini Pfr. iii, 93; . ix, 208
GUESTIERIA Crosse, i, 113.
Guestieriana Cr. vi, 62; ix, 152
Guevarriana Bgt. . . ix, 276
Guildingi Ang. ii, 182.
Guildingii Bld. ii, 182.
Guildingi Pfr. . . ix, 91
GUILLAINIA Bgt. ii, 9, 133.
Guillaini Pet. vi, 30; . ix, 157
Guillarmodi Shutt. v, 133; [ix, 191
Guilloui Pfr. iii, 93.
Guilloui Pfr. . . ix, 6
Guimarasensis Pfr. i, 173.
Guimarasensis Pils. . ix, 215
Guimarasensis Rve. . ix, 228
Guimeti Bgt. . . ix, 255
Guinaria Pfr. . . ix, 124
Guiraoana Rossm. iv, 147; [ix, 325

Digitized by Google

Gularis Say, ii, 199.
Gulosa Gould, vi, 131 ; . ix, 131
Gummata Sowb. ii, 85.
Gundlachi Pfr. ii, 174.
Gunni Brazier, . . ix, 34
Gunnii Gray, i, 126.
Guppya Morch. ii, 11.
Guppyi Smith, vii, 19 ; . ix, 140
Gurgustii Cox, vii, 61 ; . ix, 142
Gussoneana Sh. iv, 243 ; ix, 319
Gutierrezi Poey, v, 125 ; ix, 93
Gutta Pfr. i, 174.
Guttata LeGuill. . . ix, 111
Guttata Oliv. iv, 228 ; . ix, 333
Gypsacea Pfr. ii, 70.
Gypsina Melv. & Pons. viii, [262 ; ix, 173
Gyrata West. iii, 173 ; . ix, 274
Gyrata West. . . ix, 302
Gyrella Morel. iii, 126 ; . ix, 83
Gyria Roth. iii, 117 ; . ix, 288
Gyrina Val. v, 131 ; . ix, 190
Gyroides Parr. iii, 246 ; ix, 252
Gyroplatys Dohrn, iii, 101.
Gyrostoma Fér. iv, 212 ; ix, 330
Gysseriana Pfr. iii, 75 ; . ix, 170

Haasti Hutt. viii, 62 ; . ix, 9
Habroconus C. & F. ii, 11.
HADRA Albers, . . ix, 131
Hadrumetorum Let. & Bgt. [ix, 251
Hæmastomus L. vi, 78 ; ix, 154
Hæmastomus Swains, . ix, 184
Hæmatozona Hde. vi, 119 ; [ix, 214
Haenseli Sch. & Bttg. viii, [119 ; ix, 4
Hæsitans Hde. . . ix, 204
Hæterea West., . . ix, 301
Hahni Mab. vi, 200 ; . ix, 104
Haidrana L. & B. . ix, 251
Hainanensis H. Ad. vi, 204 ; [ix, 104
Hainesi Mart. ii, 86.
Hainesi Pfr. ii, 96.
Hainesi Pfr. viii, 26 ; . ix, 229
Haitensis W. & M. v, 21 ; ix, 186
Hajnaldiana Haz. iv, 237 ; [ix, 319
Halata Mouss. ii, 71.
Haldemaniana Ad. iii, 8 ; [ix, 64
Halia (Berth.) Bgt. . ix, 256
Halichlora Semp. viii, 32 ; [ix, 229
Halli Cox, iii, 264 ; ix, 34, 338
Halmaherica Strub. viii, 284 ; [ix, 111
Halmyris Mab. . . ix, 331
Halophila Deb. . . ix, 251
Hamacenica Raff. iii, 250 ; [ix, 268
Hamadanica L. & B. . ix, 336
Hameliana Crosse, ii, 167.
Hamilcaris Kob. iii, 233 ; ix, 250
Hamiltoni Cox, iii, 87 ; ix, 13, 338
Hammonis Strom. ii, 153.
Hamudæ Kob. viii, 182 ; ix, 259
HAMYA Bgt. ii, 7.
Hamyana Anc. viii, 95 ; ix, 27
Hanleyi Pfr. vii, 95 ; . ix, 215
Hanni Braz. vi, 166 ; . ix, 134
Hapa H. & J. . . ix, 6
Haploa West. . . ix, 335
HAPLOGONA, . ix, xxix
HAPLOTREMA Anc. ii, 13, 208.
Hardouini Morg. vii, 86 ; ix, 116
Hardwickei Aust. ii, 100.
Harfordiana Coop. iii, 130 ; [ix, 80
Harfordiana W. G. B. iii, [146 ; ix, 76
Harfordii Sby. vii, 148 ; ix, 223
Hargravesi Auct. . . ix, 139
Hargreavesi Ang. vii, 9 ; ix, 139
Hariola Bens. iii, 74 ; . ix, 170
Hariotiana Bgt. . . ix, 259
Harlei Fag. ii, 159.
Harmonica Mouss. iv, 185 ; [ix, 328
Haroldi Godw.-Aust. ii, 53.
Harpa Say, iii, 54 ; . ix, 281
Harpula Reinh. iii, 55 ; ix, 281
Harrietensis Nev. ii, 126.
Harriettæ Cox, iii, 109 ; viii, 147.

Digitized by Google

Hartmanni Pfr. iii, 83; . ix, 5
Hartungi Alb. iv, 189; . ix, 240
Hartvigiana Pfr. iii, 107.
Hartwegi Pfr. v, 153; . ix, 94
Harveyensis Grt. iii, 40; ix, 35
Hasselquisti Ehr. . . ix, 335
Hauffeni Schm. iii, 30; . ix, 47
Haughtoni Bens. ii, 39.
Hausknechti Bttg. iii, 193; [ix, 272
Havanensis Pils. . . ix, 97
Haydeni Gabb. iii, 57; . ix, 50
Hazardi Bld. iii, 131; . ix, 73
Hazayana Cless. iv, 89; ix, 302
Hebe Dh. . . . ix, 182
Hebescens Blanf. ii, 102.
Heckeliana Crosse, . ix, 20
Hectori Sut. viii, 89; . ix, 28
Hector Pfr. . . . ix, 222
Hedeia Mab. iv, 186; . ix, 328
Hedenborgi Pfr. . ix, 268
Hedleyi Smith, viii, 290; ix, 141
HEDLEYOCONCHA Pilsbry, [ix, 18
Hedonica Mab. iv, 161; ix, 327
Hedybia Mab. iv, 176; ix, 327
Hegewischi Mart. . ix, 192
Heimburgi Branc. viii, 30; [ix, 229
Heldiana Pfr. . . ix, 9
Heldreichi Shutt. . . ix, 303
Helenæ G.-A. ♀, 170.
Helenensis Pfr. . . ix, 28
HELENOCONCHA Pilsbry, ix, 28
Helferi Bens. iv, 63; . ix, 116
Heliaca Orb. v, 185; . ix, 167
HELICARION Fér. i, 168.
Helice Cox, iii, 261; . ix, 13
HELICELLA Fér. . . ix, 245
Helicella Swains, . . ix, 166
Helicella Wood, . . ix, 337
HELICIDÆ, . ix, xxviii
Helicifera Blanf. ii, 132.
HELICIGONA Fér. . ix, 296
Helicinoides H. & J. vii, 76; [ix, 143
Helicinoides Mouss. iii, 211; [ix, 124
Helicinus Lightf. . . ix, 283
HELICINÆ, ix, xxxii.
Helicobulimus, . . ix, 226
HELICOBULINUS Broderip, [ix, 226
Helicodes Dum. ii, 10.
HELICODISCUS Morse, . ix, 51
Helicodon Ehrenb. . ix, 284
HELICODONTA Fér. . ix, 284
HELICOGENA Fér. . ix, 316
Helicoides Fér. ix, xviii.
Helicoides Lea, . . ix, 77
Helicoides Pfr. . . ix, 225
Helicoides Semp. i, 174.
Helicomela Lowe, . ix, 239
HELICOPHANTA Ferussac, [ix, 151
Helicophantoides Pfr. iii, 46; [ix, 40
Helicopsis Anc. . . ix, 171
Helicopsis Beck, ii, 8.
Helicopsis Fitz. . . ix, 253
HELICOSTYLA Fér. ix, 216, 224
Helictomphala Pfr. iii, 130; [ix, 74
Helicycloides d'Orb. viii, [150; ix, 83
Heligmoidea d'Orb. iii, 125; [ix, 83
HELIOMANES Moq.-Tand. [ix, 248
Heliophila (B.) Pch. . ix, 324
HELIX Linne, . . ix, 311
Hellenica Bl. & W. viii, [163; ix, 255
Helmii Gilb. ii, 152.
HELMINTHOGLYPTA Anc. [ix, 197
Helmsi Hutt. . . ix, 12
Helvacea Phil. . . ix, 205
Helva Cox, iii, 262; . ix, 35
Helvetica Blum. ii, 159.
Helvetica Sterki, . . ix, 283
Helvola Friv. iii, 202; ix, 266
Helygaia Mab. iv, 159; ix, 327
Hemiclista Schm. & Bttg. ix, 214
HEMICYCLA Swains, . ix, 32
Hemiopta Bens. vi, 238; ix, 124

Digitized by Google

Hemioxia Pils. . . ix, 157
HEMIPLECTA Alb. ii, 6, 35.
Hemipleuris Möll. iii, 149; [ix, 279
Hemipsorica Morel. ii, 155.
Hemisphærica Less. . ix, 274
Hemisphærica Mlldff. viii, [223; ix, 204
Hemisphærica West. ii, 196.
Hemisphærion Pfr. vii, 145; [ix, 222
HEMITROCHUS Swains, ix, 183
Hemonica Thiesse, . ix, 303
Hemphilli Newc. viii, 119; [ix, 50
Hemphilli W. G. B. ii, 207.
Hemphilli W. G. B. iii, 146; [ix, 76
Hemprichi Ehr. . . ix, 335
Hennigiana Mlldff. . ix, 215
Henoniana Bgt. iii, 254; ix, 259
Henrici Semp. ii, 104.
Henriettæ Maz. iii, 144; ix, 76
Henriquesi Silv. . . ix, 44
Henryana Pett. . . ix, 10
Hensaniensis Gredl. vi, 299; [ix, 290
Henschei Pfr. viii, 130; ix, 5
Hepatica Rv. ii, 29.
Hepatizon Gld. ii, 34.
Heptagyra Mlldff. . ix, 337
Heptaptycha Q. & M. . ix, 339
Heracleana Bgt. iii, 239.
Herbarum Serv. . . ix, 256
Herbatica Fag. . . ix, 256
Herbicola Shutt. . . ix, 250
Herbini Bgt. iii, 190; . ix, 268
Herculea Ramb. ii, 221.
Heripensis Mab. viii, 158; [ix, 255
Herklotsiana Dohrn. ii, 37, 43.
Herklotsi Mts. vi, 101; ix, 214
Hermanni Pfr. iii, 22; . ix, 341
Hermesiana Pini, iv, 100; ix, 303
Hermia Hutt. viii, 133.
Hermieri (B.) Péch. . ix, 326
Hermione Ang. vii, 21; ix, 140
Heroica Pfr. vi, 217; . ix, 108
Hero Smith, vii, 57; . ix, 141
Herpestes Hde. iv, 60; ix, 210
Herrmannseni Pfr. vi, 98; ix, 213
Herziana Mlldff. vi, 271; ix, 124
Hesperidum Mor. iv, 26; ix, 261
Hessei Kim. iv, 103; . ix, 303
Hestia Dohrn, ii, 35.
Hetæra Pfr. . . ix, 132
Heteroclites Lam. . . ix, 89
Heteroconcha Blanf. i, 176.
Heteromorpha West. iii, 172; [ix, 278
HETEROSTOMA Hartm. ix, 244
Heterotæniata Pils. . ix, 226
Heudei Hilb. viii, 210; ix, 206
Heuglini Mts. iii, 104; ix, 268
Hexagyra Muhl. . . ix, 267
Heynemanni Kob. viii, 169; [ix, 255
Heynemanni Pfr. iii, 72; ix, 24
Hians Pfr. v, 194; . ix, 167
Hiaticula West. . . ix, 275
Hiberna Ben. iii, 188; . ix, 272
Hicetorum Loc. iv, 17.
Hickonis Kob. . . ix, 214
Hidalgoana Crse. iii, 93; ix, 6
Hidalgoi Mlldff. viii, 246; ix, 223
Hidalgonis Dör. . . ix, 198
Hierapetrana Malz. . ix, 257
Hierica Bgt. . . ix, 260
Hierochuntina Böiss. . ix, 234
Hierocontina West. ix, 257, 275
Hieroglyphicula Mich. iv, [133; ix, 324
Hieronymi Dör iv, 78; ix, 198
Hierophanta Mab. iii, 225; [ix, 337
Hierosolyma Boiss. . ix, 333
Hierosolymitana Bgt. iii, 52; [ix, 44
Hierroensis Grass. iv, 176; [ix, 327
Higginsi Pfr. iv, 79; . ix, 198
Hildebrandti Dohrn, ii, 35.
Hilgendorffi Kob. iii, 219; [ix, 169

Digitized by Google

Hilgendorfi Reinh. ii, 142.
Hillebrandi Newc. iv, 70; [ix, 199
Hillei Gundl. ii, 199; . ix, 65
Hilli Brazier, vi, 164; . ix, 134
Hilli Cox, i, 170.
Hilum Weinl. & Mts. . ix, 58
Himalayana Lea, ii, 17.
Hindei Cox, viii, 30; . ix, 229
Hindsii Pfr. iii, 136; . ix, 74
Hindsi Pfr. . . . ix, 230
Hindsi Rve. . . ix, 230
Hinidunensis Nev. . ix, 148
Hippocastaneum Lam. . ix, 91
Hippocrepis Pfr. iii, 134; ix 74
Hipponensis Mor. . ix, 257
Hirci Cless. . . . ix, 266
Hirsuta Brumati. . ix, 302
Hirsuta Jan. . . ix, 276
Hirsuta Say, iii, 140; . ix, 78
Hirta Mke. iv, 89; . ix, 302
Hispalina Serv. . . ix, 257
Hispanica Partsch. . ix, 325
Hispanica Sterki, . ix, 283
Hispanica West. viii, 56; [ix, 234
Hispida L. iii, 172; . ix, 274
Hispidella Bgt. . . ix, 275
Hispidella Lowe, . ix, 240
Hispidosa Mouss. iii, 172; ix, 274
Hispidula Jan. . . ix, 275
Hispidula Lam. iii, 122; ix, 288
Hispidula Risso, . ix, 254
Histrio Mühlf. . . ix, 41
Histrio Pfr. . . . ix, 181
Hiulca Jan. ii, 150.
Hixoni Braz. vi, 177; ix, 134
Hjalmarsoni Pfr. v, 12; ix, 187
Hobsoni Braz. i, 126.
Hobarti Cox, iii, 34; ix, 34, 338
Hochstetteri Pfr. i, 127.
Hodgsoni Blanf. ii, 119.
Hodnæ Anc. . . ix, 260
Hoffmanni Partch, iv, 99; ix, 300
Högeana Mart. . . ix, 192
Hogoleuensis Le Guill, ii, 30.
Hola Bgt. . . . ix, 257
Holderiana Coop. . ix, 199
Hollandi C. B. Ad. iii, 9; [ix, 64
Holmbergi Dör. iii, 43; ix, 41
Hololeuca Pfr. viii, 37; ix, 229
Hololoma Mlldff. viii, 198; [ix, 280
Holoserica Stud. iii, 116; ix, 287
Holosericea Gmel. . ix, 287
Holostoma Pils. v, 18; ix, 186
Holotricha Bttg. . . ix, 266
Hombroni Pfr. vi, 258; ix, 121
Homerica Mart. viii, 239; [ix, 320
Homeyeri D. & H. iii, 258; [ix, 259
Homoleuca Parr. . . ix, 253
Hondana Pfr. ii, 165.
Honesta Gld. ii, 111.
Hongkongensis Dh. iii, 206; [ix, 205
Hongkongensis Mlldff. ii, 68.
Honorati Bgt. . . ix, 257
Hookeriana Johnst. iii, 87; [ix, 34
Hookeri Rve. iii, 48; . ix, 41
Hopetonensis Shutt. iii, 144; [ix, 76
Horderi Sowb. vii, 29; ix, 141
Horiomphala Pfr. iv, 51; ix, 337
Hornii Gabb. iii, 21; . ix, 57
Horrida Pfr. vi, 9; . ix, 290
Horripila M. & D. iii, 222; [ix, 240
Horripilosella Hde. iii, 183; [ix, 275
Horizontalis Pfr. vi, 232; [ix, 109
Hortensis Ménétr. . ix, 304
Hortensis Müll. iv, 123; ix, 322
Hospitans Bon. iv, 215; ix, 331
Hottentota M. & P. viii, 141; [ix, 39
Houaiensis Cr. iii, 149; ix, 279
Hova Angas, vi, 24; . ix, 156
Howardi Ang. iv, 52; . ix, 129
Howinsulæ Cox, viii, 133.
Hoyti Garr. ii, 77.
Huaheinensis Pfr. iii, 61; ix, 26

Digitized by Google

Huancensis Ph. iv, 79; ix, 198
Hubbardi A. D. Brown, iii, 139.
Huberiana Hde. iv, 49; ix, 204
Hudsoniæ Bens. iii, 108; viii, 135
Hueensis Wattebl. ii, 220.
Huetiana Ben. iv, 221; ix, 331
Hueti Pfr. . . . ix, 331
Hugeli Pfr. . . . ix, 215
Hugonis Pfr. ii, 18.
Humberti Brot. iii, 156; ix, 148
Humboldtiana Fér. iv, 260; [ix, 192
Humboldtiana Iher. . ix, 191
Humilis Hutt. iii, 22; ix, 44
Humphreysiana Lea, ii, 36.
Humulicola Mab. ii, 141.
Hunancola Gredl. . ix, 209
Hungarica West. ii, 146.
Hungerfordiana Nev. iii, [182; ix, 124
Hungerfordiana Theob. ii, 133.
Hunnaensis Sut. . . ix, 339
Hunteri Cox, vii, 105; ix, 220
Hunuaensis Sut. . . ix, 28
Hupeana Gredl. iv, 259; ix, 210
Hupensis Gredl. iv, 54; ix, 209
Huttonella Suter, . . ix, 27
Huttoni Pfr. iv, 54; . ix, 209
Huttoni Sut. viii, 104; ix, 32
Hyæna Lwe. iv, 192; . ix, 293
Hyalea Beck, i, 180.
Hyalina Ad. ii, 201.
Hyalina Fér. ii, 142.
Hyalina Le Guill, vii, 88.
Hyalina Mart. ii, 90.
HYALINIA Fér. ii, 10, 137.
Hyalinus Pfr. i, 172.
HYALOSAGDA Mart. . ix, 64
Hyba Bens. iii, 93.
Hyblensis Parr. ii, 143.
Hybrida Hemp. . . ix, 50
Hydatina Rossm. ii, 144.
Hydeanus Mart. . . ix, 95
Hydiana Lea, . . ix, 95
Hydrophana Sowb. vii, 187; [ix, 225
Hydrophila Ingalls, ii, 171.
Hydruntina Bl. iii, 230; ix, 250
HYGROMIA Risso, . ix, 269
Hylephila Orb. i, 64.
Hyllica Brus. . . ix, 301
Hylonomia Bgt. . . ix, 271
Hymetti Mouss. . . ix, 303
Hypæana Bgt. . . ix, 256
Hyperbolica Sdb. . . ix, 295
Hyperconica Bgt. . ix, 260
Hyperplatæa Serv. . ix, 336
Hyperteleia Morl. viii, 203; [ix, 170
Hyphasma Pfr. ii, 58.
Hypnicola Mab. . . ix, 307
Hypocrita Dohrn, . ix, 45
Hypogæa Bgt. ii, 145.
Hypolepta Shutt. viii, 111; [ix, 58
Hypoleuca Blanf. ii, 94.
Hypophlœa Ph. iii, 43; ix, 41
Hypophysa West. . ix, 344
Hypopolia Pfr. ii, 181; ix, 12
Hypoptychus Pils. . . ix, 226
Hypsellina Loc. . . ix, 275
HYPSELOSTYLA Martens, ix, 228
Hyptiocyclos Bens. iii, 46.
HYSTRICELLA Lowe, . ix, 242
Hystricelloides Mouss. iii, [65; ix, 27
Hystrix Cox, . . ix, 122
Hystrix Migh. iii, 59; . ix, 27

Iaddæ Pils. vi, 276; . ix, 111
Iadola Bgt. . . . ix, 266
Ianthe Smith, vii, 58; . ix, 141
Ianthinostoma L. & B. ix, 250
Ibaraoensis Ang. vi. 61; ix, 152
Iberica Ramb. . . ix, 254
IBERUS Montf. . . ix, 328
Ibrahimi Bgt. . . ix, 324
Ibuensis Marts. ii, 51.
Ichthyomma Held. iv, 93; [ix, 303
Icterica Tib. ii, 189.
Ida Auct. . . . ix, 17
Idæ Pfr. i, 178.
Idahoensis Newc. iii, 55; ix, 50
Idaliæ Bgt. iv, 28; . ix, 263
Idanica Loc. . . ix, 256

Digitized by Google

Ide Gray, ii, 210; . ix, 17
Idia L. & B. iii, 256; . ix, 260
Idiophya Flor. . . ix, 256
Idiotrypa Mab. iv, 168; [ix, 327
Idryta Mab. iv, 161; . ix, 327
Ierensis Gupp. iii, 55; . ix, 57
Ignava Pfr. iii, 36; . ix, 35
Ignescens Pfr. ii, 76.
Igniflua Rve. i, 129; . ix, 13
Ignobilis Sowb. vii, 180; ix, 225
Ignota Mab. . . . ix, 255
Illasyaca Adami, . . ix, 301
Illauta Bgt. ii, 145.
Illibata Parr. iii, 249; . ix, 255
Ilicetorum Mab. . . ix, 256
Ilicis Florence, . . ix, 251
Illicita Mouss. . . ix, 234
Illusana Serv. . . ix, 307
Illustris Pfr. vi, 201; . ix, 104
Illuviosa Nev. . . ix, 254
Illyrica Stab. iv, 90; . ix, 301
Iloconensis Sowb. vii, 175; [ix, 226
Imbellis Hde. ii, 68.
Imberbis Brus. iv, 97; . ix, 301
Imitata Smith, . . ix, 343
Immaculata A. & R. . ix, 169
Immaculata Pils. . ix, 215
Immerita Blf. ii, 16.
Immersa Gundl. . . ix, 182
Immodica Mouss. . . ix, 261
Immunda C. B. Ad. iii, 99; [ix, 58
Impatiens Hde. . . ix, 204
Imperator Gld. i, 179.
Imperator Montf. v, 79; ix, 98
Imperator Pfr. vii, 199; ix, 227
Imperatrix Gundl. v, 180
Imperatrix West. i, 179.
Imperfecta Dh. ii, 28.
Imperforata Pse. iii, 68; ix, 27
Imperforatum Spix, i, 64.
Impexa Rve. ii, 212.
Implicans Guppy, ii, 164.
Implicata (Beck) Mart. iii, 133; ix, 74
Implicata Nev. ii, 24.
Impressa Blv. . . ix, 180
Improbata Mouss. iv, 12; ix, 255
Improvisa Hde. iii, 220; ix, 204
Impugnata Mouss. iii, 226; [ix, 337
Impura Pfr. iii, 50; . ix, 57
Inæqualis Pfr. i, 121.
Inaguensis Weinl. iii, 41; ix, 58
Incarnata Müll. iii, 187; ix, 272
Incarum Phil. v, 192; . ix, 167
Incei Pfr. vi, 167; . ix, 134
Incerta A. Ad. ii, 178.
Incerta Drap. ii, 191.
Incerta Fér. v, 57; . ix, 97
Incerta Mouss. Pfr. . ix, 26
Incerta Pfr. . . . ix, 171
Incertus Semp. i, 174.
Inchoata Morel. iii, 200; ix, 272
Incincta Mart. . . ix, 204
Incisa Pfr. ii, 163.
Incisogranulata Woll. . ix, 328
Inclara Morel. . . ix, 340
Inclinata Pfr. ii, 46.
Incolumis Bgt. . . ix, 256
Incompta Sowb. viii, 28; ix, 229
Inconspicua C. B. Ad. iii, 99; [ix, 58
Inconspicua Forbes, ii, 212.
Inconvicta Sm. . . ix, 343
Incrassata Rve. . . ix, 58
Incrustata Poey, ii, 204; ix, 57, 58
Inculta Gass. iii, 26; . ix, 33
Indecorata Gld. ii, 126.
Indentata Say, ii, 160.
Indica Bens. ii, 90, 91.
Indica Pfr. ii, 42, 98.
Indifferens Mouss. iv, 177; [ix, 327
Indioensis Yates, . . ix, 199
Indiscreta Beck, . . ix, 93
Indistincta Fér. v, 14; . ix, 186
Indusiata Pfr. vii, 184; ix, 224
Induta Pfr. ii, 78.
Induta Tate, i, 252.
Inermis Morel. ii, 160.
Inermis Mouss. iii, 41; ix, 35
Inermis Theob. ii, 133.
Infanda Semp. viii, 120; ix, 5

Digitized by Google

Infans Pfr. ii, 95.
Infantilis Gredl. ii, 216; ix, 168
Infausta Blanf. ii, 103.
Infecta Parr. . . ix, 50
Infecta Rv. iii, 23; . ix, 32
Inflata Blz. . . ix, 301
Inflata Dh. . . ix, 99
Inflata Mlldff. vi, 199; ix, 103
Inflatus Rve. i, 172.
Inflecta Say, iii, 146; . ix, 76
Inflexa Klein, . . ix, 300
Informis Mouss. viii, 282; ix, 134
Infortunata Pfr. ii, 201.
Infracinctus Hde. ii, 216.
Infracostata Westerl. . ix, 341
Infrastriata Sm. iii, 80; ix, 5
Infrendens Gld. ii, 132, 220.
Infula Bens. ii, 52.
Infulata Paul, . . ix, 263
Infumata Gld. iv, 70; . ix, 199
Infundibulum H. & J. . ix, 18
Infuscata Alb. vii, 152; ix, 223
Ingallsiana Shutt. . ix, 77
Ingenua Bgt. . . ix, 251
Ingens C. B. Ad. v, 103; ix, 89
Ingersolli Bld. iii, 101; ix, 57
Ingloria Hde. . . ix, 170
Ingoi Cafic. . . ix, 256
Ingrami Blanf. iii, 69.
Inhluzana M. & P. . ix, 173
Initialis Hde. iv, 62; . ix, 210
Injussa Blf. ii, 55.
Innominata Gray, . ix, 242
Innominata Hde. viii, 197; [ix, 207
Inornata Kob. . . ix, 301
Innoxia Bgt. . . ix, 266
Inopinata Dh. viii, 207; ix, 206
Inops Morel. . . ix, 340
Inops, Mouss. iv, 26; . ix, 263
Inornata H. & J. ii, 77.
Inornata Rossm. . ix, 301
Inornata Say, ii, 184.
Inozonites Pfr. ii, 6, 46.
Inquinata Busch, ii, 82.
Inquieta Dohrn, viii, 273; [ix, 124
Insculpta Pfr. ii, 48.
Insignis Bgt. ii, 51.
Insignis Branc. . . ix, 319
Insignis d'Orb. ii, 164, i, 66.
Insititia Shutt. v, 121; . ix, 93
Insolida Auct. . . ix, 301
Insolita Zgl. iv, 98; . ix, 301
Instabilis Zieg. iii, 248; ix, 252
Instricta Mart. . . ix, 111
Instrumosa Dall, . ix, 185
Insubrica Jan. iv, 101; ix, 302
Insularia Tap.-Can. . ix, 136
Insularis Ben. iv, 206; ix, 331
Insularis Cr. & Deb. iv, 112; [ix, 305
Insularis Iss. . . ix, 259
Insularum Beck, . ix, 73
Insularum West. . ix, 204
Intaminata Gld. . ix, 219
Integrivittis Anc. . ix, 324
Intensa Pils. v, 22; . ix, 186
Intensior Pils. vi, 28; . ix, 157
Intensior Pils. . . ix, 226
Interamnensis Bgt. . ix, 319
Intercarinata Migh. . ix, 26
Intercedens Retowski, . ix, 322
Intercisa W. G. B. iv, 74; [ix, 200
Intermedia C. & F. . ix, 190
Intermedia Fér. iv, 109; ix, 303
Intermedia Mlldff. . ix, 337
Intermedia Paul, . . ix, 302
Intermedius Alb. i, 61.
Intermissa Mouss. ii, 193.
Intermixta Mouss. . ix, 25
Interna Say, ii, 198.
Interpres West. iii, 242; ix, 252
Interrupta Bens. ii, 17.
Intersecta Mich. iv, 13; ix, 255
Intertexta Binn. ii, 196.
Intestinalis Schlüt. . ix, 284
Intincta Shutt. vii, 154; ix, 220
Intonsa Godw.-Aust. ii, 60.
Intonsa Pils. viii, 111; . ix, 57
Intorta Sowb. vii, 125; ix, 220
Introducta Zgl. iii, 242; ix, 250
Introferens Bld. iii, 145; ix, 76
Intumescens Bens. ii, 16.
Intumescens Mts. iv, 54; ix, 209

Digitized by Google

Intusplicata Pfr. viii, 240; [ix, 326
Inusta Cox, ii, 209; . ix, 34
Inutilis Mouss. iv, 181; ix, 328
Invalida C. B. Ad. v, 117; [ix, 90
Invasa Pfr. iii, 101.
Invernicata Mouss. iv, 174; [ix, 327
Inversa West. . . ix, 266
Inversa West. . . ix, 275
Inversicolor Fér. ii, 24.
Invia Hde. iii, 165; . ix, 146
Ionstoma L. & B. . ix, 250
Iopharynx Mörch. . ix, 4
Iota Pfr. . . . ix, 16
Iparia Ben. iv, 209; . ix, 330
Iphigeniæ Deb. . . ix, 252
Irana Hagenm. . . ix, 257
Iriana Poll. . . ix, 254
Iris Mill. v, 195; . . ix, 167
Irosinensis Hid. vii, 121; ix, 220
Irradians Pfr. i, 176.
Irradiata Gld. . . ix, 339
Irregularis Fér. . . ix, 335
Irregularis Mouss. . ix, 35
Irregularis Semp. iii, 67; ix, 26
Irregularis Sut. viii, 98; ix, 32
Irrita Berth. . . ix, 257
Irrorata Say, . . ix, 324
Irrorata Ziegl. iii, 103; . ix, 37
Irvinæ Cox, iii, 46; . ix, 13
Irus Lowe, . . ix, 241
Isabella Fér. v, 85; . ix, 91
Isabellensis Souv. . ix, 220
Isabellina Pfr. ii, 40.
Isabellina Pils. v, 85; . ix, 91
Isæa Hagenm. . . ix, 257
Isaræ Paul. viii, 236; . ix, 331
Isarica Loc. . . . ix, 273
Ischnia Mab. . . ix, 275
Ischurostoma B. . . ix, 257
Isilensis Paul. iv, 215; . ix, 331
Isis Pfr. vi, 256; . . ix, 121
Isodoma Jan. ii, 137.
Isodon Pfr. v, 175; . ix, 95
Isognomostoma Fitzinger, [ix, 308
Isognomostomos Gm. . ix, 309
Isomera Friv. . . ix, 249
Isomeria Albers, . ix, 93
Isseliana Paul. ii, 191.
Isseli Morel. iii, 105; . ix, 268
Isserica Kob. viii, 57; . ix, 234
Isserica Let. ii, 157.
Istera Let. & Bgt. . ix, 255
Istriana Stoes. . . ix, 301
Itala Linn. . . ix, 252
Iuloidea Forbes, ii, 209; ix, 34
Iulus Woll. . . ix, 341

Jaccetanica Bgt. ii, 152.
Jachnoi Cless. viii, 172.
Jacksoni Bld. iii, 134; . ix, 73
Jacksoniensis Gray, ii, 113.
Jacobensis Ad. v, 41; . ix, 183
Jacosta Gray, . . ix, 258
Jacquementana Bgt. iv, 130.
Jacquemonti Mart. ii, 108.
Jacquenetta Hutt. viii, 76; [ix, 18
Jacquinoti Pfr. iii, 71; ix, 24
Jactata Gundl. . . ix, 93
Jaculata Mab. vi, 120; . ix, 104
Jænensis Cl. iii, 51; . ix, 44
Jagoriana, ii, 20.
Jainiana God.-Aust. ii, 91.
Jaintiaca G.-Aust. ii, 63.
Jalapensis Streb. ii, 187.
Jamaicensis Gmel. v, 75; ix, 100
Jamesi Braz. i, 125.
Jamuensis Theob. ii, 109.
Janeæ S. & P. . . ix, 26
Janeirensis Pfr. viii, 150; ix, 83
Jannellei LeGuill, vi, 182; [ix, 135
Janellii Hombr. & Jacq. ix, 121
Janira Alb. . . . ix, 109
Janthina Mab. iv, 156; ix, 327
Janulus Lwe. ii, 13, 204.
Janulus Pfr. ii, 176.
Janus Chemn. ii, 19.
Japonica Dh. . . ix, 213
Japonica Mlldff. ii, 104.
Japonica Pfr. iii, 218; . ix, 169
Jasonis Dub. iii, 199; . ix, 268

Digitized by Google

Jaspidea Pfr. iv, 79; . ix, 198
Jaspidea Mab. iv, 215; ix, 331
Jauberti Bgt. . . ix, 320
Jaudenesi Cisn. v, 14; . ix, 187
Javanica Lam. ii, 80.
Javanica Mart. iii, 82; . ix, 5
Jayana C. B. Ad. iii, 6; ix, 64
Jaylei Pal. viii, 164; . ix, 255
Jeanbernati Bgt. . ix, 256
JEANNERETIA Pfr. . ix, 180
Jeannereti Pfr. iii, 53; ix, 58
Jeannotiana Terv. iii, 11; ix, 234
Jebusitica Roth. ii, 194.
Jeffreysiana Pfr. i. 129.
Jejuna Say, iii, 154; . ix, 77
Jenynsi Pfr. ii, 50.
Jervisensis Q. & G. vi, 141; [viii, 281; ix, 131
Jessica Hutt. viii, 85; . ix, 27
Jetschini Ulic. iv, 117; ix, 306
Jickelii Cless. ii, 140.
Jickelii Nev. iii, 230; . ix, 268
Joannis Mort. iv, 86; . ix, 304
Jobaeana Cr. iv, 142; . ix, 325
Johannis Poey, iii, 130; ix, 74
Johnstonei Braz. vi, 170; ix, 134
Jolyi Pech. . . ix, 260
Jonasi Pfr. viii, 32; . ix, 229
Joppensis Roth. iii, 244; ix, 250
Josephinæ Fér. v, 88; ix, 91
Jourdaniana Bgt. iv, 136; [ix, 324
Jourdheuili Ray. ii, 158.
Jourdyi Morl. viii, 219; ix, 204
Jousseaumei Fag. iv, 18.
Jovia Mab. viii, 156; ix, 146
Juanita Ang. iii, 77; ix, 5
Jucunda Pfr. ii, 93.
Jugalis Hemph. viii, 117; [ix, 50
Jugallsiana Alb. . ix, 77
Jugatoria Anc. iii, 166; ix, 146
Juglans Pfr. vii, 209; ix, 228
Jugosa Migh. iii, 59; ix, 27
Juilleti Terv. iv, 134; ix, 324
Julia Fér. v, 105; ix, 89
Juliana Gray, ii, 70.
Juliana Poey, . . ix, 182
Juliformis Cox, iii, 263; ix, 35
Juliformis Lwe. . . . ix, 244
Juloidea Forbes, ii, 209. ix, 34
Jungermanniæ Pett. iii, 87; [ix, 34, 338.
Jungermanniarum Ph. iii, [43; ix, 41
Juno Mazyck=Pœcilozonites.
Juno Pfr. v, 152; . . ix, 94
Juriniana Bgt. iii, 188; . ix, 272
Jusiana Bgt. . . ix, 249
Justini Mab. iv, 159; . ix, 327
Justi Pfr. . . . ix, 186
Juxtidens Pils. . . ix, 76

Kabyliana Deb. . . ix, 251
Kadapaensis Nev. ii, 15.
Kala Aust. ii, 101.
Kalaritana Pr., Villa, ix, 318
Kalganensis Mlldff. . ix, 206
KALIELLA Blan. ii, 7, 61.
Kanakina Gass. i, 122; ix, 33
Kandiensis Nev. ii, 99.
Kantavuensis Garr. viii, 127; [ix, 6
Kappa Pfr. . . ix, 13
Karenorum Blanf. iii, 164; [ix, 145
Kashmirensis Nev. ii, 24.
Katauensis Tap.-Can. . ix, 142
Katostoma Lowe, . ix, 291
Kawaiensis Pfr. ii, 170.
Kelibiana L. & B. . ix, 263
Kellettii Fbs. iv, 119; . ix, 200
Kempseyensis Cox, ii, 178.
Keppelli Pfr. i, 170.
Keppelli Pfr. ii, 106.
Kermandeci Pfr. ii, 123.
Kermorvani Coll. . . ix, 308
Kershawi Braz. viii, 293; ix, 164
Kershawi Pett. . . ix, 34
Kezamahensis G.-Aust. ii, 65.
Khangetina L. & B. . ix, 251
Khasiaca Aust. ii, 63, 111.
Khasiensis Nev. iv, 64; ix, 116
Kiangsinensis Mts. viii, 216; [ix, 212
Kierulfii Mörch. iii, 86; ix, 4

Digitized by Google

Kiesneri LeGuill, . . ix, 113
Kingi Brazier, iii, 46; . ix, 13
Kingi Pfr. . . . ix, 41
Kingstonensis Cox, iii, 266; [ix, 35
Kiowaënsis Simp. viii, 155; [ix, 76
Kivaensis Grt. ii, 124.
Kivi Gray, iii, 37; . ix, 339
Kjellerupi Mörch. iii, 74; [ix, 4
Klecaki Pfr. . . . ix, 301
Kleciachi Parr. iv, 99; ix, 301
KLIKIA Pils. . . ix, 289
Knitteli (B.) Serv. . ix, 307
Knoxvilliana Fér. . ix, 77
Knysnaënsis Pfr. iii, 106; [viii, 135.
Kobeltiana Cless. iv, 90; ix, 301
Kobeltiana Deb. . . ix, 234
Kobeltiana Paul. iv, 107; [ix, 301
Kobeltiana Pfr. vi, 228; ix, 109
Kobeltiana West. . ix, 260
Kobelti Mlldff. vii, 160; ix, 223
Kobelti West. . . ix, 335
Kobensis Bttg. . . ix, 304
Kobensis Schm. & Bttg. viii, [196; ix, 210
Kochiana Mlldff. vi, 231; [ix, 109
Kochi Pfr. . . . ix, 50
Kohlbergi Mill. v, 148; ix, 94
Koliaensis Aust. ii, 98.
Koliaensis G.-A. ii, 101.
Kollari Zel. iv, 94; . ix, 303
Komarowi Bttg. ii, 145.
Kompsa Mabille, . . ix, 341
Koondaensis Blanf. ii, 130.
Kooringensis Angas, vi, 191; [ix, 129
Kopnodes W. G. B. ii, 183.
Korægælia B., Loc. . ix, 318
Koreana Pfr. . . ix, 213
Korekouke Beck, ii, 76.
Koryensis Bedd. viii, 84; [ix, 26
Kotschyi Pfr. . . ix, 255
Koutaisiana Mouss. ii, 158.
Koutoumensis Gass. ii, 167; [ix, 33
Kralicki Let. ii, 158.
Kraussi Pfr. iv, 50; . ix, 173
Krefftì Cox, ii, 219.
Kreglingeri Zel. . . ix, 277
Kreitneri Hilb. viii, 211; ix, 206
Krizensis Bgt. iv, 19.
Krugiana Mart. . . ix, 58
Krüperi Bttg. . . ix, 303
Krynicki Cless. ii, 151.
Krynickii Andr. iii, 247; ix, 249
Kryzensis Bgt. . . ix, 256
Kuangsiensis Try. ii, 55.
Kuhni Pfr. v, 189; . ix, 166
Kumahensis Theob. & Stol. [ii, 88.
Kurdistana Parr. iv, 230; [ix, 333
Kurri Pfr. vi, 287; . ix, 112
Kusmici Cless. . . ix, 274
Küsteri Held. . . ix, 252
Küsteri Pfr. iii, 80; ; ix, 6
Kutaisiana Mouss. ii, 192.
Kutschigi Parr. ii, 141.

Labiata Pfr. ii, 107.
Labilis Gld. ii, 178.
Labillardierei Smith, vii, 75; [ix, 143
Labiosa Gld. . . ix, 76
Labiozonalis Grat. . ix, 228
Labium Fér. vii, 38; . ix, 142
Labrella Grat. . . ix, 231
Labrella Lam. . . ix, 156
Labropurpureus Grat. . ix, 228
Labrosa Bld. iii, 141; . ix, 78
Labuanensis Pfr. ii, 48.
Labyrinthica Say, iii, 138.
LABYRINTHUS Beck, . ix, 94
Labyrinthus (Chem.) Dh. [v. 161; ix, 95
Lacerata Pfr. vii, 189; . ix, 225
Lacerata Semp. iii, 67; . ix, 26
Lacerata Semp. viii, 36; ix, 230
Lacertarum Bgt. . . ix, 250
Lachesis Fér. vi, 41; . ix, 157

Digitized by Google

Laciniata Hde. iv, 53; . ix, 209
Laciniosa Hde. . . ix, 209
Laciniosa Lwe. iv, 36; ix, 241
Laciniosula Hde. iv, 53; ix, 209
Lacosteana Mor. iii, 255; ix, 259
Lactea Hemph. viii, 118; ix, 50
Lactea Müll. iv. 130; . ix, 324
Lactea Semp. ii, 118.
Lacteolata=lacteolota.
Lacteolota Smith, vii, 25; [ix, 142
Lacticini Zgl. . . ix, 301
Lactiflua Pfr. vii, 108; ix, 220
Ladacensis Nev. viii, 260; [ix, 284
Læta Gld. iv, 47; . . ix, 204
Læta Pfr. ii, 86.
Læsa Rve. iii, 214; . ix, 130
Lævigata Moq. . . ix, 283
Lævigata Pfr. ii, 184.
Lævipes Müll. ii, 17.
Lagarinæ Adami, iv, 238; [ix, 319
Lagunæ Hid. . . ix, 104
Lahatensis Morg. iii, 267.
Laidlayana Bens. ii, 15.
Lailangkotensis G.-A. ii, 65.
Lais Pfr. vii, 121; . ix, 220
Lalannei Gass. iii, 73.
Lallemantiana Bgt. iv, 6; ix, 255
Lalliana Tristr. . . ix, 190
Lalloensis Pfr. vii, 136; ix, 222
Lamalouensis Reyn. . ix, 266
Lamarckiana Lea, ii, 32.
Lamarckii Fér. v, 102; ix, 89
Lamarei Mke. vi, 25; ix, 156
Lamarmoræ Malz. . ix, 305
Lambda Pfr. . . ix, 13
Lambei Pfr. vii, 48; . ix, 140
Lamberti Gass. i, 122.
Lamberti Cr. iii, 26; . ix, 33
Lamellata Jeffr. iii, 54; ix, 281
Lamellicosta Grt. iii, 39; ix, 27
Lamellicosta Pfr. . ix, 97
Lamellicostata Grt. iii, 39; [ix, 35
Lamellifera C. B. Ad. iii, 8; [ix, 64
Lamellina Newc. . . ix, 58
Lamellosa Fér. iii, 67; ix, 25
Laminata Pse. . . ix, 25
Laminifera Mlldff. iii, 165; [ix, 146
Laminifera W. G. B. . ix, 73
LAMPADIA Lowe, . ix, 294
Lampadion Bolt. . ix, 92
Lampas Martyn. ii, 34.
Lampas Müll. vi, 194; ix, 155
Lampedusæ Kob. viii, 175; [ix, 249
Lampra Pfr. i, 125.
Lamprimathia Bgt. . ix, 326
LAMPROCYSTIS Pfr. ii, 9.
Lamproides Cox, i, 124.
Lanceolata Pfr. vii, 34; ix, 141
Lancerottensis W. & B. iii, [237; ix, 258
Lanciformis Bttg. vi, 39; ix, 157
Lancula Fér. vi, 36; ix, 157
Langei Bgt. . . . ix, 272
Langi Parr. iv, 102; . ix, 301
Langi Pfr., Bttg. . . ix, 301
Langleyana Braz. . ix, 13
Langloisiana Bgt. iv, 15; ix, 255
Langsdorffi Mill. . . ix, 274
Languescens Hde. . ix, 210
Languida Pfr. vii, 189; ix, 225
Lanieriana Orb. . ix, 187
Lanosa Mouss. iii, 223; ix, 276
Lansbergiana Dohrn, vi, [247; ix, 119
Lansingi Bld. iii, 102; viii, 111.
Lanuginosa Boiss. iii, 180; [ix, 274
Lanx Fér. vi, 38; . ix, 157
LAOMA Gray, . . ix, 8
Laomontana Pfr. iii, 160; ix, 146
Lapicida L. iv, 116; . ix, 299
Lapidicola Mühlf. ii, 134.
Lapidosa Anc. iii, 238.
Lapithoensis Rolle, . ix, 333
Laqueata Baird, ii, 215.
Lardea Mts. iii, 83; . ix, [redacted]
Lardyi Charp. ii. 124.
Largillierti Ph. iii, 218; ix, 169
Larryi Braz. . . ix, 164

Digitized by Google

Larvata Brod. viii, 48; ix, 231
Lasallii Eyd. vi, 233; . ix, 109
Lasia Bgt. iii, 179; . ix, 274
Lasmodon Phill. ii, 197.
Lassevillei Gundl. v, 14; ix, 187
Latastei Let. . . ix, 251
Latasteopsis L. & B. . ix, 251
Latebricola Bgt. ii, 144.
Latebrosa Dall, . . ix, 185
Latecava Mouss. . . ix, 320
Latecostata Kobelt, . ix, 343
Latens Lwe. iv, 35; . ix, 241
Lateumbilicata Sut. viii, 64; [ix, 9
Lathræa Bgt. . . ix, 256
Latiaxis Smith, . . ix, 142
Laticensis Loc. . . ix, 274
Laticlavia Mart. . . ix, 112
Latidentata Mill. v, 156; ix, 94
Latilabris Mlldff. vi, 109; ix, 214
Latilabris Westerl. . ix, 331
Latimarginata Sm. iii, 92; [ix, 6
Latinea Paiva, iv, 36; . ix, 241
Latiniacensis Loc. . ix, 274
Latissimus Dohrn, ii, 137.
Latitans Brod. vii, 167; ix, 224
Latizona Pfr. vi, 285; . ix, 112
Latomus Fitz. . . ix, 298
Latonia West. . . ix, 271
Latrunculorum Hde. iii, [221; ix, 204
Launcestonensis Reeve, vi, [93; ix, 161
Lauracina Fag. . . ix, 250
Lauraguaisiana Loc. iv, 19.
Laurentii Bgt. . . ix, 330
Laurentii Gredl. iv, 259; ix, 170
Laurinæ Iss. viii, 166; ix, 249
Lauta Lwe. iii, 235; . ix, 249
Lautaretina Bgt. . . ix, 249
Lautsi Schm. & Bttg. viii, [193; ix, 209
Lavalleana d'Orb. ii, 202; ix, 342
Lavandulæ Bgt. . . ix, 275
Lavata Tib. . . . ix, 266
Lavinia Hutt. viii, 74; ix, 18
Lawi Lewis, iii, 153; . ix, 77
Lawi W. G. Binn. ii, 163.
Lawleyana Bgt. ii, 145.
Laxata Fér. iii, 109; . ix, 165
Laxata Rve. . . . ix, 165
Layardi Hartm. vii, 79; ix, 143
Layardi Pfr. ii, 59.
Layardi Thom. ii, 179.
Leachii Fér. iv, 203; . ix, 330
Leacockiana Woll. iv, 34; [ix, 242
Leai Pfr. viii, 32; . ix, 229
Leai Ward, iii, 142; . ix, 78
Lecontii Lea, . . ix, 76
Lecouffei L. & B. . ix, 256
Lecta Fér. viii, 191; . ix, 277
Lecythis Bens. ii, 87.
Ledereri Pfr. iii, 259; . ix, 260
Lederi Bttg. ii, 150.
Lederi Bttg. iii, 31; . ix, 44
Ledghirdi Braz. viii, 107; ix, 33
Lednicensis Branc. iv, 238; [ix, 319
Ledoulxia Bgt. ii, 6.
Ledrui Mab. iv, 162; . ix, 327
Leei Cox, vi, 251; . ix, 120
Lefeburiana Fér. iv, 89; ix, 302
Lefeburiana Phil. . ix, 302
Legrandi Cox, ii, 209; ix, 34, 338
Leichardti Cox, i, 123.
Leimonias Gray, iii, 68; ix, 9
Leinardiana=lienardiana.
Leiocheila Alb. . . ix, 100
Leioda Hutt. viii, 87; . ix, 28
Leiolemma West. . ix, 256
Leiophis Bens. iii, 163; ix, 145
Leiostoma Swains, . ix, 99, 151
Leithiana G.-Aust. ii, 65.
LEJEANIA Anc. . . ix, 267
Lejeaniana Bgt. iii, 104; ix, 268
Lejocheila Alb. . . ix, 100
Lemesli Mab. . . ix, 256
Lemeslei Morl. . . ix, 124
Lemniscata Brum. . ix, 319
Lemniscata Less. . . ix, 125
Lemniscata W. & B. iv, 21; [ix, 258
LEMNISCIA Lowe. . ix, 240
Lemoinei Deb. iii, 246; ix, 252

Digitized by Google

Lemonia Bgt. . . ix, 204
Lemyrei Morel. i, 67.
Lenabaria Let. . . ix, 272
Lenelaia Mab. . . ix, 305
Lenis Shutt. ii, 159.
Lennepiana Pfr. ii, 71.
Lenocinia Fér. . . ix, 91
Lenoleuca Bgt. iii, 229.
Lenopsilius Let. ii, 158.
Lens Fér. iii, 119; . ix, 288
Lenta Pfr. vii, 23; . ix, 141
Lenta Pse. . . . ix, 6
Lentiaca Sayn. viii, 190; ix, 275
Lenticula Fér. iii, 119; ix, 288
Lenticula Hartm. ii, 152.
Lenticula Held. . . ix, 298
Lenticularis Mor. iii, 120; [ix, 288
Lentiformis Kob. ii, 221.
Lentiformis Zgl. iii, 119; ix, 288
Lentiginosa Lwe. iv, 38; ix, 241
Lentina Mart. . . ix, 288
Leonardi Tap.-Can. vii, 32; [ix, 141
Leonhardti Mlldff. vi, 201; [ix, 104
Leonina Lwe. iv, 190; ix, 293
Leopardus Pfr. viii, 9; ix, 228
Leopoldiana Charp. ii, 189.
Lepida Poey, . . ix, 185
Lepida Reuss. . . ix, 282
Lepidolena Bgt. . . ix, 272
Lepidophora Bgt. . ix, 267
Lepidophora Dohrn, viii, [273; ix, 120
Lepidostola Hde. iv, 55; ix, 170
Lepidotricha Braun. . ix, 309
Lepinota West. . . ix, 275
Leporina Gld. iii, 131; ix, 73
Leprieurii Petit, v, 174; ix, 95
Leprosa Hde.=leprosula.
Leprosa Shutt. iii, 223; ix, 276
Leprosula Hde. iii, 220; ix, 204
Leptalea Sm. viii, 95; . ix, 28
Leptarionta C. & F. . ix, 189
Lepta West. viii, 81; . ix, 44
LEPTAXIS Lowe, . ix, 291
Leptocheila T.-C. vi, 296; [ix, 113
Leptogramma Pfr. vi, 186; [ix, 136
Leptoloma Alb. . . ix, 182
Leptomphala Bgt. . ix, 266
Leptosticta Lwe. iv, 37; ix, 243
Leptostyla Dohrn, iv, 195; [ix, 294
Leptotera M. & R. viii, 81; [ix, 41
Lersiana Fag. . . ix, 251
Lescaillei Gundl. v, 13; ix, 187
Lesiniaca Fag. . . ix, 256
Lessonii Marts. iii, 82; ix, 5
Lessoni Pfr. viii, 281; . ix, 131
Lessoni Pfr. . . . ix, 134
Lethifera C. & F. vi, 300; [ix, 156
Letourneuxiana Bgt. iv, 12; [ix, 255
Letranensis Pfr. v, 11; ix, 187
Leucestha Bgt. . . ix, 251
Leucocheila West. . ix, 325
Leucocheilus Cox, vi, 139; [ix, 131
Leucochilops Pils. viii, 240; [ix, 325
LEUCOCHROA Beck, . ix, 232
Leucodon Pfr. v, 167; ix, 95
Leucograpta Mart. ii, 50.
Leucoloma Stab. . . ix, 266
Leucophæa Cox, . . ix, 140
Leucophæa Sowb. viii, 6; ix, 228
Leucophlœa Marts. ii, 59.
Leucophora Bgt. . . ix, 251
Leucophthalma Pfr. vii, 113; [ix, 226
Leucoranea Mousson. . ix, 322
Leucoraphe Pfr. iv, 77; ix, 58
Leucospira Pfr. i, 168.
Leucosticta Mts. viii, 190; [ix, 268
Leucostoma A. & R. . ix, 112
Leucostoma Risso, . . ix, 336
Leucostyla Pfr. ii, 24.
Leucothoe Pfr. vii, 68; ix, 143

Digitized by Google

Leucotropis Pfr. vii, 36; ix, 141
Leucozona Zgl. iii, 171; ix, 278
LEVANTINA Kob. . ix, 332
Levesquei Berth. . ix, 336
Levettei Bld. iii, 143; . ix, 76
Levicula Bens. ii, 111.
Levieuxi Nev. iii, 77.
Levis Pfr. iii, 228; . ix, 200
Lewisii Sm. vi, 106; . ix, 214
Leytensis Beck, i, 173.
Leytensis Mlldff. . . ix, 124
Leytensis Pfr. . . ix, 221
LEYTIA Pilsbry, . ix, 221
Lhotaensis G.-Aust. ii, 65.
Lhotaensis Aust. ii, 101.
Liardeti Braz. ii, 181.
Libata Rve. vii, 157; . ix, 223
LIBERA Garrett, . ix, 23
Liberiæ Brown, ii, 128.
Liberta West. iii, 174.
Libertina Let. . . ix, 250
Libertina West. . . ix, 274
Librosa Pfr. viii, 12; . ix, 228
Liburnica Stoss. . ix, 252
Libyca Pons. viii, 185; ix, 261
Libysonis Paul. ii, 148.
Lichenifer Mörch. . ix, 231
Licodiensis Cafici, . ix, 263
Liebtruti Alb. iv, 28; . ix, 263
Lienardiana Crosse, vii, 69; [ix, 143
Lieuranensis Bgt. . ix, 256
Lifouana=lifuana.
Lifuana Montr. i. 115; ix, 20
Ligata Müll. iv, 242; . ix, 319
Ligera Say, ii, 196.
Lightfooti Pfr. ii, 27.
Lignaria Pfr. . . ix, 223
Lignaria Pfr. vii, 204; ix, 227
Lignicola Stol. . . ix, 52
Lignicolor Mlldff. vii, 153; [ix, 223
Ligulata Fér. ii, 78.
Ligurica Kob. iv, 101; ix, 303
Lima Fér. v, 58; . ix, 97
Limansauensis Semp. vii, [126; ix, 220
Limara Bgt. . . . ix, 251
Limata G.-Aust. ii, 54.
Limatula Ward, ii, 201.
Limbata Dr. iii, 189; . ix, 271
Limbata Kryn. . ix, 304
Limbata Phil. . . ix, 259
Limbifera Mart. ii, 28.
Limbifera Mouss. ii, 218.
Liminifera Held. . . ix, 278
Limula Cox, . . ix, 35, 338
Linara Bgt. iii, 251.
Lincolnensis Pfr. i, 123.
Lincolnensis Pfr. vi, 144; ix, 131
Lincta Lwe. iv, 45; . ix, 243
Lindeni Pfr. . . ix, 182
Lindoni Pfr. v, 45; . ix, 182
Lindstedti Pfr. ii, 21.
Lineata Oliv. . . ix, 249
Lineata Say, ii, 200; . ix, 52
Lineolata Lam. . . ix, 99
Lineolata Mart. . . ix, 111
Lineolata Mlldff. iv, 48; ix, 205
Lineolatus Mts. i, 178.
Linguifera Lam. . . ix, 77
Lingulata Fér., Dh. . ix, 73
Linnæana Pfr. vi, 214; . ix, 105
Linophora Morel. ii, 22.
Lintschuana Kobelt, . ix, 344
Linusæ Calc. . . ix, 324
Linusina Ben. . . ix, 324
Liochila Mart. . . ix, 100
LIOCYSTIS Mörch. iii, 75.
Liparoxantha M. & P. viii, 135.
Lirata Couth. iii, 42; . ix, 41
Liratula Pfr. ii, 215.
Liricincta Stol. ii, 53.
Liricostata M. & P. viii, 140; [ix, 39
Lirouxiana Bgt. iv, 18; ix, 257
Lisbonensis Pfr. . . ix, 274
Lischkeana Kob. iii, 220; ix, 169
Lismorensis Pils. vi, 140; ix, 131
Listeri Gray, vi, 218; . ix, 108
Lithida Mab. vi, 53; . ix, 158
Lithophaga Conr. iv, 228; [ix, 333
Litoralis Brus. iv, 97; . ix, 302
Litoralis Cless. ii, 140.
Littoralis Mouss. . . ix, 250

Digitized by Google

Littoralis Zgl. . . ix, 263
Littoricola Bens. . . ix, 37
Litturata Pfr. iv, 126 ; . ix, 322
Litturea, iv, 126 ; . . ix, 322
Lituus Less. vii, 37 ; . ix, 142
Lituus Rve. . . . ix, 212
Liverpoolensis Braz. vi, 141; [ix, 131
Livesayi Pfr. vi, 223 ; . ix, 108
Livida Guild. ii, 182.
Lividocincta Semp. vii, 171 ; [ix, 221
Lixa Blanf. ii, 102.
Lizardensis Pfr. iii, 86 ; . ix, 35
Loana Gredl. ii, 172.
Lobethana Deb. iv, 137 ; ix, 325
Locardi West. . . ix, 251
Locheana Bgt. iv, 13 ; . ix, 255
Loczyi Hilb. . . . ix, 206
Lofouana Mlldff. iv, 258 ; [ix, 209
Loheri Mlldff. . . ix, 220
Lohrii Gabb. . . ix, 199
Loisa W. G. B., iii, 134 ; ix, 74
Lombei Pfr. . . . ix, 140
Lomonti Braz. iii, 82 ; . ix, 5
Lonchostoma Mke. v, 130 ; [ix, 190
Longicauda Aust. ii, 98.
Longipila Mss. . . ix, 257
Longsonensis Morl. viii, 265; [ix, 104
Loocensis Hid. viii, 120 ; ix, 5
Lorcana Rossm. . . ix, 325
Loricata Gld. iii, 145 ; . ix, 76
Lorioliana Crosse, vi, 145 ; [ix, 131
Lorquini Pfr. vi, 286 ; . ix, 112
Loroglossicola Mab. viii, 159; [ix, 255
Lotophagorum L. & B. ix, 251
Lottah Petterd. . . ix, 35
Loucoubeensis Cr. vi, 27; ix, 157
Louisiadensis Forbes, vii, 61; [ix, 142
Loveni Kr. iii, 106 ; . ix, 39
Loweana Woll. . . ix, 341
Lowei Fér. iv, 200 ; . ix, 293
Lowei P. & M. . . ix, 254
Lowi Issel. ii, 114.
Loxana Rossm. . . ix, 325
Lozensis Mill. . . ix, 94
Loxodon Pfr. v, 17 ; . ix, 186
Loxotatum Mab. vi, 13; ix, 290
Loxotropis Pfr. vi, 285 ; ix, 112
Lubanicus Pfr. . . ix, 104
Lubomirskii Slos. iii, 185.
Lubrica Bens. ii, 92.
Lucana Blanc. . . ix, 331
Lucana Müll. iii, 213 ; . ix, 173
Lucana Vallot. . . ix, 204
Lucani Tourn. . . ix, 294
Lucasi Dh. iv, 132 ; . ix, 324
Lucena Moq. . . ix, 182
Lucensis Paul. iv, 106 ; ix, 301
Lucens Pult. ii, 152.
Lucentumensis Bgt. . ix, 326
Lucerna Müll. v, 105 ; . ix, 89
Lucerna Swains, . . ix, 88
Lucernalis Kob. . . ix, 344
Lucernella Swains. . ix, 90
Lucetta Hutt. iii, 22 ; . ix, 32
Luchuana Auct. . . ix, 213
Lucida Drap. ii, 149.
Lucida Pult. ii, 155.
Lucidella Pfr. ii, 119.
Lucidula Swains, . . ix, 90
Luci Flor. . . . ix, 249
Lucifuga Hartm. . . ix, 322
Lucilla Lwe. ii. 10.
Lucipeta Poey, v, 32 ; . ix, 185
Luckmanni Braz. ix, 34, 338
Lucorum L. iv, 239 ; . ix, 319
Luctuosa Beck, ii, 74.
Luctuosa Caf. . . ix, 249
Lucubeensis Auct. . ix, 157
Lucubrata Say, ii, 184.
Lüdersi Pfr. iii, 92 ; . ix, 6
Ludovici Alb. iv, 42 ; . ix, 243
Luengoi Hid. viii, 245 ; ix, 223
Luganensis Schintz. . ix, 301
Lugduniaca Mab. . . ix, 256
Luhuana Sowb. vi, 305 ; ix, 213
Luquillensis Shutt. v, 74; ix, 100
Luquillia Crosse, . ix, 99
Lundii Mörch, iii, 129.

Digitized by Google

Lunula Raf. . . ix, 76
Lunulata Kryn. . . ix, 254
Lunulata Mart. . . ix, 112
Lurida Gld. ii, 77.
Lurida Lwe. iv, 188; . ix, 240
Lurida Stud. ii, 146.
Lurida Zgl. iii, 174; . ix, 272
Luseana Paiva, iii, 31; . ix, 341
Lusitanica L. ii, 134.
Lusitanica Pfr. iii, 117; ix, 288
Lusoi Serv. . . . ix, 256
Lutacea Pfr. iii, 217.
Lutea Mart. iii, 48.
Lutea Pils. viii, 267; . ix, 104
Lutea Pils. . . . ix, 223
Lutea Pils. . . . ix, 227
Lutea Semp. . . ix, 229
Luteata Parr. iii, 231; . ix, 249
Luteobrunnea Möll. viii, 120; [ix, 4
Luteocincta Semp. vii, 171; [ix, 221
Luteocornea Pfr. iii, 90; ix, 6
Luteofasciata D. & M. . ix, 307
Luteofasciata Lea, ii, 85.
Luteofusca Cox, vi, 144; ix, 131
Luteola Paul. . . ix, 301
Luteola Serv. . . ix, 257
Luteolina Gass. i, 120.
Lutescens D. & M. . ix, 307
Lutescens Kutsch, iv, 99.
Lutescens Ziegl. iv, 250; ix, 320
Lutosa Try. iii, 208; . ix, 206
Lutuosa Dh. viii, 212; . ix, 206
Luynesiana Bgt. . . ix, 320
Luzi Arango. v, 13; . ix, 187
Luzonica Mlldff. . . ix, 209
Luzonica Mlldff. . . ix, 344
Luzonica Sowb. . . ix, 222
Luzonicus Pfr. i, 174.
Luzonicus Sowb. . . ix, 230
Lybica error for libyca Pons. [viii, 185; ix, 261
Lychna Mab. vi, 52; . ix, 158
Lychnia Bens. ii, 50.
Lychnuchus Müll. v, 87; ix, 91
Lycica Mart. . . ix, 325
Lyelliana Lwe. iv, 41; . ix, 243
Lygæa M. & P. viii, 138; ix, 39
Lymphaseus Morel. i, 183.
Lyndhurstensis Cox, ii, 169.
Lyndi Angas, vi, 183; . ix, 135
Lyra Mouss. . . ix, 48
Lyriostoma Swains, . ix, 94
LYRODISCUS Pils. . . ix, 48
Lyrostoma Swains, . ix, 94
LYRULA Woll. . . ix, 341
LYSINOE Ads. . . ix, 191
Lysistoma Shutt. . . ix, 303

Maackii Gerst. iii, 209; . ix, 204
Mabara Bgt. iii, 185.
Mabellei=mabillei.
Mabida Fag. iii, 238.
Mabillei Cr. iii, 216; . ix, 204
Macandrewiana Pfr. iii, 224; [ix, 336
Macarana Mhl. . . ix, 300
Macasi Higg. iv, 81; . ix, 198
Macdonaldi Cox, . ix, 35, 338
Macdougalli Iss. ii, 117.
Maceana Bgt. ii, 159.
Macfarlanei Cox, vii, 13; ix, 140
Macgillivrayi Cox, i, 171.
Macgillivrayi Forbes, vii, 55; [ix, 142
Macgregori Cox, iii, 127; ix, 84
Macgregori Hedl. viii, 285; [ix, 113
Machadoi Milne-Edw. . ix, 341
Macilenta Shuttlew. ii, 197.
Mackensiana Soul. ii, 19, 33.
Mackensii Ad. & Rv. iv, 52; [ix, 209
Maclayana Braz. vii, 45; ix, 142
Macleayi Cox, vi, 156; ix, 133
Macmurrayi C. B. Ad. v, 7; [ix, 67
Macnabiana Chitty. . ix, 58
Macneili Crosse, v, 96; . ix, 198
Maconelli Rve. vi, 76; . ix, 164
Macoyi Petterd. . . ix, 13
Macquariensis Cox, ii, 209.
Macroceramiformis Dh. ix, 171
MACROCERAS Semp. ii, 8, 107.
MACROCHLAMYS Bens. ii, 8, 87.

Digitized by Google

MACROCYCLIS Beck, . ix, 165
Macrocycloides Kob. iii, 219; [ix, 169
MACROCYCLOIDES Mart. iii, [16, 48; viii, 113
Macroglossa Pfr. v, 20; ix, 186
Macrogonus Anc. . . ix, 171
Macromphala Bttg. . ix, 304
Macromphalus W. Blf. iii, [160; ix, 146
MACROOGONA, IX, xxxii, 148.
Macropleuris Bens. iii, 94.
Macrostoma Mhl. iv, 92; ix, 302
Macrostoma Pfr. vii, 208; [ix, 227
Mactanica Bgt. . . ix, 263
MACULARIA Alb. . . ix, 331
Macularia Lam. . . ix, 180
Macularia Mart. . . ix, 322
Maculata Hutt. . . ix, 12
Maculata Mke. . . ix, 336
Maculata Sut. viii, 96; . ix, 33
Maculatum Raf. . . ix, 69
Maculifera Gut. v, 35; . ix, 185
Maculosa Born. . . ix, 335
Maculosa Mart. . . ix, 112
Madagascariensis Lm. vi, 32; [ix, 157
Madana L. & B. . . ix, 263
Maddocksi Braz. vii, 66; ix, 143
Madecassina Fér. . . ix, 157
Madera Mab. vi, 50; . ix, 156
Maderaspatana Gray, ii, 76.
Maderensis Wood, iv, 37; ix, 243
Madida Fag. . . ix, 257
Madritensis Ramb. iv, 16; [ix, 255
Maforensis Tap.-Can. vi, 247; [ix, 119
Magdalenæ Anc. . . ix, 28
Magdalenensis Stearns, viii, [226; ix, 199
Magellanica Sm. iii, 42; ix, 41
Magica Fér. . . . ix, 98
Magistra Pfr. vii, 164; . ix, 224
Magnaciana Hde. viii, 207; [ix, 206
Magna Schum. . . ix, 155
Magnesiæ Bttg. iv, 102; ix, 303
Magnetti Cantr. viii, 236; [ix, 331
Magnifica Fér. vi, 65; . ix, 153
Magnifica Lea, . . ix, 167
Magnificus A. & N. i, 180.
Magtanensis Semp. vii, 125; [ix, 219
Mahdarina Bgt. . . ix, 251
Mahometana Bgt. . . ix, 319
Maillardi Dh. ii, 106.
Mainitensis Hid. vii, 152; ix, 223
Maino Braz. ii, 181.
Majellæ Kob. . . ix, 266
Major Anc. . . . ix, 20
Major Binn. iii, 150; . ix, 77
Major Dohrn, vi, 128; . ix, 132
Major Mlldff. . . ix, 212
Major Pfr. ii, 29.
Major ii, 19.
Majoricensis D. & H. iii, 258; [ix, 262
Majuscula Pfr. vi, 255; ix, 121
Malaccana Pfr. ii, 93.
Malacensis Anc. . . ix, 324
Maladettæ (B.) Fag. . ix, 253
Malantensis Ang. vii, 7; ix, 140
Malaspinæ Bgt. iii, 180; ix, 274
Malayana Mlldff. viii, 274; [ix, 124
Malbatensis Hid. . . ix, 124
Malleata Fér, iv, 168; . ix, 327
Malleata Q. & M. . . ix, 216
Malinowski Zel. ii, 194.
Malzani Kob. iv, 254; . ix, 320
Malziana Parr. iv, 227; ix, 333
Mamilla Fér. vi, 212; . ix, 105
Mamilla Lea, . . ix, 182
Mamillaris Blanf. ii, 131.
Mamillaris Hde. ii, 123, 170.
Mamillata Risso, iv, 117.
Manchesterensis Bgt. . ix, 274
Mandarina Gray, vi, 124; ix, 214
MANDARINA Pils. . ix, 214
Mandralisci Biv. ii, 173.
Manoeli Pfr. . . ix, 96
Manriquiana Lwe. . ix, 327
Manseli Pfr.-Cless. . ix, 96

Digitized by Google

Mansueta Cox, vi, 264; ix, 122
Mantinica Mab. . ix, 251
Manueli Higg. v, 166; ix, 96
Maoriana Suter, . ix, 27
Marcescens Cox, iv, 50. [vi, 142; ix, 131
Marchetti Stef. . . ix, 265
Marchianæ Cox, iii, 265; [ix, 35, 338.
Marcida Gld. ii, 95.
Marcida Sh. iii, 123; ix, 289
Maresi Crosse, . . ix, 325
Margarita Beck, ii, 124.
Margarita Jacq. ii, 114.
Margarita Pfr. i, 173.
Margarita Pfr. ii, 201.
Margaritacea Schm. ii, 151.
Margaritacea Semp. ii, 118.
Margaritis Pfr. vi, 297; ix, 113
Margieriana Fag. . . ix, 256
Marginata Born, . . ix, 93
Marginata Hutt. viii, 60; [ix, 9
Marginata Müll. vi, 227; [ix, 109
Marginata Orb. . . ix, 93
Marginatoides d'Orb. . ix, 93
Marginella Gmel. v, 124; ix, 93
Marginella Pfr. . . ix, 93
Marginelloides d'Orb. v, [126; ix, 93
Marguerittei (B.) Pch. . ix, 324
Mariæ Cox, . . ix, 131
Mariæ Gray, iii, 37; . ix, 9
Mariannæ Kob. iv, 222; ix, 331
Mariannæ West. ii, 158.
Marianarum Q. & M. . ix, 339
Mariei Crosse, i, 113.
Mariella H. Ad. viii, 196; [ix, 207
Marina Hutt. viii, 57; . ix, 9
Marinduquensis Hid. vii, [209; ix, 228
Maristorum Flor. . . ix, 251
Maritima Dr. iii, 235; . ix, 249
Maritima Pils. . . ix, 77
Marmatensis Pfr. v, 191; ix, 166
Marmorata Cox, ii, 105.
Marmorata Fér. iv, 147; ix, 325
Marmorata Taylor, . ix, 307
Marmorella Pfr. iii, 46; ix, 40
Marmorellata Mab. . ix, 331
Marmorosa H. & J. iii, 90; [ix, 6
Maroccana Mor. iii, 120; ix, 288
Marquesana Grt. viii, 96; [ix, 26
Marquesana Pse. ii, 113.
Marrucina Tib. . . ix, 332
Marseveeni Bock, ii, 19.
Marshalli Try. ii, 101.
Marsiana Bgt. . . ix, 254
Marsillyana Mab. . ix, 253
Martensiana Tib. iii, 203; [ix, 266
MARTENSIA Semp. ii, 6, 51.
Martensi Bttg. (radiosa var.).
Martensi Pfr. vi, 244; ix, 119
Martensi West. . . ix, 266
Martigena Fér. . . ix, 274
Martinatiana de Betta, . ix, 303
Martinezi Hid. ii, 175.
Martiniana Pfr. . . ix, 89
Martinii Bern. v, 149; . ix, 94
Martini Pfr. ii, 33.
Martini Schepm. ix, 112.
Martorelli Bgt. iii, 179; ix, 274
Masadæ Tristr. iv, 227; ix, 333
Mascarenasi Bgt. . . ix, 256
Massiei Morl. viii, 223; ix, 214
Massoni Behn. ii, 47.
Massoti Bgt. iii, 29; . ix, 338
Massylæa Morel. iv, 144; ix, 325
Mastersi Braz. viii, 294; ix, 18
Mastersi Cox, i, 170.
Mastersi Cox, vi, 133; ix, 131
Mastigeulota Pilsbry, ix, 211
Masuriensis Aust. ii, 102.
Mataianensis Nev. iv, 59; ix, 207
Mathinæ Pett. . ix, 35, 338
Mathinnæ Pett. . ix, 338
Matronica Mab. . ix, 274
Matronoi Serv. . . ix, 249
Matronula Uhde, . . ix, 192
Matruelis Sowb. vii, 151; ix, 223
Mattarica Let. & Bgt. . ix, 326

Digitized by Google

Mattiaca Stein, . . ix, 310
Matura Pfr. iii, 88; . ix, 5
Maugeana Sh. iv, 175; . ix, 327
Maupiensis Grt. iii, 65; ix, 26
Maupitiensis Pfr. . . ix, 26
Maura Guirao, . . ix, 324
Mauriana Bgt. . . ix, 256
Mauriceti Bgt. ii, 158.
Mauricei Jouss. = mauritii.
Mauriniana Orb. . . ix, 342
Mauritanica Bgt. iii, 235; [ix, 249
Mauritiana Lam. ii, 24.
Mauritiana Pfr. ii, 24.
Mauritianella Morel. ii, 25.
Mauritii Jouss. v, 145; ix, 94
Maurolici Ben. ii, 189.
Maxillata Gld. iii, 141; ix, 78
Maxima Beck, . . ix, 165
Maxima Bgt. . . ix, 333
Maxima Pfr. ii, 31.
Maxulana Let. & Bgt. . ix, 251
Mayeti L. & B. . . ix, 250
Maynardi Pils. viii, 241; ix, 184
Mayrani Gass. iii, 13; . ix, 234
Mazatlanica Pfr. ii, 204; ix, 341
Mazee Braz. vi, 165; . ix, 134
Mazenderanensis Nev. iv, [229; ix, 333
Mazzinicola Greg. . . ix, 295
Mazzullii Jan. iv, 235; . ix, 318
Mazzulopsis Anc. viii, 238; [ix, 318
Meadei Braz. . . ix, 135
Meander G.-A. viii, 275; ix, 124
Medalpedensis Cl. iv, 261; [ix, 299
Meda Porro, iv, 17; . ix, 255
Medea West. viii, 192; ix, 277
Media Ad. v, 107; . ix, 89
Media Gmel. . . ix, 252
Medianus Cox, iii, 264; ix, 13
Mediata West, . . ix, 304
Mediocris Pfr. ii, 166.
Mediolanensis Fag. . ix, 256
Meditata Tap.-Can. vii, 40; [ix, 142
MEDITERRANEA Cless. ii, 143.
Megastoma Bgt. ii, 51.
Megastoma Bgt. . ix, 251
Megastoma Cox, i, 170.
Megei Lamb. i, 115.
Megerlei Jan. . . ix, 47
Mehadiæ Bgt. . . ix, 267
Mehediana L. & B. . ix, 256
Melaleucarum Gass. iii, 26; [ix, 33
Melania Bgt. . . ix, 256
Melanocephala Gundl. v, [46; ix, 182
Melanochila Val. vii, 150; [ix, 223
Melanogaster Mörch. . ix, 231
Melanonixia Bgt. . ix, 320
Melanostoma Drap. iv, 246; [ix, 320
Melanotragus Born, vi, 79, [ix, 154
Melaspinæ error for malaspinæ Bgt.
Melbournensis Cox, iii, 35; [ix, 34
Meleagris Pfr. iii, 81; . ix, 5
Melissophaga Costa, . ix, 319
Melitæ Gass. iii, 45; . ix, 33
Melitensis Fér. iv, 207; ix, 330
Mellæ Pini, . . . ix, 254
Mellea Pfr. vi, 97; . ix, 214
Melliniana Hagenm. . ix, 305
Mellissii Woll. ii, 176.
Mellita Hde. . . ix, 210
Mellitula Hde. . . ix, 210
Melolontha Shutt. iv, 30.
Melonii Malz. iv, 113; . ix, 305
Melosina Bgt. . . ix, 260
Melvilliana Anc. . . ix, 340
Membranacea Jick. ii, 61.
Membranacea Lwe. iv, 201; [ix, 294
Membranaceus Bens. i, 177.
Membranicosta Pfr. iii, 76; [ix, 5
Membronica Berth. . ix, 257
Menadensis Mouss. ii, 82.
Mencii Hilb. . . ix, 206
Mendana Ang. vii, 17; ix, 140

Digitized by Google

Mendanæ Cox, vi, 255; ix, 120
Mendax Martens, iii, 212; [ix, 122
Mendicaria Pfr. . . ix, 274
Mendoza Braz. vii, 21; ix, 140
Mendranoi Serv. . . ix, 249
Menetriesii Kalen, . ix, 304
Meninxica L. & B. . ix, 251
Menkeana Rve. ii, 80.
Menkeana Pfr. iii, 108; ix, 37
Menobana Bgt. . . ix, 325
Menomphis Raf. . . ix, 69
Mensalis Hde. . . ix, 210
Mentonensis Sideb. iii, 229.
Mentonica Nev. ii, 146.
Mentonica Nevill. . ix, 322
Menzelensis Let. & Bgt. ix, 251
Meobambensis Pfr. v, 144; [ix, 94
Merarcha Mab. vi, 235; ix, 107
Mera Rve. iii, 94; . ix, 170
Mercatoria Gray, vi, 121; [ix, 214
Mercatorina Mab. vi, 121; [ix, 107
Mercedesi Serv. . . ix, 256
Mercurius Pfr. viii, 50; ix, 231
Meretrix Sowb. . . ix, 109
Merguiensis Phil. . . ix, 116
Meridionalis Braz. vi, 161; [ix, 134
Meridionalis Iss. . . ix, 44
Meridionalis Mlldff. . ix, 204
Meridionalis Mlldff. . ix, 220
Meridionalis Parr. iv, 9; ix, 255
Meridionalis Paul. ii, 191.
Meridionalis Risso, . ix, 264
Meridionalis Sm. vii, 77; ix, 143
Meridionalis Wood, ii, 30.
Merita Mouss. iv, 185; ix, 328
Merope Alb. . . . ix, 137
Mersispira Mart. vi, 298; ix, 113
Merziana Pfr. iii, 89; . ix, 5
Merzianoides Garr. viii, 132; [ix, 6
Mesembrica Let. & Bgt. ix, 251
Mesodon Raf. . . ix, 69
MESODONTOPSIS Pilsbry, ix, 310
Mesoleuca Mts. . . ix, 274
Mesomphalos Mor. . ix, 198
MESOMPHIX Raf. ii, 12, 196.
Mesopotamica Mouss. ix, 249 250
Mesostena West. viii, 175; [ix, 255
Mesostoma Westerl. iii, 238.
Messanensis Suliotti, . ix, 331
Messapia Blanc. iv, 19.
Messenica Bl. & W. . ix, 272
Metabola West, . . ix, 255
METACAMPYLÆA Pils. . ix, 310
Metaformis Fér. vii, 186; ix, 225
METAFRUTICICOLA Iher. ix, 276
Meta Pfr. vii, 17; . . ix, 140
Metcalfei Pfr. viii, 121; ix, 4
Meteora Bgt. . . ix, 251
Meticulosa Let. & Bgt. . ix, 251
METODONTIA Mlldff. . ix, 279
Metonomastica Cr. & Fisch. [ii, 186.
Metula Crosse, . . ix, 140
Meyeri Strub. . . ix, 342
Mezessaria Let. & Bgt. . ix, 251
Miara Mab. vi, 270; . ix, 124
Micacea Hde. iii, 221; . ix, 170
Mica Morel. ii, 107.
Micans Ang. ii, 182.
Micans Pfr. vii, 128; . ix, 221
Miccyla Bens. ii, 176; . ix, 52
Michaudiana Rm. . ix, 302
Michaudii Dh. iv, 21; . ix, 240
Micholitzi Mlldff. viii, 272; [ix, 122
Michoniana Bgt. iv, 229; ix, 333
Micra Morel. ii, 176.
MICRARIONTA Ancey, ix, 197
Microconus Mouss. ii, 215.
MICROCONUS Str. & Pfr. ix, 340
Microcosmos Cox, ii, 179; ix, 340
Microcyclis Bttg. viii, 113.
MICROCYSTINA Mch. ii, 9, 124.
MICROCYSTIS Beck, ii, 8, 112.
Microdiscus Reinh. ii, 142.
Microdonta Desh. . ix, 73
Microdonta Dh. . . ix, 150
Microdonta W. G. B. . ix, 73
Microforis Dall, iii, 138; ix, 73

Digitized by Google

Microgyra Bgt. . . ix, 275
Microgyra Hde. ii, 122.
Micromphala Lwe. iv, 37; [ix, 243
Micromphalus Let. . ix, 257
Micromphalus Pils. vi, 247; [ix, 119
Micropetasus Mlldff. . ix, 279
Microphana Bgt. . . ix, 256
Microphis Crosse, i, 114; ix, 84
Microphysa Martens, . ix, 54
Microphyura Anc. . ix, 84
Micropleuros Pag. iii, 28; [ix, 45
Micropristis Anc. . . ix, 260
Microreticulata Sut. viii, [63; ix, 9
Microscopica Cox, not Kr. ii, [179; ix, 33
Microscopica Kr. iii, 106; [ix, 38
Microsoma Morel. ii, 176.
Microspila Bgt. . . ix, 250
Microspira Pfr. vii, 145; ix, 222
Microstigmæa Silv. . ix, 45
Microstoma Lm. . . ix, 97
Microtrochus Mlldff. . ix, 170
Microtrochus Möll. viii, 201; [ix, 170
Microtrochus Mörch. ii, 126.
Microundulata Sut. viii, 89; [ix, 28
Micula Mouss. ii, 61.
Middendorffi Gerst. iv, 111; [ix, 204
Midsoni Brazier, . ix, 34
Mighelsiana Pfr. iii, 212; [ix, 204
Migratoria Pfr. vii, 22; ix, 140
Miguelina Pfr. ii, 159.
Milaschewitschi Ret. ix, 260
Milettiana Paul. iv, 220; ix, 332
Miliacea Mart. iv, 49.
Miliaria Gredl. . . ix, 204
Militaris Pfr. . . ix, 150
Milium Mart. iv, 49.
Milium Morse. ii, 203.
Millepunctata Bttg. viii, 178; [ix, 249
Millepunctata Smith, . ix, 343
Milleri Dohrn, . . ix, 294
Milleri Pfr. v, 25; . ix, 184
Millestriata Smith, i, 130; [ix, 33
Millicentæ Cox, vii, 62; ix, 142
Millieri Bgt. viii, 228; . ix, 303
Milligani Braz. . . ix, 13
Milligani Pfr. i, 172.
Miloni (B.) Péch. . ix, 326
Mima West. . . ix, 234
Mimicula Hde. . . ix, 204
Mimosa Pett. . . ix, 34
Mimula Mlldff. . . ix, 170
Mina Pfr. v, 125; . ix, 93
Mindaiensis Bock, ii, 19.
Mindanaensis Semp. ii, 31.
Mindanaensis Sby. vii, 148; [ix, 223
Mindana Rve. . . ix, 223
Mindorana Hartm. . ix, 223
Mindoroensis Brod. viii, 52; [ix, 231
Minensis Mlldff. ii, 121.
Mingrelica Mouss. ii, 192.
Minima H. Ad. ii, 106.
Minor vi, 126; . . ix, 132
Minor Bgt. . . ix, 259
Minor Bttg. viii, 261; . ix, 173
Minor C. & F. vi, 302; ix, 156
Minor Fér. . . . ix, 119
Minor Kob. iv, 261; . ix, 335
Minor Malz. iv, 211; . ix, 330
Minor Mlldff. . . ix, 224
Minor Musson, . . ix, 159
Minor W. G. B. . . ix, 199
Minorica Berth. . . ix, 325
Minoricensis Mitt. iv, 148; [ix, 325
Minura West. ii, 145.
Minuscula Binn. ii, 202.
Minutalis Morel. ii, 202.
Minuta Aust. ii, 112.
Minuta Say, . . ix, 283
Minuta Villa, ii, 158.
Minutissima Sm. viii, 94; ix, 28
Minutissimum Lea, . ix, 8
Minutula Crosse, ii, 119; ix, 20
Minutus G.-A. i, 182; ii, 112.

Digitized by Google

Minviellei Ph. . . ix, 41
Minythodes M. & P. viii, [144; ix, 38
Mionecton Bttg. viii, 260; [ix, 284
Mirabilis Fér. vii, 181 ; ix, 224
Miranda Ad. vi, 104 ; ix, 214
Mirandæ Lwe. iv, 26 ; ix, 261
Mirandæ Ramb. . . ix, 254
Miranda Hutt. viii, 68 ; ix, 15
Misara B. . . . ix, 257
Miscella West. . . ix, 262
Misella Fér. ii, 115.
Miser Cox, vii, 20 ; . ix, 140
Mista West. . . . ix, 260
Mitanensis G.-A. viii, 195; [ix, 209
Mitchellæ Cox, vi, 154 ; ix, 133
Mitchelliana Lea, iii, 151; ix, 77
Mitidjana Anc. . . ix, 260
Mitigata Mouss. . . ix, 258
Mitis Pfr. ii, 171.
Mitiuscula Mart. ii, 97.
Mitra Alb. . . . ix, 291
Mixta Cox, iii, 261.
Mnenia West. . . ix, 266
Moabitica Goldfuss, . ix, 320
Mobiliana Lea, . . ix, 77
Moderata Mouss. iv, 26; ix, 261
Modesta Fér. iv, 167 ; ix, 327
Modesta Moq. iv, 92 ; . ix, 303
Modesta Parr. . ix, 266, 278
Modesta Sowb. viii, 35 ; ix, 230
Modica Morel. iii, 236 ; ix, 255
Modicella Fér. iii, 38 ; . ix, 35
MOELLENDORFFIA Anc. ix, 289
Moerchiana Aust. ii, 125.
Moesta Parr. iii, 233 ; . ix, 249
Mogadorensis Bgt. iv, 22; ix, 261
Mograbina Mor. iv, 22 ; ix, 261
Mola Hde. . . . ix, 204
Molecula Bens. ii, 103.
Molinæ Hid. iv, 15 ; . ix, 255
Molina Hde. . . ix, 287
MOLLENDORFFIA Anc. ix, 289
Möllendorffi Hid. . ix, 228
Möllendorffi Kob. iv, 95; ix, 302
Möllendorffi Reinh. ii, 123.
Mollerati Morel. . . ix, 301
Molliseta Pfr. vi, 246 ; . ix, 119
Moltenii Ad. . . ix, 331
Moltneri Gredl. . . ix, 279
Moluccensis Pfr. . . ix, 113
MONACHA Fitz. . . ix, 271
Monacha Mab. vi, 47 ; . ix, 157
Monacha Pfr. vi, 133 ; . ix, 131
MONADENIA Pils. . ix, 198
Monaccensis Ramb. . ix, 322
Monas Morel. iii, 54 ; . ix, 281
Monerea Bgt. . . ix, 251
Monerebia Mab. . . ix, 266
Moneriana Bgt. viii, 165; ix, 249
Mongolica Mlldff. viii, 206 ; [ix, 206
Mongrandiana Bgt. . ix, 274
MONILEARIA Mouss. . ix, 257
Monile Brod. v, 192 ; . ix, 167
Monilifera W. & B. iv, 20 ; [ix, 258
Monistrolensis Fag. . ix, 256
Moniziana Paiva, iv, 34; ix, 245
Monochroa Sowb. vi, 208 ; [ix, 104
Monodon Fér. . . ix, 278
Monodon Rack. iii, 142; ix, 78
Monodon Villa, iii, 188; ix, 272
Monodonta Grat. ii, 27.
Monodonta Lea, v, 21 ; ix, 186
Monographa Dör. . ix, 198
Monolacca Pfr. v, 182 ; ix, 166
Monomena Bens. ii, 57.
MONOMPHALUS Ancey, ix, 19
Monozonalis Lam. ii, 76.
Monozonata Poll. . ix, 303
Monozona Z. . . ix, 300
Monozonus Pfr. . . ix, 227
Monstrosa Anc. viii, 82 ; ix, 35
Montana Paul. iv, 107 ; ix, 301
Montana Stud. . . ix, 322
Montana Semp. vii, 191; ix, 225
Montana Sterki. . . ix, 283
Montana Stud. iii, 175 ; ix, 274
Montana Sut. . . ix, 32
Montandoni Cless. iii, 251.
Montalivetensis Smith. ix, 343
Montenegrina Zgl. iv, 88; ix, 300

Digitized by Google

Montetaurina Pfr. iii, 97; ix, 58
Montfortiana Pfr. vii, 165; [ix, 224
Montgiscardiana Fag. . ix, 256
Monticola Bens. i, 176.
Monticola Hutt. ii, 107.
Monticola Mlldff. ii, 67.
Monticula Sowb. vii, 176; [ix, 225
Montigena Hagen. . ix, 305
Montium Mts. . . ix, 214
Montivaga Fag. . . ix, 257
Montivaga Sut. . . ix, 339
Montivaga West. . ix, 274
Montrouzieri Souv. i, 113.
Montserratensis Hid. iii, 257; [ix, 260
Mooreana Grt. ii, 119.
Mooreana W. G. B. iii, 135; [ix, 74
Moqueroni Bgt. iv, 18.
Moquiniana Raym. iii, 181; [ix, 274
Mora Gray, . . . ix, 89
Moraguesi Kob. iii, 255; ix, 260
Morata Mouss. iv, 43; . ix, 260
Morbida Morel. v, 35; . ix, 184
Morbihana Bgt. . . ix, 252
Morbosoalbina Rossm. . ix, 307
Morchia Alb. ii, 13, 208.
Mörchiana Aust. ii, 125.
Mörchii Pfr. ii, 85.
Mörchii West. . . ix, 274
Mordax Shutt. iii, 57; . ix, 50
MORELETIA Gray, ii, 11, 185.
Moreletiana Hde. vi, 110; [ix, 214
Moreleti Pfr. vii, 165; . ix, 224
Moreri Fag. . . . ix, 257
Moresbyi Ang. vi, 160; ix, 134
Moretonensis Pfr. iii, 86.
Moricandi Beck, . . ix, 167
Moricandi Sowb. vi, 222; ix, 108
Moricola Pal. iv, 13; . ix, 255
Morini Bgt. . . ix, 260
Morio Canefri, viii, 128; ix, 5
Morlachica Parr. ii, 135.
Morleti D. & H. vi, 240; ix, 107
Mormonum Pfr. iv, 70; ix, 199
Morongensis Mlldff. viii, 270; [ix, 108
Morongensis Mlldff. . ix, 337
Morosa Morel. vi, 134; ix, 131
Morosula Gass. . . ix, 33
Morsei Dall, iii, 139.
Morsei Tryon, ii, 162.
Mortella Serv. ii, 143.
Mortella Serv. . . ix, 273
Morti Cox, iii, 34; . ix, 34
Mortilleti Pecchio, ii, 154.
Mortoni Jeffr. ii, 173.
Morula Hid. . . ix, 94
Moseleyi Smith, vii, 72; ix, 143
Mosellica Bgt. . . ix, 204
Mossmani Braz. vi, 152; ix, 133
Motacilla Pfr. vii, 66; . ix, 142
Mouensis Cr. iii, 95; . ix, 53
Mouhoti Reeve, ii, 18.
Mouhoti Pfr. ii, 85, 86.
Moulinsii P. & M. . ix, 301
Moupiniana Dh. ii, 103; ix, 205
Mouqueroni Bgt., Loc. . ix, 226
Mourilyana Braz. vi, 172; [ix, 134
Mouroi Serv. iii, 229.
Moussoniana ii, 43.
Moussoniana Marts. . ix, 209
Moussoniana Woll. iv, 145; [ix, 325
Moussoni Kob. ii, 195.
Moussoni Pfr. ii, 72.
Moussoni Semp. ii, 44.
Moussoni Sut. viii, 105; ix, 32
Moutoni Mitt. iii, 186; ix, 275
Moyobambensis Moric. i, 65.
Mozambicensis Pfr. ii, 50.
Mucida Pfr. vi, 148; . ix, 122
Mucoides Ten.-Woods, iii, [44; ix, 34
Mucosa Blanf. ii, 87.
Mucronata Mlldff. viii, 198; [ix, 280
Mucronata Pfr. ii, 27.
Muggianica Stoss. . ix, 256
Mühlfeldtiana Pfr. vi, 15; [ix, 159

Digitized by Google

Mühlfeldtiana Zgl. . ix, 254
Mulgoæ Cox, vi, 136; . ix, 130
Mulgravei Braz. . . ix, 134
Mulgravensis Braz. vi, 168; [ix, 134
Mullani Bld. iii, 145; . ix, 76
Mulleri Pfr. ii, 31.
Multicostata Hemph. viii, [116; ix, 50
Multidentata Binn. ii, 198.
Multifaria Zgl. iii, 260.
Multifasciata W. & M. v, 30; [ix, 184
Multigranosa Mouss. iv, 36; [ix, 274
Multilamellata Grt. iii, 63; [ix, 26
Multilimbata H. & J. . ix, 18
Multilineata Hemph. . ix, 200
Multilineata Say, iii, 150; [ix, 76
Multinotata Mouss. . ix, 250
Multipunctata Mouss. iv, 43; [ix, 260
Multispira Mlldff. iii, 158; [ix, 146
Multispira Pfr. ii, 147.
Multispirata H. & J. iii, 127; [ix, 84
Multistriata Dh. v, 49; ix, 180
Multisulcata Gass. i, 118.
Multizona Less. vii, 39; ix, 142
Multizonata Desh. . ix, 142
Mumia Hombr. ii, 36.
Munda Bens. iii, 106.
Munda C. B. Ad. v, 9; ix, 67
Munieriana C. & D. . ix, 275
Munipurensis G.-Aust. ii, 62.
Munipurensis G.-A. iii, 160; [ix, 146
Muralis Müll. iv, 205; ix, 331
Muraloides Chier. . ix, 324
Murata Hde. iii, 159; . ix, 146
Murcica Guir. . . ix, 255
Murcica Rm. . . ix, 324
Murdochi Suter, . . ix, 338
MURELLA Pfr. . . ix, 330
Murina Pfr. vi, 148.
Murphyi Cox, iii, 46; . ix, 34
Murrayana Pfr. . . ix, 34
Murriensis Nev. ii, 108.
Murustagensis West. . ix, 259
Mus Brod. viii, 6; . ix, 228
Muscarum Lea, v, 54; . ix, 189
Muscicola Bgt. iii, 174; ix, 272
Muscicola Ph. iii, 43; . ix, 41
Musdorfensis Serv. . ix, 307
Musicola Shutt. iii, 97; ix, 57
Musignani Parr. ii, 147.
Mustelina Lwe. iv, 46; ix, 243
Mutabilis Hartm. . . ix, 322
Mutabilis Sut. viii, 101; ix, 339
Mutata Gld. i, 66.
Mutata Lam. . . ix, 319
Mutica Morel. iii, 184.
Mycena Alb. . . ix, 326
Myomphala Mts. vi, 107; [ix, 214
Myopa West, . . ix, 234
Myops D. & S. ii, 121.
Myristica Sh. iv, 194; ix, 294
Myristigmœa Bgt. . . ix, 324
Myrmecidis Scac. . . ix, 44
Mysolensis Pfr. vii, 43; ix, 142
Mystagoga Mab. viii, 193; [ix, 209

Nactara Serv. . . ix, 253
Nadorrica West, viii, 233; [ix, 330
Nœvia Gmel. v, 38.
Nœvula Morel. v, 34; ix, 187
Nagaensis G.-Aust. ii, 63.
Nagaensis G.-Aust. iii, 161; [ix, 146
Nagporensis Pfr. iii, 33.
Nahoni Kob. . . ix, 322
Nahrouasselina Bgt. . ix, 257
Najas Pfr. vii, 115; . ix, 221
Namaquana Mts. viii, 297; [ix, 37
Namaquensis M. & P. viii, [262; ix, 173
Namoiensis Cox, i, 124.
Namurcensis Colb. . ix, 254
Nana Bttg. . . ix, 266

Digitized by Google

Nana Hutt. ii, 64.
Nana Jeffr. iii, 173; . ix, 274
Nana Mlldff. iii, 158; . ix, 146
Nana Mlldff. . . ix, 342
Nana Mouss. . . ix, 333
Nana Semp. vii, 155; . ix, 220
Nana Wagn. i, 64.
NANINA Gray, ii, 4, 15.
Naninoides Bens. ii, 79.
Nannodonta A. D. Br. v, 103.
Nansoutyana Bgt. . ix, 257
Napensis Crosse, v, 188; ix, 166
Narbonensis Cless. ii. 140.
Narbonensis Req. . ix, 255
Narentina Klec. iv, 99; ix, 301
Narzanensis Kryn. iv, 84; [ix, 304
Naso Mart. vii, 56; ix, 142
Nasuta Metc. ii, 21.
Natalensis Pfr. iii, 103.
NATALINA Pils. viii, 135.
Naticoides Drap. . ix, 318
Natolica Alb. ii, 194.
Natunensis Smith, . ix, 337
Naudieri Bgt. . . ix, 251
Naujanica Hid. viii, 268; [ix, 104
Nautarum Hde. iii, 183; ix, 275
Nautica Loc. . . ix, 251
Nautiliformis Porro. iii, 114; [ix, 287
NAUTILINUS Mss. ii, 11, 172.
Nautiloidea Cox, . ix, 34
Nautiloides Val. iii, 212; ix, 124
Nautinica Mab. iii, 251.
Navarrica Bgt. ii, 150.
Navigatorum Pfr. iii, 90; ix, 6
Naxiana Fér. iv, 115; ix, 277
Nazarensis Mouss. . ix, 234
Nazarina (B.) Serv. . ix, 307
Neapolitana Paul. iv, 91; ix, 301
Nebrodensis Prj. iv, 220; ix, 332
Nebulata Mke. . . ix, 274
Nebulosa Blanf. ii, 97.
Nebulosa Pfr. viii, 29; ix, 229
Neftana Bgt. . . ix, 250
Neglecta Braz. iii, 87; . ix, 34
Neglecta Drap. iii, 243; ix, 252
Neglecta Pils. viii, 124; ix, 4
Neherensis Bens. iii, 33.
Nelsonensis Braz. ii, 169.
Nematophora Pfr. ii, 114.
Nemesiana Bgt. iii, 31; ix, 45
Nemetuna Bgt. . . ix, 267
Nemoralina Pet. v, 22; ix, 186
Nemoralis Müll. ii, 71.
Nemoralis Linn. iv, 122; ix, 322
Nemoraloides Ad. v, 40; ix, 183
Nemoraloides Kob. . ix, 322
Nemoraloides Martens, ix, 322
Nemorensis Müll. ii, 71.
Nengloensis Aust. ii, 98.
NEOCEPOLIS Pils. . ix, 106
Neogranadensis Pfr. v, 153; [ix, 94
Neohelix Ihering, . . ix, 69
Neopolitana Andr. . ix, 252
Neozelanica Auct. . ix, 30
Neozelanica Hutt. . ix, 13
Nepeanensis Braz. ii, 181.
Nephæca Fag. . . ix, 253
Nepos Pfr. ii, 89.
Neptunus Pfr. ii, 34.
Nerissa Hutt. . . ix, 9
Neritoides Ch. . . ix, 318
NESOPHILA Pilsbry, . ix, 27
Neuvardii DeHaan. ii, 71.
Nevesiana Silv. . . ix, 274
Nevilli Ad. ii. 25.
Nevilliana Paul. ii, 148.
Nevilli G.-Aust. ii, 65.
Nevisensis Pils. v, 89; ix, 91
Newberryanum Binn. iii, [110; ix, 193
Newcombiana Poey, ix, 184
Newcombi Hemph. viii, 115; [ix, 50
Newcombi Pfr. i, 171.
Newka Dohrn, iv, 29; ix, 262
Newkopsis L. & B. . ix, 262
Newtoni Nev. iii, 27; . ix, 38
Nighensis G.-A. vii, 85; ix, 170
Nicæensis Risso. . . ix, 331
Nicaisiana Let. . . ix, 272
Nicatis Costa iv, 101; . ix, 302
Niciensis Fér. iv, 214; ix, 331

Digitized by Google

Nickliniana Lea. iv, 73 ; ix, 199
Nicobarica Chemn. ii, 15.
Nicolai Klec. iv, 98; . ix, 301
Nicolisiana Ad. viii, 227 ; ix, 303
Nicolsinianum Montf. . ix, 180
Nicomede Braz. vi, 173 ; ix, 134
Nicosiana Mss. iii, 189 ; ix, 272
Niger Quoy, i, 169.
Nigrans Sm. viii, 128 ; ix, 5
Nigrescens Kobelt, . ix, 344
Nigrescens Locard, . ix, 307
Nigrescens Semp. . ix, 229
Nigrescens Wood, v, 91 ; ix, 91
Nigricans Mlldff. . ix, 224
Nigrilabris v. Mts. vi, 179 ; [ix, 135
Nigritella Martens, . ix, 1
Nigritella Pfr. iii, 78 ; . ix, 6
Nigrocincta Semp. viii, 50 ; [ix, 231
Nigrofasciata Pfr. vii, 71 ; [ix, 143
Nigrolabiata Mlldff. . ix, 225
Nigropicta Arango, v, 47 ; [ix, 182
Nigropurpurea C. & F. vi, [302 ; ix, 156
Nigrozonata Bgt. . . ix, 319
Nikitai Cless. iii, 251.
Nilagirica Pfr. iv, 65 ; . ix, 116
Nilotica Bgt. iv, 249 ; . ix, 320
Nimbosa Brod. viii, 21 ; ix, 228
Nimbosa Cr. vi, 101 ; . ix, 214
Nilssoniana Bk. . . ix, 255
Ningpoensis Bttg. viii, 194 ; [ix, 209
Ninivita Gall. viii, 238 ; ix, 333
Niphas Pfr. iv, 196 ; . ix, 293
Nipponensis Kob. . ix, 214
Nisoria Rm. iv, 104 ; . ix, 302
Nitefacta Bgt. . . ix, 326
Nitella Morel. ii, 106.
Nitellina Bgt. ii, 195.
Nitens Alten, ii, 149.
Nitens Mat. & Rack, ii, 155.
Nitens Mich. ii, 150.
Nitens Shepp. ii, 145.
Nitensoides d'Orb. ii, 164.
Nitescens Andr. ii, 171.
Nitida Drap. ii, 149.
Nitida Müll. ii, 171.
Nitida Risso, ii, 150.
Nitidissima Baud. ii, 138.
Nitidissima Mlldff. ii, 104.
Nitidissima Smith, ii, 111.
Nitidiuscula Bttg. viii, 284 ; [ix, 112
Nitidiuscula Sowb. iv, 188 ; [ix, 240
Nitidopsis Morel. ii, 166.
Nitidosa Fér. ii, 153.
Nitidula Alten. ii, 173.
Nitidula Drap. ii, 152.
Nitidula Stud. . . ix, 283
Nitidulus Dohrn. i, 66.
Nivalis Ménétr. . . ix, 304
Nivariæ Woll. iv, 169 ; ix, 327
Nivariensis Sh., Rve. . ix, 258
Nivea Gmel. undet. *Helicella.*
Nivea Zgl. . . . ix, 268
Nivellina Bgt. . . ix, 268
Nivosa Sowb. iv, 190 ; . ix, 293
Nobilis C. B. Ad. v, 103 ; [ix, 89
Nobilis Pfr. ii, 37.
Nobilis Rve. ii, 36.
Nobilis Rve. . . ix, 228
Noctuabunda Bgt. ii, 145.
Noctuella Bgt. . . ix, 257
Nodifera Pfr. vii, 37 ; . ix, 141
Nodosostriata Mouss. . ix, 261
Nodosum Raf. . . ix, 69
Nodulata Mouss. ii, 124.
Nomechosi Let. iii, 250.
Nomephila Bgt. . . ix, 256
Nongsteinensis G.-A. ii, 66.
Nora H. Ad. . . ix, 205
Nordenskiöldi West. iii, 201 ; [ix, 274
Nordmanni Parr. iv, 251 ; [ix, 320
Normalis Martens, . ix, 150
Normalis Pse. ii, 116.
Norodomiana Morl. vi, 270 ; [ix, 124
Norrisii Sowb. vii, 143 ; ix, 223

Digitized by Google

Nortoni Braz. . . ix, 142
Norvegica Esm. ii, 172.
Noscibilis Fér. v, 63; . ix, 97
Nossibeensis Bttg. vi, 40; [ix, 157
Notabilis Fér. . . ix, 97
Notata Dh. . . ix, 77
Notata Poey, . . ix, 74
Nouleti LeGuill. ii, 77.
Noumeensis Crosse, ii, 167; [ix, 33
Nova Bgt. . . . ix, 256
Nova Paul. . . . ix, 263
Novacula Mart. vi, 33; ix, 157
Novægeorgiensis Cox, vii, [72; ix, 143
Novæhiberniæ Q. ii, 39.
Novæhollandiæ Gray, vi, 91; [ix, 129
Novaræ Pfr. . . ix, 18
Novella Pfr. ii, 41.
Noverca Friv. iv, 115; ix, 277
Novoguineensis Pfr. vii, 42; [ix, 142
Novoseelandica Pfr. ix, 30
Nubeculata Desh. v, 191; ix, 166
Nubigena Charp. vi, 84; ix, 252
Nubigena Lowe, iii, 223.
Nubila Charp. . . ix, 252
Nubila Zgl. iv. 106. . ix, 302
Nucleatus Stol. i, 177.
Nucleola Rang, v, 82; . ix, 91
Nucleus Dh. iii, 207: . ix, 204
Nucula Parr. iv, 247; . ix, 320
Nuda Pfr. ii, 88.
Nudata West. . . ix, 273
Nullarborica Tate, vi, 181; [ix, 131
Numidia Issel. . . ix, 258
Numidica Moq. iv, 24; ix, 263
Nummuliformis Ret. . ix, 260
Nummulina Kob. . ix, 268
Nummus Ehr. iii, 199; ix, 268
Nummus Issel. iii, 82; ix, 5
Nupera Brazier, ii, 210; ix, 34
Nupta West. . . ix, 320
Nuttalliana Lea. . . ix, 199
Nuxdenticulata Chemn. v, 82; [ix, 91
Nux Mlldff. vi, 307; ix, 214
Nux Semp. viii, 5; . ix, 228
Nya Let. . . . ix, 251
Nyassana Smith, ii, 128.
Nyelii Mitt. iii, 258; . ix, 260
Nympha Pfr. . . ix, 220
Nympha Pfr. viii, 23; . ix, 228
Nymphæa Dub. . ix, 304
Nystiana Pfr. . . ix, 199

Oajacensis Koch. iii, 50; ix, 199
Obba Beck, . . . ix, 107
Obba Martens, . . ix, 105
Obbina Semp. . . ix, 107
Obbinula Stache, . ix, 295
Obconica Pse. ii, 49.
Obelus Hartmann, . ix, 261
Oberndoerferi Kob. iv, 217; [ix, 331
Oberthuri Anc. . . ix, 256
Obesa Beck, v, 83; . ix, 91
Obesior Mart. ii, 91.
Obliquata Dh. vii, 116; ix, 221
Obliquata Mart. . . ix, 112
Obliquata Rve. ii, 76.
Obliquerugosa Smith, . ix, 343
Oblita Pfr. ii, 98.
Obliterata Fér. v, 69; . ix, 99
Obliterata Hartm. . ix, 252
Oblonga Sowb. viii, 269; ix, 104
Obnubila Rve. i, 120; . ix, 13
Obolus Gld. iii, 61; . ix, 25
Obruta Morel. iv, 6; . ix, 255
Obscura C. & F. vi, 302; ix, 156
Obscura C. & F. . . ix, 190
Obscura Dh. iii, 206; . ix, 205
Obscura Mlldff. vi, 230; ix, 109
Obscura Mouss. . . ix, 272
Obscura Pils. . . ix, 199
Obscurata A. & R. iii, 48.
Obscurata Porro, ii, 190.
Obscurata Rossm. ii, 190.
Obserata Lwe. iv, 40; . ix, 241
Obsita Pfr. . . . ix, 199
Obsoleta Pils. . . ix, 76

Digitized by Google

Obstricta Say, iii, 148; ix, 77
Obstructa Fér. iii, 196; ix, 266
Obstructa Hde. not Fér. ix, 279
Obstrusa Fér. . . ix, 266
Obtecta Lwe. iv, 35; . ix, 241
Obtecta Reinh. vi, 362; ix, 120
Obtecta West. . . ix, 272
Obtusalis Mouss. . ix, 320
Obtusa Pfr. vii, 132; . ix, 222
Obtusa West. ii, 171.
Obtusangula Pfr. ii, 114.
Obtusangula Reinh. ii, 178.
Obtusata Ziegl. . . ix, 320
Obversa Born. . . ix, 330
Obvia Mke. . . . ix, 252
Obvoluta Müll. iii, 115; ix, 287
Ocampi Streb. iv, 76; . ix, 68
Occidentalis Recl. iii, 180; [ix, 274
Occlusa Gass. i, 122; . ix, 54
Occlusa Mouss. . . ix, 333
Occonella Let. & Bgt. . ix, 251
Occulta Biv. . . ix, 266
Occulta Pfr. vi, 266; . ix, 122
Occultata Paul. . . ix, 302
Occultus Cox, iii, 264; ix, 10
Oceanica Le Guill. iii, 46.
Ocellata Parr. iii, 191.
Ocellus Villa. . . ix, 252
Ochracea Zieg. . . ix, 266
Ochsenii Phil. ii, 166.
Ochthephila Beck, . ix, 243
Ochthephila Orb. i, 64.
Ochthoplax Bens. vi, 202; [ix, 104
Oconnellensis Cox, vi, 158; [ix, 134
Ocskayi Stentz. . . ix, 288
Octinella Bgt. viii, 55; ix, 234
Octogyrata Mouss. iii, 118; [ix, 288
Octolamellata Grt. viii, 95; [ix, 26
Oculatus Montf. . . ix, 93
Oculuscapri Müll. ii, 134.
Oculus Pfr. iv, 59; . ix, 210
Odarsensis Fag. . . ix, 256
Odeca Bgt. . . ix, 271
Odomphium Raf. . . ix, 69
Odontina Morel. ii, 27.
Odontognatha Mörch. ix, xxiii.
Odontophora Bens. iii, 157; [ix, 148
Odontosagda Martens, ix, 64
Odontura F. & C. . ix, 191
Odopachya Bgt. iv, 140; ix, 325
Odotropis Raf. . . ix, 69
Oecoscia Bgt. ii, 143.
Oecoscia Bgt. . . ix, 275
Oedesima Nev. . . ix, 322
Oelandica West. . ix, 307
Oenostoma Dh. viii, 223; [ix, 204
Oenostoma Lwe. . . ix, 293
Oertzeni Malz. iii, 229.
Oetæa Mart. . . ix, 303
Oetæ Kob. iv, 143; . ix, 326
Officieri Cox, iii, 266; . ix, 34
Ogiaca Serv. . . ix, 250
Oglei G.-Aust. iii, 159; ix, 146
Ogygiaca West. . . ix, 263
Okeniana Pfr. v, 110; . ix, 90
Oldhami Bens. iv, 61; . ix, 209
Oleacea Sh. iv. 20; . ix, 258
Oleacina Semp. iii, 77; ix, 6
Olearis West. ii, 158.
Oleosa Pfr. ii, 127.
Oligospira Anc. . ix, 154
Olisippensis Serv. . ix, 256
Olivacea Bttg. . . ix, 304
Olivacea Mlldff. . . ix, 228
Olivacea Pils. vi, 300; . ix, 156
Olivacea Sut. viii, 75; . ix, 18
Olivaresi Serv. iii, 229.
Olivetorum Herm. ii, 188.
Oliviaria Iss. . . ix, 265
Olivieri C. Pfr. . . ix, 266
Olivieri Fér. iii, 191; . ix, 266
Olneyæ Pils. . . ix, 76
Oltisiana Fagot. ii, 172.
Olympica Roth. iv, 101; ix, 303
Omalisma Bgt. . . ix, 47
Omalomorpha Orb. i, 64.
Omega Pfr. . . . ix, 18
Omicron Pfr. i, 115; . ix, 34
Omissa Pfr. ii, 175.

Digitized by Google

Omoia Mab. vi, 46; . ix, 157
OMPHALINA Raf. ii, 11, 183.
Omphalion Bens. iii, 108; [viii, 135
Omphalodes Pfr. vi, 26; ix, 157
Omphalophora Dut. . ix, 305
Oncopila error for uncopila Hde.
Oneataensis Mouss. ii, 119.
Onixiomicra Bgt. iv, 240; ix, 319
Onslowi Braz. . . ix, 34
Onychina Rm. . . ix, 267
Onyx Brod. vii, 199; . ix, 227
Oomorpha Mab. vi, 49; ix, 153
Oomorpha Sowb. viii, 269; [ix, 104
Opaca Mart. ii, 73.
Opaca Shuttlew. ii, 148.
Opalina Ad. ii, 201.
Opalina Sowb. viii, 42; ix, 230
Opanica Ant. iii, 67; . ix, 26
Opaoana (Rhytida) Gass. iii, 45.
Oparana Beck, . . ix, 23
Oparica Auct. iii, 67; . ix, 26
Ophelia Pfr. ii, 211; . ix, 16
Ophidermis Agas. . ix, 166
Ophiodermis Herrm. . ix, 166
Ophiogyra Alb. . . ix, 81
Ophiospila Anc. . . ix, 166
Ophiria Pfr. i, 128.
Opiparus Aust. ii, 101.
Oppenheimi Greg. . ix, 295
Oppidi Fag. . . . ix, 257
Oppilata Morel. iii, 133; ix, 74
Opposita Mouss. iv, 257.
Oppressa Pse. iii, 78; . ix, 6
Oppressa Shuttlew. ii, 148.
Opulens West. iii, 20; . ix, 47
Oquirrhensis Hemph. . ix, 50
Oranensis Morl. iii, 249; ix, 249
Oranica Bgt. . . ix, 324
Orata Let. ii, 145.
Orbicula Hutt. not Orb. ix, 209
Orbicula Orb. i, 251.
Orbiculata Fér. v, 86; . ix, 91
Orbiculata Wood. . ix, 327
Orbiculum Tap.-Can. ii, 219.
Orbignyi W. & B. iii, 237; [ix, 258
Orbis Beck, ii, 114.
Orbitula Sowb. vii, 179; ix, 225
Orcella Stol. . . ix, 52
Orcula Bens. ii, 177; . ix, 52
Ordinaria Smith, ii, 164; ix, 41
Ordunensis Kob. viii, 161; [ix, 255
Oreas Koch, v, 136; . ix, 94
Oregonensis Hemph. . ix, 76
Oregonensis Lea, . . ix, 199
Oreina Fag. . . . ix, 257
OREOBBA Pilsbry, . ix, 109
Oresigena Orb. . . ix, 198
Oreta Bgt. . . . ix, 251
Orgonensis Philb. . ix, 331
Originaria Aust. ii, 100.
Orites Westerl. . . ix, 331
Oriunda Gass. i, 121; . ix, 54
Ornata Parr. . . ix, 301
Ornatella Beck, ii, 115.
Ornatella Pfr. ii, 112.
Ornatissima Bens. ii, 95.
Orobia Alb. ii, 8.
Orobia Bens. ii, 108.
Orobœna Anc. . . ix, 76
Orophea West. . . ix, 260
Orotavana Tarnier, . ix, 258
Orphana Hde. . . ix, 44
Orphea West. . . ix, 260
ORPIELLA Gray, ii, 7, 68.
Orsinii (Porro) Villa, iii, [203; ix, 266
Orta Paul. iv, 224; . ix, 332
Orthocheilis Hde. . ix, 209
Orthostoma Pfr. ii, 47.
ORTHOSTYLUS Beck, . ix, 227
Ortoni Crosse, iii, 127; . ix. 83
ORUSTIA Mörch. . . ix, 225
Orythia Mts. viii, 210; ix, 206
Osbecki Phil. iv, 59.
Oscarensis Cox, viii, 279; [ix, 131
Oscari Kim. ii, 159.
Oscitans Mts. iv, 47; . ix, 204
Osculans C. B. Ad. iii, 8; ix, 64
Osoriensis Woll. ii, 160.
Ossetinensis Bayer. . ix, 304
Ossica Bttg. iv, 102; . ix, 303

Digitized by Google

Ostiolum Cr. ii, 180; . ix, 33
Osculum Thomae, . ix, 289
Otaheitana Fér. ii, 30.
Otala Beck, . . ix, 96
OTALA Schum. . . ix, 322
Otareæ Garr. ii, 77.
Otareæ Grt. . . . ix, 35
Otellina Riise. iii, 98; . ix, 58
Otis Beck, ix, 94.
OTOCONCHA Hutt. i, 253.
Otostoma Pfr. v, 176; . ix, 96
Otthiana Fbs. iii, 11; . ix, 234
Ottoi Serv. . . . ix, 253
Ottonis Pfr. ii, 161.
Otwayensis Petterd. . ix, 34
Oualanensis Pse. iii, 41; ix, 35
Ousterea Mab. iv, 114; ix, 266
Outangensis Crosse, . ix, 287
Ouveana Souv. i, 120.
Ovatus Blanf. i, 176.
Oviformis Grat. vi 68; ix, 153
Oviformis Semp. viii, 40; ix, 230
Ovirensis Rm. iii, 172; ix, 278
Ovivitellus Rve. ii, 71.
Ovoidea Brug. viii, 43; ix, 230
Ovularis Bgt. iii, 174; . ix, 272
Ovularis Mke. . . ix, 225
Ovumreguli Lea, v, 44; . ix, 182
Ovum Val. ii, 30.
Oweniana Pfr. ii, 32.
Oxychilus Fitz. ii. 10.
OXYCHONA Mörch. . ix, 189
Oxygnatha Mörch. ix, xxiii.
Oxygyra Boiss. . . ix, 268
Oxygyra West. . . ix, 260
Oxynota Hartm. . ix, 261
Oxystoma Smith. . ix, 141
Oxytenes A. D. Brown, v, 103.
Oxytes Bens. ii, 129.
OXYTES Pfr. ii, 9, 129.
Oxytropis Lwe. iv, 33; ix, 242

Pacata Aust. ii, 99.
Pacifica Pfr. iii, 78.
Paciniana Ph. iv, 204; ix, 330
Pachesta L. & B. . ix, 250
Pachnodes Bttg. iii, 198; ix, 266
Pachya Alb. . . ix, 149
Pachya Bgt. iv, 248; . ix, 320
Pachychila E. A. Sm. viii, [265; ix, 104
Pachygastra Gray, v, 90; ix, 91
Pachyloma Mke. . . ix, 68
Pachypleura Bgt. . ix, 320
PACHYSPHÆRA Pils. . ix, 226
Pachystoma Guild. . ix, 96
Pachystoma Homb. & Jacq. ii, 30.
PACHYSTYLA Mörch. ii, 5, 24.
Pachystyla Pfr. vi, 184; ix, 135
Pachystyloides Cox; . ix, 135
Pachytoichea West. . ix, 335
Padana Stab. iv, 90; . ix, 301
Paeteliana Sh. iv, 152; ix, 327
Pagodiformis Smith, viii, 86; [ix, 23
Pagodula Pfr. iii, 73; . ix, 6
Pagodula Semp. iii, 77; ix, 6
Paivana Lwe. . . ix, 327
Paivana Morel. . . ix, 328
Paivanopsis Mab. iv, 182; [ix, 328
Paivanus Pfr. i, 62.
Paladilhi Bgt. iv, 11; ix, 255
Paladilhiformis Fag. . ix, 257
Palaensis Semp. ii, 120.
Palawanensis Pfr. . ix, 228
Palawanica Pfr. . . ix, 104
Paleata Rve. . . ix, 136
Paleosa Streb. iii, 50; . ix, 57
Pallaresica Fag. . ix, 259
Pallasiana Pfr. ii, 131.
Pallasii Dubois, . . ix, 322
Pallens Gred. viii, 82; ix, 47
Pallens Mlldff. . . ix, 223
Pallens Morel. i, 183.
Pallens Pse. iii, 91; . ix, 6
Pallescens Mlldff. . ix, 342
Pallescens Shuttl. v, 114; [ix, 90
Palliata Say, iii, 147; . ix, 77
Pallida Hedl. & Muss. viii, [281; ix, 134
Pallida Jeffr. . . ix, 266
Pallida Mouss. . . ix, 272
Pallida Tayl. . . ix, 307
Pallida Tryon, ii, 188.

Digitized by Google

Pallidior C. & F. vi, 301; [ix, 156
Pallidior Mouss. . ix, 47
Pallidula Moq. . . ix, 272
Pallidula Pfr. iii, 186.
Palmana Berth. . . ix, 325
Palmaria Bens. ii, 54.
Palmarum Morel, ii, 52.
Palmensis Braz. vi, 160; ix, 134
Palmicola Stol. ii, 122.
Paludicola Bens. iii, 104; ix, 37
Paludosa DaCosta. . ix, 283
Paludosa Pfr. iii, 129; ix, 73
Palumba Souv.=sauliæ Pfr. [not Rve.! vi, 209; ix, 104
Palumboi Caf. iii, 251.
Pampelonensis Schm. iii, 246; [ix, 252
Pamplonensis West.=pampelonensis.
Panayensis Prod. ii, 44.
Panayensis Semp. vii, 168; [ix, 224
Pan Brod. vii, 149; . ix, 223
Pan Pfr. . . . ix, 231
Pancala S. & B. viii, 224; ix, 214
Panchetensis G.-A. i, 182.
Pancici Mlldff. iv, 88; . ix, 300
PANDA Albers, . . ix, 163
Panda West. . . ix, 272
Pandoræ Fbs. iii, 228; . ix, 200
Pandynama Mab. . ix, 206
Panescorsi Béreng. . ix, 251
Pansa Bens. ii, 97.
Pantanellii Stef. . . ix, 266
Pantheia Mab. vi, 116; ix, 214
Pantherina Hutt. viii, 65; [ix, 14
Pantocratis Broem. . ix, 326
Panurga Bgt. . . ix, 251
Papilio Lwe. iv, 45; . ix, 243
Papilionacea Val. . ix, 108
Papilla Müll. vi, 216; . ix, 108
Papillata Pfr. iii, 249.
Papillatus Pfr. i, 184.
Papillifera Klika, . ix, 310
Papilliformis Kob. iii, 217; [ix, 169
Papillispira G.-A. i, 182.
Papua Less. iii, 89; . ix, 5
Papuensis Hedl. vii, 190; [ix, 229
Papuensis Q. & G. . ix, 142
PAPUINA Martens, . ix, 136
PAPUSTYLA Pils. . ix, 229
Papyracea Brod. vii, 117; [ix, 219
Parableta Bttg. iv, 8; . ix, 255
PARACHLORÆA Sandb. ix, 333
Paradensis Pfr. ii, 185.
Paradoxa Cox, . . ix, 34
Paradoxa Pfr. vii, 102; ix, 215
Paradoxa Semp. . . ix, 230
Paradoxus Pfr. . . ix, 231
Paraguayana Pfr. ii, 175.
Parahelix Iher. ix, xxv.
Paraleuca Pils. vii, 142; ix, 222
Parallela Poey, v, 51; ix, 180
Paramattensis Cox, ii, 178.
PARARHYTIDA Ancey, ix, 52
Parasitarum Hde. . ix, 209
Parasitica Hde. . . ix, 209
PARATROCHUS Pilsbry, ix, 31
Parcipila Mart. ii, 75.
Pardalina Dh. . . ix, 27
Paretiana Issel, iv, 130; ix, 322
Paricincta Mart. viii, 217; [ix, 204
Parietalis Mts. ii, 15.
Parietidentata Mill. v, 147; [ix, 94
Parilis Fér. v, 83; . ix, 91
Parisiaca Mab. ii, 172.
Parisotiana (B.) Péch. . ix, 326
Parkeri Tryon. . . ix, 199
Parlatoris Biv. iii, 179; ix, 274
Parma Hemph. . . ix, 50
Parma West. ii, 158.
Parmula Brod. vi, 229; ix, 109
Parnassia Roth. iv, 143; ix, 326
Paropta Mab. vi, 55; . ix, 157
Parraiana Orb. v, 50; . ix, 180
Parreyssi Pfr. iii, 203; . ix, 266
Parryi Pons. & Sks. . ix, 289
Parsoni Cox, vi, 162; . ix, 134
PARTHENA Albers, . ix, 98

Digitized by Google

Parthenia Hag. . . ix, 256
Parthenia Kob. . . ix, 343
Parthenopæa West. ii, 189.
Partita Pfr. ii, 95.
Partschii Bgt. . . ix, 325
Partuliformis Bttg. vi, 72; [ix, 153
Partuloides Brod. viii, 50; [ix, 231
Partunda Angas, ix, 337
Parumcincta Parr. . ix, 266
Parva Parr. iii, 232; . ix, 249
Parvidens Pse. iii, 64; . ix, 26
Parvissima Cox, iii, 261; ix, 34
Parvula Rang. iii, 32.
Parvula Sterki, viii, 254; ix, 283
Pascalia Caill. v, 186; ix, 167
Pascali Mab. . . ix, 274
Pascoei Brazier, iii, 46; ix, 13
Pastorella Val. . . ix, 228
Pastorella West, . . ix, 256
Patanæ Bens. ii, 96.
Patasensis Pfr. iv, 81; . ix, 198
Patens Reinh. viii, 257; ix, 283
Patera Alb. . . ix, 69
Patescens Cox, ii, 123.
Pathetica Parr. iv, 248; ix, 320
Patina C. B. Ad. v, 102; ix, 89
Patricia Pfr. vi, 196; ix, 219
Patruelis Ad. . . ix, 169
Patruelis Ang. vi, 131; . ix, 130
Patula Dh. . . . ix, 48
PATULA Held. . . ix, 48
Patula Hutt.=urnula Pfr.
Patularia Cless. . . ix, 46
PATULASTRA Pfeiffer, . ix, 44
PATULOPSIS Str. ii, 12, 188.
Patulopsis Suter, . . ix, 17
Pâtungana Gredl. viii, 158; [ix, 209
Paucicostata Pse. iii, 60; ix, 26
Paucilirata Morel. ii, 166.
Paucispira Poey, ii, 207.
Pauli Bgt. . . . ix, 256
Paulus Morel. iii, 27; . ix, 38
Paupercula Lwe. iv, 35; ix, 244
Pauper Gld. iii, 20; . ix, 47
Pauxillula Bens. ii, 120.
Pauxillus Gld. ii, 123.
Pavelii, Haz. . . ix, 302
Pavida Mouss. iii, 223.
Paviei Morl. iii, 82; . ix, 4
Pazensis Poey, . . ix, 93
Pazi Bgt. ii, 147.
Pazii Ph. iii, 43; . . ix, 41
Peasiana Pfr. ii, 69.
Pechaudi B., Anc. . ix, 288
Peculiaris A. Ad. . . ix, 169
Pedemontana Pini, . ix, 275
Pedestris Gld. . . ix, 76
Pediana Bgt. . . ix, 251
Pedianopsis Hagenm. . ix, 251
Pedina Bens. ii, 91.
PEDINOGYRA Albers, . ix, 158
Pegorarii Poll. . . ix, 275
Peguensis Bens. vi, 113; ix, 204
Peguensis Theob. i, 180.
Pekinensis Dh. viii, 205; ix, 206
Pelechystoma Tap.-Can. vii, [35; ix, 141
Pelewana Mouss. vii, 99; ix, 215
PELIA Alb. iii, 19, 102. (*Zonitidæ*).
Peliomphala Pfr. vi, 99; ix, 213
Peliosanthi Mörch, ii, 67.
Peliostoma Mart. ii, 51.
Pella Albers, . . ix, 37
Pella Auct. . . ix, 267
Pellicula Fér. v, 14; . ix, 187
Pelliculata Poey, . . ix, 187
Pellisboæ Hupé, v, 180; ix, 166
Pelliscolubri Ph. iv, 80; ix, 198
Pellislacerti Rv. . . ix, 327
Pellisserpentis Ch. v, 178; ix, 166
Pellisserpentis Hupé, . ix, 166
Pellita Fér. iv, 115; . ix, 277
Pellucens Sh. iii, 232; . ix, 249
Pellucida Gld. ii, 128.
Pellucida Penn. ii, 138.
Pelogosana Stoss. . ix, 324
Pelopica Bgt. iv, 149.
Pemphigodes Pfr. v, 12; ix, 187
Penangensis Stol. iv, 63; ix, 116
Penchinati Bgt. iv, 16; ix, 253
Penicillata Gld. v, 33; ix, 187
Penicillata Poey, . ix, 185

Digitized by Google

Pennantiana Pfr. vii, 36; ix, 141
Pennsylvanica Green. iii, [151; ix, 77
Penolensis Cox, ii, 179.
Pentodon Mke.=*Strophia, q. v.*
Peracanthoda Bgt. iii, 54; [ix, 281
Peracutissima C. B. Ad. v, [106; ix, 89
Peræruginosa Hde. . ix, 170
Peraffinis C. B. Ad. iii, 98; [ix, 57
Peraffinis Pils. vii, 139; ix, 222
Perakensis Cr. vii, 82; ix, 170
Perakensis Nev. ii, 61.
Perarcta Blanf. iii, 162; ix, 146
Perarmata Smith, . ix, 339
Percarinata Marts. ii, 51.
Percompressa Bens. iii, 84; [ix, 4
Percussa Hde. vi, 111; ix, 124
Percyana Smith, vi, 42; ix, 157
Perdepressa C. B. Ad. iii, [100; ix, 58
Perdepressa Pils. . . ix, 223
Perdepressa West. . ix, 262
Perdita Desh. ii, 171.
Perdita Hutt. viii, 76; . ix, 18
Perdita Rve. . . ix, 229
Peregra Parr. . . ix, 267
Peregrina Arad. & Mag. ii, 159
Perelevata Pils. . . ix, 182
Pererosa Woll. . . ix, 242
Perfecta Bgt. . . ix, 302
Perforata Dh. ii, 123.
Perforata West., . . ix, 304
PERFORATELLA Schlüter, [ix, 277
Perfucata Bens. ii, 124.
Pergranulatus Godet, ii, 136.
Perigrapta Pils. . . ix, 77
Perinflata Pfr. viii, 282; ix, 131
Peritricha Bttg. viii, 230; [ix, 303
Peritropis Pils. v, 140; ix, 94
Perlevis Sh. iii, 181; ix, 274
Perlineata Mouss. . ix, 304
Perlucida H. Ad. ii, 107.
Perlucida Iss. ii, 117.
Perlutosa Hag. . . ix, 257
Permellita Hde. . . ix, 210
Permodesta Streb. ii, 165.
Permollis Stol. i, 177.
Pernobilis Fér. ii, 33.
Peroni Brazier, . . ix, 33
Perpaula Bens. ii, 89.
Perplanata Pils. viii, 181; [ix, 260
Perplanata Nev. iv, 57; ix, 209
Perplexa Fér. v, 89; . ix, 91
Perplicata Bens. iii, 106; ix, 38
Perpolita Mouss. ii, 113.
Perraudierei Grass. iv, 176; [ix, 327
Perrieri Mab. iv, 160; ix, 327
Perroquiniana Cr. ii, 167; [ix, 54
Perrotteti Pfr. ii, 94.
Perroudiana Loc. iv, 8; ix, 255
Perruginea Mke. . ix, 336
Perryi Jay, vi, 108; . ix, 214
Persculpta Sm. . . ix, 340
Persianii Tib. iv, 220; ix, 332
Persica Bttg. iv, 85; . ix, 304
Persica Rosen. . . ix, 283
Persimilis Dh. . . ix, 224
Persimilis Shutt. iv, 19; ix, 258
Personata Drap. iii, 147; ix, 309
Persordida Let. & Bgt. iii, 185.
Perspectiva Blanc. ii, 158.
Perspectiva Fér. . . ix, 47
Perspectiva Mühl. . . ix, 47
Perspectiva Say, iii, 20; ix, 48
Perspectiva Sterki, viii, [257; ix, 284
Perspectiva Wagn. i, 61.
Pertenuis Gld. ii, 116.
Peruviana Lam. . . ix, 165
Pervia Muhlf. . . ix, 302
Petasia Beck, ii, 11; . ix, 278
Petasina Mörch. . . ix, 277
Petasus Bens. ii, 109.
Petasussinensis Hde. ii, 218.
Petholata Oliv. . . ix, 336
Petitiana Orb. v, 60; . ix, 97
Petræa Anc. iii, 238.

Digitized by Google

Petricola Paul. ii, 142.
Petrobia Bens. iii, 107; ix, 38
Petronella Charp. ii, 154.
Petrophila Bld. ii, 162.
Petrosa Hutt. ii, 91.
Petterdiana Taylor, . ix, 34
Petterdi Brazier, . . ix, 33
Petterdi Cox, . . ix, 13
Pettos v. Mart. iii, 156; ix, 146
Peucetana Kob. iv, 122; ix, 332
Pexa Cox, iii, 25; . ix, 34
PFEIFFERIA Gray, . ix, 221
Pfeifferianus Rve. . ix, 228
Pfeifferi Phil. ii, 77.
Pfeifferi Semp. vii, 162; ix, 224
PHACUSSA Hutton, . ix, 12
Phædra Alb. . . ix, 183
Phædra Pfr. v, 23; . ix, 186
Phæogramma Anc. . ix, 213
Phæogramma Pfr. v, 42; [ix, 183
Phæolemma Bttg. iv, 87; ix, 304
Phæostoma Mart. vii, 47; [ix, 140
Phæostyla Pfr. viii, 41; ix, 230
Phæozona Mts. iii, 205; ix, 204
Phæozona Mts. iii, 205; ix, 266
Phalerata W. & B. iv, 19; [ix, 258
Phalerata Zgl. iv, 100; ix, 302
Phania Alb. . . ix, 154
Phari Fagot, iii, 241; . ix, 255
PHASIS Albers, . . ix, 36
Phayrei Theob. iv. 55; ix, 210
PHENACHAROPA Pilsbry, [ix, 29
Phenacohelicidæ Sut. ix, xxxi.
PHENACOHELIX Suter, . ix, 16
Phenax Pils. vi, 69; . ix, 153
PHENGUS Alb. . . ix, 230
Philammia Bgt. viii, 185; [ix, 261
Philesia West, . . ix, 259
Philibinensis Friv., Rm. iv, [249; ix, 320
Philibensis Pfr. . . ix, 320
Philidora Morg. . . ix, 115
Philina Alb. . . ix, 107
Philippinensis Pfr. vii, 201; [ix, 227
Philippinensis Semp. vi, 123; [ix, 214
Philippinensis Semp. viii. 82; [ix, 27
Philippinicum Mlldff. ix, 52
Philippi Testa, ii, 147.
Phillipsiana Ang. iv, 66; ix, 114
Philomela Ang. vii, 8; ix, 140
Philomiphila Mab. . ix, 256
Philora Bgt. . . ix, 256
Philoxera Caf. . . ix, 251
Philyrina Morel. ii, 27.
Phlebophora Lwe. . ix, 293
Phlogophora Pfr. . ix, 18
Phloiodes Pfr. vii, 163; ix, 224
Phlyaria Mab. viii, 158; ix, 146
Phocæa Roth. iv, 103; . ix, 301
Phoebeia Let. & Bgt. . ix, 251
PHŒNICOBIUS Mörch. . ix, 104
Phœnix Pfr. vi, 80; . ix, 154
Phonica Mab. vii, 83; . ix, 170
Phorochætia Bgt. . ix, 275
Phragmitum Hde. iv, 48; ix, 204
PHRIXGNATHUS Hutton, ix, 9
Phryganophila Mab. . ix, 258
Phryne Pfr. . . . ix, 112
Phrynia Hutt. viii, 61; ix, 9
Phthiota West. . . ix, 256
Phthisica Pfr. . . ix, 140
Phulongensis G.-Aust. ii, 53.
Phyllophaga Hde, iii, 221; [ix, 170
Phyllophila A. Ad. ii, 178.
Phyllophila Bens. ii, 59.
Physalis Pfr. vii, 115; . ix, 221
Physeta Anc. iv, 50; . ix, 204
Phytostylus Bens. ii, 176; viii, 135.
Piatigorskiensis Bayer, . ix, 259
Picæna Tib. iv, 109; . ix, 331
Picea Grt. . . . ix, 25
Picea Zgl. iv, 117; . ix, 306
Piceata Gredl. iv, 237; ix, 319
Picena (Tib.) Kob. . ix, 266
Picta Born. v, 53; . ix, 189
Picta Hemph. viii, 118; ix, 50

Digitized by Google

Picta Sm. vii, 112; . ix, 220
Pictella Beck, . . ix, 187
Pictilis Tate, . . ix, 10
Pictonica Bgt. ii, 156.
Pictonum Bgt. . . ix, 256
Pictor Brod. viii, 8; . ix, 228
Pictoria Perry, . . ix, 189
Picturata Poey, . . ix, 185
Picturata C. B. Ad. v, 113; [ix, 90
Piestius Bgt. . . ix, 234
Pietruskyana Parr. iii, 176; [ix, 275
Pila C. B. Ad. iii, 8; . ix, 64
Pilatica Bgt. ii, 156.
Pileata Gmel. . . ix, 141
Pileiformis Moric. v, 131; [ix, 190
Pileolus Fér. vii, 29; . ix, 141
Pileolus Lesson, . . ix, 137
Pileus Müll. vii 24; . ix, 141
Pilidion Bens. vi, 114; ix, 204
Pilifera Jick. . . ix, 268
Pilifera Mart. iii, 190; ix, 268
Piligera Andr. . . ix, 267
Piligera Bl. & W. . ix, 288
Pilisparsa Mart. viii, 192; [ix, 116
Pilosa Alten. . . ix, 275
Pilosa Kob. iv, 112; . ix, 305
Pilosa Mart. . . ix, 119
Pilosa Stentz. iv, 97.
Pilsbrya Anc. . . ix, 193
Pilsbryi Suter, . . ix, 339
Pilula Mouss. . . ix, 249
Pilula Rve. ii, 212; . ix, 16
Pimesoma Pils. v, 95; . ix, 180
Pinacis Bens. iii, 159; . ix, 146
Pinchoniana Hde. . ix, 211
Pindica Bttg. iv, 96; . ix, 303
Pinguis Anc. . . ix, 171
Pinguis Krauss, iii, 103.
Piniana Poll. ii, 220.
Pinicola Pfr. i, 121; . ix, 33
Pinii Adami, iv, 106; . ix, 301
Pinii Ad. iii, 51; . . ix, 44
Pinii West. . . . ix, 256
Pinnocki Liardet, ii, 180.
Pipaensis Petterd, . ix, 338
Pirajnea Ben. iii, 192; ix, 272
Piratarum Kob. iii, 240; ix, 249
Pirongiaensis Sut. . ix, 9
Pirrieana Pfr. iii, 68.
Pisana Müll. iii, 224; . ix, 336
Pisanella Serv. . . ix, 336
Pisaniformis Bgt. iii, 227; [ix, 337
Pisanoides Orb. . . ix, 337
Pisanopsis Serv. iii, 225; ix, 336
Pisanorum Bgt. . . ix, 257
Pisiformis Pfr. iii, 197; ix, 266
Pisolina Gld. iii, 108.
Pisum Beck, . . ix, 68
Pithogastra Fér. vii, 200; [ix, 227
Pithohelix Swains, . ix, 227
Pittæ Pva. iv, 44; . ix, 243
Pittorrii Dup. . . ix, 288
Pityonesica Pfr. v, 49; ix, 180
Pilys Beck, . . . ix, 22
Pilys Pease, . . ix, 26
Placentula Lowe, . ix, 243
Placentula Shuttlew. ii, 163.
Placita G.-Aust. ii, 57.
Plagiata Beck, . . ix, 41
Plagiocheila T.-C. vi, 295; [ix, 113
Plagioglossa Pfr. iii, 133; ix, 74
PLAGIOPTYCHA Pfr. . ix, 185
Plagioptycha Shutt. ii, 174; [ix, 57, 58
Plagiostoma Pfr. vii, 19; ix, 140
Plana Dkr. . . . ix, 73
Plana Mil. . . . ix, 274
Planaria Cless. ii, 153.
Planaria Mouss. iii, 122; ix, 289
Planasi Hid. viii, 202; ix, 170
Planata Chemn. iii, 226; ix, 337
Planata Hde. ii, 123.
Planata Lwe. iv, 191; . ix, 293
Planatella Cless. . . ix, 251
Planella Pfr. ii, 151.
Planibasis Cox, . . ix, 134
Planilabris Cox, i, 171.
Planior Pils. v, 188; . ix, 167
PLANISPIRA Beck, ix, 110, 111

Digitized by Google

Planissima Pfr. iii, 93; ix, 6
Planiuscula Hutt. ii, 95.
Planoconus Mouss. viii, 132; [ix, 6
PLANOGYRA Morse, . ix, 45
Planorbella Lam. iv, 180; [ix, 328
Planorbis Jay, . . ix, 167
Planorbis Less. iii, 82; ix, 5
Planorboidea Deb. ii, 196.
Planorboides Fér. ii, 206.
Planorboides Nev. ii, 159.
Planorbula Gray, . . ix, 327
Planorbula Lam. . ix, 73
Planospira Bens. i, 183.
Planospira Grt. iii, 41; ix, 35
Planospira Lam. iv, 89; ix, 301
Planospira Payr. . ix, 305
Planospirus Pfr. i, 171.
Planti Pfr. viii, 142; . ix, 38
Planula Hde. ii, 120.
Planulata Ant. ii, 114.
Planulata Hutt. viii, 67; ix, 15
Planulata Lam. vi, 220; ix, 108
Planulatus Beck, i, 62.
Planulatus Pfr. i, 184.
Platonis Pfr. v, 16; . ix, 186
Plattenica Serv. . . ix, 255
Platti Pfr. . . . ix, 38
Platychela Mke. iv, 209; [ix, 330
Platycheloides Kob. iv, 211; [ix, 330
Platychlamys Blanf. ii, 91.
Platycloster Hass. ii, 8.
Platygyra Alb. . . ix, 83
Platylasia Bgt. . . ix, 274
Platyodon Pfr. vi, 239; ix, 106
Platyomphala Möll. iv, 61; [ix, 210
PLATYPETASUS Pilsbry, ix, 207
PLATYRHYTIDA Ckll. . ix, 342
Platysoma Pils. . . ix, 198
Platystoma Anc. . . ix, 52
Platystyla Pfr. v, 39; . ix, 183
PLATYTHEBA Pils. . ix, 268
Platyzona Mlldff. . ix, 108
Plebeia Drap. iii, 174; ix, 274
PLEBECULA Lowe, . ix, 239
Plebeja ii, 24.
Plebicola Loc. . . ix, 274
Plebicula=Plebecula.
Plecteulota Mlldff. . ix, 121
Plectilis Bens. vi, 188; ix, 136
PLECTOPYLIS Bens. . ix, 143
Plectostoma Bens. iii, 160; [ix, 146
Plectotropis Mts. iv, 58; ix, 207
PLECTOTROPIS Martens, ix, 208
Plena G.-A. viii, 276; . ix, 124
Plesiasteia Bgt. . . ix, 324
Plethorica Crse. vi, 138; iii, 221; ix, 131
Pleurabdota Bgt. . . ix, 257
Pleurestha Tassy, . ix, 256
Pleurischura Bgt. . ix, 259
Pleurodonta Beck, . ix, 88
PLEURODONTE Fischer, ix, 87
Pleurophora Moric. iii, 53; [ix, 41
Pleuroxia Anc. . . ix, 113
Plexus Cox, iii, 262, 46; ix, 13
Plicaria Lam. iv, 151; ix, 327
Plicata Born. v, 163; . ix, 95
Plicata Say, . . ix, 73
Plicatilis Dh. ii, 103; . ix, 205
Plicatula Blanf. ii, 98.
Plicatula Lam. . . ix, 327
Plicatula Mart. ii, 50.
Plicatulus Mart. i, 184.
Plicifera Blanf. ii, 98.
Plicosa Mts. . . . ix, 204
Plicostoma Schlüt. ix, 284, 308
Plicostriata Mouss. ii, 170.
Pliculosa Pfr. iii, 216; . ix, 130
Pluricincta Mart. . ix, 112
Pluridentata Poll. iii, 116; [ix, 287
Plurizonata A. & R. vii, [183; ix, 344
Plutonia Lwe. iv, 181; ix, 328
Pluto Pfr. ii, 37.
Podolica Cless. ii, 141.
Pœcilocostata Pfr. . . ix, 9
Pœcilosticta Pfr. iii, 68; ix, 9
Pœcilostola Anc. . ix, 193

Digitized by Google

Pœcilostylus Pilsbry, ix, 158
Poecilotrochus Mlldff. . ix, 170
Pœcilozonites Bttg. iii, 19, [viii, 55, 134; ix, 65
Pœcilus Alb. . . ix, 225
Poeyi Petit, iv, 83; . ix, 181
Pointhameli Mts.=feisthameli Hupé.
Poiretia M.-T. . . ix, 307
Poiretiana Pfr. vii, 27; ix, 141
Poirieri Tap.-Can. vii, 27; [ix, 141
Polillensis Pfr. vii, 138; ix, 222
Polita Held. ii, 10, 145.
Polita Paul. iv, 219; . ix, 331
Politissima Pfr. ii, 93.
Politissimus Beck, i, 173.
Pollenzensis Hid. iii, 257; ix, 260
Pollinensis Paul. viii, 252; [ix, 283
Pollinii DaC. iv, 245: . ix, 319
Pollodonta d'Orb. iii, 126; [ix, 82
Pollux Theob. ii, 129.
Polychroa Binn. . . ix, 184
Polychroa Sowb. . ix, 225
Polycycla Morel. iii, 125; [ix, 83
Polydontes Montf. ix, 87, 97
Polydora Mab. vi, 50; . ix, 156
Polygyra Mlldff. ii, 68.
Polygyra Poll. ii, 220.
Polygyra Say, . . ix, 68
Polygyrata "Binn." Pfr. ix, 73
Polygyrata Born. iii, 124; [ix, 82
Polygyratia Gray, ix, 82, 342.
Polygyrella Binney, ix, 78
Polygyrella Bld. & Coop. iii, [129; ix, 80
Polygyrinæ, . . ix, xxxii
Polymita Beck, . . ix, 187
Polymorpha Lwe. iv, 44; ix, 243
Polyplacognatha, ix, xxix
Polypleuris Blanf. iii, 52.
Polyodon Sowb. iii, 62; viii, [93; ix, 28
Polyodon Weinl. & Mart. ii, [201; ix, 65
Polyptychia Mlldff. . ix, 146
Polytænia Mart. . . ix, 183
Polytæniata Pils. v, 30; ix, 184
Polytrichia Anc. . . ix, 257
Polyzonalis Beck, . . ix, 153
Polyzona Mlldff. vi, 207; ix, 104
Pomacea Perry, . . ix, 316
Pomacella Parr. iv, 247; ix, 320
Pomaria Müll, . . ix, 319
Pomatella Tib. iv, 243; ix, 319
Pomatia Leach, . . ix, 316
Pomatia L. iv, 236; . ix, 319
Pomeliana Bgt. ii, 157.
Pomiformis Braun, . ix, 310
Pompeiana Bgt. . . ix, 250
Pompylia Shuttlew.. ii, 204.
Pomumadami Green, ii, 198.
Pomum Pfr. vi, 178; . ix, 135
Ponderosa Pfr. vii, 147; ix, 222
Pondicherriensis Pfr. ii, 76.
Ponentina Dup. . . ix, 274
Ponsii Hid. iii, 257; . ix, 260
Ponsonbyana Pils. viii, 190; [ix, 274
Ponsonbyi Ang. . . ix, 164
Ponsonbyi G. A. . . ix, 145
Ponsonbyi Kob. viii, 183; [ix, 260
Ponsonbyi West. not Kob. [ix, 274
Pontica Bttg. ii, 193.
Pontica Bttg. iv, 86; . ix, 304
Poongee Theob. ii, 98.
Porcaria Mab. vi, 45; . ix, 157
Porcellana Grat. vi, 283; ix, 112
Porcina Say, . . ix, 78
Pornæ Serv. iii, 31; . ix, 45
Poromphala Lwe. iv, 44; ix, 243
Porphyria Pfr. ii, 32.
Porphyrostoma M. & P. viii, [262; ix, 173
Porracea Jay, . . ix, 231
Porrecta Q. & M. . ix, 280
Porroi Paul. ii, 190.
Portei Pfr. . . . ix, 222

Digitized by Google

Portei Pfr. vii, 206; . ix, 227
Porteri Cox, vi, 263; . ix, 122
Portia Gray, ii, 213; . ix, 13
Porti Braz. ii, 181.
Portii Pfr. . . . ix, 227
Portoricensis Pfr. iii, 96; ix, 58
Portosanctana Sowb. iv, 199; [ix, 293
Portosancti Woll. . ix, 293
Posidoniensis Tib. iv, 219; [ix, 331
Positura Cox, iii, 262; . ix, 13
Postelliana Bld. iii, 137; ix, 73
Potua Chier. . . ix, 283
Pouchet Fér. iv, 167; . ix, 327
Poupillieri Bgt. iii, 29; ix, 45
Pouzolzi Desh. iv, 87; . ix, 300
Pouzolzi Payr. nom. nud!!
Pouzonensis Fag. . . ix, 255
Poweri H. Ad. ii, 107.
Præcellens Mts. i, 179.
Præclara Caf. iii, 252; . ix, 260
Prædisposita Mouss. iv, 145; [ix, 325
Præposita Mouss. . . ix, 258
Prærupta West. . . ix, 272
Præstans Bl. & W. . ix, 319
Præstans Gld. i, 179.
Præstans Pfr. v, 184; . ix, 167
Prætexta Jan. . . ix, 330
Prætexta Mart. ii, 73.
Prætexta Parr. iv, 99; ix, 301
Prætermissi Cox, vi, 167; ix, 134
Prætextata Kob. . . ix, 301
Prætumida Fér. ii, 106.
Prætutia Tib., iv, 243; . ix, 319
Prævalens Anc. iii, 238.
Prasina Koch. . . ix, 215
Prasinata Roth. iv, 252; ix, 320
Pratensis Pfr. iv, 85; . ix, 304
Praticola Strebel. . . ix, 67
PRATICOLELLA Mart. . ix, 67
Preauxii Hartm. . . ix, 261
Preslii Schm., iv, 104; . ix, 302
Pressa Mouss., iii, 14; . ix, 234
Pressula Morel. iii, 50; . ix, 199
Pretiosa Alb. . . ix, 209
Pretiosa C. B. Ad. v, 100; [ix, 89
Prevostiana Cr. i, 123; . ix, 20
Prevostiana Risso. . . ix, 274
Prietoi Hid. iii, 257; . ix, 260
Primæva Morel. iv, 195; ix, 294
Princei Liard. iii, 27; . ix, 35
Princeps Rve. vii, 137; . ix, 222
Pringi Pfr. iv, 32; . ix, 264
Prinohila Mab. . . ix, 251
Prionacis Bens. viii. 137; ix, 38
PRISTILOMA Anc. viii, 111.
Pristina Anc. iii, 102.
Privata Gall. . . ix, 251
Proba A. Ad. iii, 185.
Problematica Pfr. i, 66.
Proboscidea Pfr. v, 66; ix, 97
Procera Pfr. . . . ix, 94
PROCHILUS Alb. . . ix, 231
Proclivis Mts. viii, 187; ix, 272
Proctostoma Mab. . . ix, 289
Procumbens Gld. . . ix, 116
Prodigium Bens. . . ix, 146
Præclara C. & F., vi, 300; [ix, 156
Profuga Schm. iv, 7; . ix, 255
Profunda Say, iii, 155: . ix, 76
Proles Hemph. . . ix, 199
Proletaria Morel. ii, 106.
Promæca Bgt. . . ix, 319
Promethus Bttg. iii, 199; ix, 268
Prominula Pfr. . . ix, 58
Prona Nev. ii, 102.
Pronoe Serv. iii, 31.
Pronuba West. . . ix, 320
Propenuda Ad. v, 115; . ix, 90
Prophetarum Bgt. iii, 12; ix, 234
Propinqua Hutt. viii, 72; ix, 13
Propinqua Pfr. iv, 63; . ix, 124
Propria Gall. . . ix, 257
PROSERPINULA Alb. ii, 12, 201.
Proserpinula Pfr. ii, 201.
Prosperus Alb. vi, 80; . ix, 154
Prostrata Pse. . . ix, 36
Protea Ziegl. iv, 5; . ix, 255
Protensa Fér. ii, 194.
Protensa Parr. ii, 194.

Digitized by Google

PROTOGONA, . . ix, xxxii
Provincialis Ben. iv, 208; ix, 330
Provisoria Pfr. v, 63; . ix, 97
Proxima Fér. iv, 63; . ix, 116
Proxima Grt. iii, 39; . ix, 35
Prudhoensis Smith, . ix, 343
Pruinosa Pfr. iii, 186; . ix, 58
Prunum Auct. . . ix, 122
Przewalskii Mts. viii, 209; [ix, 206
Psadara Mill. . . ix, 166
Psamitus Bgt. . . ix, 335
Psammæcella Let. & Bgt. [ix, 264
Psammæcia Bgt. . . ix, 264
Psammathæa Let. & Bgt. ix, 251
Psammita (B.) West, . ix, 248
Psammoica Morel, . ix, 264
Psammophora Lwe. iv, 191; [ix, 293
Psara Bgt. . . . ix, 254
Psaropsis Loc. . . ix, 254
Psathyra Lwe. iv, 183; . ix, 328
Psatura Bgt. ii, 155.
Psaturochæta Bgt. iii, 182; [ix, 274
Pseudenhalia Bgt. . ix, 249
PSEUDIBERUS Ancey, . ix, 207
PSEUDOBBA Mlldff. . ix, 105
Pseudobuliminus Gredl. ix, 171
Pseudobuliminus Hde. iv, [31; ix, 171
Pseudocampylæa Hesse, ix, 276
PSEUDOCAMPYLÆA Pfr. ix, 293
Pseudochinensis Möll. iv, 60; [ix, 210
Pseudocoma Sut. . . ix, 33
Pseudocorasia Strub. viii, [293; ix, 125
Pseudodiaphana Cout. ii, 143.
Pseudoembia Bgt. iv, 141; [ix, 325
Pseudoglobula Mss. iii, 197; [ix, 266
Pseudohydatina Bgt. ii, 144.
PSEUDOHYALINA Mse. ii, 13, 201.
Pseudolabium Pfr. vii, 38; [ix, 142
Pseudoleioda Sut. viii, 88; [ix, 28
PSEUDOLEPTAXIS Pils. . ix, 294
Pseudomeadei Braz. . ix, 135
Pseudoparilis Grat. . ix, 91
Pseudoparnassia Mouss. ix, 325
Pseudophis W. Blanf. iii, [162; ix, 146
Pseudoplanorbis Lub. iii, [126; ix, 83
Pseudoplanorbis Mouss. iii, [91; ix, 6
Pseudopomatia Bl. iv, 244; [ix, 319
Pseudoprunum Pils. viii, [271; ix, 122
Pseudosericea Ben. iii, 196; [ix, 272
Pseudosericina Mlldff. . ix, 337
Pseudovitrinoides Nev. ii, 90.
Pseudoxerophila West, . ix, 251
Pseustes Sm. viii, 92; . ix, 28
Psiloritana Malz. viii, 162; [ix, 255
Psittacina Dh. vii, 118; ix, 219
Psyche Ang. vii, 110; . ix, 220
Psyra Hutt. . . . ix, 14
Pteridídea Zgl. iii, 174.
PTERODISCUS Pilsbry, . ix, 36
Pterolake Kob. . . ix, 301
Pterotropis, error for PTERO- [DISCUS, ix, 31
Pthonera Mab. iii, 123; ix, 289
Ptychodes Pfr. iii, 100; ix, 58
Ptychodia Bgt. viii, 184; ix, 261
PTYCHODON Ancey, . ix, 27
Ptychomphala Pfr. i, 123.
Ptychopatula Pils, . ix, 54
Ptychophora A. D. Br. iii, [154; ix, 76
Ptychoraphe W. & M. ii, 197.
Ptychostyla Mart. iv, 58; ix, 171
Ptychostyla Pfr. . . ix, 171
Ptychostylus Mlldff. . ix, 226
Ptycodia Monts. . . ix, 261
Ptylota Bgt. iii, 181; . ix, 274
Puberosula Hde. iv, 56; ix, 211
Puberula Hde. iii, 183; . ix, 275

Digitized by Google

Pubescens Pfr. iii, 184; . ix, 58
Pubescens Tib. iv, 91; . ix, 301
Pubicepa Mart. vii, 90; ix, 125
Pudibunda Beck, . . ix, 182
Pudibunda Cox, ii, 214.
Pudibunda Semp. vii, 171; [ix, 221
Pudica G.-A. vii, 195; . ix, 209
Pudica Pfr. vii, 69; . ix, 143
Pudiosa Paul, iv, 217; . ix, 331
Pudiosa Zgl. ii, 150.
Puella Brod. vii, 120; . ix, 220
Puellula Bens. . . ix, 170
Puerocunæ Peron. ii, 24.
Pugnax West, . . ix, 256
Pulchella Beck, . . ix, 187
Pulchella Ckll. . . ix, 342
Pulchella Mlldff. . . ix, 225
Pulchella Müll. viii, 248; [ix, 283
Pulchella Rm. . . ix, 325
Pulchellula Hde. . . ix, 283
Pulcherrima Hartm. viii, 134.
Pulcherrima Sowb. vii, 133; [ix, 222
Pulchra Paiva. . . ix, 240
Pulchra Pils. vii, 143; . ix, 222
Pulchrior Ad. v, 41; . ix, 183
Pulchrior Pils. . . ix, 231
Pullula Parr. . . ix, 252
Pulskyana Haz. iv, 237; ix, 319
Pulveratricula Mts. viii, 211; [ix, 206
Pulveratrix Mts. viii, 211; [ix, 206
Pulverella Mts. . . ix, 206
Pulverulenta Hde. . ix, 211
Pulverulenta Lwe. iv, 43; ix, 260
Pulvinaris Gld. iii, 157; ix, 146
Pulvinata Lwe, iv, 45; . ix, 243
Pulvisculum Iss. iii, 191; ix, 52
Pumicata Morel. ii, 89.
Pumila Hutt. viii, 63; . ix, 9
Pumilio Pfr. iv, 27; . ix, 261
Punctata Born, not Müll. ix, 91
Punctata Müll. iv, 131; . ix, 324
Punctata Wagn. . . ix, 167
Punctatissima Jen. . ix, 324
Punctella M.-T. . . ix, 336
Punctidæ Gill. . . ix, xxxi
Punctifera Grt. ii, 113.
Punctifera Lm. . . ix, 97
Punctiperforata Grt. iii, 66; [ix, 26
Punctulata Sowb. iv, 187; [ix, 239
Punctum Morel. iii, 53; ix, 57
PUNCTUM Morse, . . ix, 6
Punica Morel. iv, 129; . ix, 324
Pupilla Serv. . . ix, 263
PUPISOMA Stol. . . ix, 52
Pupula Gld. ii, 178.
Pura Alder ii, 152.
Pura West, . . . ix, 322
Purchasi Pfr. vii, 108; . ix, 220
Purpuragula Lea, . ix, 182
Purpurascens Mts. . ix, 222
Purpurascens Pfr. viii, 297; [ix, 214
Purpurostoma LeGuill. vi, [177; ix, 113
Pusilla Lwe. iii, 31: . ix, 45
Pusilla Pfr. ii, 174.
Pusillus Gld. ii, 123.
Pusiodon Swains, . ix, 107, 110
Pusio King, iii, 47; . ix, 41
Pustula Fér. iii, 131; . ix, 73
Pustulata Mühl. . ix, 255
Pustulina Reinh. ii, 178.
Pustuloides Bld. iii, 132; ix, 73
Pustulosa Parr. . . ix, 249
Puteolus Bens. . . ix, 146
Putoniana Mab. iii, 194; ix, 266
Putoni Cless. . . ix, 274
Putrescens Lwe. iii, 31; ix, 47
Pycnia Bgt. iv, 253; . ix, 320
Pycnochilia Bgt. . . ix, 324
PYCNOGYRA Streb. ii, 13, 204.
Pygmæa Bttg. ii, 139.
Pygmæa Bttg. . . ix, 304
Pygmæum Drap. iii, 29; ix, 8
Pygmæum Spix, i, 64.
Pylaïca Bens. ii, 132.
Pyramidalis Jeffr. . ix, 47
Pyramidalis Sowb. viii, 28; [ix, 229

Digitized by Google

Pyramidata Drp. iv, 23; ix, 263
Pyramidata Mart. . ix, 141
Pyramidatoides Orb. ix, 58, 263
Pyramidea Mart. ii, 50.
Pyramidella Jan. . . ix, 263
Pyramidella Spix, Wagner, [ix, 190
PYRAMIDULA Fitz. . ix, 42
Pyramis Hde. ii, 218.
Pyramis Phil. iv, 30; . ix, 262
Pyrenaica Dr. iv, 94; . ix, 302
Pyrenaica Rossm. . . ix, 325
Pyrenaica Sterki, . . ix, 283
Pyrgia Bgt. . . . ix, 319
PYROCHILUS Pilsbry, . ix, 154
Pyrostoma Fér. vi, 194; ix, 155
PYRRHA Hutton, . . ix, 15
Pyrrhozona Ph. viii, 204; ix, 206
Pythohelix Swains, . ix, 227
Pythonissa Tap.-Can., vii, 31; [ix, 141
Pyxis Hinds, vii, 80; . ix, 143

Quadrasi Hid. iii, 116; . ix, 288
Quadrasi Hid. viii, 122; ix, 4
Quadrasi Hid. viii, 34; . ix, 230
Quadrasi Mlldff. . . ix, 340
Quadrasi Mlldff. . . ix, 344
Quadrata Fér. iii, 47; . ix, 41
Quadricincta Morel. iv, 182; [ix, 328
Quadridentata Brod. v, 168; [ix, 95
Quadridentata Mke. . ix, 89
Quadrifasciata LeGuill. vi, [280; ix, 111
Quadrispira Mart. iii, 33.
Quadrivittata Hid. v, 190; [ix, 166
Quadrivolvis Mart. vi, 299; [ix, 113
Quæsita Dh. vi, 108; . ix, 214
Quæstiosa Cox, iii, 261.
Quaternarius Hde. . ix, 171
Quedenfeldti Mart. viii, 235; [ix, 330
Quercina Pfr. vi, 257; . ix, 121
Quieta Rve. vi, 271; . ix, 124
Quimperiana Fér. iv, 116; [ix, 308
Quinaria Pfr. vi, 269; . ix, 124
Quincayensis Bgt. . ix, 318
Quincianensis Mauduyt, ix, 318
Quinquedentata F. & C. ix, 74
Quinquelirata Sm. viii, 150; [ix, 82
Quintali Cox, ii, 212.
Quirosi Cox, vii, 80; . ix, 143
Quisquiliæ Paul, viii, 164; [ix, 255
Quitensis Pfr. ii, 175.
Quoyi Desh. vi, 213; . ix, 105

Rachgonica Bgt. . . ix, 251
Rachiodia Bgt. iii, 194; ix, 266
Radama Less. vi, 38; . ix, 157
Raddei Bttg. ii, 181.
Raddei Bttg. iv, 251; . ix, 320
Radesiana Marès, . . ix, 336
Radians Pfr. ii, 115.
Radiaria Pfr. ii, 213; . ix, 339
Radiata DaC. . . ix, 47
Radiata Mlldff. . . ix, 342
Radiata Ulic. iv, 238; . ix, 319
Radiata West, . . ix, 266
Radiatella Reinh. ii, 171.
Radiatula Alder, ii, 152.
Radicalis Mouss. ii, 210; ix, 35
Radicicola Bens. iii, 210; ix, 205
Radiella Pfr. iii, 38; . ix, 26
Radiolata Andr. . . ix, 254
Radiolata Jan. . . ix, 254
Radiolata Morel. iii, 184.
Radiolata Mss. iii, 240; ix, 249
Radiolata Mts. ii, 51.
Radiosa Ziegl. iv, 241; ix, 319
Radula Pfr. . . . ix, 337
Radula Sandb. . . ix, 295
Radulella Hde. iv, 57; ix, 210
Radulina Hde. . . ix, 170
Raffrayana Ckll. . . ix, 281
Raffrayi Bgt. i, 184.
Raffrayi Bgt. ii, 60.
Raffrayi Bgt. . . ix, 281
Raffrayi Tap.-Can. iii, 128; [ix, 84

Digitized by Google

Rafinesquea Fér. ii, 196.
Ragusæ Kob. iv, 208; . ix, 330
Ragusana Fér. . . ix, 300
Rahtii Braun. . . ix, 310
Raimondii Phil. v, 172; ix, 95
Rainbirdi Cox, vi, 157; ix, 133
Ramburiana Mab.& LeM. ii, 121
Ramburi Mab. iv, 6; . ix, 254
Ramentosa Gld. iv, 73; ix, 199
Ramisi Bgt. . . . ix, 326
Ramlensis Bgt. . . ix, 251
Ramondi d'Orb. . . ix, 73
Ramonis d'Orb. . . ix, 73
Ramsayi Cox, iii, 109. viii, 147.
Ramsayi Liard. ii, 121.
Ramsdeni Ang. . . ix, 140
Ramsgatensis Cox, iii, 265; [ix, 34
Rangelina Pfr. v, 66; . ix, 97
Rangiana Fér. iii, 121; ix, 288
Rangii Auct. . . ix, 288
Rangii Less. vii, 53; . ix, 142
Ranzani Orsini, . . ix, 271
Rapa Müll. ii, 72.
Rapida Pfr. i 129.
Raratongensis Pse. iii, 64; [ix, 27
Rareguttata Mouss. ii, 69.
Raricostata Sut. viii, 100; ix, 9
Raripila Morel. iii, 101; ix, 58
Rariplicata Bens. iii, 107; [ix, 38
Raspailii Payr. iv, 112; ix, 305
Raterana Serv. ii, 220.
Rathouisii Hde. ii, 104.
Ravergiensis Fér. iv, 85; ix, 304
Ravergieri Bttg. . . ix, 304
Ravergii Kryn. . . ix, 304
Ravida Bens. iv, 48; . ix, 205
Ravidula Hde. iv, 49; ix, 205
Ravnii Beck, . . ix, 97
Rawnesleyi Cox, viii, 282; [ix, 133
Rawsonis Barcl. ii, 22.
Raymondi Tryon, ii, 67.
Raymondi Moq. iv, 149; ix, 325
Raynali Gass. i, 119.
Realis Mühlf. ii, 112, 115.
Rebellis Hde. iii, 183; ix, 275
Reboudiana Bgt. iv, 6; ix, 255
Recedens Garr. iii, 72; ix, 24
Recedens Pfr. ii, 24.
Recluziana LeGuill, . ix, 125
Recognitus Montf. . ix, 91
Recondita G.-Aust. ii, 60.
Recondita West. iv, 220; ix, 332
Recordera Parr. . . ix, 301
Rectangula Pfr. iii, 73; ix, 6
Rectilabrum Smith, . ix, 343
Redfieldiana C. B. Ad. ix, 89
Redfieldi Pfr. iv, 49; . ix, 205
Redempta Cox, vii, 70; ix, 143
Redimita W. G. B. iv, 74; [ix, 200
Redtenbacheri Zel. iii, 189; [ix, 272
Reedei Braz. ii, 181.
Reeftonensis Sut. viii, 102; [ix, 33
Reesmanni Cless. . . ix, 266
Reeveana Pfr. vi, 233; ix, 109
Reevei Pfr. . . . ix, 227
Reevii Brod. . . ix, 227
Reflexiuscula Pfr. vii, 89.
Refuga Gld. iii, 164; . ix, 145
Regalis Pfr. ii, 19.
Regeliana Mts. . . ix, 267
Reginæ Brod. vii, 116; ix, 219
Regius Lob. i, 62.
Regularis Pfr. iii, 37; . ix, 9
Regularis Roth. . . ix, 260
Regulata Bens. ii, 96.
Rehbeini Pfr. vii, 190; ix, 225
Rehsei Mart. vi, 261; . ix, 120
Reinæ Ben. iii, 187; . ix, 274
Reinga Gray, vi, 185; . ix, 136
Reinhardi Mörch. ii, 47.
Reiseri Branc. . . ix, 301
Reitteri Bttg. ii, 142.
Rejecta Pfr. ii, 123.
Remissa Parr. . . ix, 263
Remondii Gabb. . . ix, 199
Rémondi Tryon, . . ix, 200
Remoratrix Morl. viii, 274; [ix, 124
Remota Bens. ii, 145.

Digitized by Google

Renaltiana Hde. vi, 307; ix, 214
Renati Dautz, . . ix, 259
Reneana Anc. iii, 251.
Renei Fag. iv, 104; . ix, 257
Renitens Morel. ii, 80.
Renoufi Serv. . . ix, 252
Repanda Möll. viii, 123; ix, 4
Repanda Pfr. iv, 59.
Repellini Charp. iv, 118; ix, 307
Repercussa Gld. . . ix, 145
Requieni Bgt. iv, 17.
Requieni Moq. . . ix, 254
Rerayana Mss. iv, 145; ix, 325
Reserata Hde. iii, 166; ix, 146
Resiliens Beck, i, 174.
Resinula G.-Aust. ii, 64.
Resplendens Nevill. i, 180.
Resplendens Phil. ii, 91.
Ressmanni West. ii, 150.
Restricta Pfr. . . ix, 215
Retardata Cox, ii, 170.
Retepora Cox, iii, 34; . ix, 34
Reteporoides Tate, viii, 110; [ix, 34
Retexta Sh. iii, 44; . ix, 47
Reticulata Bttg. ii, 193.
Reticulata Pfr. . . ix, 199
Retifera Pfr. iii, 161; . ix, 146
Retinella Shutt. ii, 12.
Retirugis Mke. . . ix, 318
Retisculpta Mts. viii, 152; [ix, 39
Retowskii Cless. iii, 252; ix, 260
Retrodens Mouss. iv, 166; [ix, 327
Retrorsa Gld. ii, 16.
Retunsa Pse. iii, 71; . ix, 24
Retusa Pfr. vii, 157; . ix, 223
Revelata Fér. iii, 180; . ix, 274
Revelierii Deb. iv, 112; ix, 305
Revoluta Pfr., . . ix, 145
Rhætica Mouss. iv, 94; ix, 303
RHAGADA Albers, . ix, 135
Rhaphiellus Mart. i, 177.
Rhea Pfr. ii, 30.
Rhenana Hartm. iv, 117.
Rhenana Kob. . . ix, 322
Rhinocerotica Hde. vi, 271; [ix, 124
Rhizophorarum Gass. iii, 36; [ix, 33
Rhoda Ang. iii, 88; . ix, 5
Rhodia Chemn. . . ix, 335
Rhodocheila Binn. . ix, 184
Rhodochila Mlldff. viii, 273; [ix, 122
Rhodochila West. . ix, 251
Rhodomphala T.-C. vi, 297; [ix, 113
Rhodostoma Dr. . . ix, 336
Rhodostoma Mlldff. . ix, 205
Rhombostoma Pfr. vii, 60; [ix, 142
Rhynchæna A. D. Br. v, 106; [ix, 89
Rhynchonella Tap.-Can. vii, [57; ix, 142
Rhynchostoma Pfr. vii, 30; [ix, 141
Rhysodes M. & P. viii, 141; [ix, 38
RHYSOTA Alb. ii, 6, 28.
Rhytephora Carp. iv, 18.
RHYTIDA Alb. viii, 147.
RHYTIDOPSIS Ancey, . ix, 20
Rhytiphora Chemn. . ix, 256
Ribbei Bttg. ii, 33.
Ricei Braz. . . . ix, 34
Richardi Fér. . . ix, 76
Richardi Kob. viii, 174; ix, 249
Richardsonii E. A. Sm. vi, [185; ix, 136
Richardsoni Mart. viii, 151; [ix, 74
Richmondiana Pfr. vi, 90; [ix, 129
Richthofeni Mts. . . ix, 206
Ridens Mts. viii, 236; . ix, 330
Ridibunda Tap.-Can. vii, 40; [ix, 142
Riedelii Mart. ii, 41.
Rigiaca Bgt. ii, 147.
Rigophila M. & R. viii, 81; [ix, 41

Digitized by Google

Riisei Pfr. v, 16; . . ix, 186
Rimicola Bens. ii, 55.
Rimosa C. & J. . . . ix, 234
Rimula Lowe, . . ix, 241
Rinkii Mörch. ii, 124.
Ripacurcica Bofill, . ix, 251
Riparia Bl. . . . ix, 266
Ripochi Mab. iv, 155; ix, 327
Riprochi, error for ripochi.
Ripularum Lessona, . ix, 273
Rissoana Pfr. iii, 195; . ix, 272
Ritchieana Pils. v, 138; ix, 94
Rivolii Desh. iii, 156; . ix, 148
Rivularis Kr. iii, 107; . ix, 38
Rivularis Mts. . . ix, 44
Rizzæ Arad. . . ix, 266
Roberti Aust. ii, 99.
Robillardi Ang. vi, 32; ix, 157
Robiniana Bgt. . . ix, 251
Roblini Pett. ii, 169; . ix, 34
Robusta Woll. . . ix, 241
Robustus Gld. i, 169.
Rochebrunei Mab. ii, 160.
Rockhamptonensis Cox, vi, [159; ix, 134
Rodriguezensis Cr. ii, 26; ix, 38
Roebeleni Mlldff. . . ix, 225
Roemeri Pfr. iii, 152; . ix, 77
Rohdei Dohrn, viii, 273; ix, 120
Roissyana Fér. vii, 151; ix, 223
Rojasi Jouss. viii, 112; ix, 57
Rokniaca Bgt. iii, 198; ix, 255
Rollandi Bern. i, 62.
Rollei Malz. viii, 236; . ix, 331
Rollsiana Smith, vii, 63; ix, 142
Romagnolii Dut. . ix, 305
Romalea Bgt. . . ix, 326
Romana Fag. . . ix, 257
Romblonensis Pfr. . ix. 228
Romulina Serv. . . ix, 257
Roperi Pils. viii, 154; . ix, 76
Rorida Bens. ii, 124.
Rosacea Müll. iii, 213; ix, 173
Rosacea Sowb. ii, 70.
Rosai Silv. . . . ix, 275
Rosaliæ Ben. iv, 209; . ix, 330
Rosalia Risso, . . ix, 283
Rosamonda Bens. ii, 37.
Rosarium Pfr. v, 188; . ix, 166
Roschiti Kim. . . ix, 300
Roseolabiata Nev. vi, 82; ix, 154
Roseolabiata Rm. . ix, 322
Roseolabiata Smith, . ix, 142
Roseolimbata Mlldff. . ix, 228
Roseotincta Fbs. . ix, 274
Roseri Kr. iii, 108.
Roseti Pfr., . . . ix, 258
Rosetti W. & B. . . ix, 258
Rossiana Gray, . . ix, 223
Rossiteriana Crosse, i, 114; [ix, 20
Rossiteri Ang. vii, 109; ix, 220
Rossmæssleri Cless. iv, 107; [ix, 301
Rossmässleri Pfr. iv, 96; ix, 302
Rössmässleri West. ii, 147.
Rostrata Pfr. v, 126; . ix, 93
Rostrella Pfr. vii, 83; . ix, 170
Rotabilis Rve.=Muhlfeldtiana [Pfr., ix, 159
Rota Sowb. vi, 225; . ix, 108
Rotatoria Busch, iv, 54; ix, 209
Rotella Brazier, . . ix, 34
Rotellina Pse. iii, 60; . ix, 27
Rothi Pfr. iii, 197; . ix, 266
ROTULA Alb. ii, 5, 22.
Rotula Hombr. iii, 67; ix, 35
Rotula Lowe, iv, 46; . ix, 241
Rotula Q. & M. . . ix, 340
ROTULARIA Mch. ii, 6, 47.
Rotundata Morel. . ix, 341
Rotundata Mouss. viii, 261; [ix, 173
Rotundata Müll. iii, 19; ix, 47
Rotundata Semp. ii, 47.
Rouvieriana Bgt. iii, 255; [ix, 260
Rowellii Newc. iv, 72; . ix, 199
Rozeti Mich. iii, 254; . ix, 260
Rozetopsis L. & B. . ix, 260
Rubella Risso, . . ix, 265
Rubellocincta Blanf. ii, 78.
Rubens Hartm. viii, 129; ix, 5
Rubens Mlldff. . . ix, 224
Rubens Mts. iii, 205; . ix, 205
Rubescens Dh. ii, 80.

Digitized by Google

Rubicunda Pfr. ii, 35.
Rubiginosa Gld. iii, 59; ix, 27
Rubiginosa Schm. iii, 178; [ix, 274
Rubra Alb. vi, 260; . ix, 120
Rubra Chier. . . ix, 272
Rubricata Gld. ii, 77.
Rubroflava Chier. ii, 155.
Rudens Hde. . . . ix, 171
Ruderata Stud. iii, 20; . ix, 47
Rudis Grt. iii, 39; . . ix, 35
Rudis Mühlf. iv, 118; . ix, 307
Rudiuscula Pfr. iii, 93; . ix, 6
Rufa DeK. . . . ix, 76
Rufa Mlldff. viii, 133; . ix, 4
Rufa Pfr. ii, 22.
Rufescens Grat. ii, 77.
Rufescens Penn. iii, 175; ix, 274
Rufescens Pfr. i, 174.
Rufescens Plat. iii, 191.
Rufescens Schrenk. . ix, 224
Rufincta Newc. iv, 72; ix, 200
Rufilabris Jeffr. . . ix, 266
Rufina Jay, ii, 21.
Rufispira Mts. iii, 204; . ix, 267
Rufoapicata Poey, v, 36; ix, 185
Rufofasciata Braz. vi, 146; [ix, 131
Rufofilosa Bock, vii, 84; ix, 170
Rufogastra Less, vii, 207; ix, 227
Rufolabris Ben. iii, 233; ix, 250
Rufotincta Gass. i, 120.
Rufozonata Ad. ii, 25.
Rufozonata Mart. . ix, 192
Rufula Pfr. iii, 99; . ix, 58
Ruga Cox, iii, 264.
Ruga Godw.-Aust. ii, 65.
Rugata Brus. . . ix, 301
Rugata Mart. ii, 36.
Rugata Pse. iii, 67; . ix, 25
Rugeli Shuttlw. iii, 147ix, 76
Rugeli W. G. Binn. ii, 184.
Rugellosa Hartm. . ix, 254
Rugifera Dohrn. v, 195; ix, 167
Ruginosa Fér. iv, 63; . ix, 116
Rugosa Ant. . . . ix, 320
Rugosa Chem. . . ix, 259
Rugosa Hemph. viii, 117; ix, 50
Rugosa Kob. . . ix, 325
Rugosa Mühlf. . . ix, 318
Rugosa Ziegl. iv, 205; . ix, 331
Rugosiuscula Mich. iv, 11; [ix, 255
Rugosiuscula Mich. . ix, 263
Ruida (B.) Cout. . . ix, 255
Ruida Gld. . . . ix, 76
Rumelica Mouss. iv, 240; [ix, 319
Rumelica Z; . . . ix, 301
Rumphii Busch. ii, 20.
Rupestris Dr. iii, 51; . ix, 44
Rupicola (Bl.) West. . ix, 319
Rupicola Mlldff. ii, 67.
Rupicola Stab. . . ix, 44
Ruppelli Dh. iii, 210; . ix, 205
Rurutuensis Grt. iii, 61; ix, 27
Rusicadensis Let. viii, 188; [ix, 272
Rüsii Pfr., error for Riisei, *g. v.*
Rusinica Bgt. . . ix, 267
Russelli Braz. ii, 179.
Russeola Morel. i, 177.
Russeola Morel. ii, 97.
Rustica Hartm. iv, 237; ix, 319
Rustica Mouss. vii, 187; ix, 225
Rustica Pfr. ii, 212.
Rustica Suter, . . ix, 338
Rusticula Aust. ii, 99.
Rusticula Gass. iii, 26; . ix, 33
Rusticula Pal. iv, 14; . ix, 255
Rutilans Z. . . . ix, 278
Rypa Let. & Bgt. iii, 185.
Ryparia Bgt. . . ix, 319
Ryssolemma Gray, ii, 15.
Ryssota Alb., orig. orthogr. for *Rhysota*.

Sabæa Boiss. . . ix, 248
Sabæa Mart. viii, 133.
Sabatieri Kob. viii, 165.
Sabiniana Mab. iv, 154; ix, 327
Sabuletorum Bens. iii, 107; [ix, 38
Sabulivaga Mab. . . ix, 253
Sabulosa Haz. iv, 237; . ix, 319
Sabulosa Zgl. . . ix, 263

Digitized by Google

Saburra Gass. ii, 181. . ix, 33
Saccata Pfr. ii, 19.
Saccharata Lwe. . . ix, 243
Sachalensis Pfr. vii, 67; ix, 143
Sadleriana Zieg. iv, 89; ix, 302
SAGDA Beck, . . ix, 58
SAGDINÆ, . . ix, xxxii
SAGDINELLA Mch. ii, 9, 126.
Sagemon Beck, . . ix, 93
Sageti Bgt. . . . ix, 260
Sagittifera Pfr. ii, 29.
Sagraiana Orb. v, 50; . ix, 180
Saharica Bgt. . . ix, 257
Saharica Deb. viii, 56; . ix, 234
Saharica Kob. iv, 128; . ix, 324
Saidana Deb. . . ix, 324
Saigonensis Crse. iii, 84; ix, 4
Saissetia Bayle, . . ix, 342
Saisseti Montr. i, 117; . ix, 54
Sakalava Ang. vi, 26; . ix, 156
Salangana Mart. ii, 217.
Salassia Poll. . . ix, 275
Salaunica Fag. . . ix, 252
Salaziensis Nev. ii, 176.
Saldubensis Serv. . . ix, 256
Salebrosa Lwe. iv, 44; . ix, 243
Salemensis L. & B. . ix, 336
Salentina Bl. . . ix, 249
Salius Bens. i, 181.
Salivosa Bgt. . . ix, 256
Salleana Pfr. . . ix, 190
Salmonaceus Hemph. W. G. [B. ix, 52
Salmonensis Hemph. . ix, 52
Salmonensis Tryon, iii, 146; [ix, 76
Salmurina Serv. iii, 181; ix, 274
Salomonis LeGuill, ii, 87.
Salvanæ Fag. . . ix, 257
Salvatoris Pfr. v, 19; . ix, 186
Salvini (Strobila) Tristr. iv, 77.
Samarensis Hid. . . ix, 223
Samarensis Pfr. . . ix, 109
Samarensis Semp. vii, 146; [ix, 222
Samboanga H. & J. vii, 124; [ix, 219
Samnitum West, . . ix, 256
Samoa H. & J. iii, 81; ix, 6
Samoensis Bd. ii, 119.
Samoensis Mouss. ii, 180.
Sampoli Bgt. . . ix, 325
Sampsoni Weth. viii, 152; [ix, 73
Samsunensis Zel. . . ix, 267
Samuiana Mlldff. . . ix, 124
Sanburni W. G. Binn. iii, [145; ix, 342
Sancta Bgt. ii, 156.
Sanctæannæ Sm. iii, 89; ix, 5
Sanctæluciæ Smith, v, 198; [ix, 97
Sandai Kob. . . . ix, 214
Sandwicensis Pfr. ii, 213.
Sanis Bens. iii, 84; . ix, 4
Sannio Pfr. ii, 18.
Sansitus Cox, iii, 81; . ix, 6
Santacruzensis Pfr. v, 23; [ix, 186
Santanaensis Pfr. ii, 165.
Santorina Let. iii, 250.
Sanziana H. & J. vi, 272; ix, 212
Saparuana Bttg. viii, 113.
Sapeca Heude. . . ix, 4
Saponacea Lwe. iv, 183; ix, 328
Saporosa Mab. . . ix, 275
Sappho Braz. ii, 215.
Saracena Ben. . . ix, 331
Saranganica Hid. vi, 230; [ix, 109
Saranganica Mlldff. viii, 245; [ix, 220
Sarawakana Dohrn. ii, 21.
Sarcinosa Fér. vii, 195; ix, 227
Sarcocheila Mörch. v, 121; [ix, 93
Sarcochroa Pils. vi, t. 68, f. [85; ix, 108
Sarcodes Rve. ii, 105.
Sarcostoma W. & B., iv, 152; [ix, 327
Sarda Kob. . . . ix, 234
Sardalabiata Cox, vi, 171; [ix, 134
Sardiniensis Villa. viii, 164; [ix, 255

Digitized by Google

Sardoa Malz. viii, 55; . ix, 234
Sardoa Ziegl. iii, 224; . ix, 336
Sardonia v. Mts. viii, 236; [ix, 330
Sarelii Mts. iv, 49; . ix, 205
Sargentiana J. & P., viii, 153; [ix, 77
Sargenti Bld. v, 18; . ix, 186
Sargenti J. & P. . . ix, 77
Sargi C. & F. iv, 80; . ix, 199
Sarinica Bgt. . . ix, 275
Sarriensis Pena, iii, 193; ix, 266
Sata Aust. ii, 100.
Sativa Z. . . . ix, 320
Satsuma A. Ad. . . ix, 168
Saturnia Gld. vi, 203; . ix, 104
Saturni Cox, iii, 24; . ix, 34
Satyrus Brod. viii, 13; . ix, 228
Saulcyi Orb. iv, 164; . ix, 327
Sauliæ Pfr. = palumba Souv., which becomes a syn. ix, 104
Sauvallei Arango. v. 37; ix, 185
Savadiensis Nev. . . ix, 209
Savesi Gass. ii, 168.
Saveni Pett. iii, 46; . ix, 13, 338
Savignyana Ehrenb. . ix, 300
Savinella Serv. . . ix, 273
Saxatilis Couth. ii, 164.
Saxatilis Hm. . . ix, 44
Saxetana Paul. iv, 224; . ix, 331
Saxicola Gld. . . ix, 58
Saxicola Pfr. ii, 202.
Saxipotens Woll. . . ix, 240
Saxivaga Malz. . . ix, 274
Saxoniana Sterki, viii, 259; [ix, 284
Sayana Alb.-Martens, . ix, 64
Sayii Binn. iii, 155; . ix, 76
Sayii Wood, DeKay, . ix, 73
Scabra Lam. . . ix, 50
Scabra Wood, . . ix, 293
Scabrella Mke. . . ix, 91
Scabricula Ad. iv, 59.
Scabriuscula Dh. iv, 203; ix, 330
Scabrosa Fér. . . ix, 109
Scabrosa Poey, v, 61; . ix, 97
Scævola Mts. vi, 306; . ix, 169
Scalariformis Ben. . ix, 330
Scalaris Müll. . . ix, 319
Scalatella Mlldff. viii, 199; [ix, 280
Scalena Mart. v. 143; . ix, 94
Scalpta Grt. ii, 115.
Scalpta Mts. ii, 22.
Scalprum Val. ii, 27.
Scalpturita Bens. iii, 211; [ix, 205
Scandens Cox, ii, 179.
Scarburgensis Alder, . ix, 281
Scenoma Bens. vii, 83; . ix, 170
Scepasma Pfr. iv, 58; . ix, 209
Schadenbergi Mlldff. vii, 160; [ix, 224
Schadenbergi Mlldff. viii, 223; [ix, 205
Schaerfiæ Pfr. vi, 43.
Schahbulakensis Bgt. . ix, 320
Schamhalensis Rosen. . ix, 284
Schaufussi Kob. iv, 110; ix, 255
Scheepmakeri Pfr. vi, 282; [ix, 111
Schembrii Scac. iv, 28; . ix, 263
Schensiensis Hilb. viii, 211; [ix, 206
Scherzeri Zel. iv, 212. . ix, 332
Schistoptychia Mlldff. iii, 165; [ix, 146
Schistostelis Bens. ii, 110.
Schlæflii Mouss. iv, 241; ix, 319
Schlærotricha Bgt. iv, 96; [ix, 302
Schlumbergeri Morl. iii, 166; [ix, 146
Schmackeriana Mlldff. ii, 120.
Schmackeri Mlldff. vi, 307; [ix, 214
Schmackeri Mlldff. . ix, 337
Schmeltziana Mss. ii, 47.
Schmidti Zgl. iv, 103; . ix, 302
Schombrii, . . . ix, 263
Schomburgiana Mlldff. . ix, 170
Schotti (Zel.) Pfr. . . ix, 267
Schrenki Midd. iii, 200; ix, 267
Schrœteriana Pfr. v, 108; ix, 89
Schrœteriana Rv. . . ix, 90
Schuberti Roth, iii, 195; ix, 272

Digitized by Google

Schumacheriana Pfr. ii. 43.
Schwartziana Pfr. v, 125; ix, 93
Schwerzenbachiana Calc. ix, 8
Sciadium Pfr. . . ix, 9
Sciadophila Hde. ii, 217.
Sciara West, . . . ix, 303
Sciaphila Hagenm. . ix, 305
Scintilla Lwe. ii, 160.
Scioana Poll. viii, 190; . ix, 268
Sciraia Bgt. . . . ix, 275
Scissa Paul, . . . ix, 259
Scitula C. & J., iv, 29; . ix, 262
Sclerostoma Rv. . . ix, 167
Sclerostoma Stef. . . ix, 252
Sclerotricha Auct. . . ix, 302
Scorpio Gld. ii, 68.
Scotina Mab. vi, 46; . ix, 157
Scotophila Stef. ii, 151.
Scotti Cox, vi, 133; . ix, 131
Scrobiculata Gredl. ii, 170.
Scrobiculata Lwe. . . ix, 293
Scrobiculata Pfr. vi, 224; ix, 108
Scrupea Bgt. . . ix, 256
Scrupellina Fag. iv, 18.
Scrupulus Cox, iii, 46; . ix, 14
Sculpta Mlldff. ii, 67.
SCULPTARIA Pfr. . . ix, 39
Sculpticarina Marts. iii, 80; [ix, 5
Sculptilis Bld. ii, 161.
Sculptilis Möll. vi, 12; ix, 290
Sculptilis Pse. not Bld. iii, [70; ix, 24
Sculpturata Gray, iii, 138; [ix, 39
Scuta Pse. . . . ix, 6
Scutella Bens. i, 176.
Scutellata West. . . ix, 302
Scutula Shuttlw. . . ix, 341
Scytodes Pfr. iii, 77; . ix, 5
Sebacea Pfr. . . ix, 5
Seberti Marie. i, 252.
Sebinensis Kob. . . ix, 303
Sebkarum Deb. viii, 167; ix, 249
Secernanda Mab. ii, 138.
Secernenda Rm. iv, 242; ix, 319
Seckendorffiana Pfr. viii, 7; [ix, 228
Secreta Bgt. ii, 141.
Secunda DaCost. . . ix, 318
Secundaria Hde. . . ix, 210
Secura Hde., . . ix, 146
Securiformis Dh. iii, 78; ix, 6
Securiformis Mouss. ii, 41.
Sedentaria Bgt. ii, 145.
Sedentaria Hde. . . ix, 209
Seetzeni Koch. iii, 223; ix, 248
Segalaunica Sayn. . ix, 319
Segestana Ph. iv, 203; . ix, 330
Segetum Fag. . . ix, 256
Segregata Sut. . . ix, 33
Seguiniana Hde. . . ix, 214
Segusina Less. iii, 179; . ix, 275
Seguyana Péch. . . ix, 307
Seignetti Bgt. . . ix, 326
Seirensis Fag. . . ix, 257
Sekingeriana Hde. ii, 122.
Selecta Klika, n. n. for *globula* Kryn. not Müll.
Selecta Mouss. ii, 149, 193.
Selectus Mouss. ii, 149, 193.
Selenina Gld. . . ix, 58
SELENITES Fisch. ii, 13, 205.
SELENITIDÆ Fisch. ix, xxviii.
Selenkai Pfr. ii, 183.
Selenostoma Pfr. v, 193; ix, 167
Selinuntina Ph. iv, 203; ix, 330
Selkirki Sm. iii, 47; ix, 41
Sellersi Cox, vii, 51; . ix, 140
Selskii Gerst. iv, 47; . ix, 205
Semenlini Moric. ii, 175.
Semenovi Mart. . . ix, 205
Semenowi Mart. iii, 237; ix, 267
Semiaperta Mart. v. 125; ix, 93
Semibadia Alb. . . ix, 132
Semicastanea Pfr. vi, 126; [ix, 132
Semicerina Morel. ii, 22.
Semiclathrata West. . ix, 302
Semiclausa Mts. iv, 80; ix, 198
Semiconvexa Pfr. iii, 88; ix, 5
Semicornu Klein, . . ix, 117
Semicostulata Beck. ii, 158.
Semidecussata Pfr. ii, 43.
Semifusca Dh. ii, 22.
Semiglobosa Pfr. ii, 43.

Digitized by Google

Semigranosa Sowb. ii, 44.
Semihispida Anc. iii, 185.
Semimembranaceus Mts. i, 184.
Seminigra Morel. vi, 162; [ix, 134
Seminium Morel. ii, 176.
Seminula Chier. ii, 144.
Seminulum Rossm. . ix, 281
Semipartita Desh. ii, 84.
Semipicta Hid. iv, 16; . ix, 255
Semiplicata Pfr. iii, 44; ix, 51
Semirasa Mouss. vi, 295; ix, 113
Semirufa Alb. viii, 245; ix, 222
Semirugata Beck. ii, 81.
Semirugosa Kob. viii, 188; [ix, 272
Semisculpta Mart. ii, 82.
Semisculpta Mouss. ii, 194.
Semitecta Hartm. . ix, 244
Semitecta Mouss. iv, 181; ix, 328
Semperi Dör. i, 66.
Semperi Mlldff. . . ix, 223
Sempriniana Hde. viii, 207; [ix, 206
Senckenbergiana Kob. vi, [102; ix, 214
Senckendorffiana error for seckendorffiana Pfr. . . ix, 228
Sendtneri Cless. . . ix, 307
Senegalensis Fér. . . ix, 103
Senilis Morel. iv, 140; ix, 325
Separanda Zgl. iii, 174.
Separica Bgt. . . ix, 267
Septemgyrata Mss. iii, 201; [ix, 267
Septemvolva Say, . ix, 73
Septentrionalis Bgt. ii, 149.
Septentrionalis Cless. . ix, 307
Septentrionalis Cl. . ix, 274
Septentrionalis Sm. . ix, 143
Sepulchralis Fér. vi, 18, 301; [ix, 156
Sepulchralis Rv., . . ix, 156
Sequax Bens. ii, 96.
Sequentiana Ben. iv, 30; ix, 262
Sequoicola Coop. iv, 71; ix, 199
Seraphinica Heude, vi, 199; [ix, 104
Serbica Mlldff. iv, 88; . ix, 300
Serena Cox, iii, 77; . ix, 5
Seriatiseta Roch. vi, 268; ix, 124
Serica G.-Aust. iii, 159; ix, 146
Sericata Sut. viii, 64; ix, 9
Sericatula Pfeiffer, ii, 208; [ix, 34
Sericea Drap. iii, 178; ix, 274
Sericea Schrenk. . . ix, 275
Sericella Serv. . . ix, 275
Sericeus Mts. i, 178.
Sericina Bttg. viii, 114.
Sericina Mlldff. . . ix, 337
Serotina Ad. vi, 106; . ix, 205
Serpens Martyn. v, 178; ix, 166
Serpens Spix,=feisthameli.
Serpentina Fér. iv, 214; ix, 331
Serpentinula Sut. viii, 103; [ix, 33, 339
Serpentulus Adams, . ix, 92
Sepestes Hde. . . ix, 210
Serrata H. Ad. iii, 87.
Serrula Bens. ii, 23.
Serrula Morel. . . ix, 260
Serrulata Bk. iv, 25; . ix, 261
Serta Alb. iv, 193; . ix, 294
Servaini Bgt. iii, 31; . ix, 45
Servilis Shutt. . . ix, 45
Sessara Alb. ii, 9, 131.
Sesteri Gall. . . ix, 333
Setabulensis error for setubalensis [Pfr. iii, 256; ix, 260
Setigera Gld. . . ix, 27
Setigera Sowb. ii, 86.
Setigera Zgl. iv, 100; , ix, 300
Setiliris Bens. ii, 133.
Setipila Benoit, . . ix, 302
Setipila Zgl. . . . ix, 301
Setocincta A. Ad. iv, 59.
Setosa Costa, . . ix, 301
Setosa Zgl. iv, 97; . ix, 302
Setubalensis Pfr. iii, 256; ix, 260
Setulosa Brig. iv, 90; . ix, 301
Sexdentata Smith, . ix, 339
Sexlamellata Pfr. iii, 63; ix, 27
Sexvolva Parr. ii, 137.
Sevillensis Serv. . ix, 324
Sevilliana Grat. . . ix, 324

Digitized by Google

Sganziniana C. & F. vi, 301; [ix, 156
Shanensis Aust. ii, 129.
Shanensis Stol. iii, 162; ix, 146
Shanghaiensis Pfr. iv, 56; [ix, 209
Shanica Bedd. viii, 275; ix, 124
Shaufussi=schaufussi.
Shavi Smith, vi, 34; . ix, 157
Sheldonia Anc. viii, 135.
Shengorensis Aust. ii, 100.
Sheridani Braz. i, 124.
Shermani Pfr. iii, 84; . ix, 4
Shiplayi Pfr. ii, 130.
Shiroensis G.-Aust. iii, 163; [ix, 145
Shisha Aust. ii, 112.
Shuttleworthi Serv. . ix, 341
Siamensis Haines, i, 179.
Siamensis Pfr. ii, 86.
Siberica Friv. . . ix, 267
Sibutuensis Sm. . . ix, 124
Sibuyanica Hid. viii, 121; ix, 4
Sibylla Tap.-Can. ii, 219.
Sicana Fér. iv, 213; . ix, 330
Sicanoides Kob. iv, 213; ix, 330
Sicula Ben. iv, 219; . ix, 331
Sicula Braz. vii, 45; . ix, 142
Sicula Rossm. ii, 156.
Siculina Zgl. . . ix, 302
Siderensis Malz. viii, 181; [ix, 260
Siderites Friv. . . ix, 260
Sieboldtiana Pfr. iv, 47; ix, 205
Sieversi Bttg. ii, 155.
Sieversi Mart. viii, 263; ix, 95
Sigarellina Charp. . ix, 336
Sigela Bgt. . . . ix, 302
Sigensis Kob. iii, 256; . ix, 260
Sigma Pfr. . . . ix, 13
Sigmoides Morel. iii, 101; ix, 57
Signata Fér. iv, 223; . ix, 332
Significans Bld. ii, 198.
Sigurensis G.-Aust. ii, 62.
Sikkimensis Nev. ii, 64.
Sikrigaliensis Nev. ii, 97.
Silanica Bgt. . . ix, 272
Silenus Angas, vi, 254; ix, 120
Siliens Cox, . . ix, 34
Silveri Angas, vi, 191; . ix, 129
Silvestrii Cafici, iv, 226; ix, 332
Silvestris West. . . ix, 300
Simia Fér. . . . ix, 293
Simiarum Kob. . . ix, 256
Similaris Fér. iii, 205; . ix, 205
Similis C. B. Ad. iii, 9; ix, 64
Similis Cox, . . . ix, 34
Similis Semp. ii, 110.
Simillima Pse. ii, 114.
Simocheila Bgt. . . ix, 324
Simodæ Jay, vi, 95; . ix, 213
Simoniana Bgt. iii, 31; ix, 45
Simoni Bttg. ii, 193.
Simplex Jonas, viii, 33; ix, 229
Simplex Lam. ii, 21.
Simplicaria Mouss. . ix, 31
Simplicilabris Anc. ii, 207.
Simplicata Parr. iii, 194; ix, 265
Simplicula Morel. ii, 152.
Simson Pfr. v, 116; . ix, 90
Simulans Ad. ii, 174.
Simulata Fér. iii, 232; . ix, 249
Sinaica Mart. viii, 178; ix, 248
Sinapidium Reinh. ii, 177.
Sincera C. B. Ad. iii, 99; ix, 58
Sinclairi Pfr. i, 121.
Sinensis Hde. ii, 103.
Singularis Pfr., see *Bulimulidæ*.
Sinica Mlldff. ii, 126.
Sinica Mts. . . . ix, 205
Sinicus Mart. i, 179.
Siningfuensis Hilb. viii, 211; [ix, 206
Sinistrorsa Desh., *Bulimulidæ*.
Sinistrorsa Möll. . . ix, 214
Sinistrorsum Tayl. . ix, 307
Sinuata Deless. . . ix, 90
Sinuata Müll. v, 114; . ix, 90
Sinulabris Mart. ii, 171.
Sinuosa Fér. v, 115, . ix, 90
Siphnica Kob. . . ix, 260
SIPHONADENIA, . . ix, 235
Sipunculata Forbes, v, 162; [ix, 95
Siquijorensis Brod. vii, 159; [ix, 223

Digitized by Google

Siquijorensis Pfr. . . ix, 228
Siquijorica Mlldff. vii, 125; [ix, 220
Sirena Beck, vii, 98; . ix, 215
Sisparica Blf. ii, 38.
SITALA Ad. ii, 7, 52.
Siticulosa Fag. . . ix, 256
Sitifiensis Bgt. viii, 165; ix, 249
Sitiens Cox, . . . ix, 338
Sivalensis Hutt. ii, 61.
Sivella Blanford, . . ix, 1
Skiaphila Orb. i, 63.
Skinneri Reeve, vi, 84; ix, 154
Sloaneana Shuttl. v, 111; ix, 90
Slouguia L. & B. . . ix, 251
Smaragdina Grat. . ix, 219
Smaragdina Rve. viii, 37; [ix, 229
Smaragdulus Bk. i, 174.
Smaragdus Beck, . . ix, 225
Smithiana Pfr. ii, 164.
Smithii Bock, iv, 57; . ix, 116
Smithi Suter, . . ix, 338
Smiruensis Mouss. iii, 184.
Smyrnensis Roth. ii, 136.
Sobara Bgt. . . . ix, 266
Sobrina Fér. v, 80; . ix, 98
Soccaliana Let. . . ix, 300
Socia Rm. iv, 248; . ix, 320
Socia Sowb. . . . ix, 33
Societatus Mouss., Schm. ix, 26
Sogdianus Mts. i, 175.
Solaciaca Mab. viii, 159; ix, 255
Solanoi Serv. . . ix, 256
Solaria Mke. iii, 43; . ix, 47
Solarium Spix, . . ix, 166
Solarium Q. & G. iii, 80; ix, 5
Solarium Risso, . . ix, 262
Solaroides Rv. iii, 85; . ix, 4
SOLAROPSIS Beck, . ix, 166
Solata Bens. ii, 80.
Soleilleti Bgt., iii, 260; . ix, 260
Solida Pfr. vii, 153; . ix, 223
Solida Pfr. viii, 8; . ix, 228
Solida Ziegl. . . ix, 320
Solidior Kob. . . ix, 304
Solidiuscula Sm. ii, 111.
Solidula Crosse, i, 114.
Solidula Pfr. ii, 23.
Solidus G.-A. i, 180.
Solitaria Haz. iv, 237; . ix, 319
Solitaria Pfr. . . ix, 264
Solitaria Poir. . . ix, 254
Solitaria Say, iii, 58; . ix, 50
Solitudinis Bgt. iii, 198.
Solivaga Rve. viii, 9; . ix, 228
Sollieri Bgt. . . ix, 330
Solorensis v. Mts. vi, 190; [ix, 136
Soluta Mich. . . ix, 324
Soluta Rve. ii, 80.
Soluta Zgl. . . . ix, 330
Somersetensis M. & P. viii, [295; ix, 38
Sonamargensis Nev. ii, 121.
Sonorensis Coop. . . ix, 52
Sophiæ Gaskoin, ii, 83.
SOPHINA Bens. ii, 8, 109.
Sordida Pfr. iv, 65; . ix, 116
Sordulenta Morel. iii, 177; [ix, 275
Sorella Mouss. ii, 141.
Sororcula Ben. iii, 29; . ix, 45
Sororcula v. Mart. vi, 228; [ix, 109
Soror Fér. v, 107; . ix, 89
Sororia Cox, ii, 123.
Souleyetiana Pfr. ii, 40.
Souverbiana Fisch. vi, 66; [ix, 153
Sowerbyana Pfr. ii, 29.
Spadæ Calc. . . ix, 252
Spadicea Gm. ii, 17.
Spælla L. & B. . . ix, 263
Spællina L. & B. . . ix, 263
Spaldingi Braz. . . ix, 34
Spanias Nev. . . ix, 322
Sparnacensis Dh. . ix, 282
Sparsa Mouss. ii, 69.
Specialis Bgt. . . ix, 257
Speciosa Jay, . . ix, 222
Speciosa Pfr. . . ix, 222
Speciosa Ziegl. . . ix, 325
Spectabilis Pfr. ii, 107.
Spectabilis Zgl. . . ix, 263
Spectra Cox, iii, 266; . ix, 34

Digitized by Google

Spectrum Malz. . . ix, 305
Spectrum Rve. . . ix, 142
Speiranomala Bgt. . ix, 234
Speiratopa Péch. . . ix, 307
Spelæa Hde. ii, 122.
Spelæodiscus Brus. . ix, 46
Spengleriana Pfr. v, 100; ix, 89
Spermatia Silva. . . ix, 281
Sphæra Hde. ii, 218.
Sphærica Sowb. vii, 172; ix, 226
Sphærion Sowb. vii, 154; ix, 220
Sphæriostoma Bgt. . ix, 303
Sphærita Hartm., iii, 249; [ix, 249
Sphæroconus Pfr. viii, 200; [ix, 169
Sphæroidea Le Guill. . ix, 135
Spæromorpha Bgt. . ix, 324
SPHÆROSPIRA Mörch. . ix, 132
Sphærula Lwe. iv, 39; . ix, 242
Sphærulata Reinh. . ix, 169
Sphakiota Malz. . . ix, 260
SPHINCTEROCHILA Anc. ix, 234
Sphinctostoma Ad. iii, 218; [ix, 169
Spiceri Pett. . . ix, 34
Spiculosa Shuttl. iii, 7; . ix, 64
Spilmenti Bgt. . . ix, 251
Spinei Cox, vi, 263; . ix, 122
Spinifera Mouss. iii, 54; ix, 281
Spinolæ Villa, iv, 120; . ix, 116
Spinosa Lea, iii, 141; . ix, 78
Spinosissima Semp. vi, 273; [ix, 212
Spinulosa Lightf. . . ix, 281
Spiralis Le Guill. ii, 75.
Spiranomala Bgt. viii, 55; ix, 234
Spiraplana Gredl. ii, 178.
Spirilla West. . . ix, 254
Spirillus Gld. i, 65.
Spirillus Gld. . . ix, 41
Spiriplana Oliv. iv, 226; ix, 333
Spirorbis Dh. i, 66.
Spirorbis Lwe. iv, 41; . ix, 243
SPIRORBULA Lowe, . ix, 240
Spiroxia Bgt. iii, 199; . ix, 268
Spirulata Pfr. iii, 102.
Spirula Villa. . . ix, 44
Spirula Zel. iii, 249; . ix, 252
Spixiana Pfr. i, 61.
Splendens Hid. non Semp. ix, 4
Splendens Hutt. ii, 109.
Splendens Malz. iv, 211; ix, 330
Splendens Semp. viii, 123; [ix, 4
Splendescens Cox, vii, 16; ix, 140
Splendida Drap. iv, 147; ix, 322
Splendidula Ant. . ix, 68
Splendidula Möll. viii, 123; [ix, 4
Splendidula Pfr. i, 129.
Splendidula Ziegl. ii, 150.
Spoliata Cox, iii, 46; . ix, 14
Sportella Gld. ii, 205.
Spratti Pfr. iii, 253; . ix, 260
Spreta C. B. Ad. iii, 98; ix, 58
Spretus Rv. . . ix, 228
Squalida Lwe. iv, 35; . ix, 241
Squalida Ziegl. . . ix, 205
Squammatina Serres, . ix, 301
Squamulifera Mlldff. iv, 59.
Squamosa Fér. v, 95; . ix, 180
Squamosella Hde. iii, 221; [ix, 170
Squamulina Gredl. . ix, 170
Squamulosa Mss. iv, 56; ix; 209
Squarrosa Gld. viii, 194; ix, 209
Srimani G.-Aust. ii, 56.
Stabilei Paul. . . ix, 301
Stabilis Sowb. viii, 45; . ix, 231
Stæchadica Bgt. ii, 159.
Staminea Mke. . . ix, 181
Standfesti Pen. . . ix, 300
Stanleyensis Pett. . ix, 34, 338
Starkei Braz. ii, 181.
Staudingeri Anc. viii, 134; [ix, 5
Stauropolitana Schmidt. ix, 322
Stearnsiana Gabb. iv, 119; [ix, 200
Stearnsi Bld. iii, 102; viii, 111.
STEGODERA Martens, . ix, 147
Steiniana Anc. . . ix, 191
Stellaris Lwe. iv, 38; . ix, 241
Stellata Braz. iii, 34; . ix, 34
Stellula Gld. iii, 61; . ix, 27

Digitized by Google

Stelzneriana Ph. iii, 43; ix, 41
Steneligma Bgt. . . ix, 275
Stenochila Mlldff. iii, 159; [ix, 146
Stenogyra A. Ad. ii, 178.
Stenogyra Mlldff. . . ix, 4
Stenogyra Pfr. iii, 124; ix, 83
Stenomphala Mke. iv, 88; ix, 300
Stenomphala Mlldff. ii, 121.
Stenopsis Moq. . . ix, 215
STENOPUS Gldg. ii, 11, 182.
Stenostoma Pfr. v, 48; . ix, 182
Stenostoma Raf. . . ix, 69
Stenostrepta Pfr. . ix, 83
Stenotrema Fér. iii, 140; ix, 78
STENOTREMA Raf. . ix, 77
Stenozona Mlldff. vi, 119; [ix, 214
Stenozona Mlldff. viii, 133; [ix, 5
Stentzii Partsch. . . ix, 287
STEPHANODA Albers, . ix, 40
Stephanophora Desh. ii, 205.
Stephensi Cox, iii, 46, 262; [ix, 14, 338
Stephensoniana Braz. . ix, 134
Stephoides Stol. ii, 94.
Stephus Bens. ii, 118.
Stepsanoda Pfr. . . ix, 40
Stercolena West.=stereolena [Bgt.
Stereodonta Bgt. . . ix, 325
Stereolena Bgt. iii, 229; ix, 251
Sterilis Hde. . . ix, 209
Sterkiana Sut. viii, 101; ix, 33
Sterna Alb. . . . ix, 307
Steudneri Jick. ii, 61.
Steursiana Shutt. vii, 33; ix, 141
Steursii Shutt. ii, 82.
Sticta Bgt. . . . ix, 326
Stictica West. . . ix, 256
Stigmatica Pfr. iii, 100; ix, 58
Stilpna Mab. vi, 53; . ix, 157
Stimpsoni Pfr. iii, 206; ix, 205
Stiparum Rm. iii, 241; ix, 249
Stipulata Rve. iii, 94; . ix, 30
Stiversiana Coop. . ix, 199
Stoddarti Gray, iii, 73.
Stokesi Sm. iii, 262; . ix, 32
Stolephora Val. ii, 29.
Stoliczkana Hilb. . . ix, 206
Stoliczkana Nev. iii, 250; ix, 206
Stoliczkanus Nev. i, 175.
Stolidota Q. & M. . ix, 342
Stolliana Mts. . . ix, 191
Stolli Mart. . . ix, 192
Stoltzmanni Lub. v, 150; ix, 94
Stomatodœa Bgt. . . ix, 324
Storiana Mouss. . . ix, 124
Stostoma Rv. . . ix, 96
Strabo Braz. vii, 60; . ix, 142
Stragulum C. & F. vi, 23, [302; ix, 156
Straminea Alb. . . ix, 89
Straminea Brig. iv, 240; ix, 319
Straminea Hde. iii, 207; ix, 205
Straminea Semp. ii, 124.
Straminea Semp. viii, 39; ix, 230
Straminiformis Bgt. . ix, 319
Strangei Pfr. i, 123, 169.
Strangeoides Cox, i, 125.
Strangulata C. B. Ad. v, [112; ix, 90
Strangulata H. & J. . ix, 114
Streatori Pils. viii, 240; ix, 183
Strebeli Pfr. iii, 139.
Streptaxon Rv. . . ix, 24
Streptostoma Mlldff. . ix, 223
Striata Brard. . . ix, 249
Striata Müll. iv, 7; . ix, 255
Striata Semp. . . ix, 229
Striatella Anth. iii, 20; ix, 48
Striatella Cless. . . ix, 253
Striatissima Dh. iii, 207; ix, 205
Striatissima Pils. vii, 162; [ix, 223
Striatula Bk. . . ix, 249
Striatula Fabr. iv, 105.
Striatula Gray, ii, 153.
Striatula Hartm. . . ix, 254
Striatula Semp. ii, 35.
STRIATURA Mse. ii, 13, 201.
Strigata Dillw. . . ix, 336
Strigata Mlldff. . . ix, 225
Strigata Mlldff. . . ix, 227
Strigata Müll. iv, 218; . ix, 331

Digitized by Google

Strigatula Hartm. . ix, 254
Strigella Drap. iii, 202; ix, 267
Strigelloides Poll. viii, 190; [ix, 268
Strigilis Pfr. iii, 85; . ix, 5
Strigosa Gld. viii, 117; ix, 50
Striolata C. Pfr. . . ix, 274
Striolata Guild. . . ix, 97
Striolata Phil. . . ix, 47
Striolata Pse. ii, 124.
Strobeliana Ph. iii, 43; ix, 41
Strobeli Less. . . ix, 303
Strobila Hutton, . . ix, 27
STROBILA Morse, iii, 138.
Strobilodes M. & P. viii, [147; ix, 38
Strobilus Fér. . . ix, 182
Strongylodes Pfr. . ix, 50
Stroudensis Cox, iii, 25; ix, 34
Strubelli Bttg. viii, 126; ix, 5
Strubelli Bttg. . . ix, 192
Strucki Mz. . . ix, 256
Strumosa Pfr. v, 15; . ix, 186
Stuartiæ Sowb. ii, 70.
Studeriana Fér. vi, 87; ix, 151
Stulta Mab. iv, 165; . ix, 327
Stumpffi Koh. vi, 35; . ix, 157
Sturmiana Pfr. vi, 317; ix, 37
Stussineri Bttg. . . ix, 276
Stutchburyi Pfr. vi, 148; ix, 131
Stuxbergi West. . . ix, 275
Stylodon Beck, . . ix, 149
Stylodon Pfr. ii, 27.
Stylodon Rv. ii, 24.
STYLODONTA Crist. & Jan. [ix, 149
Styloptycha Pfr. iv, 58; ix, 171
Styriaca Ffld. iv, 119; . ix, 307
Suanetica Bttg. ii, 193.
Suanetica Bttg. . . ix, 304
Suarezensis C. & F. vi, 302; [ix, 157
Suavis Gundl. iii, 100; . ix, 58
Subacuta Pfr. v, 100; . ix, 89
Subalbida Poir. . . ix, 249
Subalpina Scholtz, . ix, 307
Subangulata Ad. & Ang, ii, 215.
Subangulata Iss. iv, 129; ix, 324
Subangulata Kob. . ix, 326
Subangulata Pfr. ii, 169.
Subantialba Sut. viii, 104; [ix, 33
Subaperta Ancey, . ix, 318
Subapicina Mouss. iv, 6; ix, 255
Subaquila Shutt. iii, 98; ix, 58
Subatra Pils. . . ix, 214
Subatra Pils. . . ix, 223
Subaurantia Mart. . ix, 192
Subaustriaca Bgt. . ix, 322
Subbadiella Bgt. . . ix, 274
Subbrevieri Bgt. . . ix, 325
Subbrocheri Pils. v, 55; ix, 189
Subcælata Less. iii, 173; ix, 275
Subcallifera Lwe. . . ix, 242
Subcarinata Cless. ii, 140.
Subcarinata Cless. . ix, 274
Subcarinata Hemph. viii, [118; ix, 50
Subcarinata Hemph, . ix, 199
Subcarinata Mke. . ix, 337
Subcarinata Pfr. viii, 19; [ix, 228
Subcariosula Bgt. iii, 13; ix, 234
Subcastanea Pfr. v, 157; ix. 94
Subcavernula Tryon, iii, 70; [ix, 24
Subchinensis Nev. iv, 62; ix, 210
Subchristinæ Anc. . ix, 207
Subcinctula Hde. . ix, 210
Subcicercula Grt. ii, 124.
Subclausa Rm. . . ix, 255
Subcoacta Gass. iii, 26; ix, 33
Subconella Mlldff. iv, 258; [ix, 209
Subconica Ad. v, 40; . ix, 183
Subconoidea Pfr. ii, 96.
Subconsanguinea Pils. vi, 30; [ix, 157
Subcornea Pfr. ii, 92.
Subcorpulenta Sm. vi, 251; [ix, 120
Subcostalis Parr. . . ix, 301
Subcostulata Bgt. iv, 9; ix, 255
Subcostulata G.-Aust. ii, 62.
Subdædalea Mouss. iii, 64; [ix, 27

Digitized by Google

Subdecussata Pfr. ii, 58.
Subdeflexa Bttg. iv, 102; ix, 303
Subdentata Fér. iii, 226; ix, 337
Subdepressa Braz. . ix, 34
Subechinata Dh. iii, 182; ix, 275
Subeffusa Bttg. ii, 143, 220.
Subelliptica Mouss. v, 139; [ix, 94
Suberis Loc. . . ix, 251
Suberrans Mouss. . . ix, 249
Subflava Fér. iv, 105.
Subflava G.-Aust. vii, 85; ix, 170
Subflava Kim. . . ix, 302
Subfulva Gass. ii, 181.
Subfunebris Mab. vi, 55; ix, 158
Subfusca Beck, ii, 105.
Subfusca Gredl. . . ix, 170
Subfusca Poey, . . ix, 184
Subgeminata Mouss. . ix, 337
Subgibbera Mlldff. vi, 200; [ix, 101
Subglabra Bgt. ii, 146.
Subglobosa Bgt. . . ix, 44
Subglobosa Binn. . ix, 322
Subglobosa Jeffr. . ix, 274
Subglobosa Mlldff. . ix, 224
Subglobosa Pils. viii, 152; [ix, 78
Subglobosus Lea, . . ix, 227
Subgranosa Le Guill, vi, 137; [ix, 131
Subgravida Mab. iv, 157; ix, 327
Subgriseola Hde. . . ix, 170
Subhainanensis Pils. vi, 205; [ix, 104
Subhispidula Mouss. . ix, 288
Subhorizontalis Mlldff. . ix, 342
Subhyalina Pfr. ii, 166.
Subhydatina Poll. ii, 220.
Subiberica Fag. . . ix, 257
Subincarnata Suter, . ix, 338
Subinflata Mouss. . ix, 248
Subintersecta Bgt. . ix, 256
Subjavanica Mouss. ii, 79.
Subjecta Bens. ii, 88.
Subjobæana Kob. iv, 142; ix, 325
Subkrynickiana Mouss. ix, 250
Sublævis West. iii, 54; ix, 281
Sublaminata Mouss. . ix, 35
Sublecta Malz. iv, 116; ix, 277
Sublesta Bens. ii, 213; ix, 35
Subleucozona Fag. . ix, 278
Sublimbata Bgt. . . ix, 271
Sublirata G.-Aust. ii, 56.
Sublorioliana Pils. vi, 147; [ix, 131
Sublucerna Pils. v, 102; ix, 89
Subluteata Serv. . . ix, 249
Submandarina Pils. vi, 122; [ix, 214
Submariella Pils. . . ix, 207
Submaritima Desm. . ix, 249
Submarmorata Woll. . ix, 341
Submeridionalis Bgt. iv, 14; [ix, 256
Submeris Migh. . . ix, 184
Submissa Desh. iii, 182; ix, 124
Submontana Mab. . ix, 274
Subnana Nev. ii, 60.
Subneglecta Bgt. . . ix, 256
Subnemoralis Nev. . ix, 322
Subnigritella Bedd. viii, 127; [ix, 4
Subnimbosa Kob. . ix, 214
Subnitens Bgt. ii, 158.
Subnitens Gass. ii, 167.
Subnitidosa Mouss. ii, 154.
Subnivellina Bgt. iii, 250; ix, 268
Subnumidica Bgt. . ix, 263
Subobstructa Bgt. iii, 196; [ix, 267
Subobvoluta Anc. . ix, 287
Subopaca Pfr. ii, 96.
Suborbicula Dohrn, i, 251.
Suborbicularis Mts. iii, 203; [ix, 267
Suborcina Fag. . . ix, 257
Subpalliata Pils. . . ix, 77
Subparasitica Hde. . ix, 170
Subperakensis Pils. vii, 82; [ix, 170
Subpersonata Midd. iii, 147; [ix, 309
Subpisana Bgt. . . ix, 336
Subplana Binn. ii, 185.
Subplanata Petit, . . ix, 95

Digitized by Google

Subplebeia Less. iii, 173; ix, 275
Subplicata Sowb. iv, 236; ix, 318
Subplicatula Bgt. ii, 157.
Subprofuga Stab. iii, 233; [ix, 256
Subpuella Pils. vii, 121; ix, 220
Subpulchella Sandb. . ix, 282
Subpyramidalis C. B. Ad. ix, 58
Subrepta H. & J. . . ix, 140
Subrimata Reinh. ii, 140, 142.
Subroseotincta Woll. iv, 195; [ix, 294
Subrostrata Fér. iii, 231; ix, 249
Subrudis Pfr. . . ix, 50
Subrufescens Mill. . ix, 273
Subrugata Pfr. ii, 169.
Subrugosa Braz. . ix, 35, 338
Subrugosa Dh. viii, 211; ix, 206
Subrugosa Grt. ii, 49.
Subrupicola Dall, ii, 160.
Subrutila Migh. ii, 124.
Subscabriuscula Bgt. . ix, 330
Subscalaris Bgt. . . ix, 259
Subsecta Tate, iv, 66; . ix, 114
Subsenilis Cr. . . ix, 325
Subsepulchralis Cr. vi, 22; [ix, 156
Subsidialis Cr. i, 117.
Subsimilis Dh. . . ix, 207
Subsloaneana Pils. v, 110; [ix, 90
Subsquamulata Hde. . ix, 170
Substriata Cl. iv, 9; . ix, 256
Substrigata Bgt. . . ix, 331
Subsulcata Mlldff. . ix, 343
Subtecta Pfr. ii, 130.
Subterranea Bgt. ii, 138.
Subtersa Gass. iii, 35; . ix, 33
Subtigrina Bgt. . . ix, 302
Subtilis Ant. ii, 113.
Subtilis Grt. iii, 66; . ix, 27
Subtilis Lwe. . . ix, 288
Subtilissima Gld. ii, 117.
Subtricolor Mab. viii, 134; [ix, 4
Subtrochiformis Mouss. iii, [79; ix, 6
Subturritula Nev. iii, 74.
Subtussulcata Wright, v, 51; [ix, 180
Subulivaga Mab. iii, 251.
Subunicolor Bttg. . ix, 304
Subunicolor C. & F. . ix, 191
Suburbana Paul. viii, 236; [ix, 331
Subvariegata Malz. viii, 163; [ix, 256
Subvitrea Pfr. vii, 107; ix, 220
Subzonata Bgt. . . ix, 336
Subzonata Mouss. iv, 93; ix, 303
Succinacia Bttg. ii, 193.
Succincta H. Ad. vi, 118; [ix, 214
Succincta Rve. viii, 17; ix, 228
SUCCINEA Dr. . . ix, xviii
Succinea Pfr. ii, 118.
Succinea Stud. ii, 171.
Succineus Rv. i, 183.
Succinulata Le Guill, ii, 124.
Sudensis Pfr. iii, 30; . ix, 48
Sudestensis Hedley, . ix, 120
Suffodiens Bttg. viii, 219; ix, 205
Suffulta Bens. ii, 27.
Sulcifera Barcl. ii, 21.
Sulcipes Mörch. iii, 84; ix, 4
SULCOBASIS Tap.-Can. . ix, 120
Sulcocinctus Mart. vi, 196; [ix, 155
Sulcosa Pfr. vi, 260; . ix, 120
Sulculata C. & J. . ix, 263
Sulfurata Mart. ii, 75.
Sulliottii Poll. . . ix, 263
Sulphurea Rve. ii, 72.
Sulphurosa Morel. v, 54; ix, 189
Sultana Morel. iv, 202; ix, 330
Sumatrana Mart. ii, 79.
Sumatrana Mts. iv, 56; ix, 209
Sumatrensis Mouss. ii, 18.
Sumatrensis Schep. i. 178.
Sumichrasti C. & F. iii, 184; [ix, 199
Sundana Mart. ii, 79.
Superbus Cox, i, 172.
Superbus Pfr. vi, 81; . ix, 154
Superflua Rossm. ii, 191.
Superlita Morel. ii, 104.

Digitized by Google

Supertexta Pfr. iv, 82; ix, 181
Suppressa Say, ii, 200.
Suprabadia Semp. viii, 246; [ix, 224
Supracostata Kob. viii, 149; [ix, 288
Supracostulata Schep. viii, [283; ix, 136
Suprazona Mouss. . ix, 249
Surinamensis Pfr. ii, 165.
Surrecta Bttg. . . ix, 112
Surrentina Schm. iv, 218; [ix, 331
Surrodonta Bgt. iv, 142; ix, 325
Suspecta West. . . ix, 251
SUTERIA Pilsbry, . . ix, 17
Sutilosa Fér. . . ix, 131
Suturalis Bttg. ii, 195.
Suturalis Mlldff. . . ix, 337
Suturalis Mts. i, 178.
Suturalis Pfr. iii, 49; . ix, 199
Swainsoniana C. B. Ad. v, [109; ix, 90
Swainsoni Pfr. iii, 91; . ix, 6
Swettenhami Morg. iii, 267.
Swifti Pfr. . . . ix, 58
Swinhoei Pfr. vi, 115; . ix, 214
Sydneyensis Cox, ii, 155.
Sykesi Smith, . . ix, 343
Sylhetensis G.-A. i, 183.
Sylhetensis Aust. ii. 100.
Sylvana Dohrn & Semp. ii, 49.
Sylvanoides Semp. . ix, 231
Sylvatica Dr. iv, 125; . ix, 322
Sylvestris Alt. . . ix, 267
Sylvestris Hartm. . ix, 272
Sylvia Hutt. viii, 98; . ix, 32
Sylvicola Blanf. ii, 131.
Symmetrica Crav. iii, 108.
Synerosa Serv. . . ix, 252
Synœcia Mlldff. viii, 133; ix, 5
Syntela Bgt. . . ix, 257
Syrensis Pfr. iv, 28; . ix, 260
Syriaca Ehr. iii, 197; . ix, 267
Syriaca Kob. ii, 149.
Syrosina Bgt. . . ix, 260
Systropha Alb. iii, 127; ix, 83
SYSTROPHIA Pfr. . . ix, 83
Szechenyii Anc. . . ix, 275

Tabarkana L. & B. . ix, 250
Tabellata Lwe. iv, 46; . ix, 243
Tabescens Cox, . . ix, 13
Tabida Pfr. iii, 94; . ix, 208
Tabuensis Anc. iii, 218; ix, 169
Tabulæ Chap. viii, 139; ix, 38
Tacapica L. & B. . ix, 250
TACHEA Leach, . . ix, 320
TACHEOCAMPYLÆA Pfr. ix, 304
Tachigyra West. . . ix, 305
Taconera Serv. . . ix, 256
Tæniata Nyst. . . ix, 199
Tæniata Rv. . . ix, 243
Tæniata West. . . ix, 250
Tæniata West. . . ix, 275
Tæniata W. & B. iv, 37; ix, 243
Tafermica L. & B. . ix, 251
Tagalensis Dohrn, ii, 85.
Tagina Serv. iv, 130; . ix, 324
Tahaensis Try. ii, 115.
Taheitana Hartm. ii, 30.
Tahitensis Grt. ii, 49.
Tais Hombr. & Jacq. ii, 48.
Taivanica Mlldff. ii, 21.
Taivanica Mlldff. iv, 33; ix, 171
Takredica Bgt. . . ix, 326
Talamonica Kob. viii, 231; [ix, 331
Talcosa Gld. ii, 52.
Talepora Bgt. . . ix, 251
Taliensis Hde. . . ix, 211
Talifouensis Hde. . ix, 211
Talmacensis Blz. . . ix, 252
Talyschana Mts. iii, 195; ix, 267
Tamarensis Pett. . ix, 35, 338
Tamaulipasensis Lea, . ix, 74
Tamora Hutt. viii, 70; . ix, 16
Tamsiana Dkr. v, 169; ix, 95
Tandianensis Theob. iii, 94.
Taneæ Grt. iii, 62; . ix, 25
Tanirensis Aust. ii, 99.
Tanora Serv. . . ix, 273
Tanqueryi C. & F. iv, 64; [ix, 124
Tanychlamys Bens. ii, 8.
Tapada Gray, . . ix, 316

Digitized by Google

Tapeina Bens. iv, 53; . ix, 209
Tapirina Hutt. iii, 23; viii, [97; ix, 33
Tapparonei Smith, . ix, 142
Taprobanensis Dohrn, ii, 84.
Taranaki Gray, . . ix, 114
Tarapotonensis Moric. v, [170; ix, 95
Tarasconensis Bgt. . ix, 256
Tardyi Bgt. . . . ix, 252
Tarentina Kob iv, 207; ix, 331
Tarentina Pfr. iv, 24; . ix, 263
Targioniana Paul. ii, 144.
Taria Bgt. . . . ix, 251
Tarifensis Bgt. . . ix, 257
Tarnieri Morel. iii, 118; ix, 288
Taslei Cr. iii, 36; . ix, 33
Tasmaniæ Cox, iii, 34: [ix, 35, 338
Tassyana Fag. . . ix, 257
Tassyi Bgt. . . . ix, 271
Tatrica Haz. . . ix, 288
Tauchoniana Bgt. . ix, 253
Tau Pfr. viii, 98; . ix, 33
Taumantias Tap.-Can. vii, [39; ix, 142
Taurica Cless. ii, 147.
Taurica Kryn. iv, 241; ix, 319
Taurica Partch. . . ix, 259
Taurinensis Pini, . . ix, 266
Taviuniensis Garr. viii, 133; [ix, 6
Taviuniensis Liard, ii, 125.
Tavinniensis (err. for taviun- [iensis) iii, 92; ix, 6
Tayloriana Ad. & Rv. vii, [58; ix, 142
Tchefouensis C. & D. iii, [182; ix, 275
Tchihatcheffi Kob. iv, 126; [ix, 322
Tchiliensis Mlldff. . ix, 206
Teba Leach, . . ix, 264
Tebourbana Let. & Bgt. ix, 250
Tecta Zgl. iii, 187; . ix, 272
Tectiformis Sowb. iv, 42; ix, 243
Tectula Lowe, . . ix, 242
Tectumsinense Mts. iv, 59; [ix, 207
Tehuantepecensis Cr. & [Fisch. ii, 165.
TELEOPHALLOGONA, ix. xxxiii.
Telitecta Mlldff. viii, 222; [ix, 122
Tellica Bgt. . . . ix, 260
Telonensis Mitt. iii, 186; ix, 275
Temperata Mss. iv, 164; ix, 327
Tenebraria Bgt. ii, 143.
Teneitensis Bgt. error for ten- [ietensis.
Tenella Garr. ii, 77.
Tenella Pfr. vi, 269; . ix, 124
Tenellus Gld. i, 171.
Tenera A. Ad. ii, 178.
Tenera Jonas, ii, 127.
Tenera Reinh. viii, 255; ix, 283
Tenera Sowb. vii, 179; . ix, 225
Tenera Stud. ii, 146.
Tenerrima C. B. Ad., v, 8; [ix, 67
Tenietensis Bgt. iii, 180; ix, 275
Tenimberica Mlldff. viii, [220; ix, 205
Tenimberica Mlldff. viii, 244; [ix, 220
Tennesseensis Lea, . ix, 77
Tentoriolum Gld. iii, 79; ix, 6
Tenuicostata Dkr. . ix, 184
Tenuicostata Grt. iii, 39; ix, 35
Tenuicostata Shutt. . ix, 341
Tenuicula H. Ad. ii, 97.
Tenuilabris Br. viii, 258; ix, 284
Tenuiradiata Q. & G. . ix, 142
Tenuisculpta West. . ix, 253
Tenuis Dillw. ii, 171.
Tenuis Mlldff. vii, 126; ix, 220
Tenuis Pfr. vii, 91; . ix, 125
Tenuistria Phil. . . ix, 340
Tenuistriata Binn. iii, 27.
Tenuistriata Phil. . . ix, 340
Tenuitesta Mlldff. viii, 273; [ix, 122
Tephrites Morel. v, 31; ix, 184
Tephrodes Pfr. vii, 183; ix, 224

Digitized by Google

Terceirana Morel. iv, 197; [ix, 293
Teriaensis G.-Aust. ii, 64.
Ternaria Hde. . . ix, 169
Ternatana Guill. iii, 76; ix, 5
Terrestris Forsk. . . ix, 318
Terrestris Gmel. . . ix, 204
Terrestris Penn. iv, 29; ix, 262
Terricola Bgt. . . ix, 257
Tersa Iss. ii, 117.
Tersa Zgl. . . . ix, 288
Tertiana Blf. ii, 56.
Terveriana Grt. vi, 37; ix, 157
Terveriana Mouss. . ix, 264
Terveri Mich. iii, 240; . ix, 249
Tescorum Bens. vi, 187; ix, 136
Tessellata Fér. . . ix, 291
Tessellata Mühlf. iii, 47; ix, 41
Tesseraria Bttg. . ix, 29
Testacea Mart. viii, 191; ix, 277
Testæ Phil. ii, 147.
Testudinalis Lwe. iv, 46; ix, 243
Testudinaria Gass. i, 119.
Testudo Pfr. vii, 89; . ix, 157
Tetragona Mor. iv, 21; . ix, 261
Tetrazona Jan. iv, 218; ix, 331
Tetrica Paiva, iv, 44; . ix, 243
Tetrodon Möll. iii, 149; ix, 279
Tetrodontina Anc. . ix, 279
Tetuanensis Kob. ii, 196.
Tetuanensis Kob. iv, 213; ix, 330
Texasiana Moric. iii, 135; [ix, 74
Texta Hedley, viii, 294; ix, 35
Texta Mouss. iv, 248; ix, 320
Textilis Sh. iii, 31; . ix, 48
Textrina Bens. ii, 83.
Textrix Pfr. iii, 35.
Teysmanni Mouss. ii, 76.
Thaisa Hutt. viii, 70; ix, 16
THALASSIA Alb. . . ix, 12
Thalassia Hutton, . ix, 12
Thalassina Porro, . ix, 324
THALASSOHELIX Pilsbry, [ix, 12
Thalia Dohrn, ii, 35.
Thamnivaga Mab. . ix, 307
Thanasima Mab. iv, 173; ix, 327
THAPSIA Alb. ii, 9.
Thatcheri Cox, vi, 164; ix, 134
Thaumalea Mab. iv, 152; [ix, 327
THAUMATODON Pilsbry, ix, 26
Thayaca Bgt. iii, 11; . ix, 234
Thea Alb. . . . ix, 208
THEBA Risso, . . ix, 264
Thelica Mab. vi, 47; . ix, 158
THELIDOMUS Swains. . ix, 96
Thelidonta Swains, . ix, 96
Themera Mab. ii, 160.
Themera Mab. iv, 155; ix, 327
Themis Garr. viii, 134; ix, 6
Themita Mabille, . . ix, 307
Theobaldi West. . . ix, 267
Theodori Anc. . . ix, 259
Theodori Phil. ii, 83.
Theodosiæ Cl. . . ix, 249
Thera Hutt. . . ix, 30
Thera Let. & Bgt. . ix, 250
THERASIA Hutton, . ix, 15
Therasina Let. iii, 250.
Therella (Berth) B. . ix, 250
Theresæ Ben. iv, 224; . ix, 331
Thersites Brod. vii, 104; ix, 216
THERSITES Pfr. . . ix, 125
Thespesia Mab. iv, 183; ix, 328
Thessalica Bttg. iv, 238; ix, 319
Thessalonica Mouss. . ix, 303
Theta Pfr. . . . ix, 32
Thetis Pfr. vi, 290; . ix, 112
Thibetica Dh. viii, 208; ix, 206
Thieroti Morg. viii, 133; ix, 4
Thiesseæ Mouss. iii, 24; ix, 249
Thiesseana Kob. iv, 244; ix, 319
Thinophila Bgt. iii, 229.
Thlipsa West. . . ix, 337
Tholus W. G. B. iii, 135; ix, 74
Thomasia Moq.-Tand. . ix, 307
Thomasi Pfr. i, 65.
Thomensis Dohrn, ii, 127.
Thomensis Greef. ii, 221.
Thomsoniana Anc. . ix, 76
Thomsoni Cox, . . ix, 34
Thomsoni Pfr. vii, 185; ix, 224
Thomsoni Smith, vii, 62; ix, 142
Thoracica Hde. iii, 221; ix, 210

Digitized by Google

Thorpeiana Braz. . . ix, 5
Thoryna Mab. iv, 185; ix, 328
Thuillieri Mab. . . ix, 256
Thusuroi Bgt. . . ix, 336
Thwaitesi Pfr. ii, 118.
Thymorum Alt. iv, 10; ix, 254
Thyroides Say, iii, 152; ix, 77
Thyroidus Say, . . ix, 77
THYROPHORELLA Greef. ii, 221.
Thyreus Bens. ii, 15.
THYSANOPHORA Streb. & [Pfr. ix, 54
THYSANOTA Albers, . ix, 207
Tiani Bgt. iii, 227; . ix, 337
Tiara Bk. ii, 73.
Tiara Martyn. . . ix, 189
Tiara Migh. iii, 38; . ix, 27
Tiarella W. & B. iv, 35; ix, 245
Tiberana Mouss. . . ix, 268
Tiberiana Ben. iv, 206; ix, 331
Tiberii Parr. iv, 225.
Tibetica Mlldff. . . ix, 206
Ticaonica Brod. vii, 203; [ix, 227
Tichostoma Pfr. iii, 100; ix, 58
Tickelli Theob. ii, 132, 220.
Tiesenhauseni Gredl. viii, [227; ix, 302
Tietzeana Rolle, . . ix, 112
Tigæensis G.-A. vii, 85; ix, 170
Tigriana Bgt. . . ix, 325
Tigri Gerv. iv, 141; . ix, 325
Tigrina Ch. & Jan. iv, 107; [ix, 302
Tigrinus Semp. i, 173.
Tigris Hedl. viii, 293; ix, 164
Tiloriensis Ang. v, 194; ix, 167
Timandra Hutt. viii, 84; ix, 27
Timida Hombr. & J. ii, 213.
Timorensis Mts. iii, 83; ix, 4
Tineana Ben. iii, 253; ix, 260
Tineiformis Let. & Bgt. ix, 260
Tingitana Pal. iv, 132; ix, 324
Tinostoma Blf. ii, 45.
Tiranoi (Bgt.) Serv. ix, 326
Tirmaniana Anc. viii, 269; [ix, 105
Tirutana G.-A. ii, 66.
Tisemsinica Bgt. . . ix, 263
Tissotiana Bgt. . . ix, 260
Titania Hutt. viii, 62; . ix, 9
Titanica Pfr. ii, 31.
Titanodolena Pch. iii, 11; [ix, 234
Tlemcenensis Bgt. iii, 121; [ix, 288
Todarum Blanf. ii, 94.
Tohenica Bgt. iii, 227; ix, 337
Tollini Alb. iii, 108.
Tolosana Bgt. . . ix, 256
Tomasinelliana T. C. vii, 44; [ix, 142, 344
Tomentosa Pfr. iii, 212; ix, 124
Tomsetti Tate, vi, 143; ix, 131
Tomsoni Braz. vi, 175; ix, 134
Tongana Quoy, ii, 218.
Tongana Schm. ii, 49.
Tonkinorum Mab. viii, 120; [ix, 4
Tornata Born, . . ix, 93
Torrefacta C. B. Ad. iii, 7; [ix, 64
Torrefacta Lowe, . . ix, 341
Torresiana H. & J. . ix, 114
Torticollis(LeGuill), T.-C. ix, 113
Tortilabia Less. vi, 294; ix, 113
Tortilis Morel. iii, 125; ix, 83
Tortistylis Mouss. . . ix, 125
Torulus Fér. vi, 189; . ix, 343
Toukriana Bgt. . . ix, 326
Tourannensis Soul. iii, 209; [ix, 205
Tournoueri Crosse, . ix, 106
Townsendiana Aust. & Nev. [ii, 120.
Townsendiana Lea, iv, 72; [ix, 76
Toxotrema Raf. . . ix, 69
Tracheloides Mke. . ix, 244
TRACHIA Albers, . . ix, 114
Trachia (Bgt.) Serv. . ix, 361
TRACHIOPSIS Pilsbry. . ix, 114
TRACHYCYSTIS Pilsbry, ix, 37
TRACHYSTYLA Pilsbry, ix, 224
Tradita Rve. iii, 48.
Tragomma Held. ii, 10.

Digitized by Google

Trailli Pfr. vi, 207; . ix, 104
Trajectura Cox, iii, 264; ix, 14
Tranquebarica Fab. ii, 81.
Tranquilla Cox, iii, 261; ix, 13
Transarata Mouss. iii, 79; ix, 6
Transcaucasica Bay. iv, 85; [ix, 304
Transenna Pils. vii, 112; ix, 220
Transfuga Fag. . . ix, 257
Transiberus Monts. . ix, 328
Transitans Bttg. ii, 192.
Transitans Sut. viii, 59; . ix, 9
Transitoria Pfr. . . ix, 93
Translucens Gundl. iii. 96; [ix, 58
Translucens King, . ix, 205
Translucida Mort. ii, 153.
Translucida Q. & G. viii, 29; [ix, 229
Transsylvanica Blz. . ix, 275
Transsylvanica Cless. ii, 143.
Transsylvanica Haz. . ix, 288
Transversalis Mss. iii, 210; [ix, 205
Traskii Newc. iv, 71; . ix, 199
TRAUMATOPHORA Ancey, [ix, 146
Travancorica Bens. ii, 41.
Traversensis Leach. . ix, 77
Traversi Smith, ii, 214; . ix, 16
Treasuryensis Try., ii, 111.
Tremata Let. & Bgt. . ix, 256
Tremeni Melv. & Pons. error for trimeni, viii, 135.
Trenquelleonis Grat. iv, 82; [ix, 198
Trepidula Serv. viii, 171; ix, 256
Triadis Kim. iii. 116; . ix, 288
Triaria (Friv.) iii, 116; ix, 288
Trica Paul, . . . ix, 331
Tricarinata Blf. ii, 55.
Tricastinorum Flor. iv, 9; ix, 256
TRICHEULOTA Pilsbry, ix, 212
Trichia Hartm. . . ix, 273
Trichocoma Cr. iii, 45; . ix, 36
TRICHOCHLORITIS Pilsbry, [ix, 123
TRICHODISCINA Martens, [ix, 197
Trichodiscus Streb. . ix, 194
Trichroa v. Mart. vii, 12; ix, 140
Trichroa Pils. vii, 182; . ix, 224
Trichosteiroma M. & P. viii; [143; ix, 38
Trichothroa Bgt. . . ix, 302
Trichotropis Pfr. iv, 53; ix, 209
Tricolor Marts. iii, 83; . ix, 5
Tricolor Pfr. vii, 111; . ix, 220
Tridentata Say, iii, 143; ix, 76
Tridentina Fér. v, 109; ix, 90
Tridentula Mill. v, 155; ix, 94
Tridonia Beck, . . ix, 74
Tridopsis Beck, . . ix, 69
Trifasciata Chemn. ii, 17.
Trifasciella Beck, . . ix, 187
Trifilosa Pfr. iii, 75.
Trigonophora Lam. . ix, 287
Trigonostoma Fitz. . ix, 284
Trigonostoma Pfr. v, 132; ix, 190
Trigrammephora Orb. iv, 80; [ix, 198
Trihelix Anc. . . ix, 289
Trilamellaris G.-A. . ix, 146
Trimeni M. & P. viii, 135.
Tringa Fag. . . . ix, 256
Trinitaria Gundl. v, 67; ix, 97
Trinodis Kim. iii, 116; . ix, 288
Triodonta d'Orb. v, 152; ix, 94
Triodontoides Bld. iii, 135; [ix, 74
TRIODOPSIS Raf. . . ix, 74
Triodopsis Auct. Europ. ix, 308
Triphera Bgt. . . ix, 256
Triplicata Mart. v, 165; ix, 95
Tripolitana Wood, . ix, 330
Triptycha Shuttl. iii, 7; ix, 64
Triscalpta Mart. vi, 8; . ix, 146
Trisculpta Mlldff. . . ix, 223
Trisinuata Mart. vi, 11; ix, 290
TRISSEXODON Pils. . ix, 288
Tristis Pfr. iv, 255; . ix, 318
Tristrami Pfr. iii, 253; . ix, 260
Tritonensis LeGuill, ii, 46.
Tritonensis LeGuill, vii, 88; [ix, 141
Tritonidis Jus. . . ix, 256
Triumphalis Rve. vii, 42; ix, 142
Trizonalis Grat. v, 93; . ix, 180

Digitized by Google

Trizonaloides Brown, v, 94; [ix, 180
Trizona Rve. . . ix, 300
Trizona Zgl. iv, 108; . ix, 301
Trizonella Pils. v, 94; . ix, 180
Trobriandensis Hedl. viii, [290; ix, 142
Trochacea Gredl. viii, 200; [ix, 170
Trochalia Bens. vii, 88; ix, 116
Trochiformis Fér. iii, 79; ix, 6
Trochiformis Mont. ii. 173.
Trochilionoides Orb. i, 65.
Trochilus Poir, . . ix, 262
Trochiscus Held. ii, 11.
Trochiscus Held. . . ix, 278
Trochiscus Pfr. ii, 181.
Trochlea Pfr. iv, 30; . ix, 262
Trochlearis Andrz. . ix, 252
TROCHOCONULUS Kob. ii, 172.
Trochoidalis Roffiæn, . ix, 307
Trochoidea Brown, . ix, 262
Trochoidea Mlldff. vi, 230; [ix, 109
Trochoides Desh. . . ix, 140
Trochoides Poir. iv, 27; ix, 262
TROCHOMORPHA Albers, ix, 1
Trochomorpha Mlldff. viii, [202; ix, 170
Trochomorphoides Nev. . ix, 168
TROCHONANINA Mss. ii, 6, 47.
Trochospira Mlldff. . ix, 146
Trochospira Mlldff. . ix, 170
TROCHOZONITES Pfef. ii, 7, 51.
Trochula A. Ad. iv, 59.
TROCHULA Schlüt, . ix, 261
Trochulina Morel. ii, 183.
Trochulus Dillw. ii, 173.
Trochulus Hartm. . ix, 262
Trochulus Mlldff. ii, 60.
Trochulus Mlldff. . . ix, 170
Trochus Mlldff. viii, 201; ix, 170
Trochus Müll. ii, 71.
Trochus Q. & G. . . ix, 140
Troglodytes Morel. ii, 128.
Troilus Gld. iii, 92; . ix, 6
Trojana Kob. . . ix, 320
Troostiana Lea, iii, 131; ix, 73
Trophodon Raf. . . ix, 69
Tropidocochlis Loc. . ix, 258
Tropidophora Ad. & Rv. ii, 48.
Tropidophora Mab. ii, 190.
Tropidophorus Anc. . ix, 171
TROPIDOMPHALUS Pils. ix, 309
Tropidoptera Ancey, . ix, 36
Tropidotropis Ancey, . ix, 36
Troscheli Pfr. v, 28, . ix, 184
Trotteriana Bens. iii, 103; [viii, 135
Trucanini Pett. iii, 87; . ix, 34
Truentina Masc. iv, 243; ix, 319
Trutatiana Fag. . . ix, 257
Tryoni Newc. iii, 229; . ix, 200
Trypanomphala Pfr. . ix, 200
Tschudiana Ph. iv, 77; . ix, 198
Tuba Alb. vi, 258; . ix, 120
Tuberculosa Conr. viii, 184; [ix, 261
Tuber Mouss. iii, 81; . ix, 6
Tuckeri Pfr. iv, 65; . ix, 114
Tucumanensis Dör. iv, 78; [ix, 198
Tudiculata Binn. iv, 74; ix, 199
Tuffetii Less. vii, 51; . ix, 140
Tuguriolum M. & P. viii, 145; [ix, 38
Tugurium Bens. ii, 109.
Tukanensis Pfr. vii, 132; ix, 222
Tularensis Hemph. . ix, 199
Tullia Gray, ii, 211; . ix, 15
Tumescens West, iii, 185; [ix, 275
Tumens Db. ii, 28.
Tumens Desh. ii, 72.
Tumida Pfr. v, 8; . . ix, 67
Tumida Mlldff. . . ix, 224
Tumidosa Monts. . . ix, 330
Tumidula Marts. ii, 51.
Tumuloides Garr. iii, 70; ix, 24
Tumulorum W. & B. iv, 19; [ix, 258
Tumulus Gld. iii, 91; . ix, 6
Tunetana Let. & Bgt. . ix, 234
Tunetana Pfr. iv, 21; . ix, 261
Tunicata C. B. Ad. . ix, 67
Turanica Mart. ii, 88.

Digitized by Google

Turatii Parr. . . ix, 255
Turbida Küst. . . ix, 264
Turbinata Beck, ii, 80.
Turbinata Cafici, . . ix, 249
Turbinata Desh. . . ix, 140
Turbinata Jan. iii, 234; . ix, 249
Turbinata Val. . . ix, 141
Turbinata Mor. ii, 22.
Turbinella Hde. . . ix, 211
Turbinella Morel. iii, 51; ix, 57
Turbiniformis Bens. ii, 52.
Turbiniformis Pfr. iii, 96; [ix, 58
Turbinoides Brod. vii, 196; [ix, 227
Turbo Pfr. vii, 197; . ix, 227
Turbo Pils. . . . ix, 211
Turcica Chemn. iv, 22; . ix, 261
Turgens Dh. vii, 196; . ix, 227
Turgidula Wood, iv, 117.
Turmalis Morel. viii, 144; ix, 39
Turneri Pfr. i, 119; . ix, 54
Turricula Beck, . . ix, 261
Turricula H. & J. . ix, 24
Turricula Lwe. iv, 33; . ix, 242
Turriculata Cox. ii, 179.
Turriculata Woll. . ix, 242
Turriplana Mor. iii, 120; ix, 288
Turris H. Ad. vii, 32; . ix, 141
Turris Semp. viii, 23; . ix, 228
Turrita Mart. . . ix, 141
Turrita Mlldff. ii, 60.
Turritella H. Ad. ii, 176.
Turritella Parr. iv, 27; . ix, 263
Turtoni Flem. iii, 19; . ix, 47
Turturina Guirao, . ix, 324
Turturum Gmel. iii, 175.
Tuta Paul. viii, 173; . ix, 256
Tutuillæ Cox, ii, 181.
Tuxtlensis Cr. & Fisch. ii, 188.
Twartkoi Serv. . . ix, 253
Tylota Westerl. . . ix, 331
Typinsana A. & R. . ix, 210

Uber Pfr. viii, 41; . ix, 230
Udvarica Serv. ii, 159.
Uitenhagensis Kr. iii, 104; [ix, 37
Ullepitschi West, iv, 90; ix, 301
Ulostoma Alb. . . ix, 69
Ultima Mouss. iii, 14; . ix, 234
Umbicula Sh. iv, 21; . ix, 258
Umbilicaria LeGuill. ii, 79.
Umbilicaris Brum. iv, 90.
Umbilicata Anton, . ix, 165
Umbilicata Mont. . . ix, 44
Umbilicus Mark, . . ix, 47
Umbraculorum Braz. ii, 178.
Umbraculum Pfr. . . ix, 9
Umbraticola Aust. ii, 99.
Umbrica Charp. iv, 218, 224; [ix, 331
Umbrina Pfr. ii, 118.
Umbrosa Partsch. iii, 176; [ix, 275
Umbrosella Jouss. . ix, 275
Una L. & B. . . ix, 250
Uncigera Petit. v, 164; . ix, 95
Uncopila Hde. iii, 208; ix, 204
Undina Pfr. vii, 103; . ix, 215
Undosa Blf. ii, 36.
Undata Lwe. iv, 189; . ix, 293
Undulata Fér. v, 72; . ix, 99
Undulata Fér. . . ix, 27
Undulata Kob. iv, 207; ix, 330
Undulata Mich. iv, 206; ix, 331
Undulata Q. & G. . ix, 105
Unwini Braz. viii, 106. ix, 33
Ungeri Zel. . . . ix, 249
Unguicula Fér. vi, 249; ix, 119
Unguiculastra v. Mart. vi, [248; ix, 119
Unguiculina v. Mart. vi, 244; [ix, 119
Unguiculus Mor. i, 181.
Unguifera Mouss. iii, 132; [ix, 74
Ungulina Linn. vi, 243; ix, 119
Uniarmata Paul, iv, 220; [ix, 332
Unica Hde. ii, 217.
Unica Pfr. vii, 189; . ix, 225
Unicolor Bttg. . . ix, 304
Unicolor Cox, viii, 276; ix, 132
Unicolor Pfr. vi, 37; . ix, 157
Unicolor West, . . ix, 301

Digitized by Google

Unicolor ii, 19.
Unidentata Chemn. vi, 86; [ix, 150
Unidentata Drap. iii, 171; [ix, 278
Unidentata Fér. . . ix, 89
Unifasciata DaCosta, iv, 117.
Unifasciata Poir., . . ix, 254
Unilamellata Grt. iii, 60; [ix, 27
Unilamellata Sm. viii, 91; ix, 28
Uninodata Gred. viii, 150; [ix, 287
Uniplicata Hartm. . ix, 150
Unisulcata Mouss. ii, 215.
Unitæniata Bttg. iv, 88; ix, 300
Unizona Andr. . . ix, 254
Unizonalis H. Ad. . ix, 212
Unizonalis Lam. ii, 76.
Unizonata Bgt. ii, 51.
Upolensis Mouss. ii, 119.
Upsonii Calk. ii, 174.
Uranus Pfr. ii, 33.
Urbana Cout. . . ix, 275
Urbarana Pech. . . ix, 251
Urmiensis Naeg. viii, 237; [ix, 333
Urnula Pfr. i, 128.
Urquharti Sut. . . ix, 15
Ursina Pfr. vi, 253; . ix, 120
Ursula Fér. iii, 188.
Urvillei H. & J. . . ix, 135
Usambarica Crav. iii, 155; [ix, 173
Ussatensis Bgt. . . ix, 256
Usticensis Calc. iii, 254; ix, 260
Ustulata Jay, . . ix, 231
Ustulata Lwe. . . ix, 336
Usurpans Furtado, iv, 40; [ix, 341
Usurpata Mss. ii, 47.
Uter Theob. ii, 80.
Uticensis (Bgt.) Péch. . ix, 320
Uticensis Kob. . . ix, 324
Utillensis Anc. ii, 220.
Uvida G.-Aust. ii, 56.
Uvulifera Shutt. iii, 137; ix, 73
Uzielliana Paul. iv, 220; ix, 332
Uzielli Issel, ii, 157.
Vacans Guppy, ii, 182.
Vafella L. & B. . . ix, 257
Vafra West. ii, 191
Vaganensis Hag. . ix, 257
Vagienna Poll. . . ix, 273
Vagoina Gredl. iv, 257; ix, 205
Vahine H. & J. . . ix, 6
Valcourtiana Bgt. . ix, 256
Valdemusana Bgt. . ix, 325
Valenciennesii Guill. iii, 93; [ix, 6
Valenciennesii Pfr. . ix, 220
Valenciennii Eyd. . ix, 222
Valentini Kob. viii, 239; ix, 319
Valeria Hutt. viii, 69; . ix, 16
Valeryana L. & B. . ix, 250
Valida C. B. Ad. v, 113; ix, 90
Validior Mouss. . . ix, 261
Vallata Hde. viii, 158; ix, 344
Vallicola Pfr. ii, 94.
Vallionis Ret. . . ix, 320
Vallisnieri Stef. iii, 117; ix, 288
VALLONIA Risso, . ix, 282
Valtoni Rve. vi, 83; . ix, 154
Valvæformis Nyst. i, 64.
Valverdensis Lwe. . ix, 327
Vancouverensis Lea, ii, 205.
Vannostrandi Bld. iii, 145; [ix, 76
Vanualavæ Cox, ii, 181.
Vargasiana Pfr. . . ix, 239
Variabilis Dr. iii, 230; ix, 249
Varians Mke. v, 24; . ix, 184
Varians Risso, . . ix, 252
Varians Ziegl. . . ix, 319
Variata West. . . ix, 249
Varicosa Pfr. iii, 23; . ix, 27
Varicosula West. . ix, 234
Variecostata Sut. viii, 100; [ix, 33
Variegata Chemn. v, 38.
Variegata Friv. iii, 235; ix, 249
Variegata Gmel. . ix, 318
Variegata Humph. ii, 73.
Variegata Mouss. . ix, 255
Variolosa Pfr. ii, 42.

Digitized by Google

Varronis Cantr . . ix, 300
Vasconica Bgt. ii, 196.
Vatonniana Bgt. iv, 31; ix, 256
Vavauensis Baird, ii, 114.
Vaysseti Marie, i, 113.
Veitchii Newc. iii, 228; ix, 200
Velanicia Mab. . . ix, 331
Velascoi Hid. iv, 103; . ix, 256
Velasquezeiana Poey, v, 32; [ix, 185
Velata Brod. viii, 12; . ix, 231
Velata H. & J. iii, 61; . ix, 29
Velaviana Bgt. . . ix, 256
Velebitana Klec. . ix, 302
Vellavorum Bgt. . . ix, 267
Vellicata Forbes, ii, 205.
Velutina Lam. iii, 100; ix, 58
Velutina Sowb. ii, 85.
Velutinata Bk. . . ix, 181
Velutinoides Anton. . ix, 97
Vendeana Let. . . ix, 275
Vendeperanensis Bgt. . ix, 275
Vendryesiana Gloyne, iii, 139.
Vendryesi Ckll. viii, 263; [ix, 90
Veneriana Let. & Bgt. ix, 263
Venetorum Bgt. iii, 185; ix, 274
Venezuelensis Jouss. viii, [112; ix, 57
Venosa Pse. ii, 116.
Ventiensis (B.) Fag. . ix, 266
Ventricosa Chem. viii, 10; [ix, 228
Ventricosa Drap. iv, 32; ix, 264
Ventricosa Jan. . . ix, 278
Ventricosa Mlldff. . ix, 227
VENTRIDENS Binn. ii, 12, 199.
Ventrosa Auct. . . ix, 264
Ventrosula Pfr. iii, 136; ix, 74
Venulata Pfr. ii, 211; . ix, 15
Venusta Gmel. . . ix, 189
Venusta Mart. ii, 69.
Venusta Mart. . . ix, 320
Venusta Streb. ii, 188.
Venustus Theob. i, 180.
Veprium Bgt. . . ix, 272
Veracruzensis Pfr. ii, 187.
Veranyi Bgt. . . ix, 256
Verecunda Pse. iii, 63; ix, 27
Verecundus Rve. . ix, 230
Vermetiformis Lwe. . ix, 242
Vermiculata Müll. iv, 128; [ix, 324
Vermiculosa Morel. iv, 149; [ix, 318
Vermiculum Lowe, ii, 144.
Vermiplicata Woll. iv, 178; [ix, 328
Vermis Rve. iv, 60; . ix, 210
Verneaui Mab. iv, 161; ix, 327
Vernicosa Kr. i, 129; viii, 135.
Vernoni Sm. viii, 91; ix, 28
Veronica Pfr. iii, 49.
Verreauxii Pfr. i, 169.
Verrilli Anc. . . ix, 200
Verrucosa Reinh. iii, 219; [ix, 169
Verrucosa Monts. viii, 233; [ix, 330
Verrucosus G.-A. i, 183.
Verrucula Pfr. ii, 59.
Versicolor Born. v, 54; ix, 189
Versicolor Mlldff. viii, 246; [ix, 225
Verticillata Parr. iv, 27; ix, 263
Verticillata Pse. ii, 113.
Verticillus Fér. ii, 134.
Verticillus Moq. ii, 10.
Vesconis Morel. vi, 31; ix, 157
Vesica Lea, v, 49; . ix, 180
Vesica Pfr. ii, 37.
Vesicalis Lam. . . ix, 152
Vesicula Bens. ii, 87.
Vesperalis Bgt. ii, 173.
Vespertina Morel. iv, 41; ix, 275
Vestalis Parr. iii, 240; . ix, 249
Vesta Pfr. ii, 103.
Vestii Jick. ii, 118.
Vestita Ramb. . . ix, 257
Vesulana Less. . . ix, 302
Vettonica Serv. . . ix, 251
Vetula Gass. iii, 36; . ix, 33
Vetula West. . . ix, 234
Vetusta M. & D. iv, 198; [ix, 293
Vetusta Mouss. . . ix, 327

Digitized by Google

Vexans Dohrn, v, 158; ix, 94
Vexillaris Pfr. vii, 46; . ix, 140
Vibraiana Serv. . . ix, 307
Vicaria Mouss. . . ix, 35
Vicaria West. . . ix, 322
Vicentina Oppenh. . ix, 295
Vicianica Bgt. . . ix, 256
Vicinalis Mouss. iii, 39; ix, 35
Vicina Rm. iii, 188; . ix, 272
Vicinella Hde. . . ix, 210
Victoriæ Cox, vi, 149.
Vidaliana Mor. & Dr. ii, 159.
Vidali Hid. vii, 208; . ix, 228
VIDENA H. & A. Adams, ix, 1
Vidua Blanf. ii, 95.
Vidua West. . . ix, 263
Vieillardi Crosse, i, 116.
Vieta Rm. . . . ix, 330
Vigenia Parr. . . ix, 331
Vigens Cox, iii, 263; . ix, 35
Vigiensis Weinl. v, 46; ix, 182
Vilis Pfr. iii, 190.
Villæ Bonelli, ii, 157.
Villæ Desh. iii, 198; . ix, 272
Villæ Mort. ii, 156.
Villæ Mühlf. . . ix, 278
Villandrei Gass. i, 119.
Villari Hid. vii, 201; . ix, 227
Villaris Pfr. ii, 105.
Villedaryi Anc. viii, 157; ix, 146
Villersii Malz. iii, 173; ix, 275
Villica Paul. iv, 218; . ix, 331
Villiersii Orb. . . ix, 328
Villipensa Bens. ii, 94.
Villosa Stud. iii, 177; . ix, 275
Villosula Zgl. iii, 176; . ix, 275
Villula Bgt. . . ix, 274
Vimontiana Crosse, ii, 180.
Vincæ Paul. . . ix, 254
Vincentina Cr. iii, 59; . ix, 27
Vincta Val. . . ix, 199
Vindobonensis Fér. iv, 124; [ix, 322
Vinitincta Cox, i, 115; . ix, 35
Vintiensis Bgt. iii, 198.
Vintoni Desh. ii, 133.
Violacea Rossm. . . ix, 325
Viola (Pons.) viii, 234; ix, 330
Vipera Pfr. v, 181; . ix, 166
Viperina Malz. . . ix, 305
Virago Bgt. . . ix, 319
Virens Mart. ii, 28.
Virens Pfr. i, 172.
Virens Pfr. . . ix, 228
Virescens Pfr. iii, 96; . ix, 58
Virgata DaC. . . ix, 249
Virgata Jay, viii, 48; . ix, 231
Virginea Ad. v, 39; . ix, 183
Virginea Anc. . . ix, 191
Virginea Blanc. . . ix, 332
Virginea Lea, viii, 36; . ix, 229
Virginia Morel. ii, 106.
Virgo Brod. vii, 119; . ix, 219
Virgulata Sowb. iii, 77; ix, 6
Virgultorum Bgt. . ix, 252
Viridescens M. & P. viii, [78; ix, 39
Viridiflava Mlldff. . ix, 342
Viridis Desh. vi, 56; . ix, 158
Viridostriata Lea, vii, 178; [ix, 225
Viridula Mke. ii, 153.
Viridula Wallenb. ii, 154.
Virilis Gredl. iv, 259; . ix, 170
Virilis Mouss. iii, 119; . ix, 288
Visanica Fag. . . ix, 251
Visayana Mlldff. . ix, 209
Visgeriana Dohrn, iv, 193; [ix, 294
Vitellina Pfr. ii, 78.
Vitellus Shuttlew. ii, 69, 219.
Vitiensis Mouss. ii, 120.
Vitiensis Pfr. ii, 110.
Vitracea Beck, . . ix, 141
Vitracea Fér. vii, 106; ix, 109
Vitrea Bielz. ii, 142.
Vitrea Bonnet, ii, 48.
Vitrea Brown, ii, 138.
Vitrea Fér. vii, 33; . ix, 141
VITREA Fitz. ii, 10, 137.
Vitrea Mart. . . ix, 143
Vitreola Bgt. ii, 141.
Vitreola Hde. . . ix, 170
Vitrina C. B. Ad. iii, 97; ix, 58
Vitrinæformis Cox, iii, 261.
Vitrina Wagn. i, 64.

Digitized by Google

Vitrinella Beck, ii, 113.
Vitrinina Liard. ii, 121.
VITRINOCONUS Semp. viii, 296.
Vitrinoides Desh. ii, 90.
Vitrinoides Tristr. ii, 187; [ix, 57
Vitrinosa Zgl. . . ix, 267
Vittalacciana Mab. . ix, 305
Vittata A. & R. ii, 19.
Vittata Jan. . . . ix, 301
Vittata Müll. iv, 120; . ix, 116
Vittata Rm. iv, 245; . ix, 320
Vivida Hagenm. . . ix, 257
Vocontiana Bgt. . . ix, 275
Volubilis Rve. . . ix, 222
Volutella Gass. i, 113.
Volutella Pfr. ii, 160.
Volvoxis Pfr. . . ix, 73
Vortex Beck, . . ix, 284
Vortex Oken. . . ix, 286
Vortex Pfr. iii, 98; . ix, 57, 58
Vortex West. . . ix, 254
Vorticella H. Ad. iii, 35; ix, 39
Vorticialis Bens. iii, 107; ix, 39
Votiva Crosse, iii, 214; ix, 173
Voyana Newc. ii, 206.
Vukotinovici Hirc. iii, 246; [ix, 252
Vulcanica Lwe. iv, 190; ix, 293
Vulcani G.-Aust. ii, 62.
Vulgaris Parr. iv, 249; ix, 320
Vulgarissima Mouss. iii. 245; [ix, 252
Vulgata Lwe. . . ix, 240
Vulgivaga S. & B. viii, 193; [ix, 209
Vulpis Gredl. vi, 116; . ix, 104
Vultuosa Gld. iii, 144; ix, 76
Vulvivaga error for vulgivaga, [viii, 193; ix, 209

Waandersiana Zoll. ii, 81.
Wagneri Grat. . . ix, 231
Wagneri Pfr. i, 62.
Wagneri Rossm. iv, 136; ix, 324
Waighouensis H. Ad. vii. 43; [ix, 142
Wairarapa Sut. viii, 88; ix, 28
Wairoaensis Sut. . . ix, 15
Walkeri Gray, i, 126.
Walkeri Pons. viii, 149; ix, 288
Wallacei Pfr. ii, 75.
Walleri Braz. vii, 12; . ix, 140
Wallisiana Mouss. iii, 126; [ix, 83
Walteri Bttg. iv, 98; . ix, 300
Waltoni Auct. . . ix, 154
Wanganensis Cox, ii, 124.
Wardiana Lea, ii, 196.
Warnefordi Nev. ii, 125.
Warnieriana Bgt. . ix, 257
Warroensis H. & Muss. viii, [281; ix, 133
Wasatchensis Hemph. viii, [116; ix, 50
Waterhousei Cox, ii, 215.
Watersi Angas, vi, 26; . ix, 156
Watsoniana Woll. iv, 21; [ix, 258
Webbiana Lwe. iv, 200; ix, 294
Webbii Lwe. . . ix, 258
Weberi Kob. viii, 236; ix, 330
Weinkauffiana Crse. ii, 43.
Weldii Ten.-Woods, ii, 217; [ix, 338
Welebitana Stentz, . ix, 272
Wellingtonensis Cox, . ix, 34
Werneri Rolle, viii, 236; [ix, 333
Wesselliana Malz. i, 131.
Wesselensis Cox, vi, 170; ix, 134
Westerlundi Bl. iv, 115; ix, 277
Westerlundi Cafici, ii, 196.
Wetherbyi Bld. iii, 152; ix, 77
Weyrichi Schr. iii, 209; ix, 205
Whartoni Cox, vi, 171; ix, 134
Wheatleyi Bld. ii, 162.
Wheatleyi Bld. iii, 151; ix, 77
Whiteleggei Braz. viii, 106; [ix, 33
Whitneyi Newc. ii, 161.
Wilcoxi Cox, ii, 178.
Wilhelmi Pfr. iii, 53; . ix, 341
Wilkinsoni Braz. viii, 105; [ix, 33
Williamsiana Nev. . ix, 322

Digitized by Google

Wilsoni Semp. ii, 118.
Winteriana Pfr. iv, 54; ix, 209
Wisemani Braz. vii, 109; [ix, 220
Wittmanni Zow. . . ix, 306
Woapoensis Grt. viii, 95; ix, 27
Wolfii Miller, ii, 175.
Wollastoni Lwe. iv, 199; ix, 293
Woodiana Lea, vii, 206; ix, 227
Woodiana Lea, . . ix, 205
Woodiana Pfr. ii, 97.
Woodianus Pfr. . . ix, 228
Woodfordi Sowb. viii, 243; [ix, 220
Woodlarkiana Souv. vii, 62; [ix, 142
Woodwardia Tarn. iv, 20; [ix, 258
Wrayi Morg. vii, 86; . ix, 116
Wrighti Gundl. v, 49; ix, 180
Wynnei Blanf. ii, 108.
Wynyardensis Pett. . ix, 14

Xalonica Serv. . . ix, 256
Xanthelæa (B.) Fag. . ix, 302
Xanthobasis Pils. vii, 155; [ix, 223
Xanthochila Pfr. vii, 15; ix, 140
Xanthochroa Crosse, ii, 167.
Xanthoderma Mlldff. vi, 206; [ix, 104
Xanthodon Ant. iv, 139; ix, 325
XANTHOMELON Mart. ix, 134
Xanthophaës Pils. viii, 242; [ix, 184
Xanthosoma Pils. vii, 28; [ix, 141
Xanthostoma Herk. vi, 197; [ix, 155
Xanthotæniata Pils. . ix, 226
Xanthotricha Pfr. ii, 85.
Xatarti Far. iv, 118; . ix, 307
Xenilica Serv. . . ix, 256
Xera Hagenm. . . ix, 251
Xeroacuta Monts. . ix, 263
Xeroalbina Monts. . ix, 253
Xeroamanda Monts. . ix, 258
Xeroambigua Monts. . ix, 248
Xeroampulla Monts. . ix, 248
Xerobulla Monts. . ix, 248
XEROCAMPYLÆA Kob. ix, 253
Xerocauta Monts. . . ix, 248
Xerocincta Monts. . ix, 251
Xeroclausa Monts. . ix, 253
Xeroclivia Monts. . ix, 262
Xerocochlea Monts. . ix, 262
Xerocodia Monts. . ix, 258
XEROCRASSA Monts. . ix, 247
Xerofalsa Monts. . . ix, 258
Xerofriga Monts. . . ix, 251
Xerofusca Monts. . . ix, 248
Xerogyra Monts. . . ix, 251
Xerolæta Monts. . . ix, 248
Xerolauta Monts. . . ix, 248
Xerolaxa Monts. . . ix, 251
Xerolena Monts. . . ix, 253
Xerolenta Monts. . . ix, 251
XEROLEUCA Kob. . ix, 260
Xerolincta Monts. . ix, 248
Xerolissa Monts. . . ix, 248
Xerolutea Monts. . . ix, 248
Xeromagna Monts. . ix, 248
Xeromicra Monts. . ix, 253
Xeromoesta Monts. . ix, 258
Xeromunda Monts. . ix, 248
Xeronexa Monts. . . ix, 262
Xeropicta Monts. . . ix, 248
Xeroplana Monts. . ix, 258
Xeroplexa Monts. . ix, 258
Xeroptyca Monts. . . ix, 261
Xerosecta Monts. . . ix, 258
Xerotricha Monts. . ix, 253
Xerotringa Monts. . ix, 253
Xerotropis Monts. . ix, 258
Xerovaga Monts. . . ix, 253
Xerovaria Monts. . . ix, 248
Xerovera Monts. . . ix, 248
XESTA Alb. ii, 7, 68.
XESTINA Pffr. ii, 7, 81.
Xiphias Pfr. iii, 89; . ix, 5
Xolotrema Raf. . . ix, 69
Xystera Val. vi, 33; . ix, 157

Yaeyamensis Pils. . ix, 214

Digitized by Google

Yahonensis Gass. i, 120.
Yantaiensis C. & D. iii, 149; [ix, 279
Yatalaensis Cox, vi, 140; ix, 131
Yatesiana Binn. . . ix, 81
Yatesi Coop. iii, 115; . ix, 81
Yatesi Pfr. v, 173; . ix, 95
Ycaunica Mab. . . ix, 256
Yessoensis Reinh. ii, 171.
Yleobia Bgt. . . ix, 319
Yocotulana Dor. iv, 81; ix, 198
Yoldii Mörch. . . ix, 119
Youngi Grt. iii, 40; . ix, 35
Yucatanea Morel. iii, 146; [ix, 74
Yulei Forbes, vi, 172; . ix, 134
Yulensis Braz. . . ix, 142

Zaccarensis Kob. viii, 168; [ix, 249
Zaffarina Terv. iv, 137; ix, 325
Zaleta Binn. . . ix, 77
Zamboangæ Mts. . . ix, 219
Zanguebarica Crav. iii, 105; [ix, 39
Zapateri Hid. ii, 157; . ix, 48
ZAPHYSEMA Pilsbry, . ix, 65
Zaragozensis Serv. . ix, 257
Zaritosa Berthier, iii, 185.
Zebina Braz. vi, 151; . ix, 133
Zebra Le Guill, viii, 76; ix, 18
Zebra Pfr. vi, 275; . ix, 111
Zebrina Grt. iii, 64; . ix, 27
Zebrina Ph. iii, 48; . ix, 41
Zebuensis Brod. vii, 161; ix, 223
Zeiliana Mts. . . ix, 267
Zelandiæ Gray, ii, 214; ix, 13
Zelebori Pfr. iv, 83; . ix, 258
Zelina Cox, vii, 78; . ix, 143
Zelleri Kob. iv, 138; . ix, 325
Zelota Mab. iv, 154; . ix, 327
Zemonicensis Stoss. . ix, 251
Zenatia Kob. iv, 144; . ix, 325
Zenobia Gray, . . ix, 264
Zenobia Pfr. viii, 131; . ix, 5
Zeno Braz. vii, 53; . ix, 142
Zenonis Gredl. iv, 59; . ix, 207
Zerguana Hagenm. . ix, 251
Zeta Pfr. v, 63; . . ix, 97
Zeta Pfr. . . . ix, 32
Zeugitana L. & B. viii, 182; [ix, 260
Zeus Jonas, ii, 32.
Zhorquinensis Ang. v, 132; [ix, 190
Ziczac Gld. ii, 210; . ix, 13
Ziegleri Schm. iv, 109; ix, 303
Zikaveiensis Hde. ii, 120.
ZINGIS Mart. ii, 7, 51; viii, 135
Zinguletta H. & A. Ad. ix, 302
Zitanensis Let. & Bgt. ix, 336
Zitanica Let. & Bgt. . ix, 251
Zitoumica L. & B. . ix, 263
Zoae Pfr. . . . ix, 141
Zodiacus Fér. vi, 259; . ix, 120
Zollingeriana ii, 20.
Zollingeri Pfr. iii, 82; . ix, 5
Zollingeri Mouss. not Pfr. ix, 5
Zonalis Fér. vi, 284; . ix, 112
Zonaria Don. . . ix, 249
Zonaria Linn. vi, 277; ix, 111
Zonaria Penn. . . ix, 336
Zonata Bgt. . . . ix, 234
Zonata Bgt. . . . ix, 318
Zonata Stud. iv, 92; . ix, 303
Zonatus Hasselt. . . ix, 5
Zonella Pfr. iv, 110; . ix, 277
Zonifera Semp. . . ix, 229
Zonifera Sowb. vii, 141; ix, 222
Zonites Hartm. . . ix, 299
ZONITES Montf. ii, 9, 134.
Zonites Pfr. ii, 186.
Zonites piestius Bgt. . ix, 234
ZONITIDÆ ii, 3; . IX, xxviii
ZONITOIDES Lehm. ii, 10, 171.
Zonitomæa Let. ii, 188.
Zonitomæa Let. viii, 189; ix, 272
Zonulata Fér. vii, 91; . ix, 125
Zonula Wood, . . ix, 116
Zonulella Mouss. . . ix, 113
ZONYALINA Mts. ii, 11, 187.
ZOOGENITES Morse, . ix, 281
Zorgia Mab. iv, 179; . ix, 328
Zoroaster Theob. iii, 211; ix, 205
Zosterophora Pfr. ii, 74.
Zrmanjæ Brus. . . ix, 301
Zurama Leach, . . ix, 282

Digitized by Google

Dates of Publication of the Parts of Volumes I to IX.

Volume I.

Part 1, pp. 1 to 64; Jan. 12, 1885.
Part 2, pp. 65 to 128; Apr. 20, 1885.
Part 3, pp. 129 to 192; July 3, 1885.
Part 4, pp. 193 to 364; Oct. 12, 1885.

Volume II.

Part 5, pp. 1 to 64; Jan. 23, 1886.
Part 6, pp. 65 to 128; May 3, 1886.
Part 7, pp. 129 to 192; July 28, 1886.
Part 8, pp. 193 to 265; Oct. 24, 1886,

Volume III.

Part 9, pp. 1 to 64; Feb. 19, 1887.
Part 10, pp. 65 to 128; June 8, 1887.
Part 11, pp. 129 to 176; Sept. 2, 1887.
Part 12, pp. 177 to 313; Dec. 10, 1887.

Volume IV.

Part 13, pp. 1 to 64; Mar. 16, 1888.
Part 14, pp. 65 to 128; July 1, 1888.
Part 15, pp. 129 to 192; Oct. 1, 1888.
Part 16, pp. 193 to 296; Jan. 3, 1889.

Volume V.

Part 17, pp. 1 to 64; Apr. 17, 1889.
Part 18, pp. 65 to 128; July 5, 1889.
Part 19, pp. 129 to 176; Sept. 30, 1889.
Part 20, pp. 177 to 216; Mar. 7, 1890.

Volume VI.

Part 21, pp. 1 to 64; May 27, 1890.
Part 22, pp. 65 to 128; Aug. 12, 1890.

Digitized by Google

Part 23, pp. 129 to 192; Dec. 16, 1890.
Part 24, pp. 193 to 324; May, 1, 1891.

VOLUME VII.

Part 25, pp. 1 to 64; Aug. 3, 1891.
Part 26, pp. 65 to 128; Nov. 3, 1891.
Part 27, pp. 129 to 192; Jan. 30, 1892.
Part 28, pp. 193 to 225; Apr. 25, 1892.

VOLUME VIII.

Part 29, pp. 1 to 48; July 25, 1892.
Part 30, pp. 49 to 112; Nov. 25, 1892.
Part 31, pp. 113 to 160; Feb. 25, 1893.
Part 32, pp. 161 to 314; July 1, 1893.

VOLUME IX.

Part 33, pp. 1 to 48; Nov. 16, 1893.
Part 34, pp. 49 to 112; Mar. 19, 1894.
Part 35, pp. 113 to 160; July 27, 1894.
Part 36, pp. 161 to 336; Feb. 2, 1895.
Part 33a, pp. i to xlviii; Feb. 2, 1895.
Index to Helices, April, 1895.

Errata to Volumes III to IX.

I am indebted to the kindness of Messrs. John Ponsonby and G. K. Gude for a large part of the following. Some other corrections also have been indicated in the several volumes.

VOLUME III.

Page 13, For *H. octinilla* read *octinella.*

Page 35, For *aulocospira* read *aulacospira.* It is a *Rhytida,* and identical with *R. multisulcata* Gass.

Page 44, For *corticola* read *corticicola.*

Page 74, *H. brunii* Mörch., is unfigured. Pl. 14, f. 4, represents *H. conulus* Mart.

Page 92, For *H. tavinniensis* read *H. taviuniensis.*

Digitized by Google

Page 95, For *Pœcilozonites* Sandberger, read *Pœcilozonites* Boettger.
Page 119, Read after *H. lens*, pl. 24, f. 12–14.
Page 138, For *microformis* Dall, read *microforis* Dall.
Page 148, After *H. elevata* read Pl. 31, figs. 57–59.
Page 158, For *H. fimibriosa* read *fimbriosa.*
Page 208, For *H. lutosa* read *lutuosa.*
Page 219, After *H. hilgendorffi* read Pl. 51, figs. 58, 59.
Page 239, For *H. sitisiensis* read *silifensis.*
Page 242, For *H. amoricana* read *armoricana.*

Volume IV.

Page 17, After *H. meda* read Pl. 3, fig. 30.
Page 17, For *H. florentinæ* read *florentiæ.*
Page 30, For *H. sequentina* read *sequentiana.*
Page 89, For *lefeboriana* read *lefeburiana.*
Page 88, For *paucici* read *pancici.*
Page 101, After *v. insubrica* read pl. 24, figs. 28, etc.
Page 110, For *H. shaufussi* read *schaufussi.*
Page 110, After *H. zonella*, dele Pl. 48, figs. 92, 93, and read *unfigured.*
Page 116, After *H. lecta*, dele Pl. 32, fig. 39, and read *unfigured.*
Page 127, For *hemprichtii* read *hemprichii.*
Page 132, After *H. tingitana* dele Pl. 64, f. 1–3, and read *unfigured.*
Page 140, For *H. odopacha* read *odopachya.*
Page 142, For *H. dastagui* read *dastugui.*
Page 155, *H. riprochi* read *ripochi.*
Page 177, *H. guadryi* read *gaudryi.*
Page 186, After *H. digna* read Pl. 63, fig. 38.

Volume V.

Page 26, For *H. costantior* read *constantior.*
Page 38, Line 17 from top, for *H. fuscolabris* read *fuscocincta.*
Page 41, Top line, for *nemorloides* read *nemoraloides.*
Page 44, Line 12 from top, for *deep narrow color* read *deep maroon color.*
Page 65, Line 17 from top, for *periphery* read *peristome.*
Page 67, After *H. trinitaria* read Pl. 17, figs. 38–40, 42, 43.

Digitized by Google

VOLUME VI.

Page 21, After *H. eurychila* read pl. 64, figs. 56, 57.
Page 23, After *H. stragulum* read pl. 64, figs. 64, 56, 66.
Page 25, Line 6 from top, read pl. 66, in place of 64.
Page 64, Line 12 from bottom, read pl. 66, in place of 64.
Page 64, Line 7 from bottom, read pl. 66, in place of 64.
Page 65, Line 20 from top, read pl. 66, in place of 64.
Page 72, After *H. partuliformis* read pl. 42, fig. 29.
Page 83, For *Waltoni* read *Valtoni.*
Page 120, For *bathymorphora* read *bathmophora.*
Page 137, For *mabellei* read *mabillei.*
Page 171, For *sardilabiata* read *sardalabiata.*
Page 261, Under *H. beatricis* add locality, *Fly River, New Guinea.*

VOLUME VII.

Page 11, After *H. dampieri,* dele *Louisiade Archipelag*
Page 25, For *lacteolata* read *lacteolota.*
Page 53, Under *H. rangii* Less. read *New Guinea* instead of *N. Zealand.*
Page 55, Under *H. macgillivrayi,* the reference to Hedley should read Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland, not N. S. Wales.
Page 61, Under *H. gurgustii,* read locality Rossel Island (not Russell).
Page 69, For *leinardiana* read *lienardiana.*
Page 78, For *cyrena* read *cyrene.* Locality, Ugi, Solomon Is.
Page 106, For *allisteri* read *allasteri.*
Page 122, After *H. æruginosa* read Pl. 26, fig. 4.

VOLUME VIII.

Page 96, After *P. coma* read Vol. ix, pl. 6, f. 57–59.
Page 97, After *P. tapirina* read Vol. ix, pl. 6, f. 63–65.
Page 129, After *T. rubens* read pl. 57, figs. 1–3.
Page 132, After *T. planoconus* read pl. 57, figs. 4–6.
Page 136, After *P. browningii* read Vol. ix, pl. 10, figs. 8, 9.
Page 150, Top line, for *supraplicata* read *supracostata.*
Page 155, After *H. kiowaensis* dele f. 15.
Page 156, After v. *arkansaensis* add f. 15.
Page 156, After *P. jovia* read Vol. ix, pl. 40, f. 1–4.

Digitized by Google

Page 159, After var. *solaciaca* read Pl. 44, figs. 83, 81.

Page 168, After *H. zaccarensis* read Pl. 38, figs. 5–7, 11–13.

Page 169, After *H. breveti* read Pl. 38, figs. 21, 22.

Page 176, After *H. beadlei* read Pl. 46, figs. 47–49.

Page 177, After *H. erkellii* v. *discrepans* read Pl. 46, figs. 50, 51.

Page 199, After *H. scalatella* read Vol. ix, pl. 64, f. 10–12.

Page 205, Line 13 from bottom, read J. de C., 1887, not 1877.

Page 206, For *H. constantinæ* read *constantiæ*.

Page 221, After *H. goniostoma* read Vol. ix, pl. 29, figs. 6, 7.

Page 236, After *H. werneri* read Pl. 28, figs. 88–90.

Page 238, For *H. mazzulopsis* read *H. subaperta*. Ancey's description appeared June 20; that in Man. Conch., July 1.

Page 240, After *H. streatori* dele reference to Vol. ix.

Page 260, For *V. minonecton* read *mionecton*.

Page 263, For localities of *H. coagulum* and *cernua* read *Great Namaqualand*.

Page 263, After *C. sieversi* read Vol. ix, pl. 22, f. 7, 8.

Page 273, After *C. tenuitesta* read pl. 58, figs. 16, 17.

Page 281, After *H. blomfieldi* var. *warroensis*, read Hedley and Musson.

Page 281, After var. *pallida*, read Hedley and Musson.

Page 283, After *H. supracostulata* read Vol. ix, pl. 27, f. 11–13.

Page 295, After *E. dalbertisi* Braz. read Vol. ix, pl. 6, f. 55, 56.

Page 306, Line 6, read 9–11, *Trochomorpha strubelli*.

Page 308, Insert under PLATE 37, figs. 43–46, *Charopa albanensis* Cox, after Hedley, Vol. II, p. 209.

VOLUME IX.

Page xviii. Fischer (Journ. de Conchyl., 1890, p. 351) gives the following note on the date of Ferussac's *Tableaux Systématiques des Animaux Mollusques:* "1819, according to Rang; 1821, according to the majority of authors; 1822, according to a note in my copy, and according to the prospectus of the publication."

Page 6, After *T. abrochroa* Cr., read iii, 91.

Page 6, For *navagatorum* read *navigatorum*.

Page 6, Dele *T. prostrata* Pse.

Page 27, For *E. raratongensis* read *rarotongensis*.

Page 34, For *E. siliens* Cox read *sitiens* Cox.

Page 38, Add to list, *P. actinotricha* Melv. & Pons. viii, 143.

Digitized by Google

Page 39, Add to range of *Amphidoxa*, Argentine Republic, Southern Brazil.

Page 52, Add to range of *Pupisoma*, Ceylon.

Page 57, After *T. cœcoides* read Tate, in place of Guppy.

Page 58, For *montetaurica* read *montetaurina*.

Page 64, Add to list of Sagda, *S. maxima* Simpson.

Page 93, Add to range of *Isomeria*, Peru.

Page 98, Add under *P. apollo*, the synonym *H. imperatrix* Gundl.

Page 99, Add to range of *Parthena*, Porto Rico.

Page 104, *C. palumba* Souv. is a synonym of *C. sauliæ* Pfr.; *C. sauliæ* Reeve (not Pfr.) is a synonym or form of *monochroa* Sowb.

Page 111, Add after *, *Jaw not ribbed;* and after * *, *Jaw ribbed.*

Page 140, For *spendescens* read *splendescens.*

Page 141, Unite under *P. antiqua* all species of that group, and omit *Borneo* from localities.

Page 142, For *diomedes* Bras. read *diomedes* Braz.

Pages 145, 146, Add to list of species, *P. azona* Gredl. viii, 158; *P. vallata* Hde. viii, 158; *P. beddomei* Hanley.

Page 147, CORILLA should be dated *June*, 1855 (not 1858).

Page 167, Add under *S. feisthameli* the synonyms *pointhameli* Alb.-Mart., *serpens* Spix.

Page 170, After *G. pœcilotrochus* read Nachr. '94, p. 114.

Page 173, Line 10, for *Euhaplogona* read *Protogona.*

Page 199, For *dupetithoursi* read *dupetithouarsi.*

Page 204, For *oncopila* read *uncopila.*

Page 204, *E. leprosa* is a synonym of *leprosula.*

Page 205, *E. rubens* and *semenovi* are duplicated in *Eulota* and *Theba.* Where they really belong must be settled by the position of the penis-retractor and form of mucus glands, still unknown.

Pages 208, 209, For *vulvivaga* read *vulgivaga.*

Page 209, For *loufouana* read *lofouana.*

Page 211, *Accedens* Hde. is an error for *accrescens* Hde.

Page 213, Add to *Group of luhuana, E. blakeana* Newc.

Page 228, For *senckendorffiana* read *seckendorffiana.*

Page 249, For *modica* Mouss. read *modica* Morel.; see p. 256.

Page 250, 251, From list of *unfig. species* omit *euxina* Cl., *salentina* Bl., *inversa* W., *perroudiana* Loc., *lemoinei* Deb., *armoricana* Bgt.

Pages 256, 257, From list of *unfig. sp.* omit *mendranoi* Serv., *grannonensis* Bgt., *agreabilis* Zgl., *arcuata* Zgl., *bardoensis* Bgt., *codia*

Digitized by Google

Bgt., *diniensis* Ramb., *lunulata* Kryn., *ramburi* Mab., *danieli* Bgt., *madritensis* Ramb., *djabbarica* Bgt., *hierocontina* W., *monicola* Pal.

Page 260, For *setabulensis* read *setubalensis.*

Page 261, For *lybica* read *libyca.*

Page 272, For *musicola* read *muscicola* Bgt., not Phil. It is a synonym of *crenophila* Pfr.

Page 274, For *melaspinæ* read *malaspinæ.*

Page 305, For *H. cyrniaca* read *revelierei* Deb. See Journ. Conch., 1867, p. 311.

Page 319, For *leucorum* read *lucorum.*

Page 322, For *nemoralis* Müll. read *nemoralis* Linné.

Page 325, For v. *augustata* Rm. read v. *angustata* Rm.

Page 325, For *H. rereyana* read *rerayana.*

Page 327, For *H. benthencourtiana* read *bethencourtiana.*

Page 327, For *H. riprochi* read *ripochi.*

Synopsis of Families, Subfamilies, Genera and Subgenera of Helices.

NOTE.—The numbers refer to pages of Vol. IX, whereon the several groups are treated. Genera are in Roman, subgenera and sections in *Italic* type. The sequence of groups adopted is from those with simple to those with complex reproductive organs, and represents in a general way the phylogenetic history of the family, the *Protogona* being believed to be the primordial stock of *Helicidæ.* The inter-relations of the groups are shown on p. xxi, of Vol. IX. The linear arrangement given below is necessarily unnatural, being interrupted by the interpolation of the *Teleophallogona* and *Macroogona.*

[*Trochomorpha* belongs to the family *Zonitidæ.* The position of *Solaropsis, Plectopylis, Chalepotaxis* and some other groups is quite uncertain.]

Family ENDODONTIDÆ Pilsbry (Vol. ix, p. xxviii).

Group POLYPLACOGNATHA Pils.

1, Punctum Morse. 6.

2, Laoma Gray, 8.

Phrixgnathus Hutt., 9.

Digitized by Google

Group HAPLOGONA Pils.

3, Flammulina Mart., 10.
Phacussa Hutt., 12.
Thalassohelix Pils., 12.
Gerontia Hutt., 14.
Allodiscus Pils., 14.
Pyrrha Hutt., 15.
Therasia Hutt., 15.
Phenacohelix Sut., 16.
Suteria Pils., 17.
Flammulina Mart., 17.
Hedleyoconcha Pils., 18.
Monomphalus Anc., 19.
Rhytidopsis Anc., 20.
Carthœa Hutt., 339.
4, Phasis Alb., 36.
Trachycystis Pils., 37.
? Sculptaria Pfr., 39.
5, Amphidoxa Alb., 39.
Stephanoda Alb., 40.
6, Endodonta Alb., 20.
Diglyptus Pils. 22.
Libera Garr., 23.
Endodonta Alb., 24.
Thaumatodon Pils., 26.
Nesophila Pils., 27.
Ptychodon Anc., 27.
Helenoconcha Pils., 28.
Brazieria Anc., 29.
Phenacharopa Pils., 29.
Æschrodomus Pils., 30.
Paratrochus Pils., 31.
? *Coliolus* Tap.-Can., 171.
Charopa Alb., 31.
Acanthoptyx Anc., 35.
Tropidotropis Anc., 36.
Pterodiscus Pils., 36.
7, Pyramidula Fitz., 42.
Pyramidula Fitz., 43.
Microconus Streb,, 340.
Patulastra Pfr., 44.
Planogyra Morse, 45.
Gonyodiscus Fitz., 45.
Lyrodiscus Pils., 341.
Lyrula Woll., 341.
Patula Held., 48.
Atlantica Anc., 50.
Helicodiscus Morse, 51.

Group . . . .

8, Pararhytida Anc., 52.
Platyrhytida Ckll., 342, 53.

Family HELICIDÆ Pilsbry (vol. ix, p. xxviii).

Group PROTOGONA Pils., xxxii (*Polygyrinæ*).

1, Praticolella Mart., 67.
2, Polygyra Say, 68.
Polygyra Say, 71.
Triodopsis Raf., 74.
Stenotrema Raf., 77.
3, Polygyrella Binn., 78.
Ammonitella Coop., 80.
4, Polygyratia Gray, 81.
Systrophia Pfr., 83.
? Coxia Anc., 83.
? Solaropsis Beck, 166.
5, Dorcasia Gray, 172.

Digitized by Google

Group MACROOGONA Pils., xxxii, (*Acavinæ*).

6, Stylodonta C. & J., 149.
7, Helicophanta Fér., 151.
8, Acavus Montf., 153.
9, Pyrochilus Pils., 154.
10, Ampelita Beck., 155.
Pœcilostylus Pils., 158.
11, ? Macrocyclis Beck, 165.
12, Pedinogyra Alb., 158.
13, Anoglypta Mart., 159.
14, Caryodes Alb., 161.
15, Panda Alb., 163.

Genera incertæ sedis.

16, Plectopylis Bens., 143.
Traumatophora Anc., 146.
Stegodera Mart., 147.
17, Corilla H. & A. Ad., 147.

Group TELEOPHALLOGONA Pils., xxxii, 84 (*Sagdinæ*).

18, Thysanophora Str. & Pfr., [54.
19, Zaphysema Pils., 65.
20, Sagda Beck, 58.
Hyalosagda Mart., 61.
Odontosagda Mart., 65.

Group EPIPHALLOGONA Pils., xxxiii, 84 (*Camæninæ*).

21, Pleurodonte F. de W., 84.
Pleurodonte, 87.
Caprinus Montf., 90.
Gonostomopsis Pils., 91.
Caracolus Montf., 92.
Isomeria Alb., 93.
Labyrinthus Bk., 94.
Polydontes.
Thelidomus Sw., 96.
Zachrysia Pils., 97.
Polydontes Montf., 97.
Parthena Alb., 98.
Luquillia Cr., 99.
Eurycratera Bk., 100.
22, Camæna Alb., 101.
Phœnicobius Mch., 104.
Pseudobba Mlldff., 105.
Camœnella Pils., 105.
Neocepolis Pils., 106.
23, Obba Beck, 107.
Oreobba Pils., 109.
24, Planispira Bk., 110.
Planispira Bk., 111.
Cristigibba Can., 112.
Angasella Ad., 113.
Trachia Alb., 114.
25, Chloritis Beck, 117.
Sulcobasis Can., 120.
Austrochloritis P., 121.
Trichochloritis P., 123.
26, Albersia H. Ad., 124.
27, Thersites Pfr., 125.
Thersites.
Glyptorhagada P., 129.
Badistes Gld., 129.
Hadra Alb., 131.
Sphærospira Mch., 132.
Xanthomelon Mart., 134.
Rhagada Alb., 135.
28, Papuina Mart., 136.
Dendrotrochus P., 143.
29, Ganesella Blanf., 168.
? *Coliolus* Can. 171.

Digitized by Google

Group BELOGONA (v. Iher.) Pils. xxxiii, 173 (*Helicinæ*).

Belogona Euadenia Pils., 175.

30, Cepolis Montf., 177.
Cepolis Montf., 179.
Jeanneretia Pfr., 180.
Eurycampta Mart., 180.
Coryda Alb., 181.
Dialeuca Alb., 182.
Hemitrochus Sw., 183.
Plagioptycha Pfr., 185.
Cysticopsis Mörch., 186.
31, Polymita Beck, 187.
32, Oxychona Mörch, 189.
33, Lysinoe Ads.,, 191.
34, Glyptostoma B. & B., 192.
35, Epiphragmophora Dör., 193.
Pilsbrya Anc.
Angrandiella Anc.
Averellia Anc.
Trichodiscina Mart.
Micrarionta Anc.
Helminthoglypta Anc.
Monadenia Pils.
36, Eulota Hartm., 200.
Eulota Hartm., 202.
Armandia Anc., 205.
Cathaica Mlldff., 205.
Pseudiberus Anc., 207.
Platypetasus Pils., 207.
Thysanota Alb., 207.
Plectotropis Mart., 208.
Aegista Alb., 210.
Coccoglypta Pils., 211.
Mastigeulota Pils., 211.
Tricheulota Pils., 212.
Euhadra Pils., 212.
Mandarina Pils., 214.
37, Pupisoma Stol., 52.
38, Aulacospira Mlldff., 279.
Pseudostreptaxis Mlldff.
39, Chalepotaxis Anc., 167.
40, Chlorœa Alb., 214.
41, Helicostyla Fér., 216.
Corasia Alb., 219.
Crystallopsis Anc., 220.
Pfeifferia Gray, 221.
Leytia Pils., 221.
Chromatosphœra Pils., 221.
Calocochlea Hartm., 222.
Anixa Pils., 223.
Trachystyla Pils., 224.
Helicostyla Fér., 224.
Cochlodryas Mart., 225.
Orustia Mörch., 225.
Pachysphœra Pils., 226.
Columplica Hartm., 226.
Helicobulinus Brod., 226.
Orthostylus Bk., 227.
Hypselostyla Mart., 228.
Papustyla Pils., 229.
Eudoxus Alb., 229.
Phengus Alb., 230.
Canistrum Mörch., 230.
Prochilus Alb., 231.
Chrysallis Alb., 231.
42, Leucochroa Beck., 232.
Sphincterochila Anc.

Digitized by Google

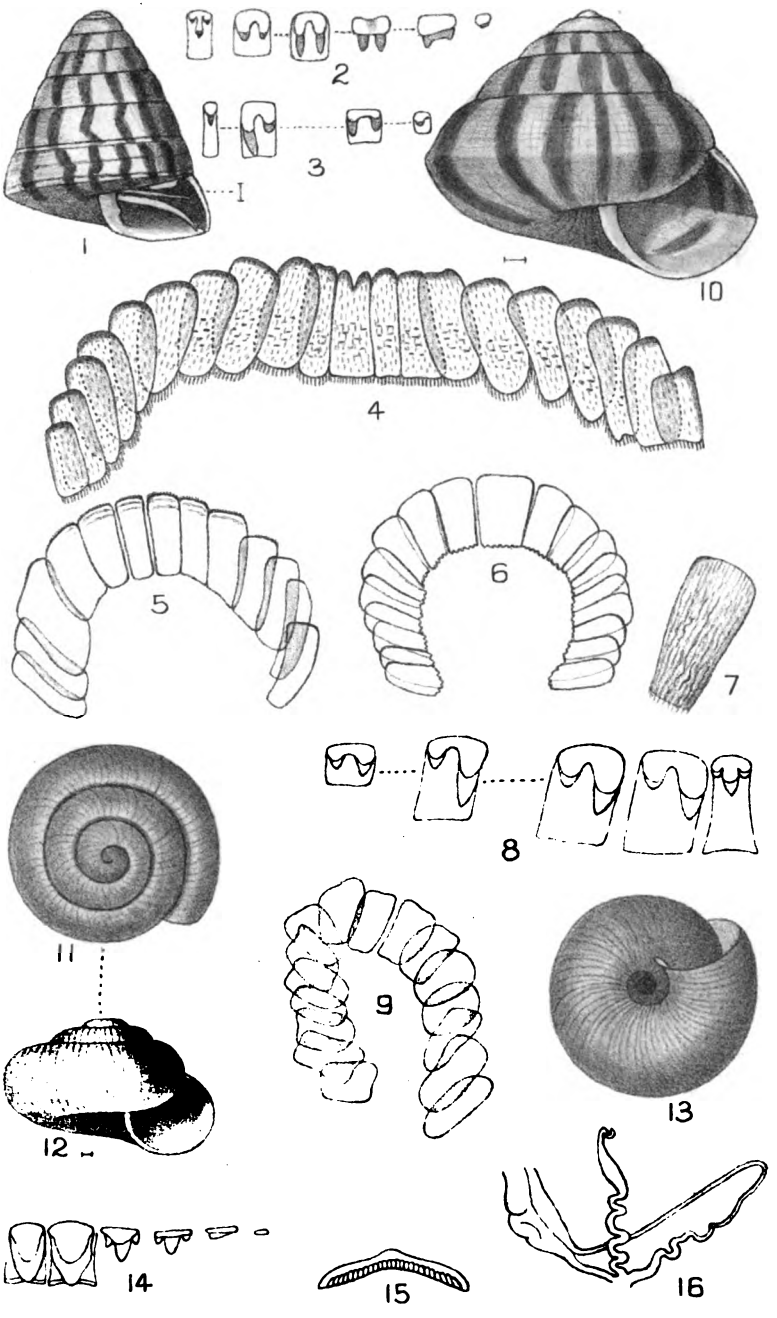
Belogona Siphonadenia Pils., 235.

43, Geomitra Sw., 238.
Plebecula Lwe., 239.
Lemniscia Lwe., 240.
Hispidella Lwe., 240.
Spirorbula Lwe., 240.
Actinella Lwe., 241.
Caseolus Lwe., 242.
Hystricella Lwe.
Discula Lwe.
Disculella Pils.
Heterostoma Hartm., 244.
Geomitra Sw., 244.
44, Helicella Fér., 245.
Xerocrassa Monts., 247.
Heliomanes Moq., 248.
Helicella Fér., 249.
Xerocampylæa Kob., 253.
Candidula Kob., 253.
Monilearia Mouss., 257.
Jacosta Gray, 258.
Xeroleuca Kob., 260.
Obelus Hartm., 261.
Trochula Schlüt., 261.
Cochlicella Fér., 263.
Theba Risso, 264.
Lejeania Anc., 267.
Platytheba Pils., 268.
45, Hygromia Risso, 269.
Hygromia, 271.
Monacha Fitz., 271.
Fruticicola Held, 272.
Ciliella Mouss., 275.
Metafruticicola Iher., 276.
Perforatella Schlüt., 277.
Dibothrion Pfr., 278.
Metodontia Mlldff., 279.
46, Acanthinula Bk., 280.
Zoögenites Mse., 281.
47, Vallonia Risso, 282.
48, Helicodonta Fér., 284.
Drepanostoma Porro.
Helicodonta s. s.
Aspasita West.
Trissexodon Pils.
Caracollina Beck.
Klikia Pils., 289.
? Mœllendorffia Anc., 289.
49, Allognathus Pils., 290.
50, Leptaxis Lowe, 291.
Pseudocampylæa Pfr.
Leptaxis s. s.
Lampadia Lwe.
51, Fridolinia Pils., 294.
Pseudoleptaxis Pils.
52, Dentellocaracolus Opp., 294.
Prothelidomus Oppenh.
53, Helicigona Fér., 296.
Helicigona s. s., 298.
Chilostoma Fitz., 299.
Fruticocampylæa Kob., 303.
Tacheocampylæa Pfr., 304.
Arianta Leach, 305.
Elona Ads., 307.
Isognomostoma Fitz., 308.
Tropidomphalus Pils., 309.
Metacampylæa Pils., 310.
Galactochilus Sdb., 310.
Mesodontopsis Pils., 310.
54. Cyrtochilus Sdb., 311.
55, Helix Linné, 311.
Euparypha Hartm., 336.
Eremina Pfr., 334.
? *Parachloræa* Sdb., 333.
Levantina Kob., 333.
Iberus Montf., 328.
Hemicycla Sw., 326.
Otala Schum., 322.
Tachea Leach, 320.
Helicogena Fér., 316.

Digitized by Google

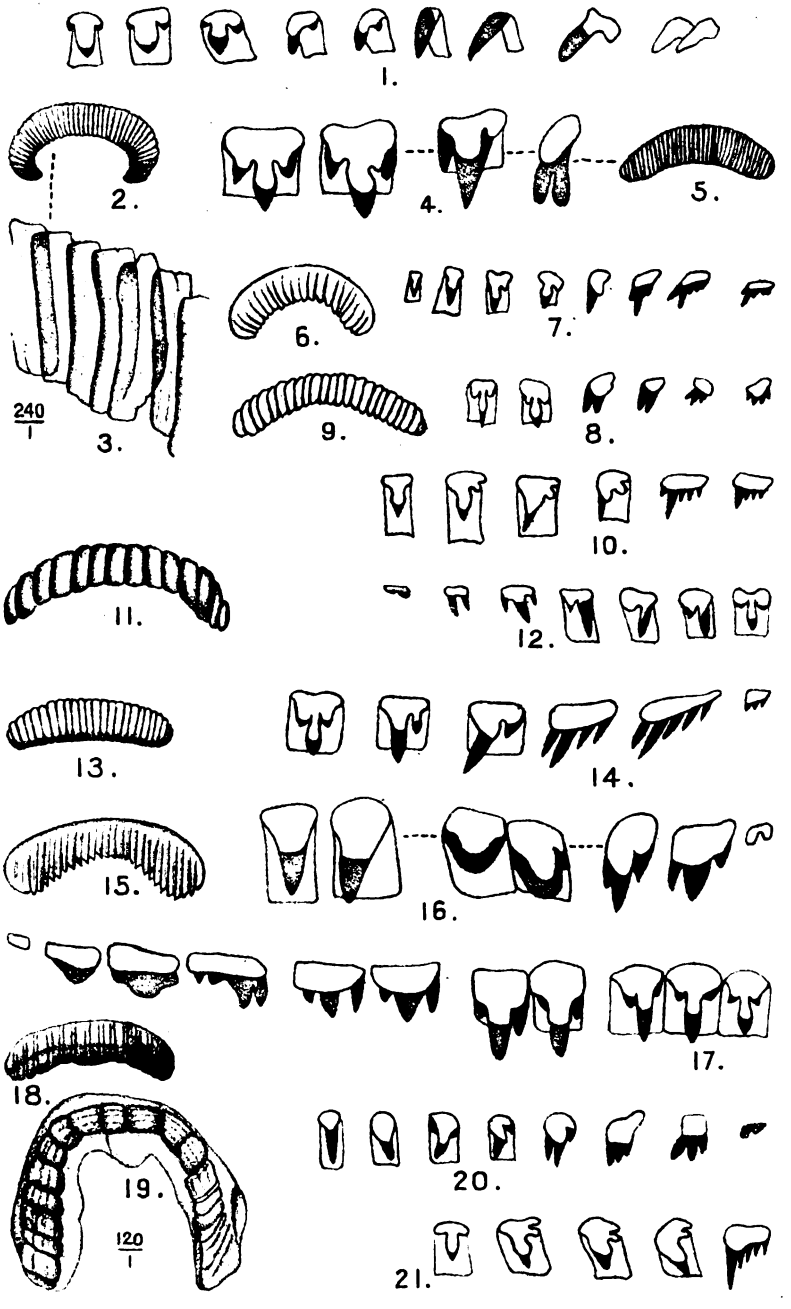
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



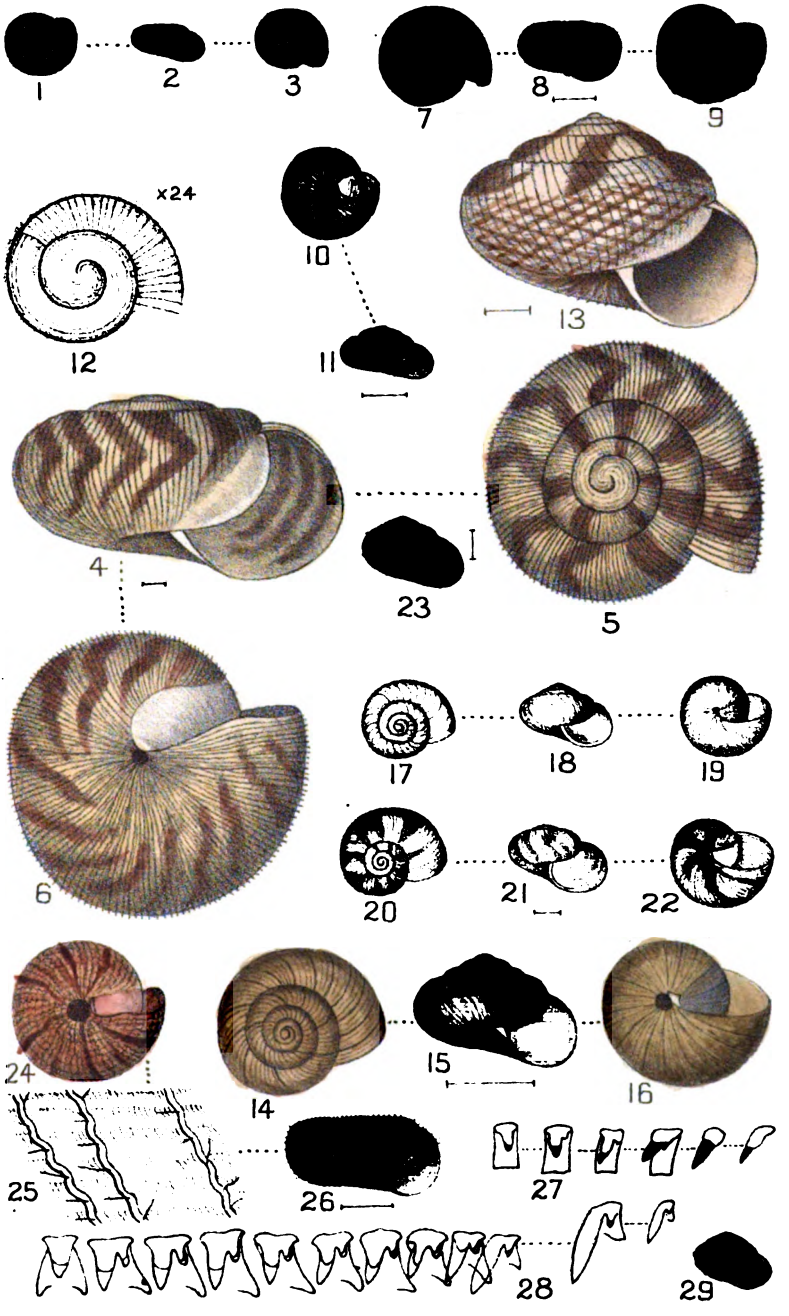
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



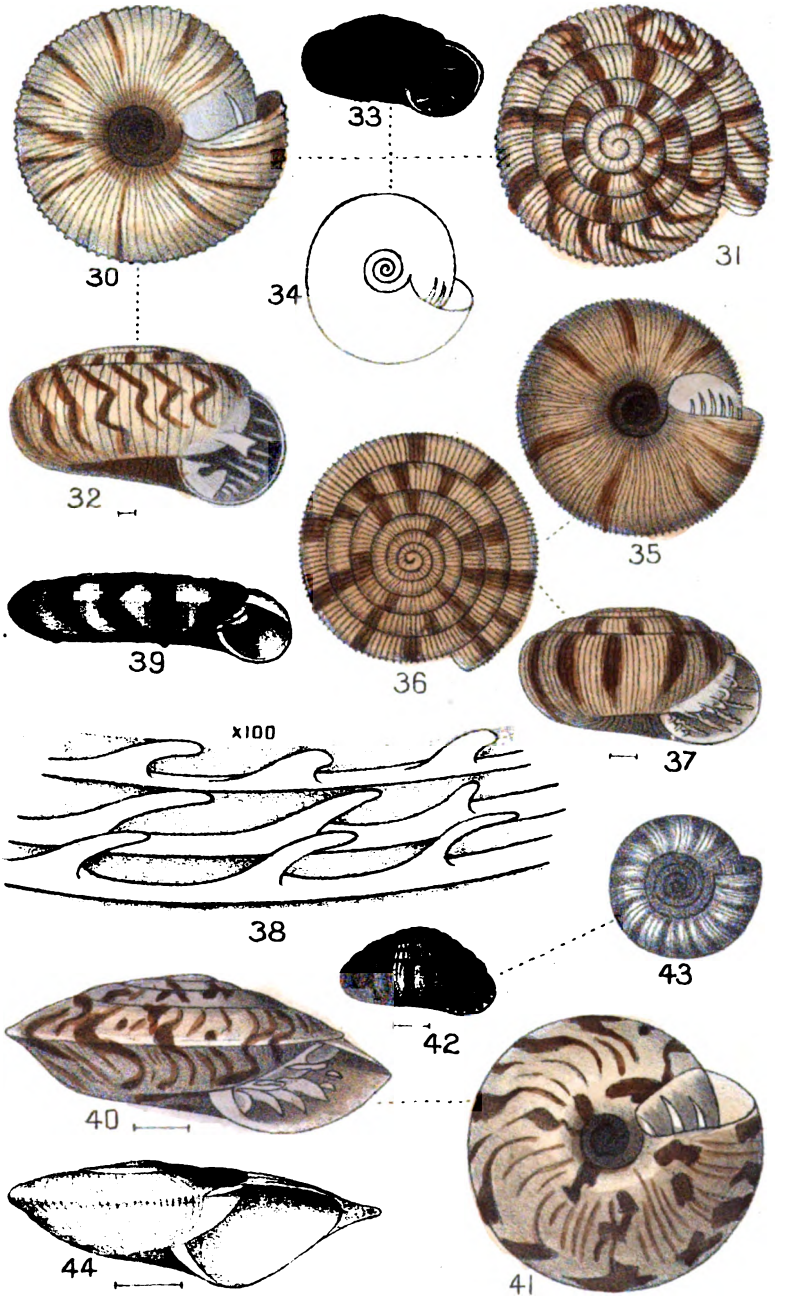
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



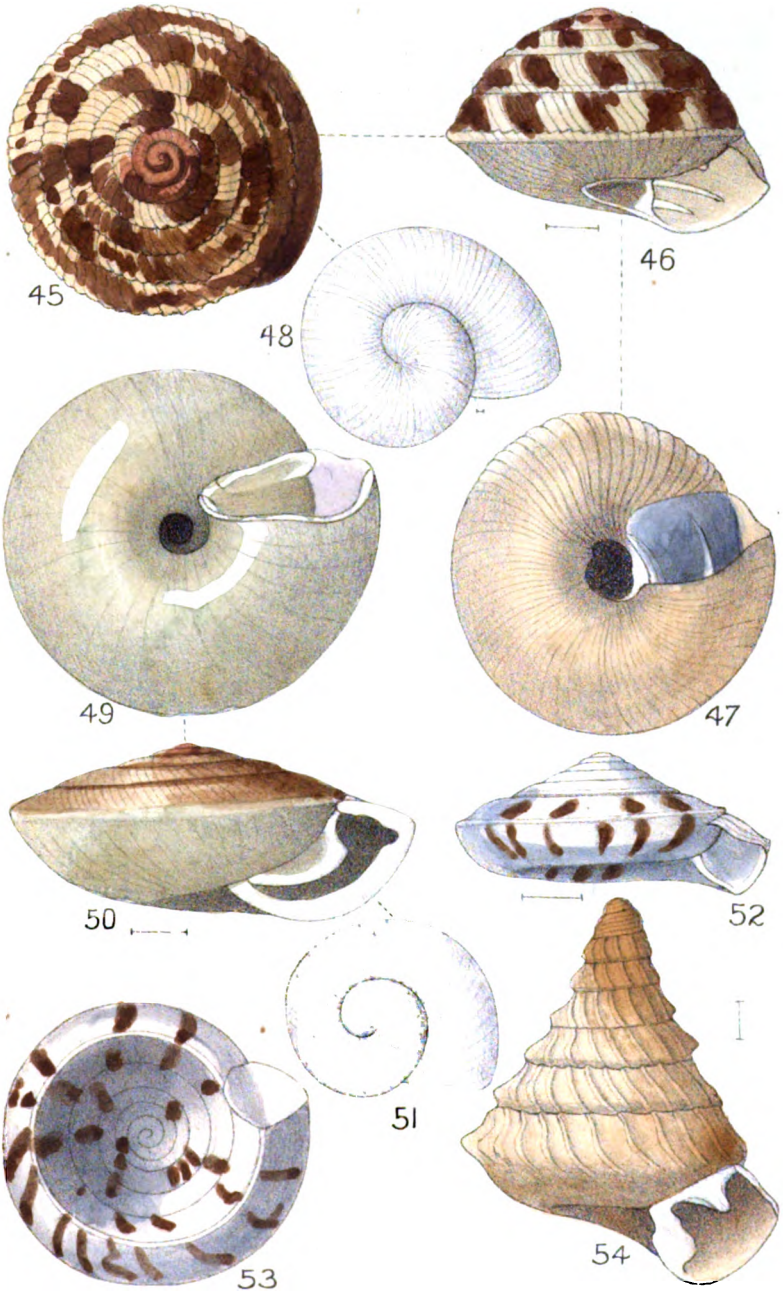
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



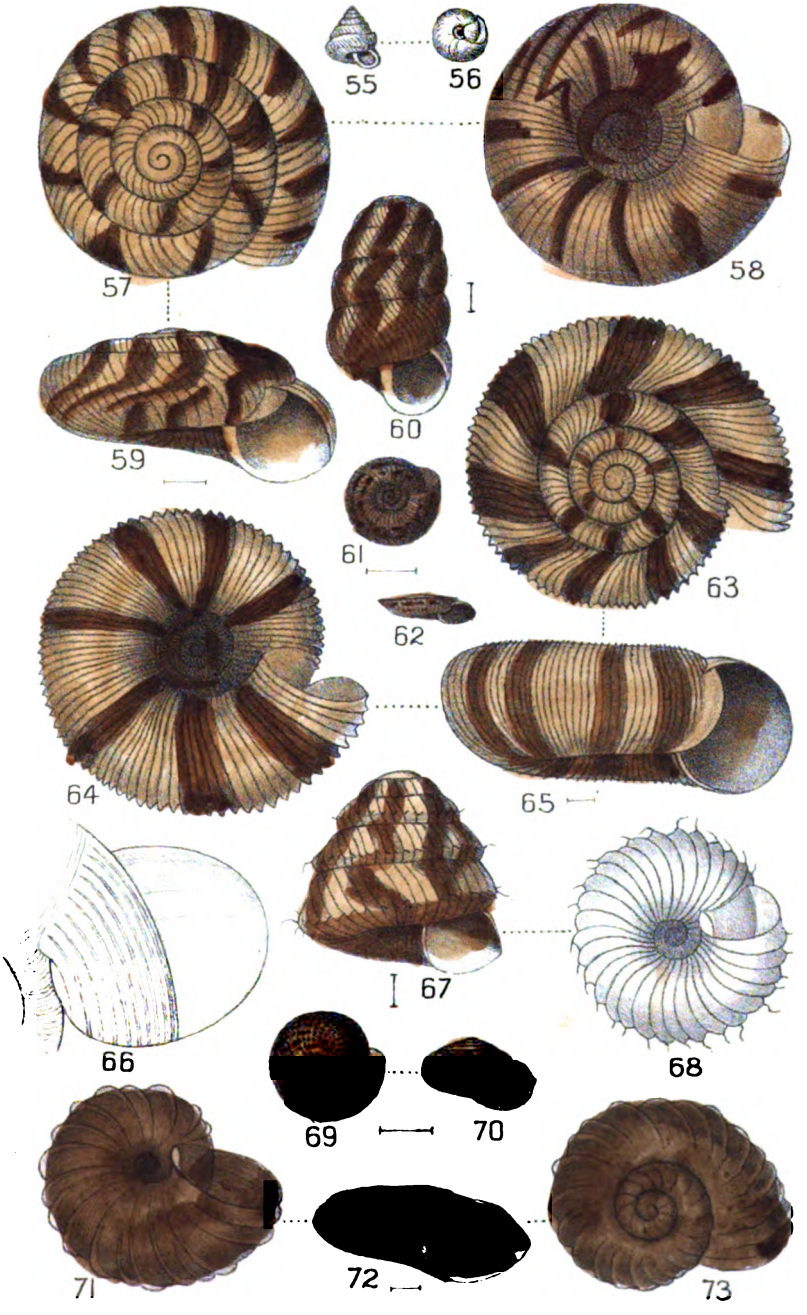
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



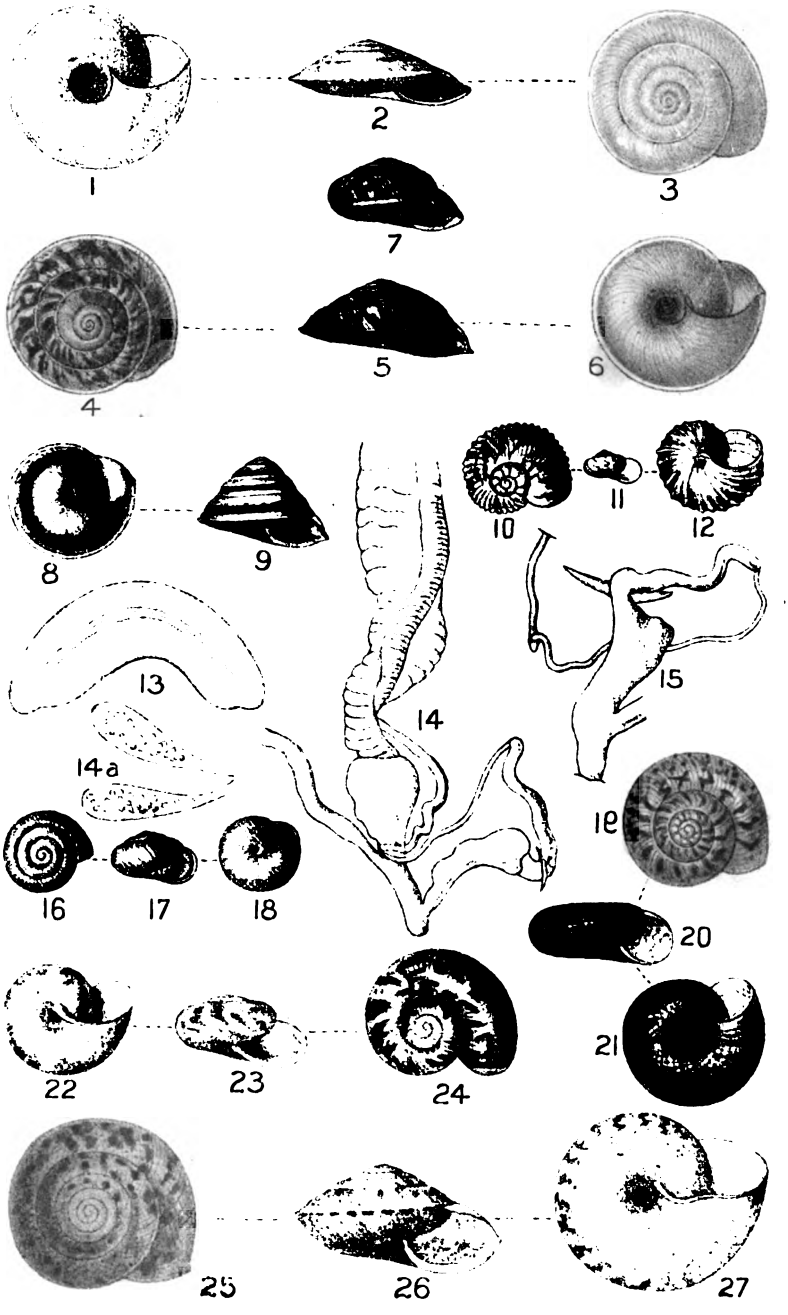
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



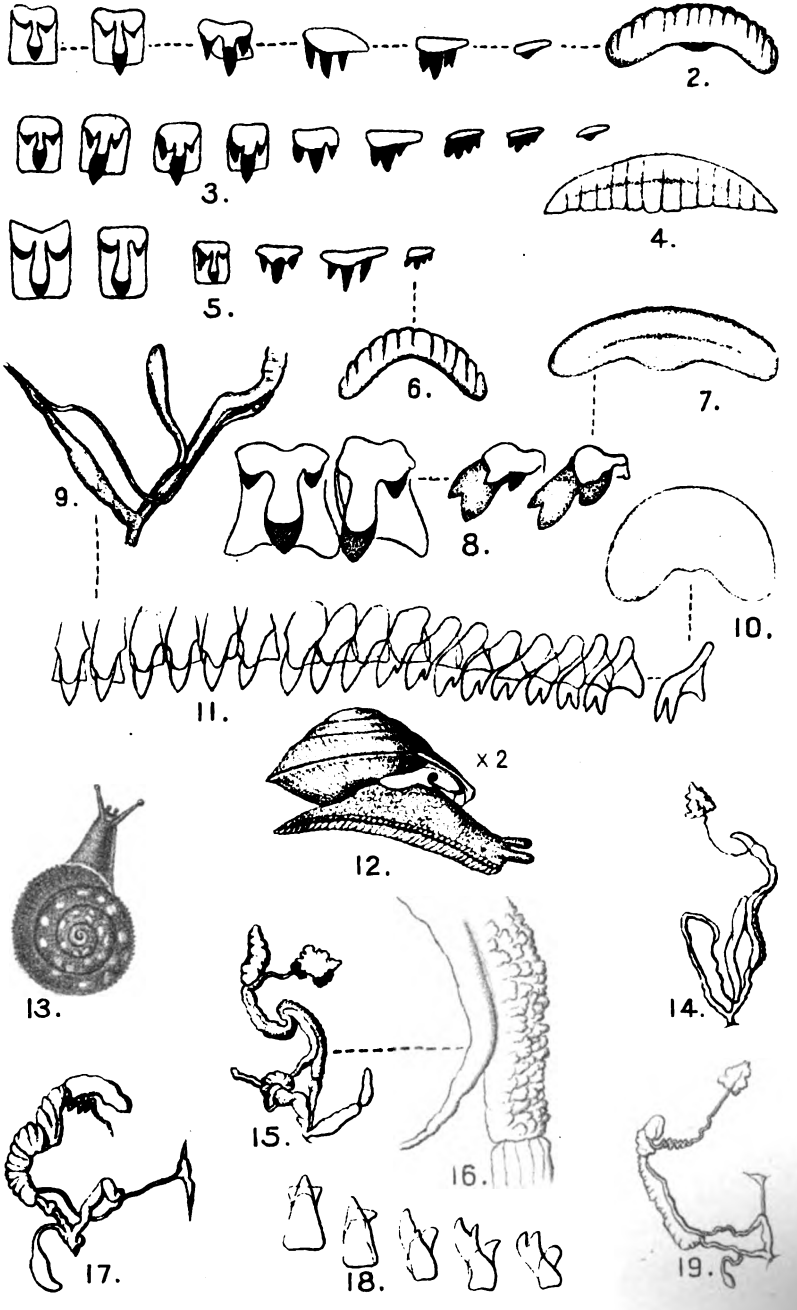
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



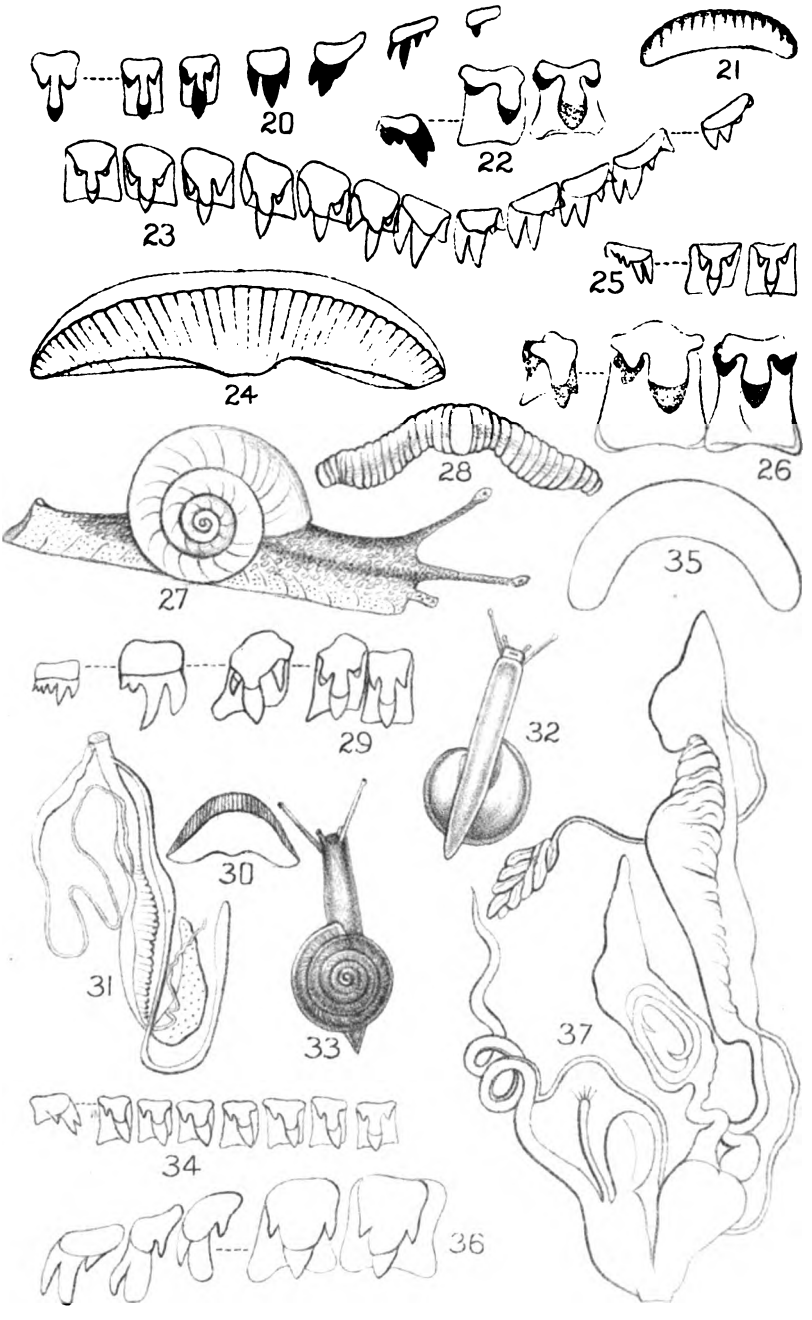
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



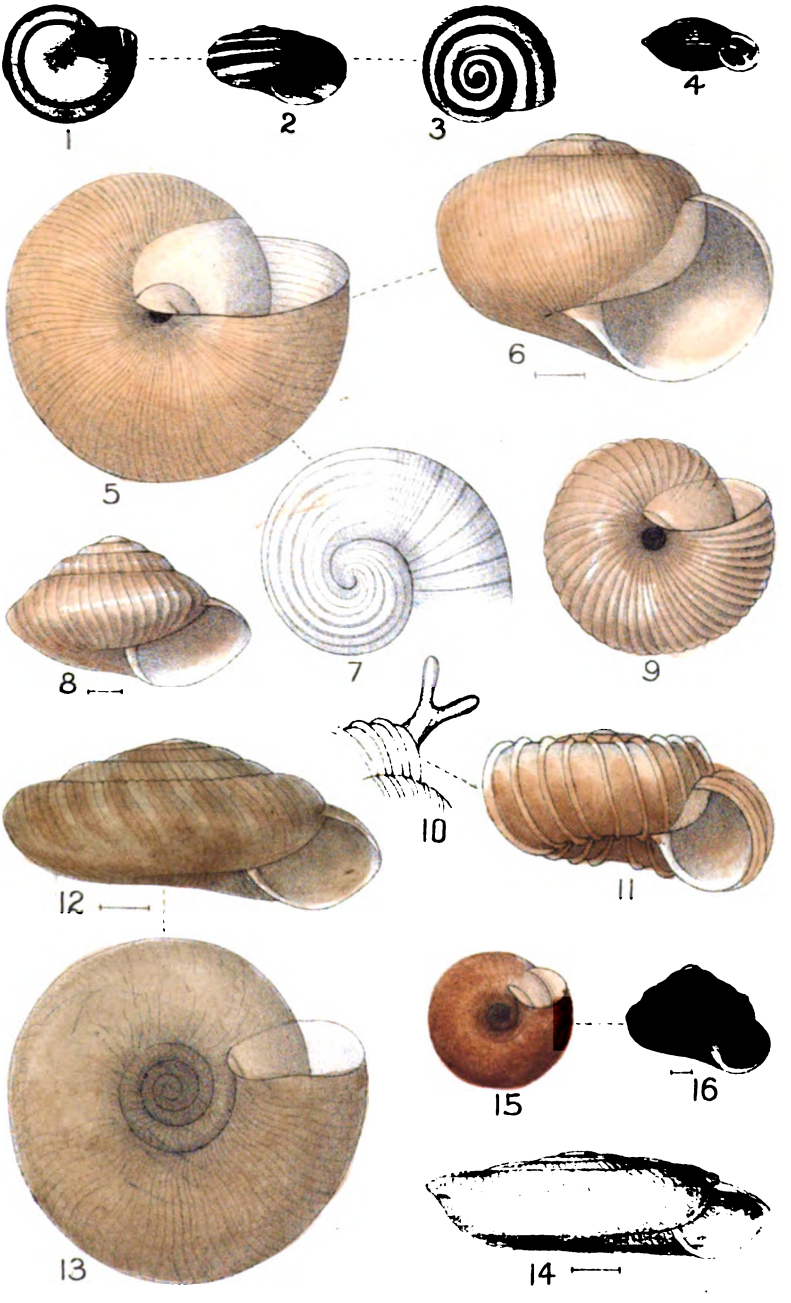
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



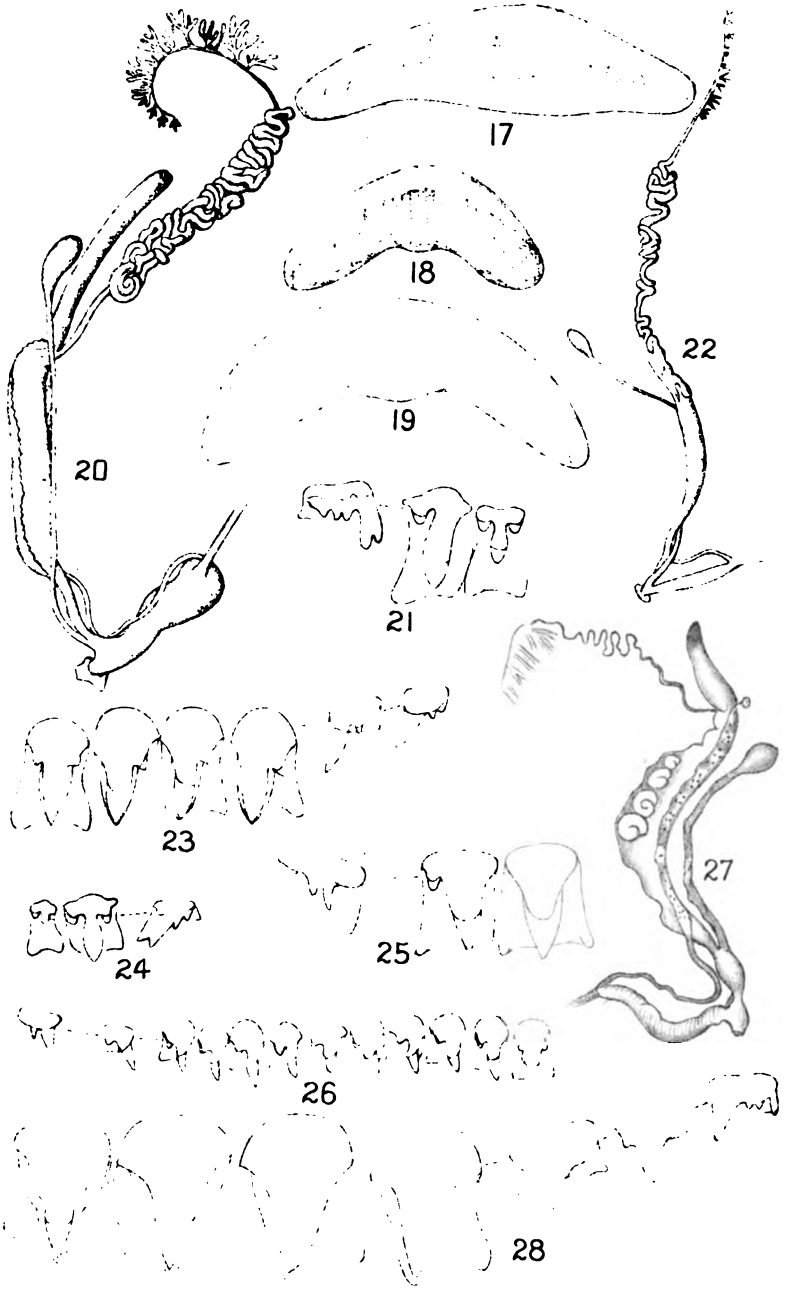
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



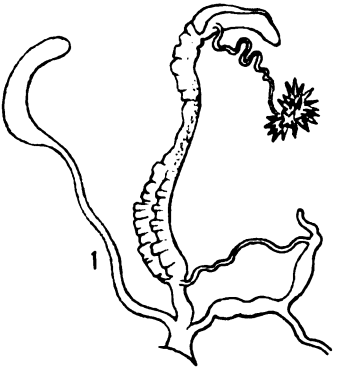
Digitized by Google

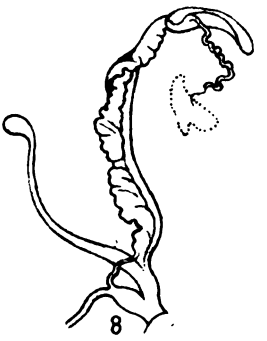
Digitized by Google

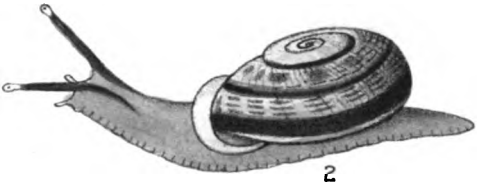


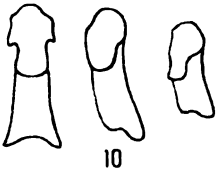
Digitized by Google

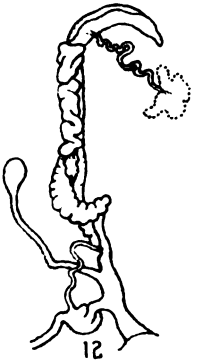
Digitized by Google

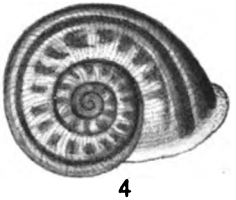


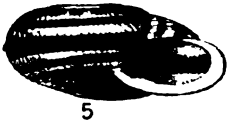


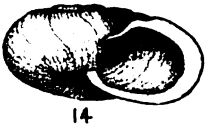






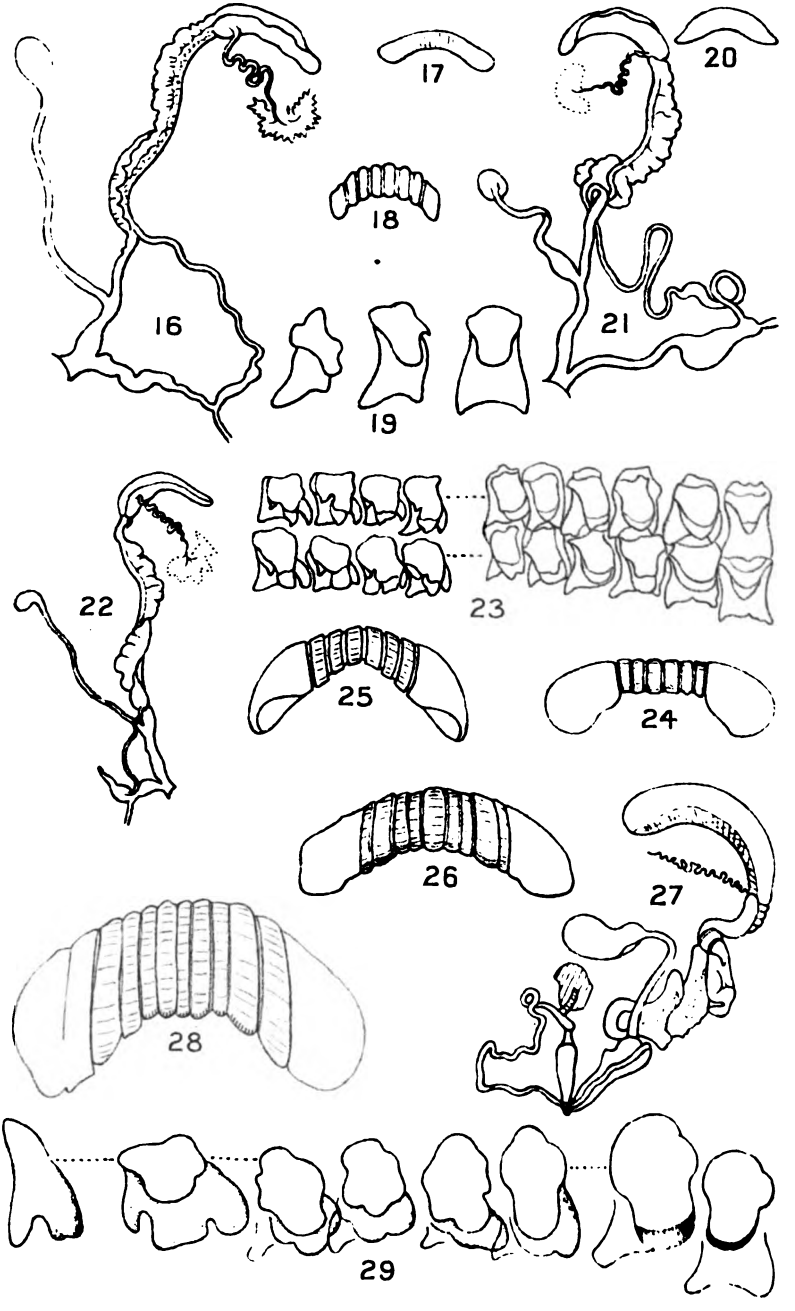






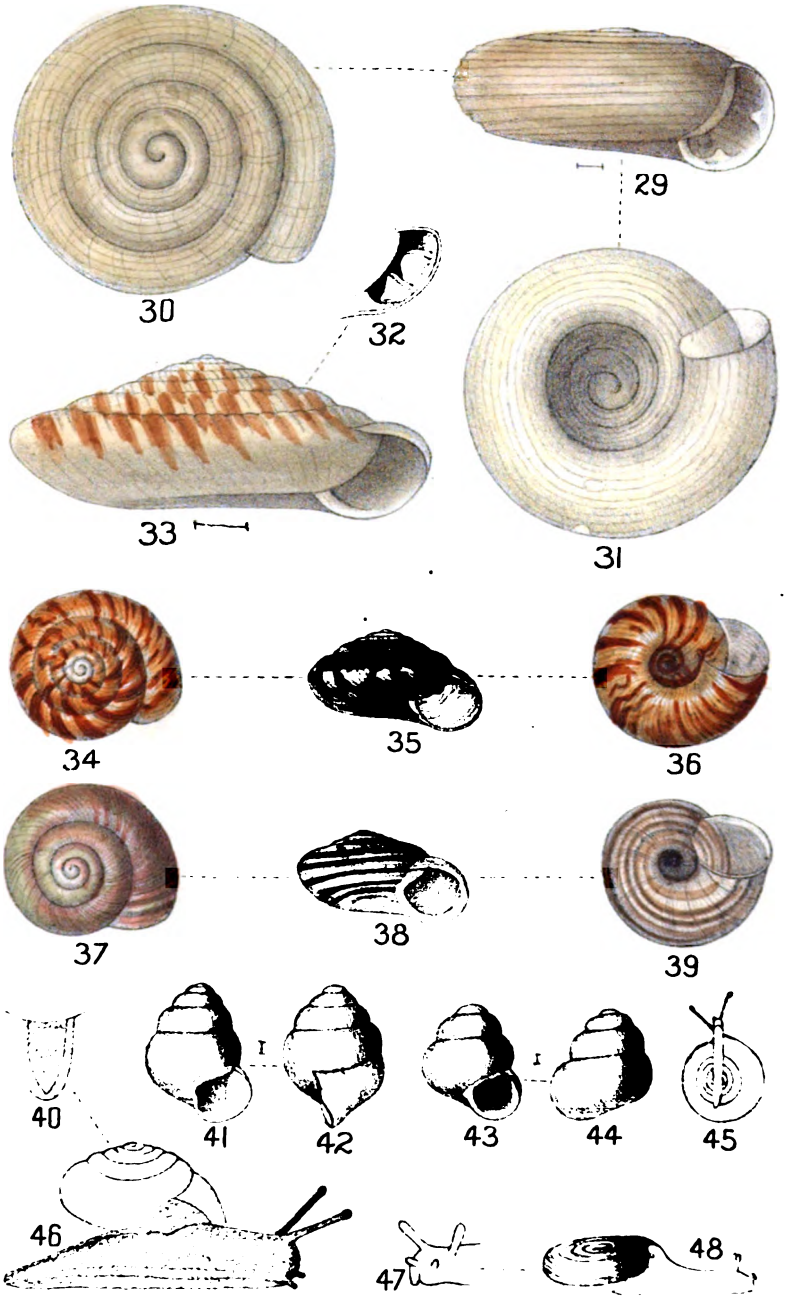
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



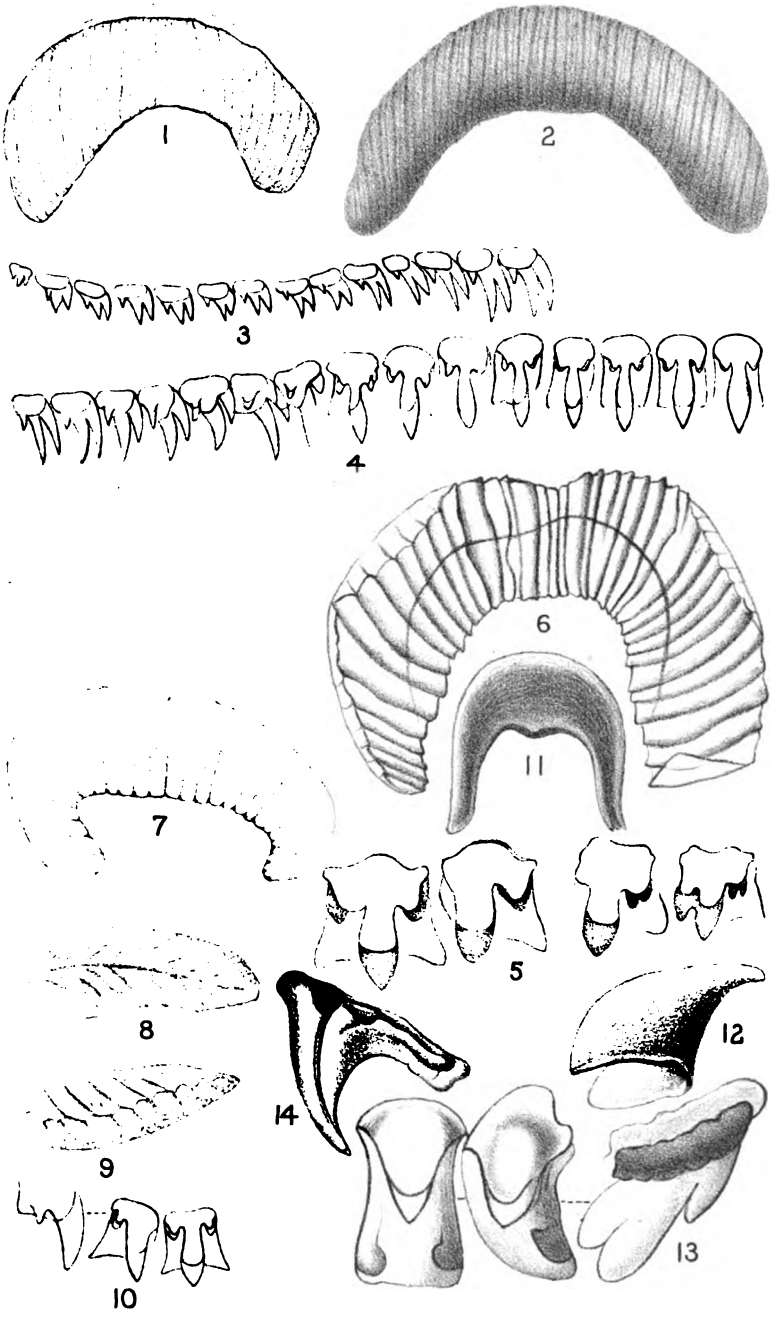
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



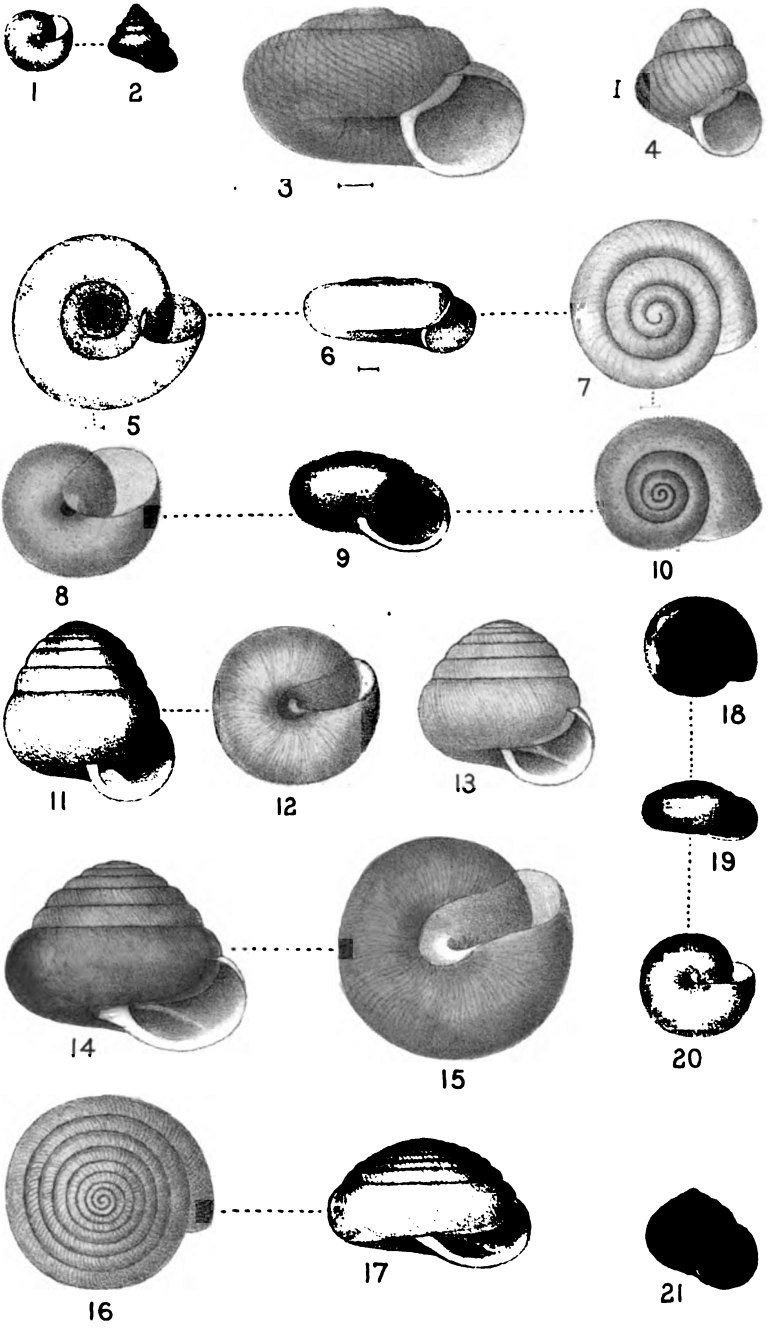
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



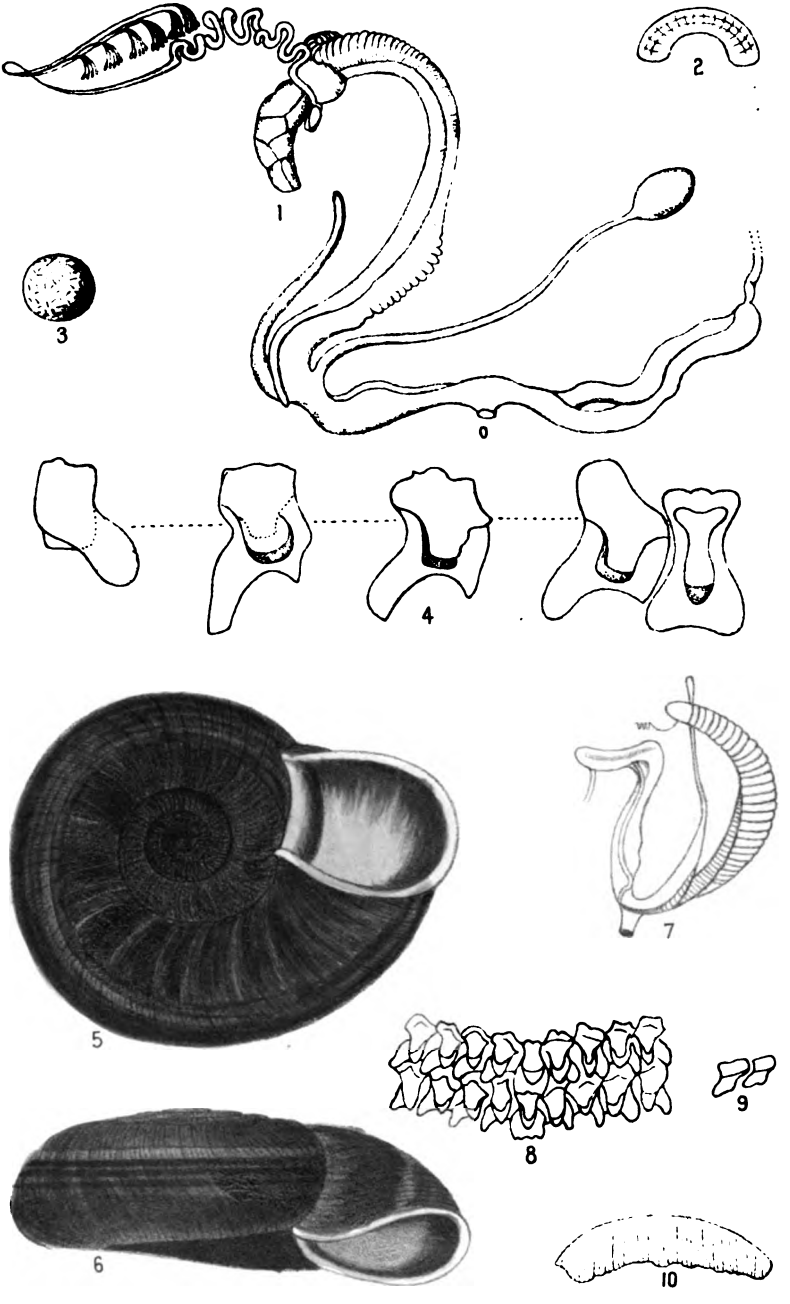
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

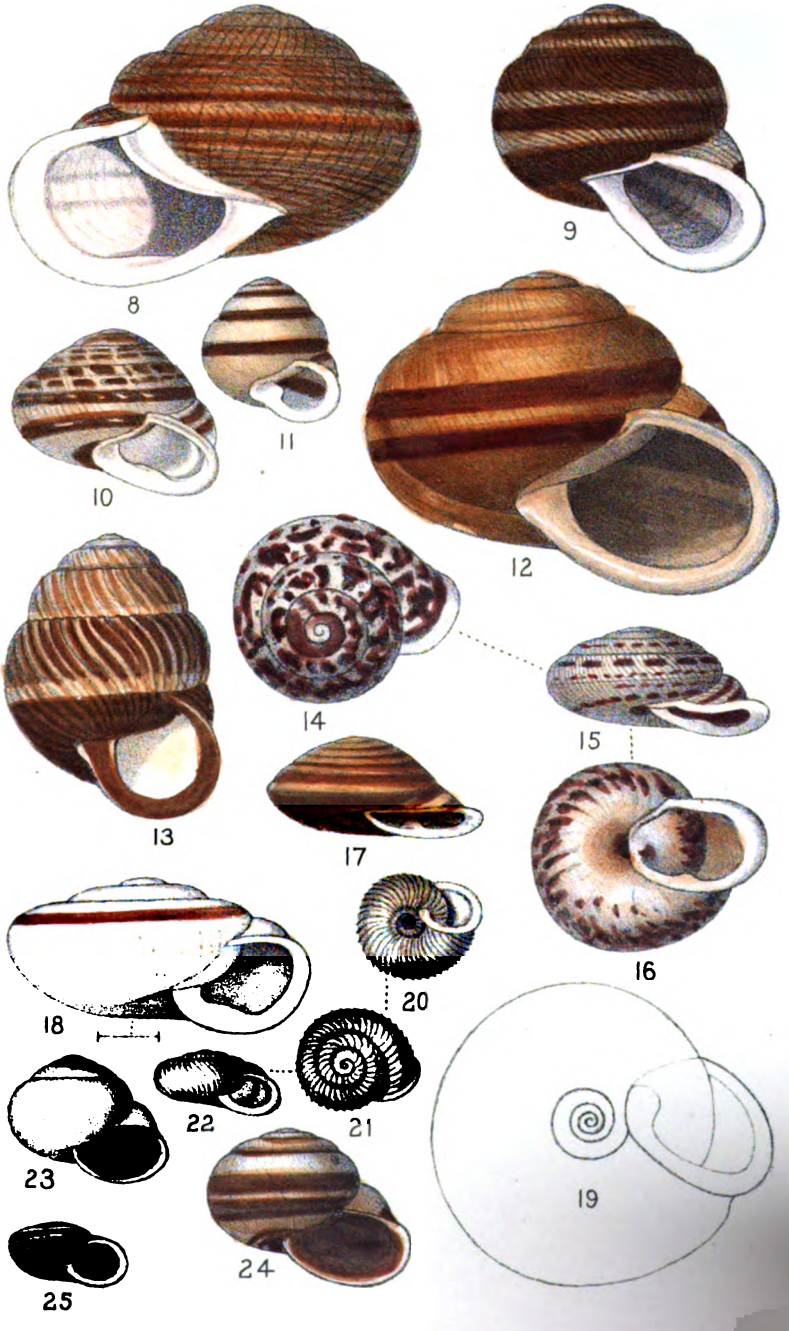


Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

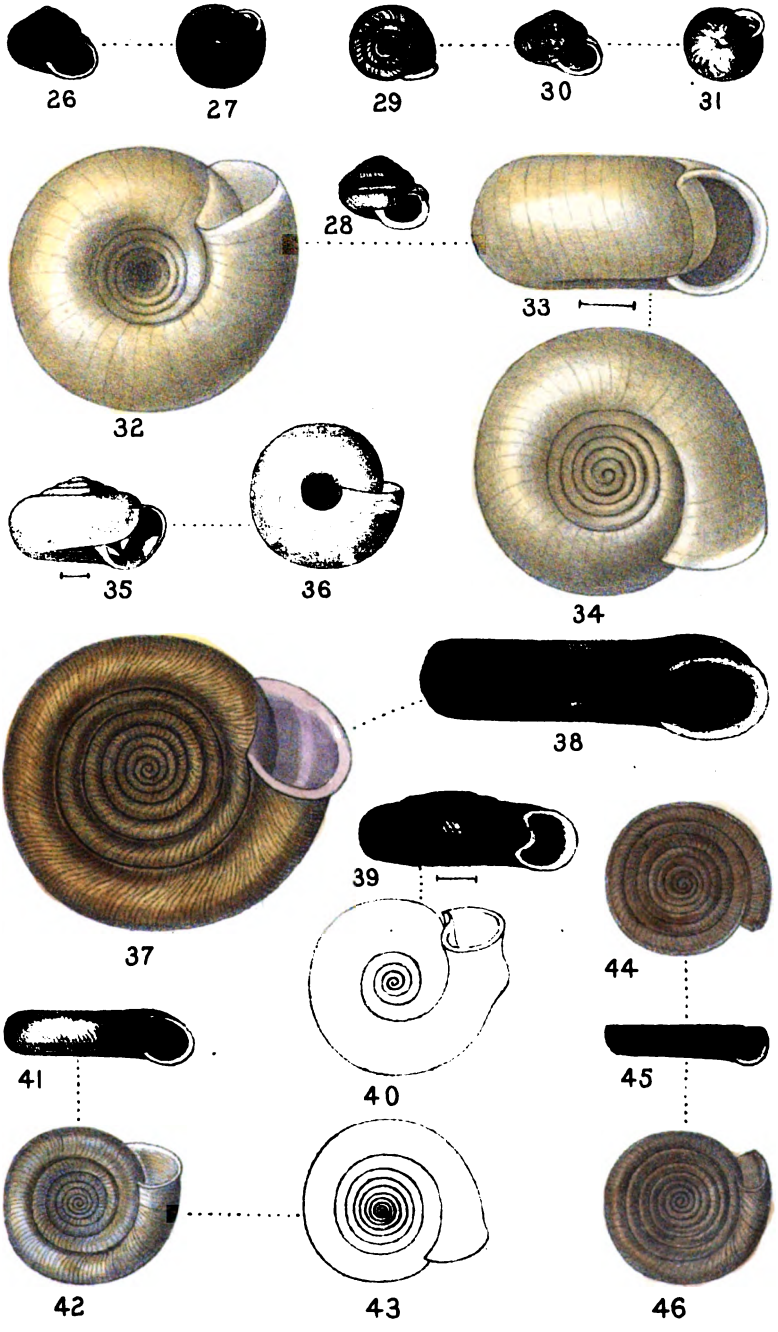
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



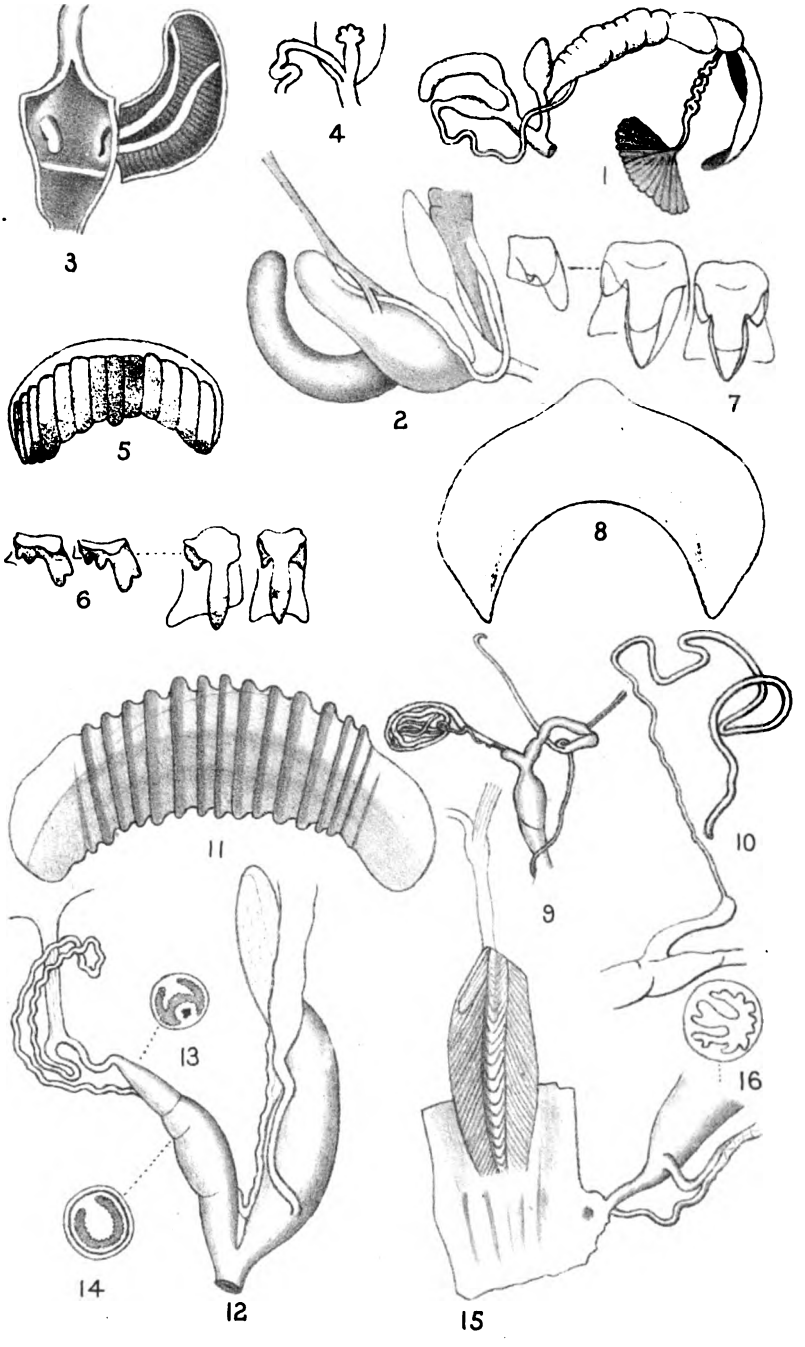
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



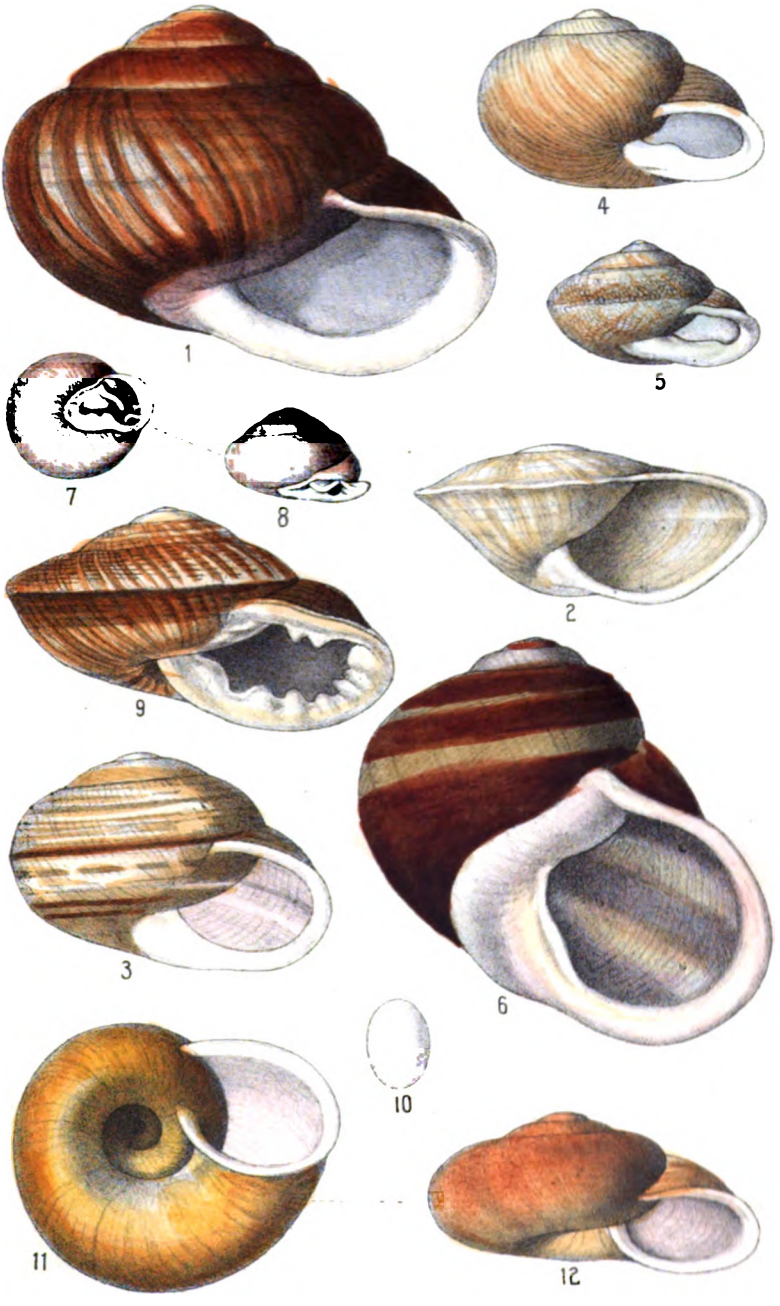
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



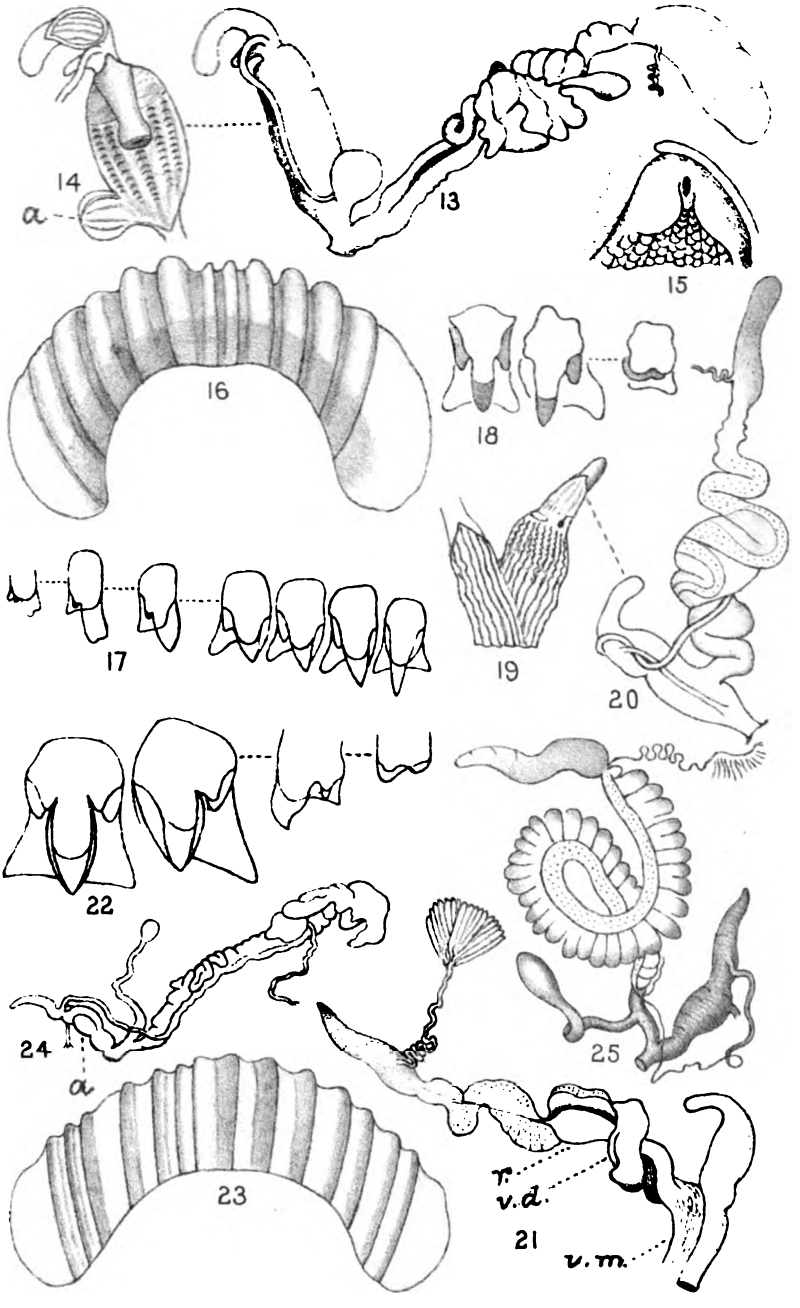
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



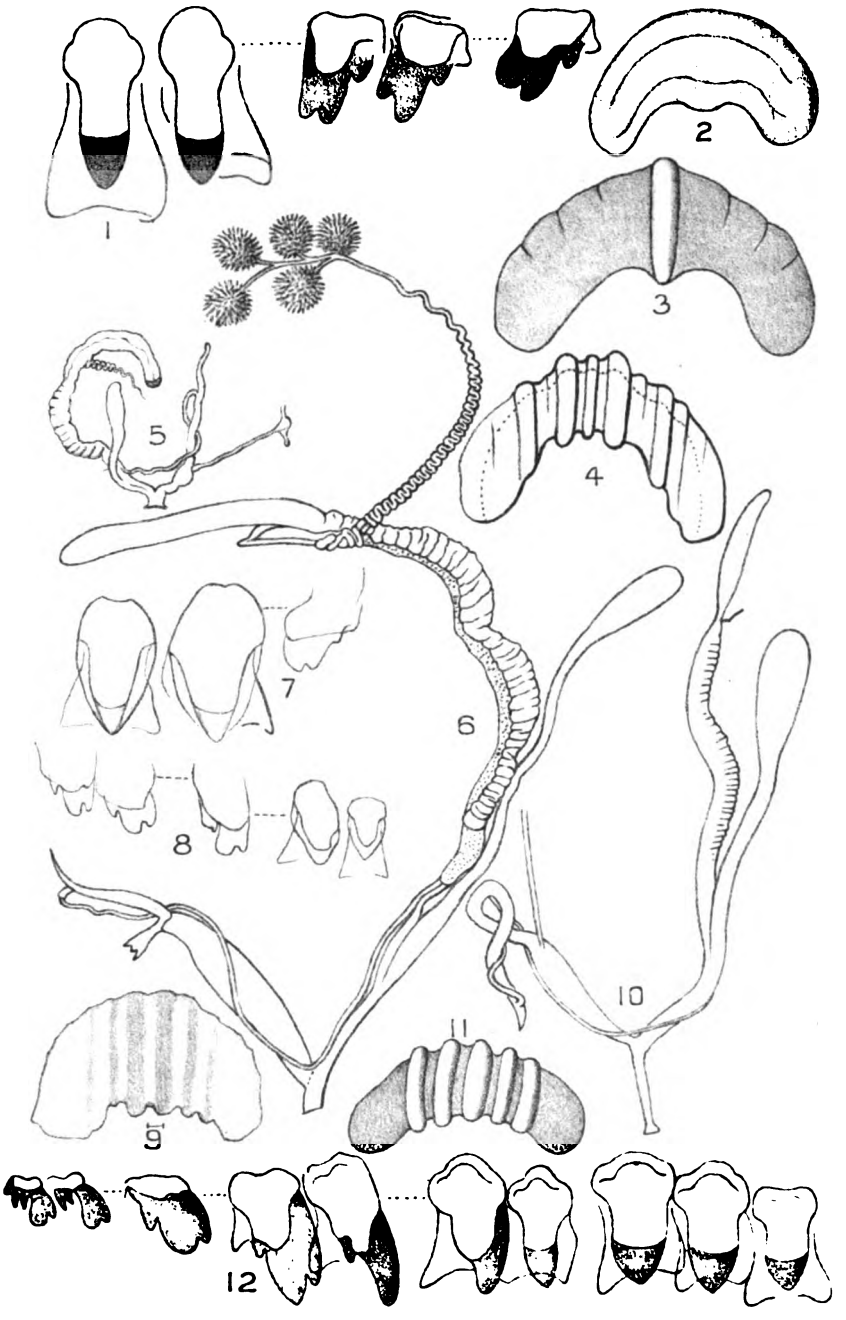
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



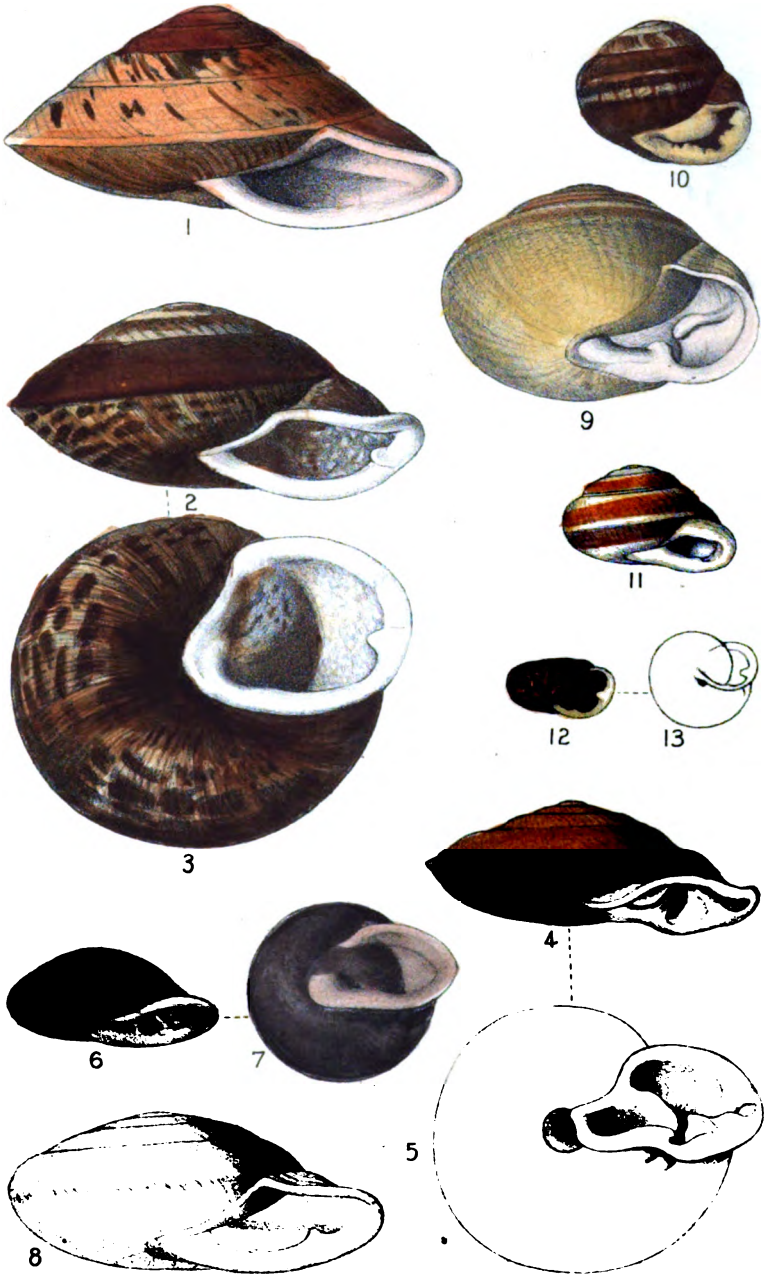
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



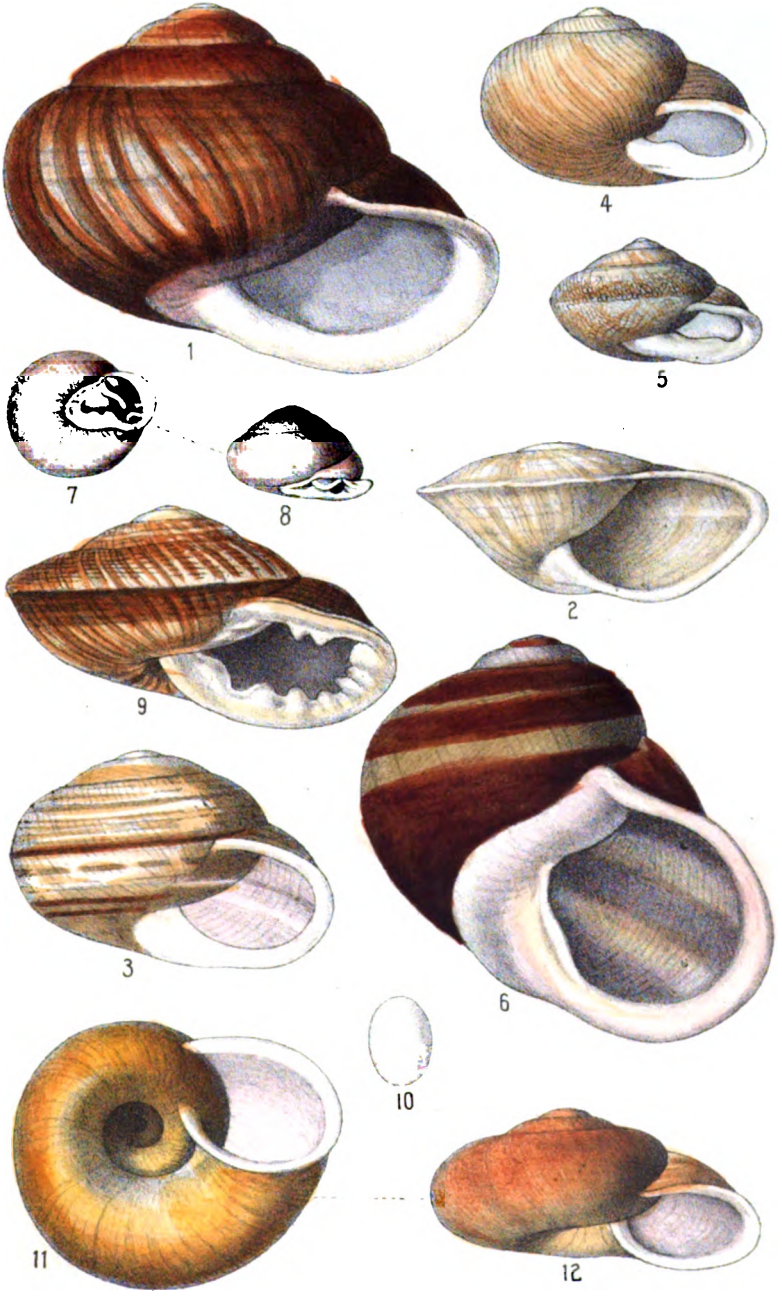
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



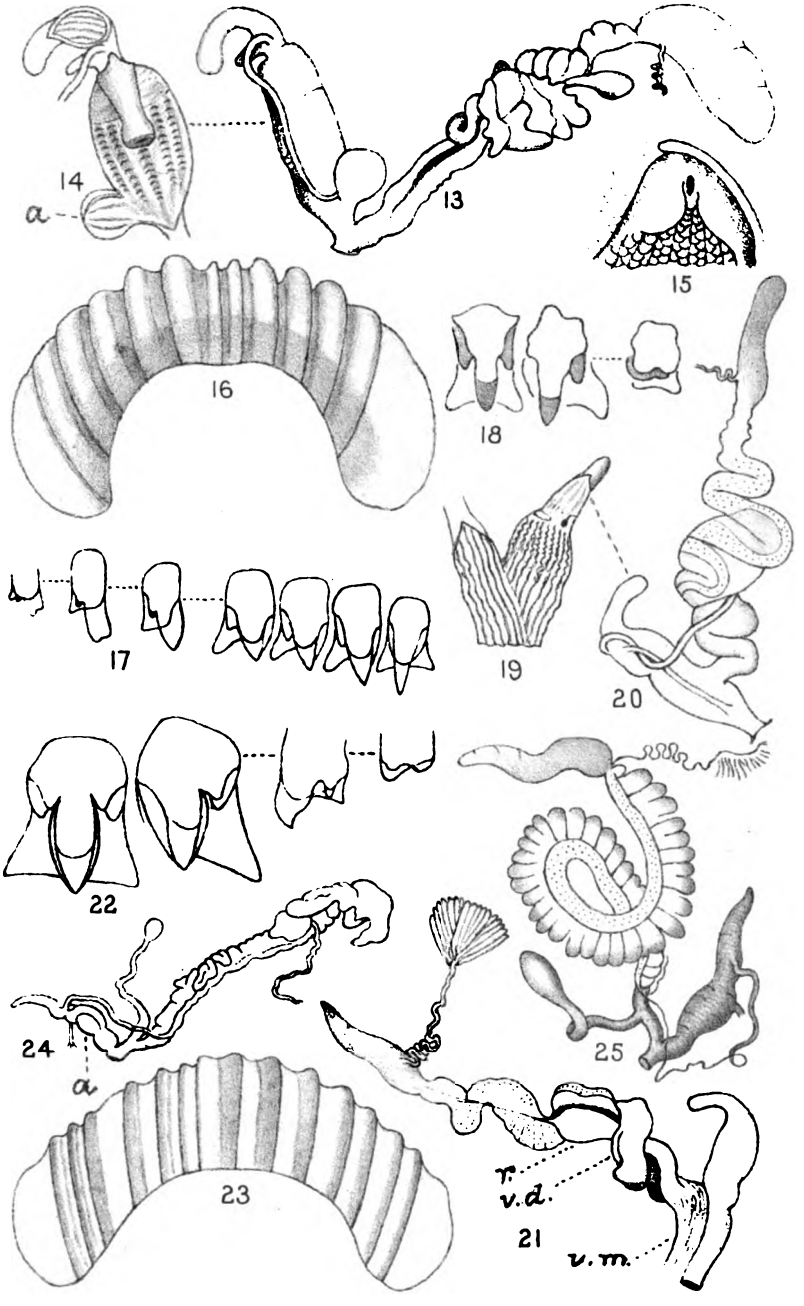
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



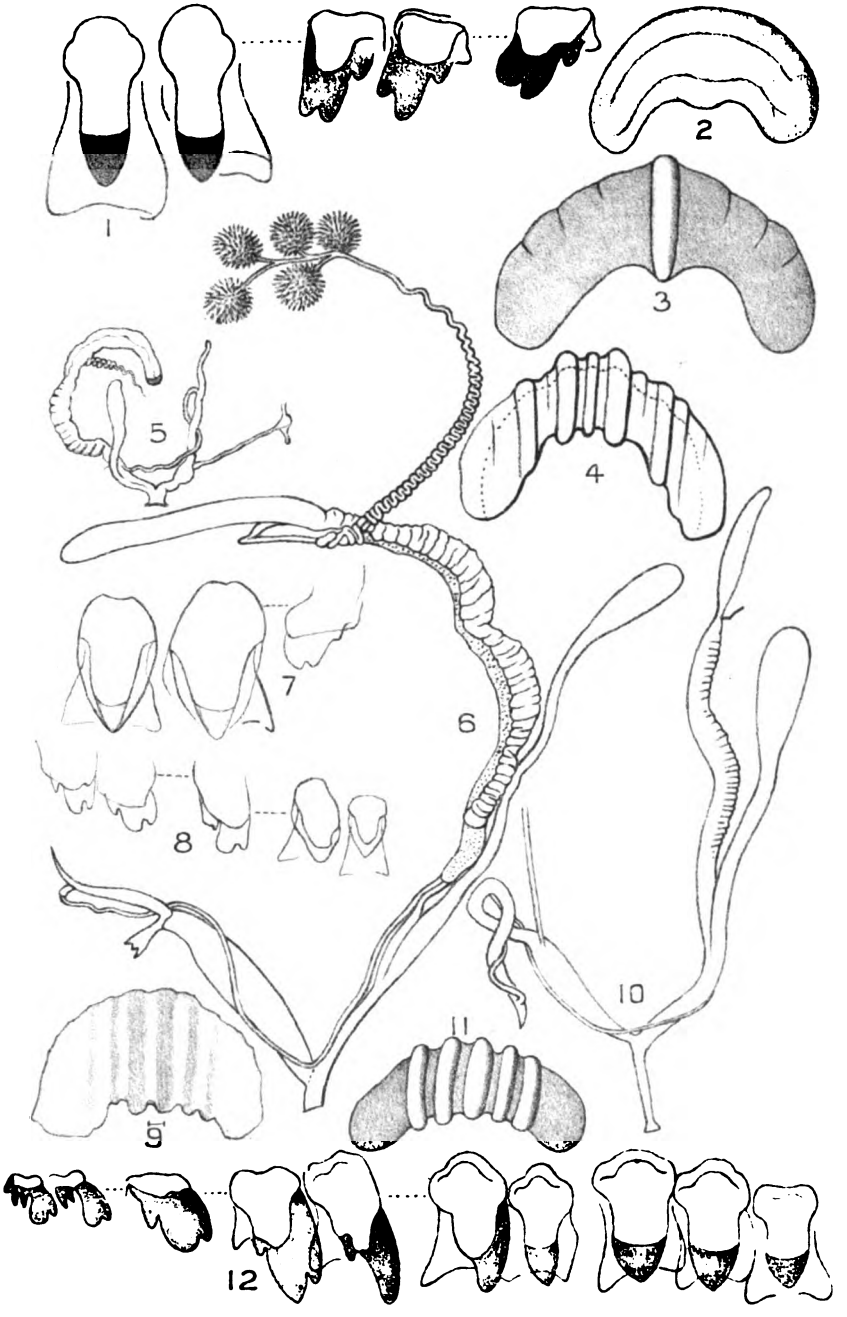
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



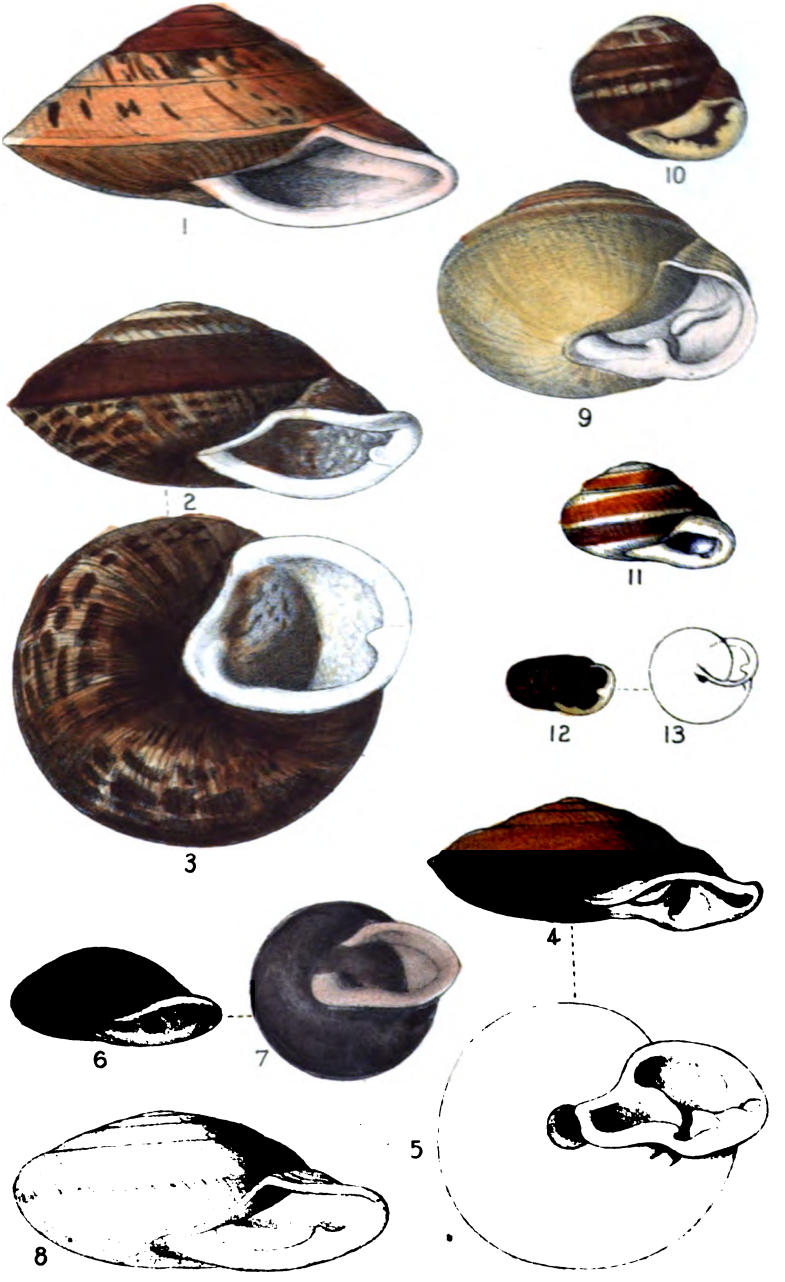
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



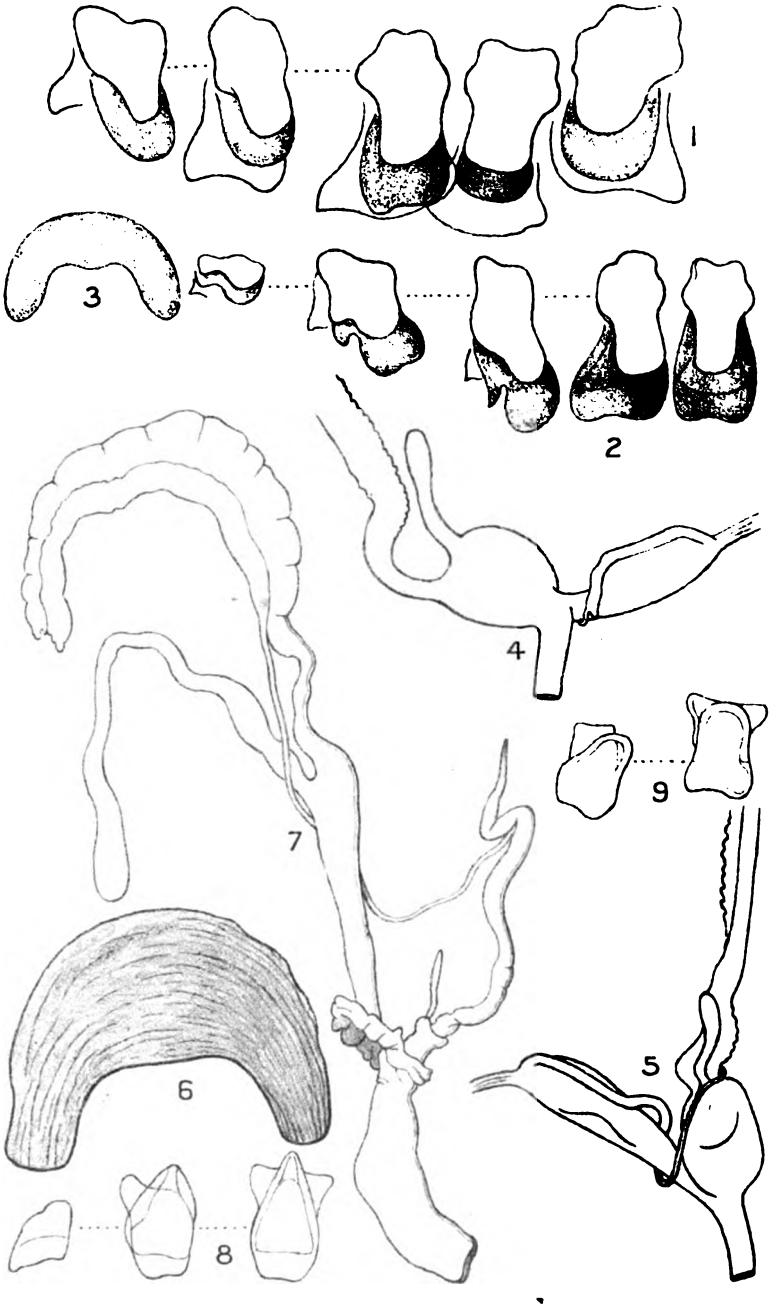
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



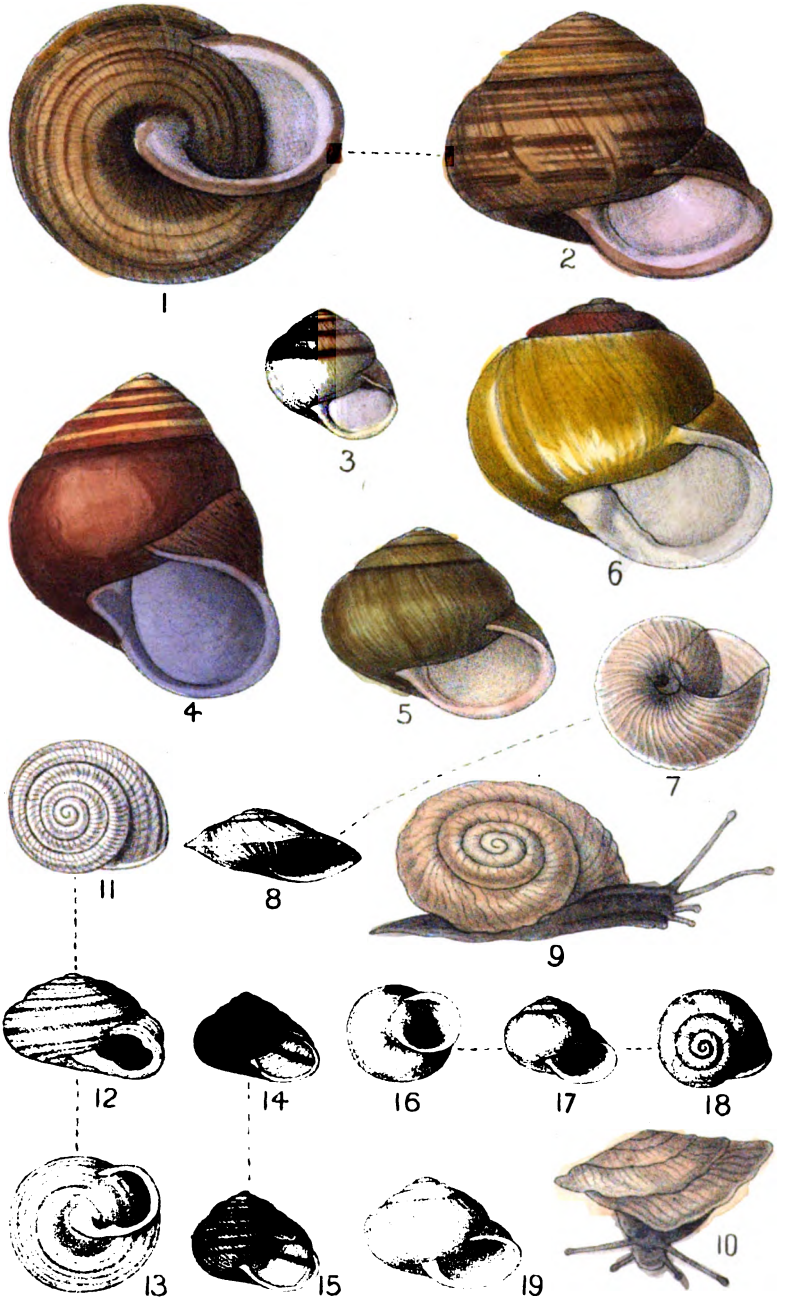
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



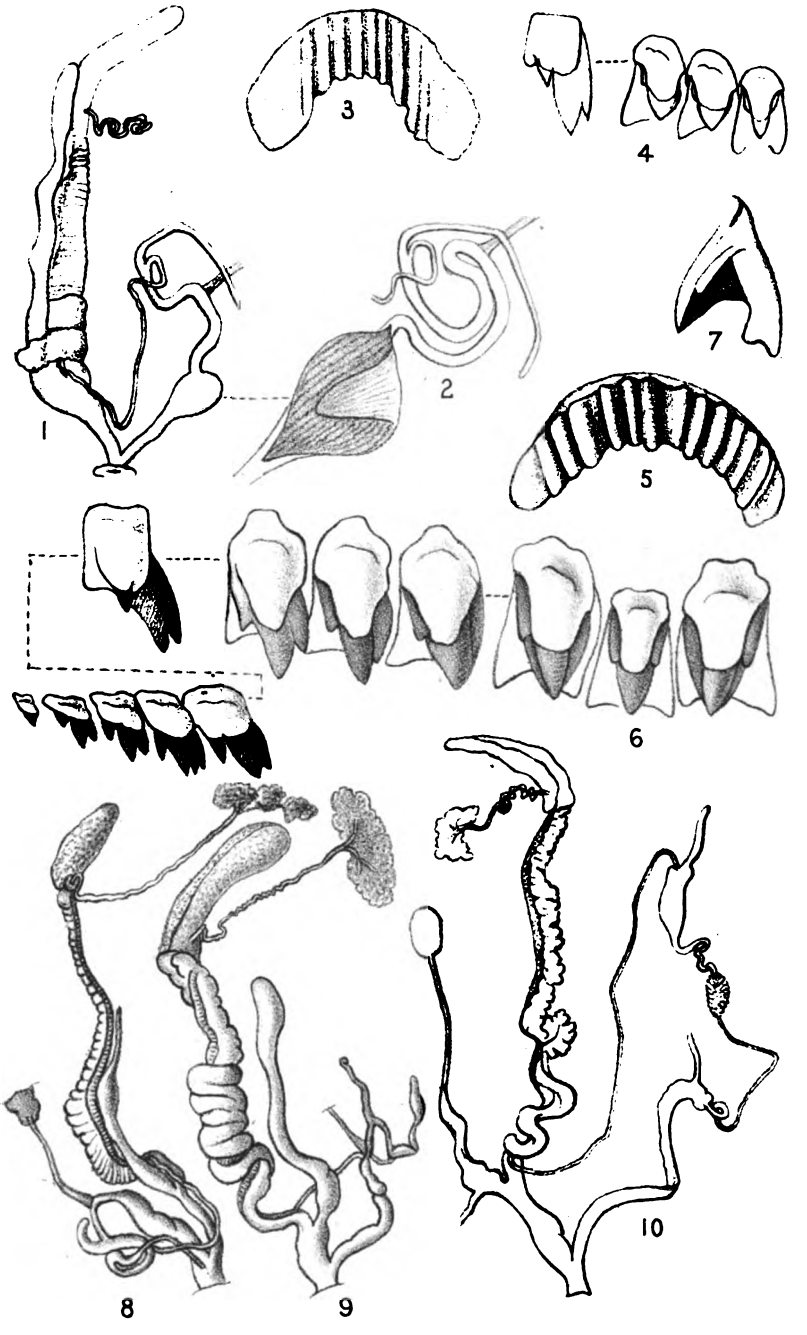
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



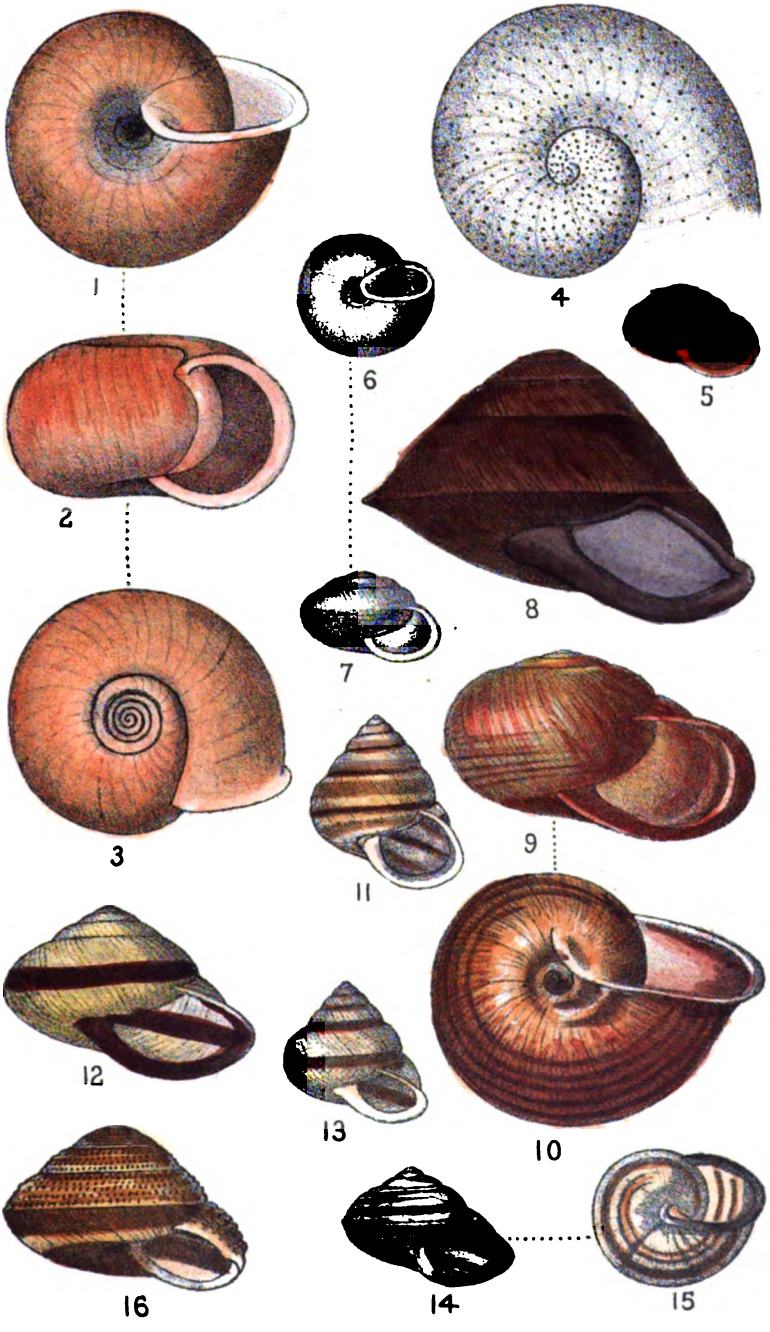
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



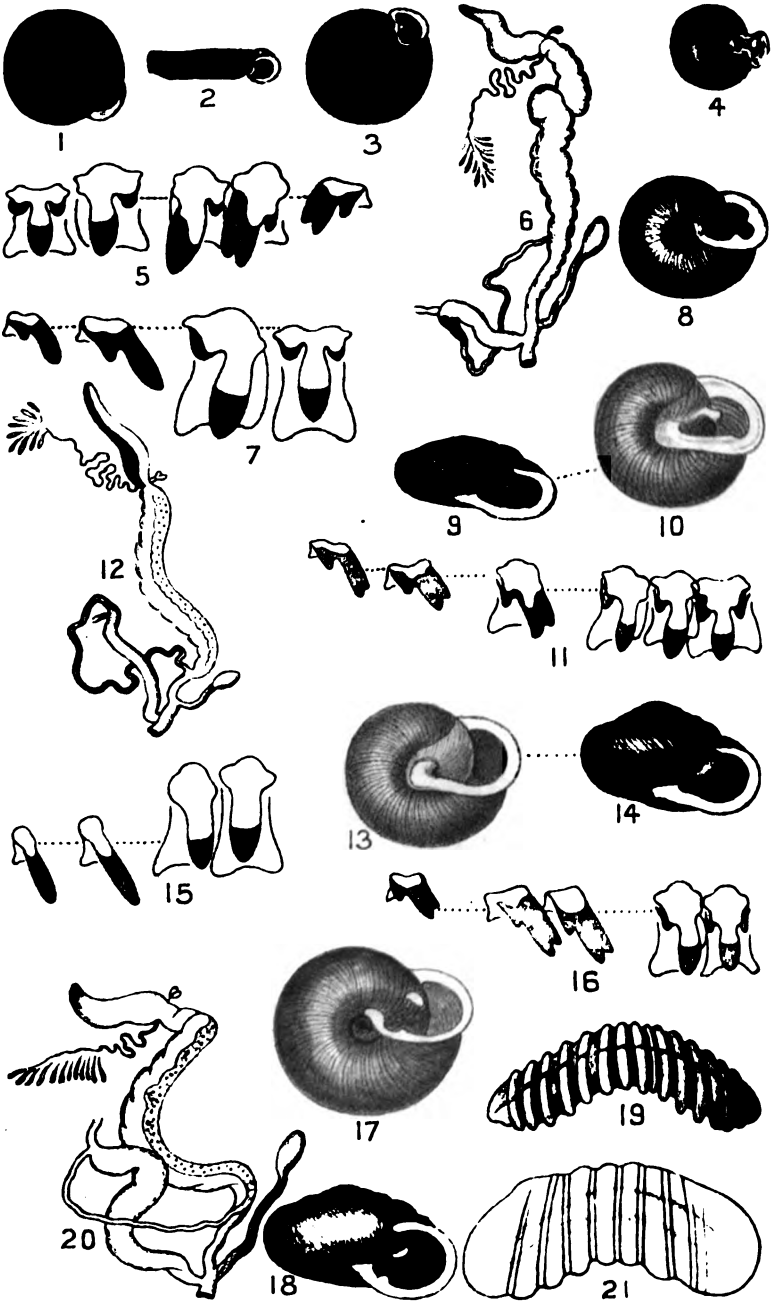
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



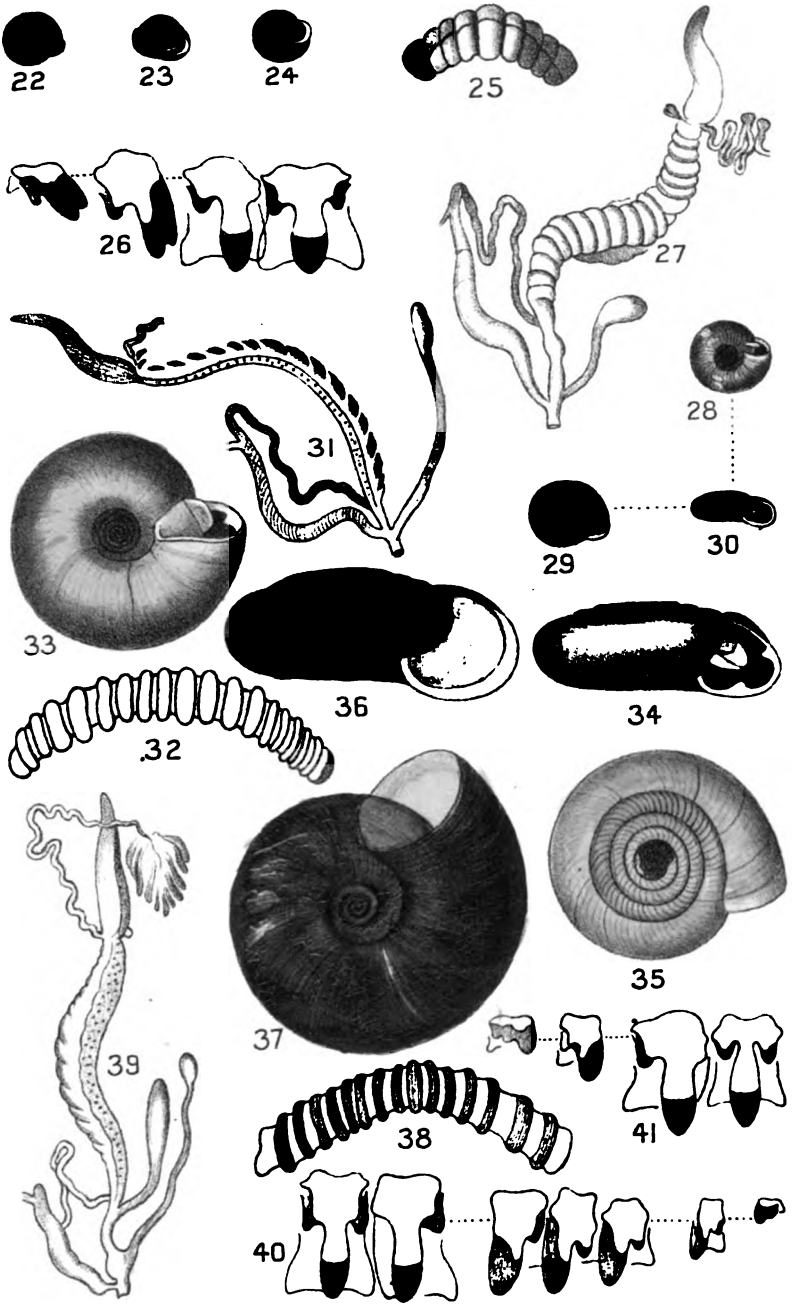
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



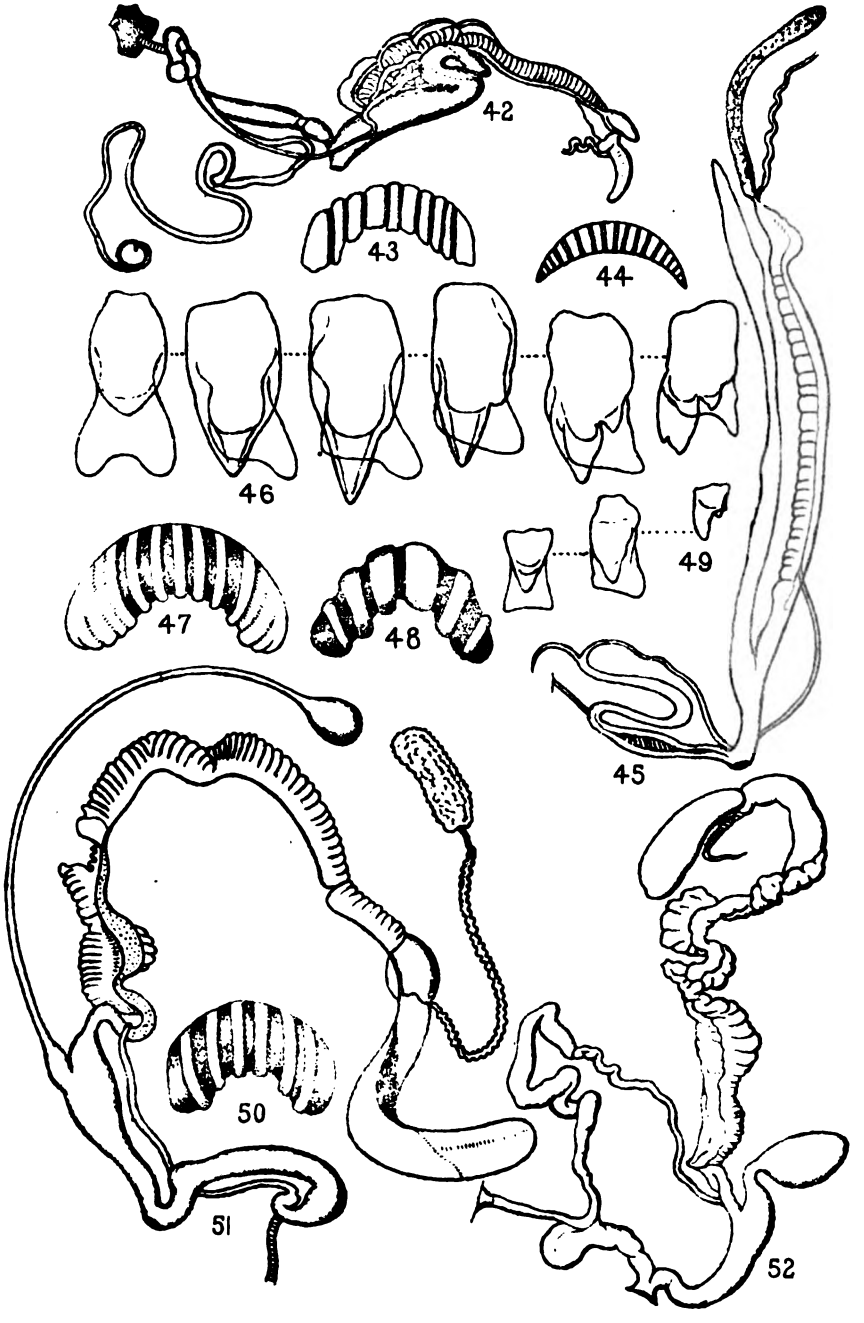
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



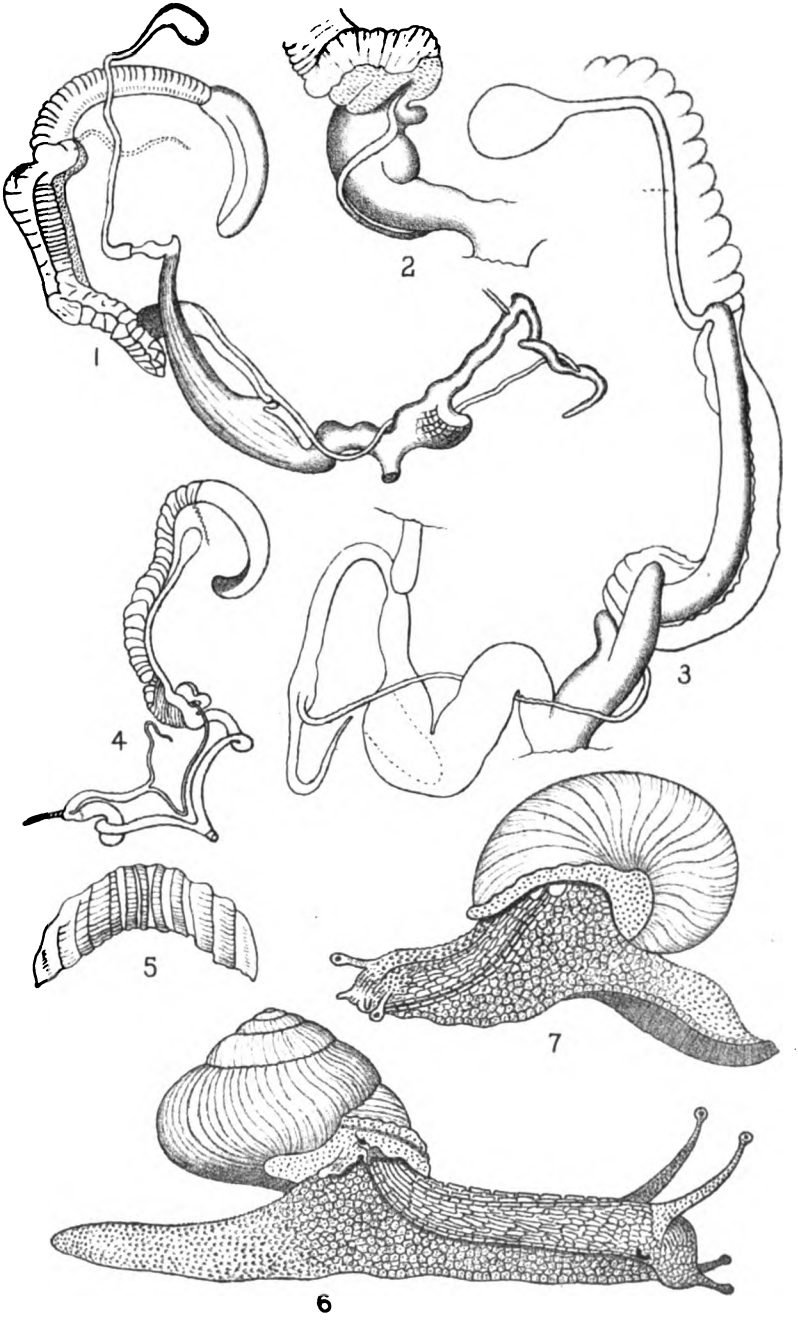
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



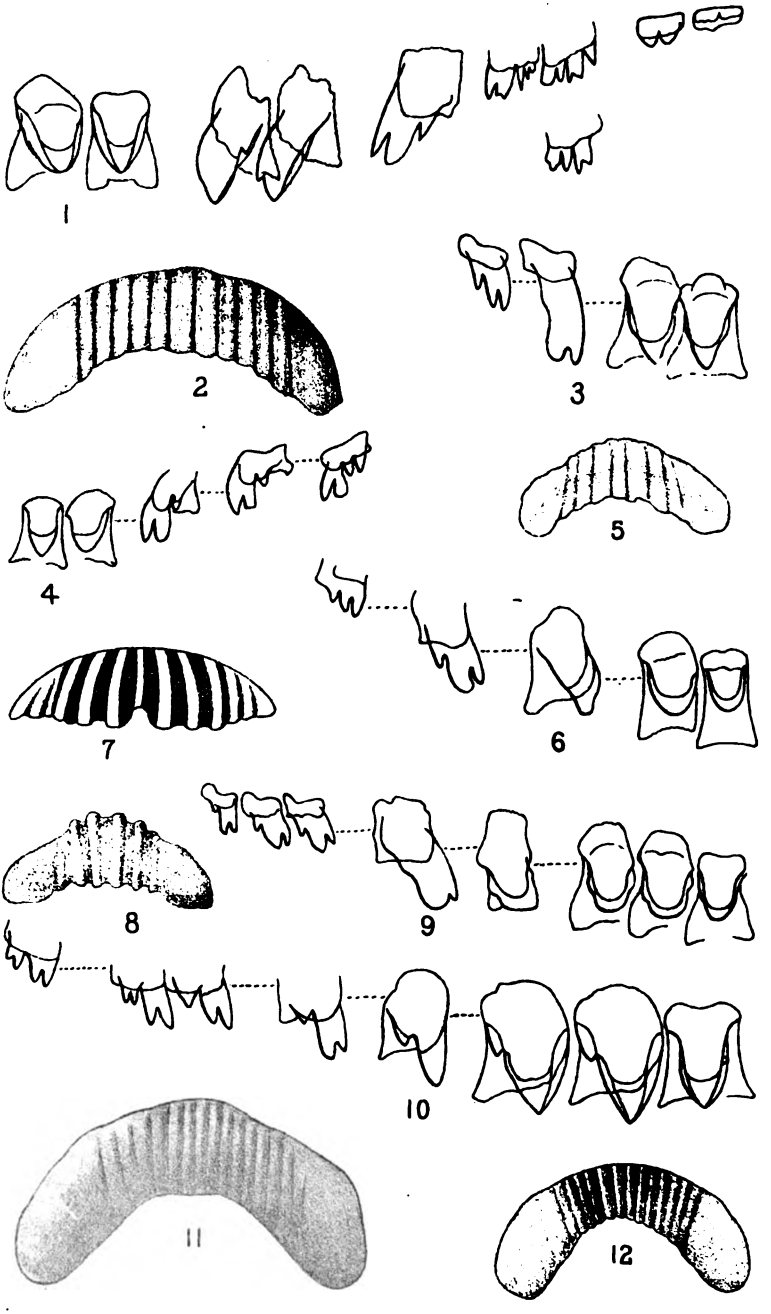
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



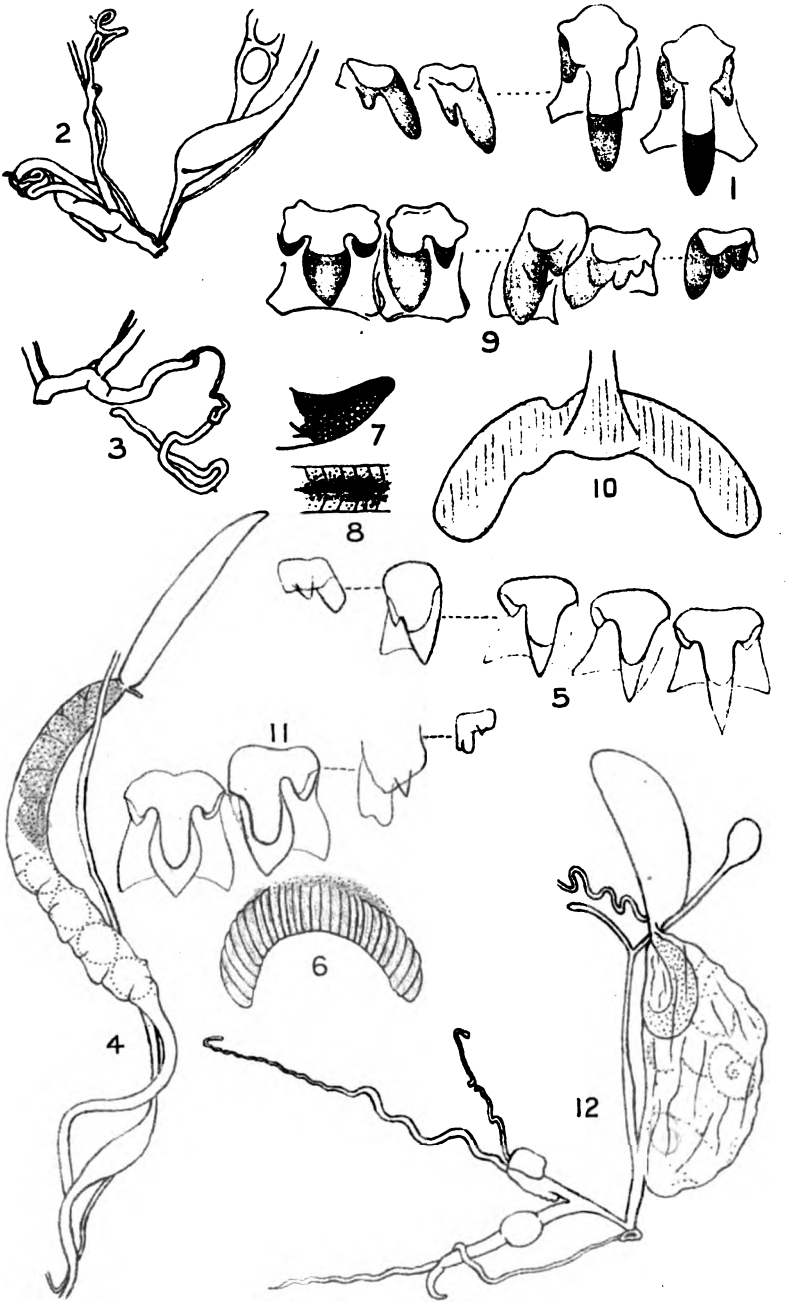
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



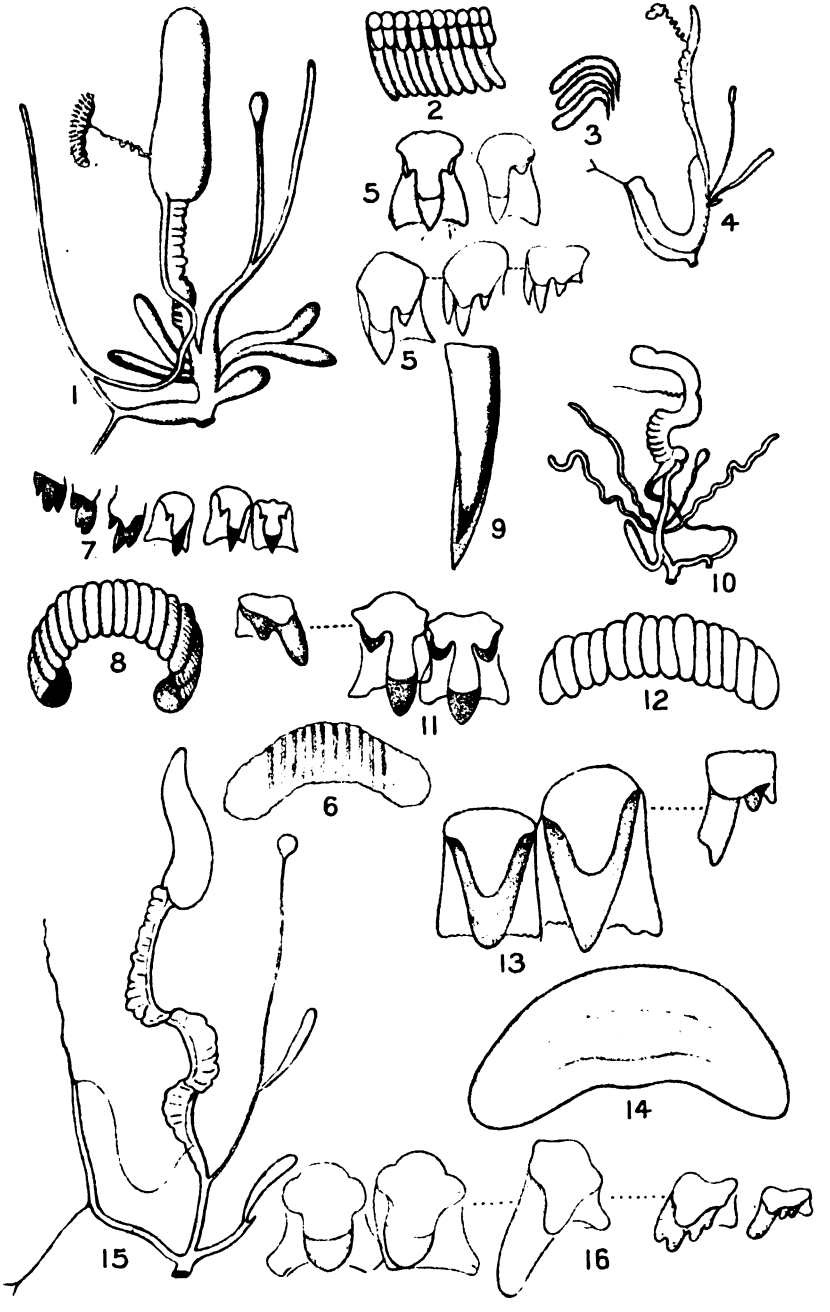
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

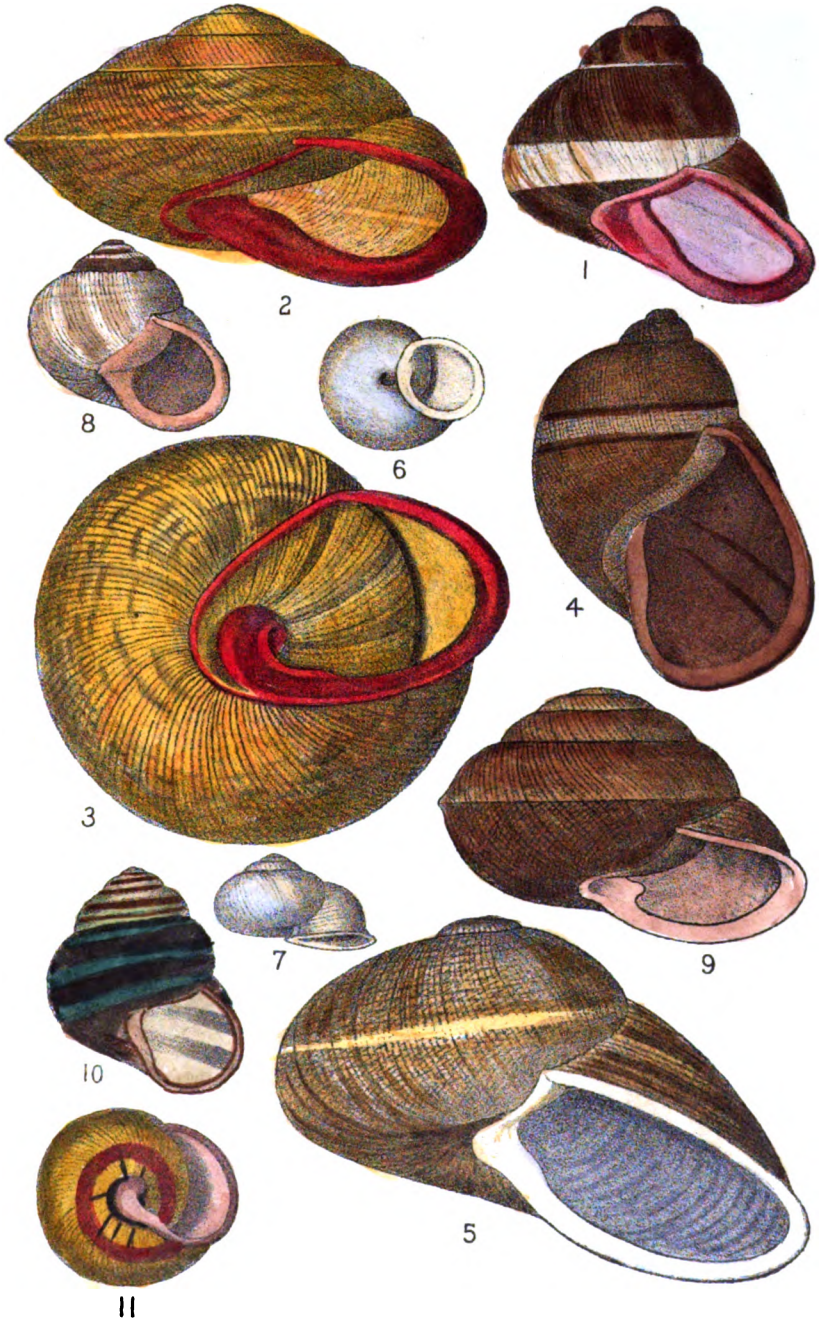


Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

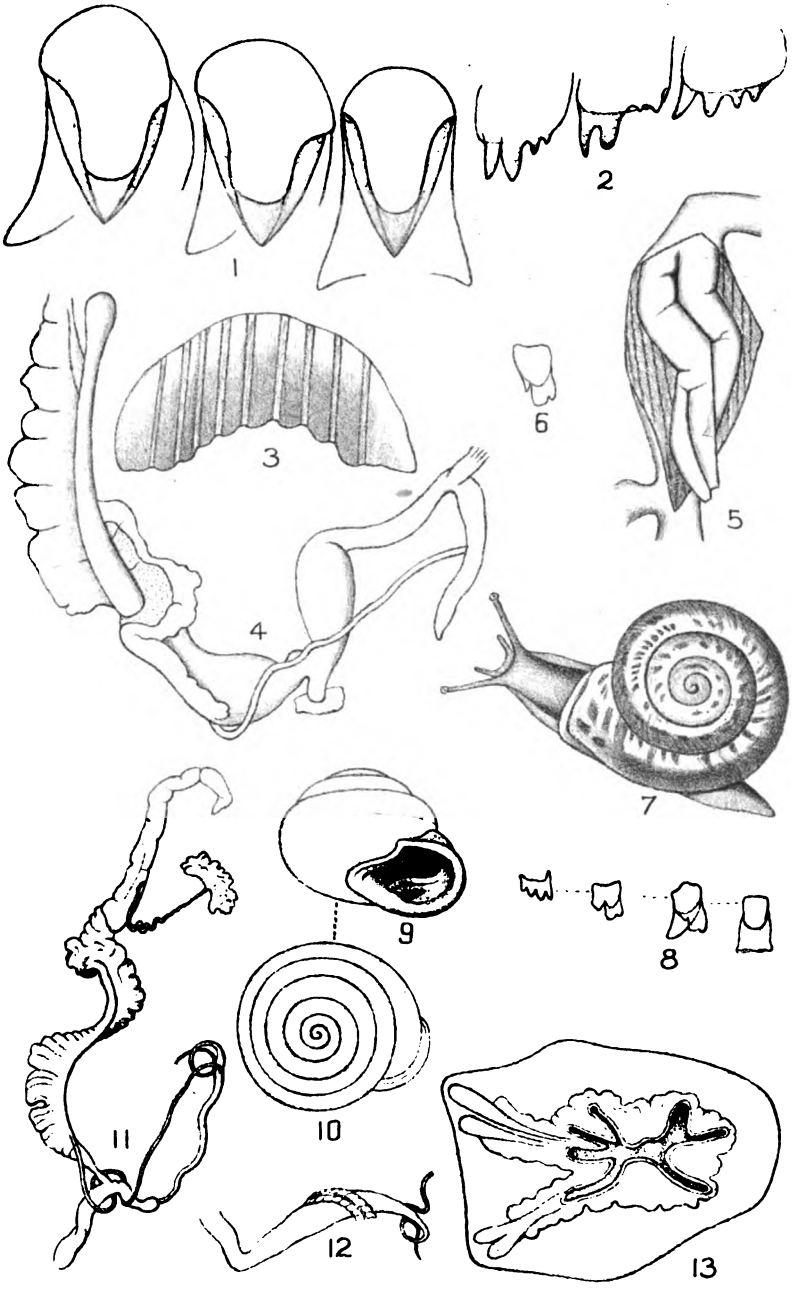
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



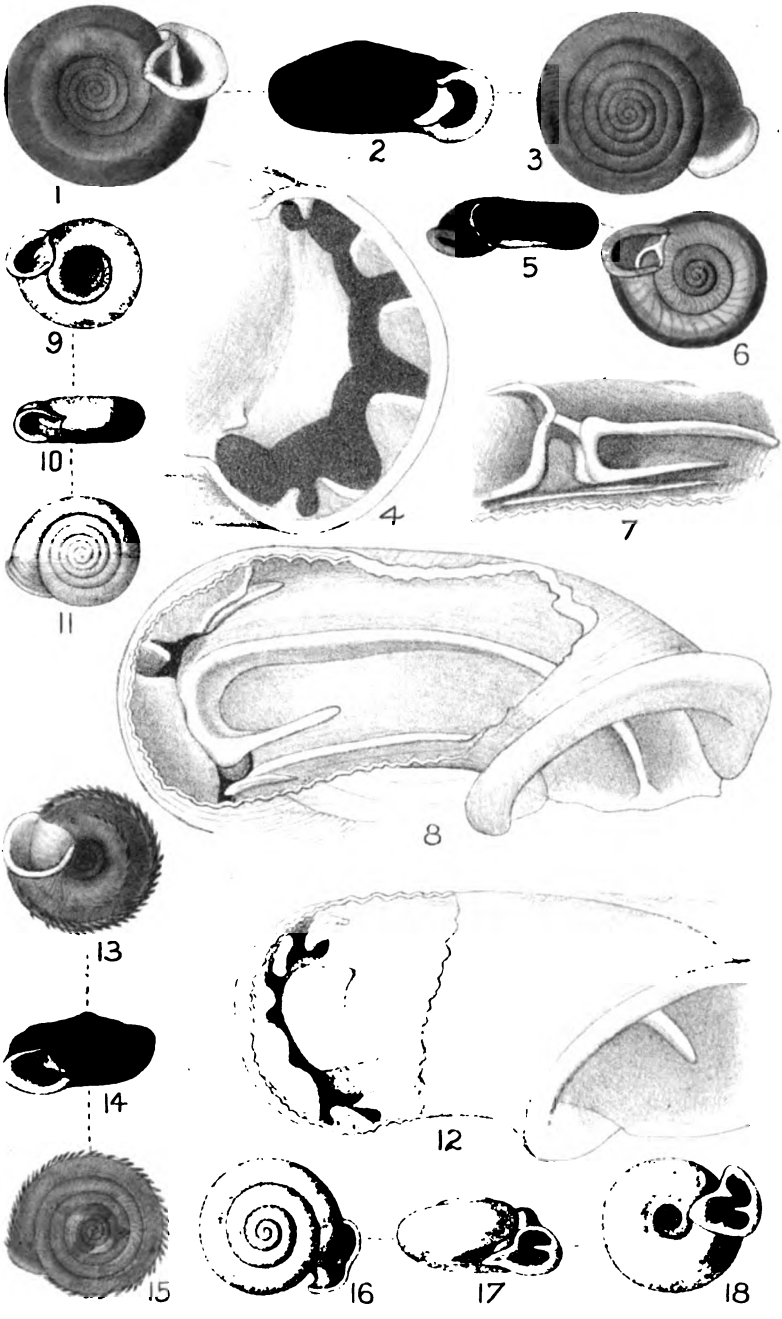
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



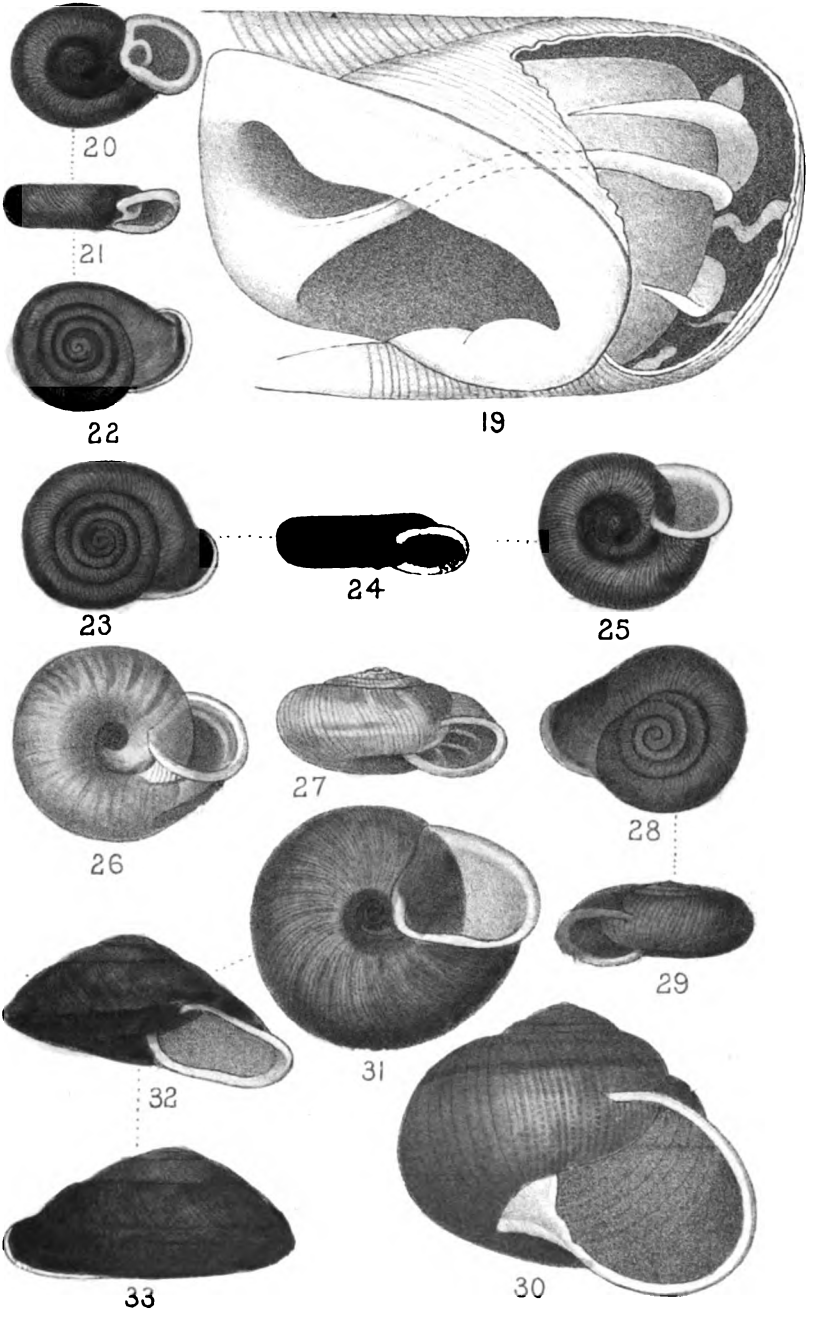
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



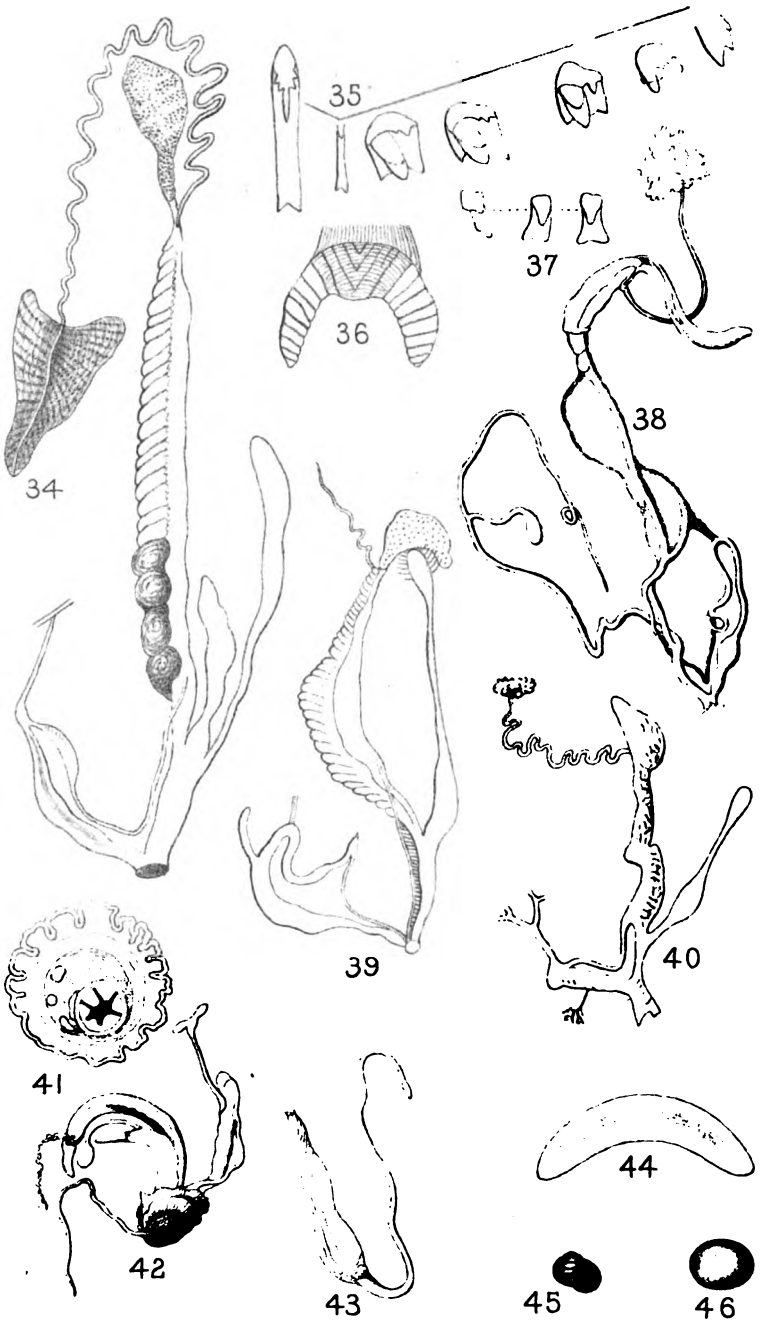
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



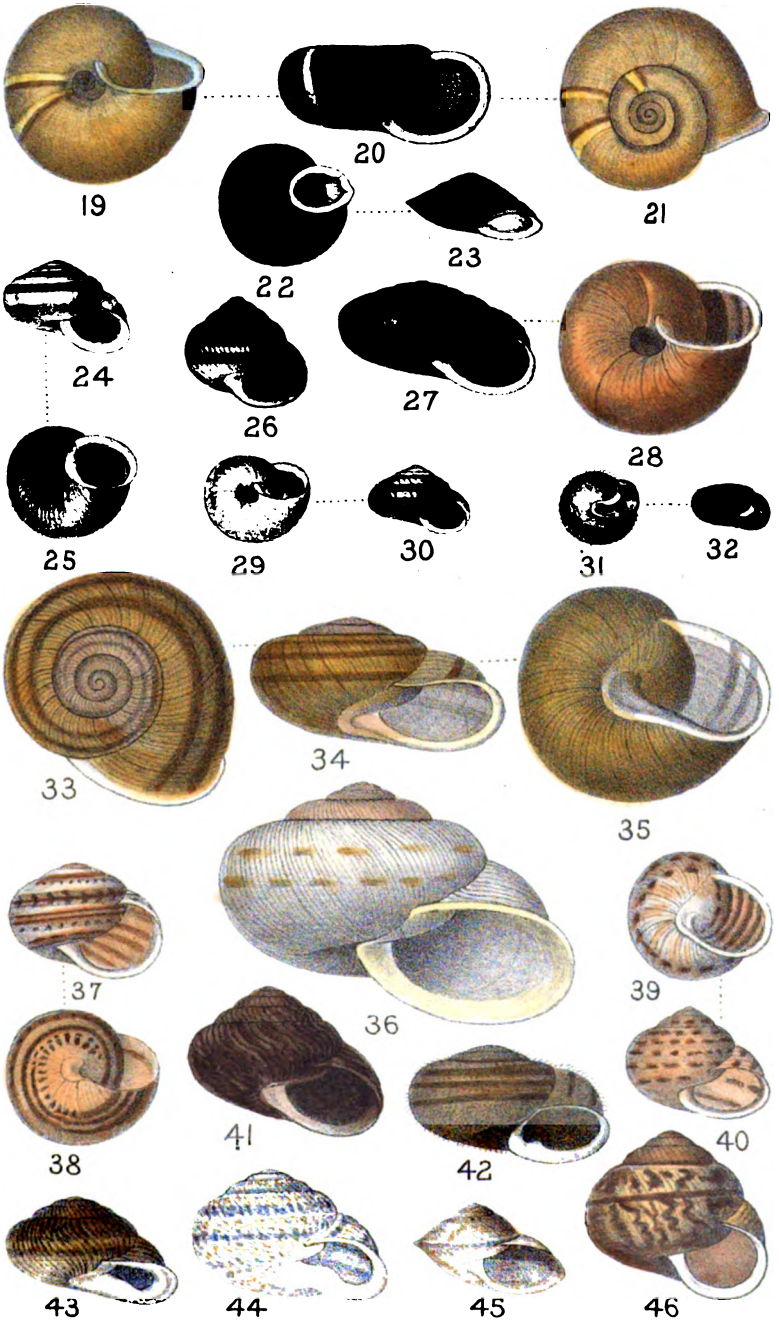
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



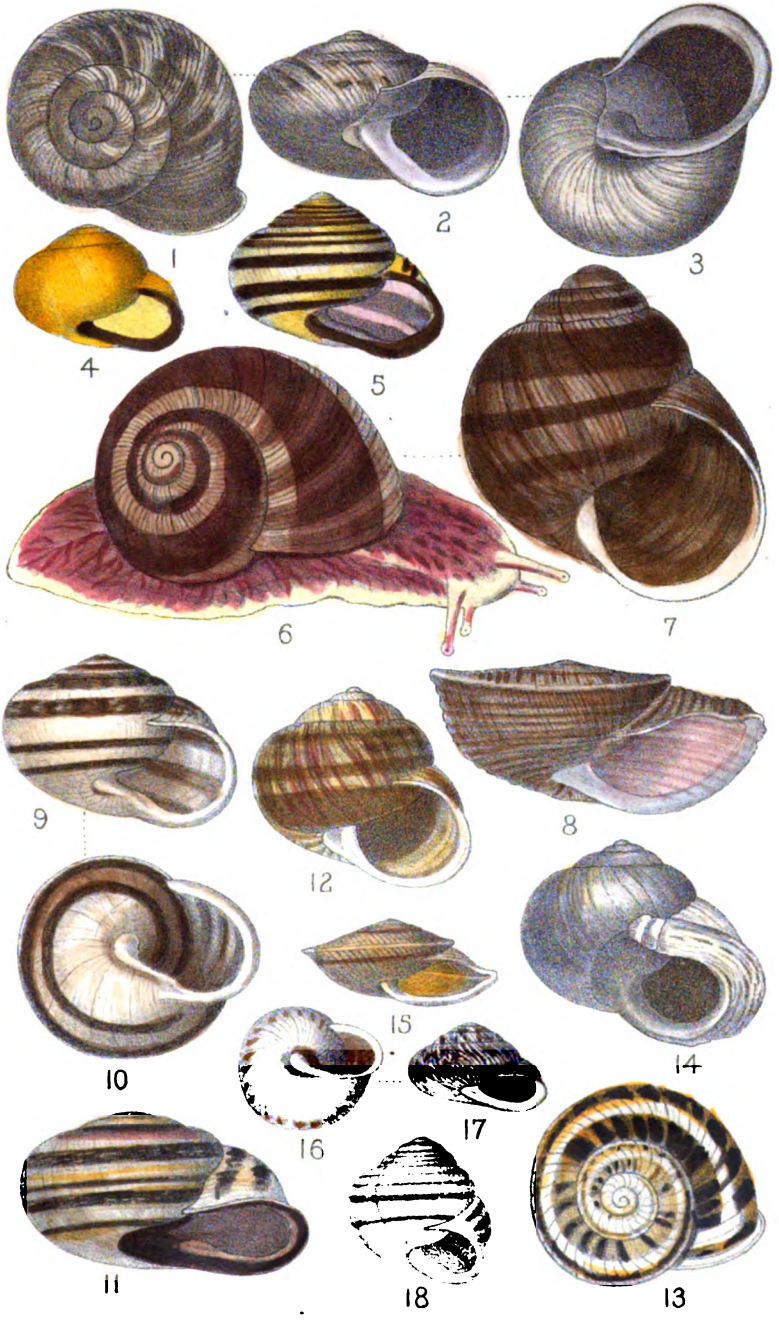
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



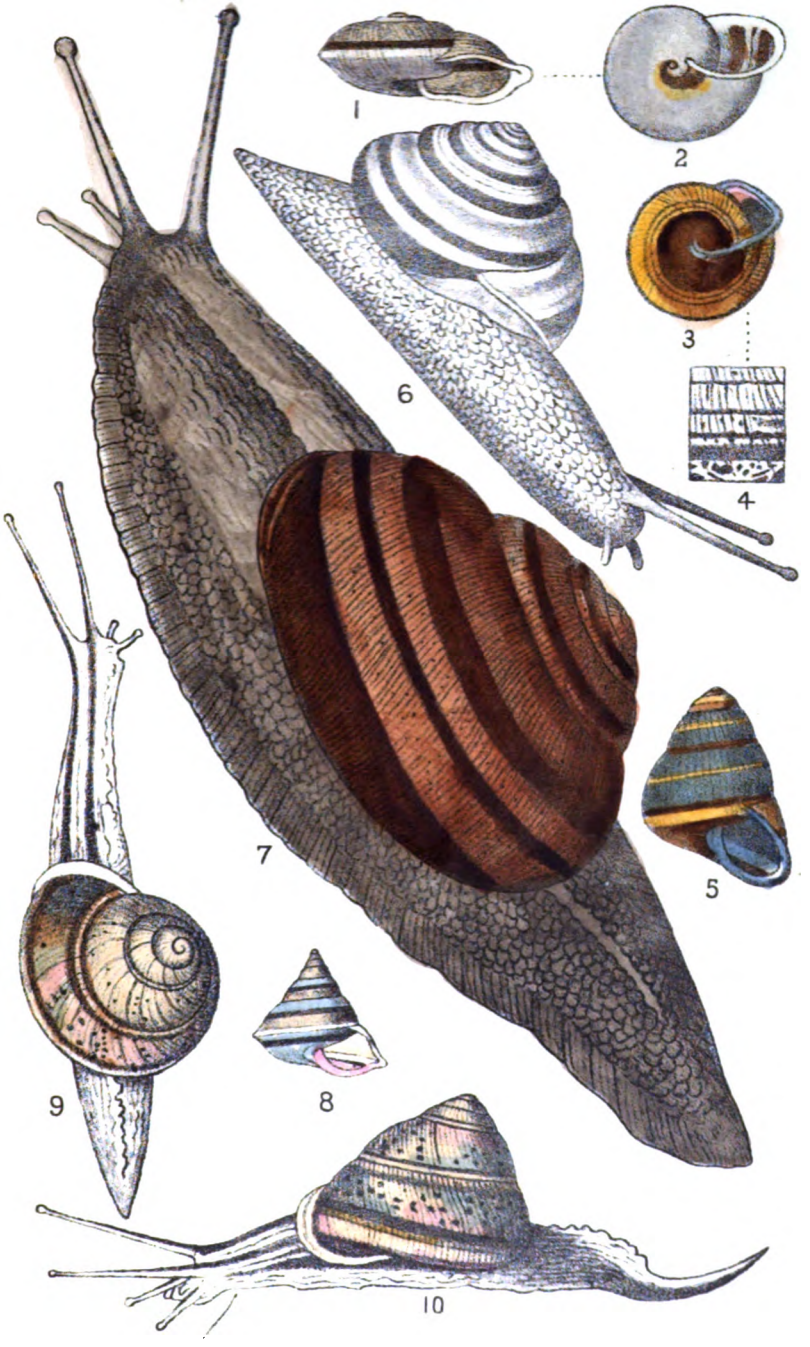
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



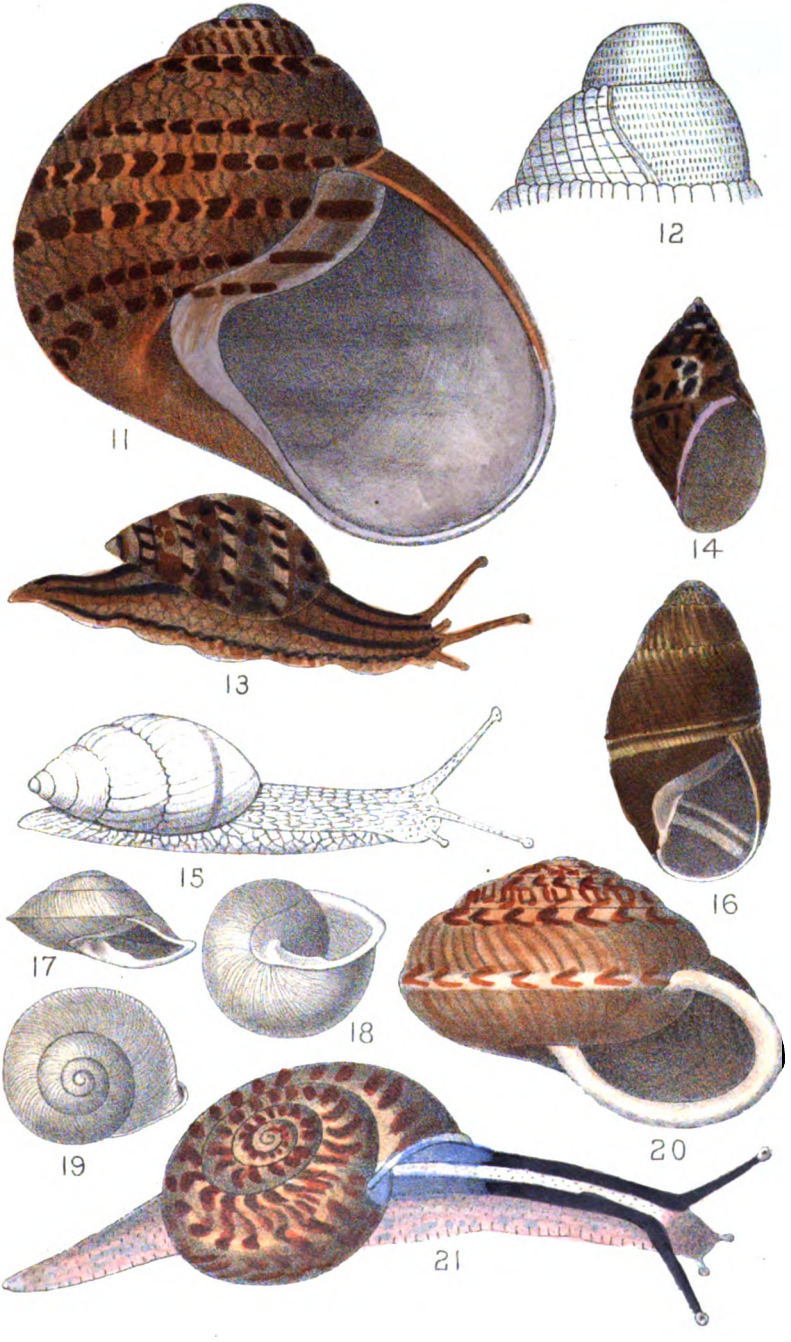
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



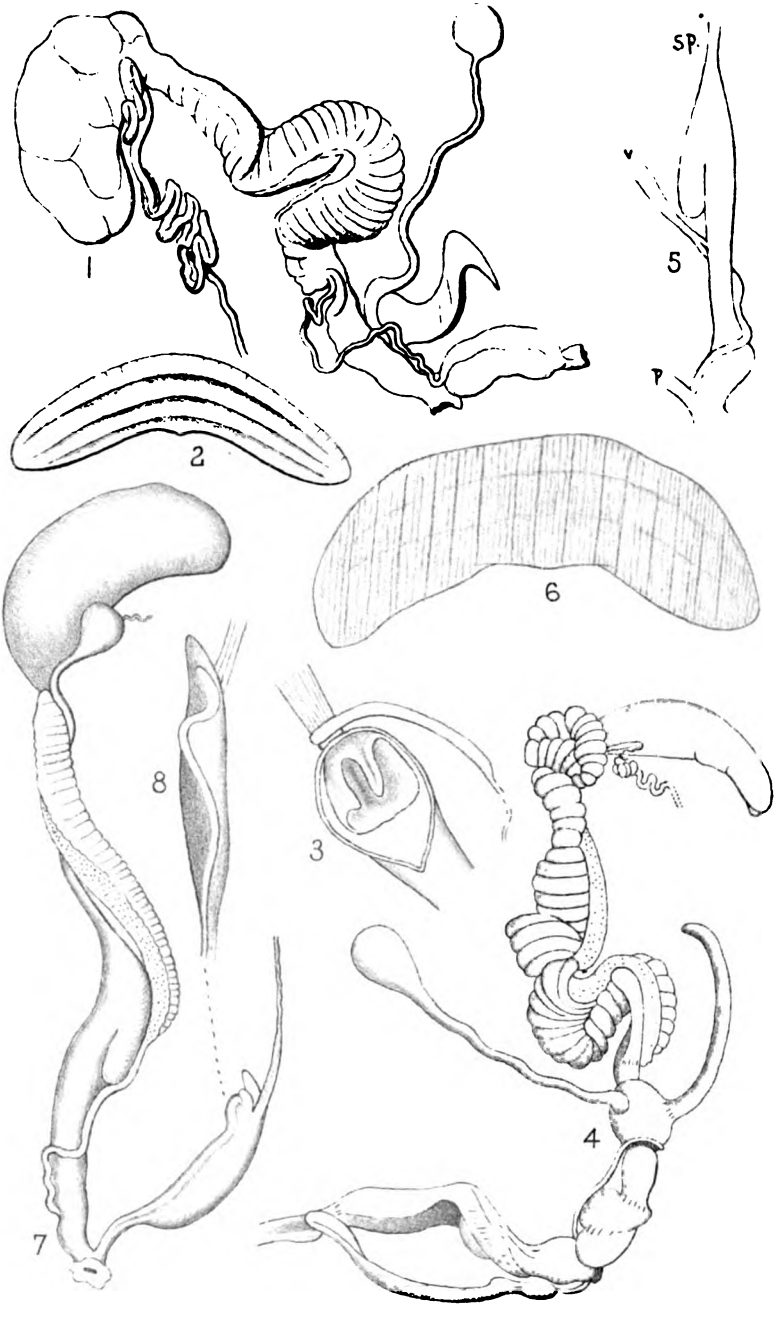
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



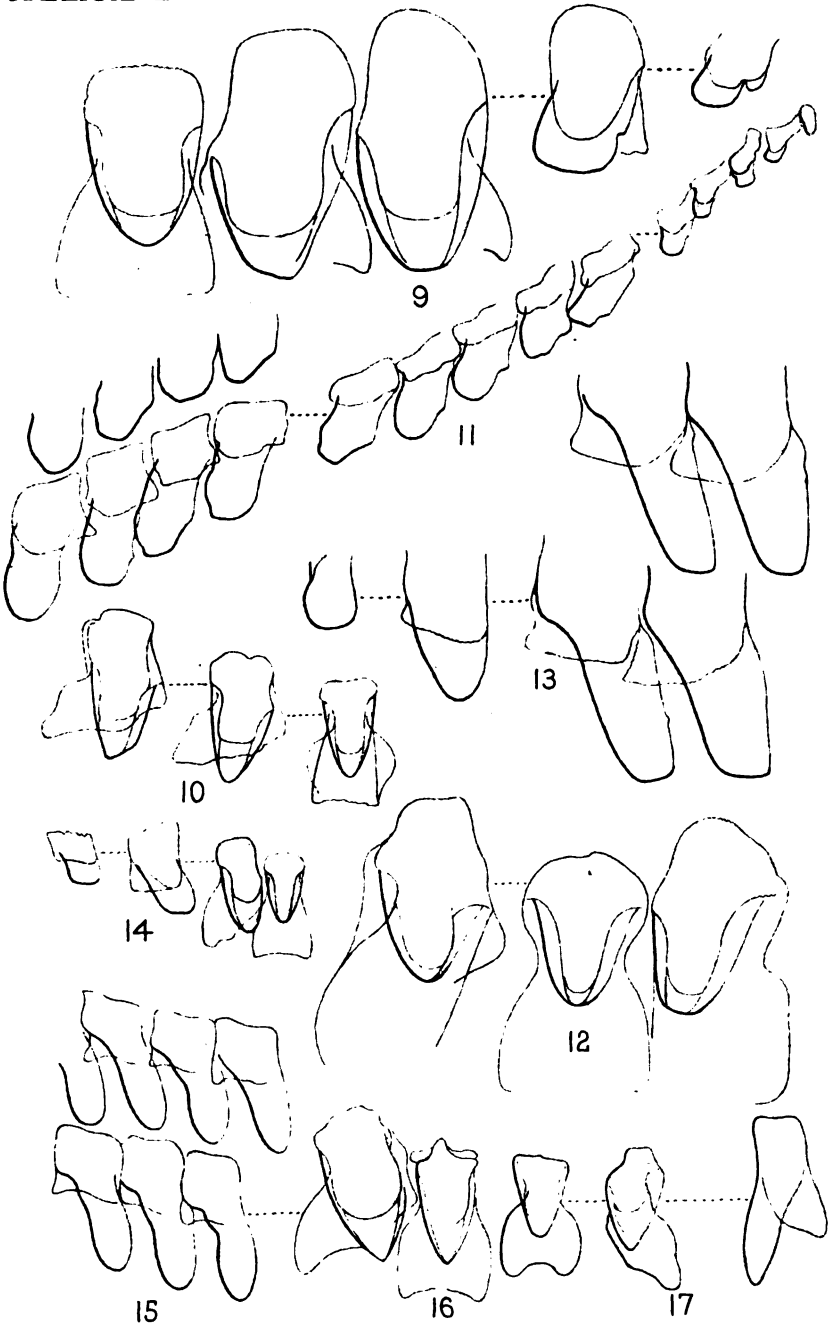
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



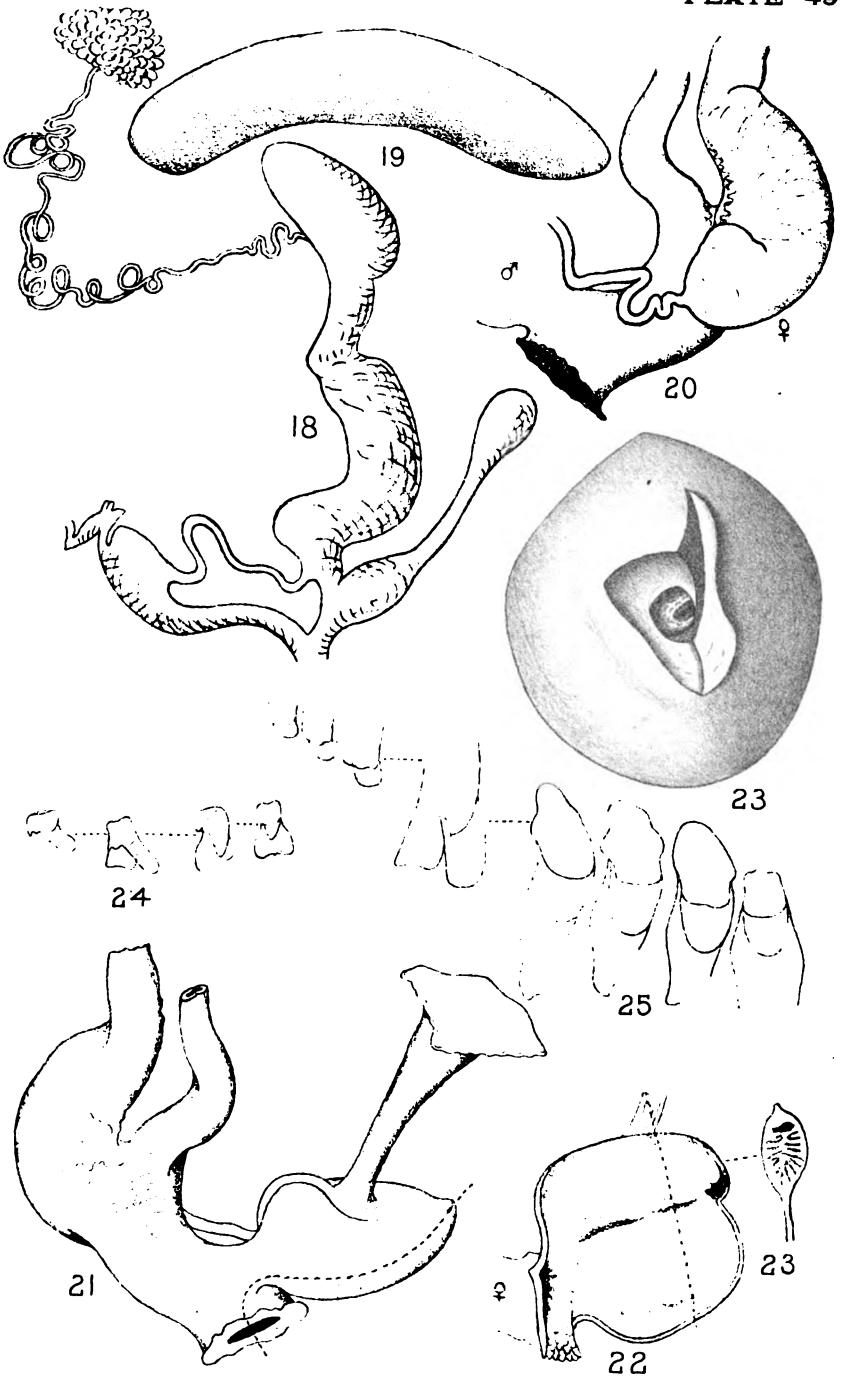
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



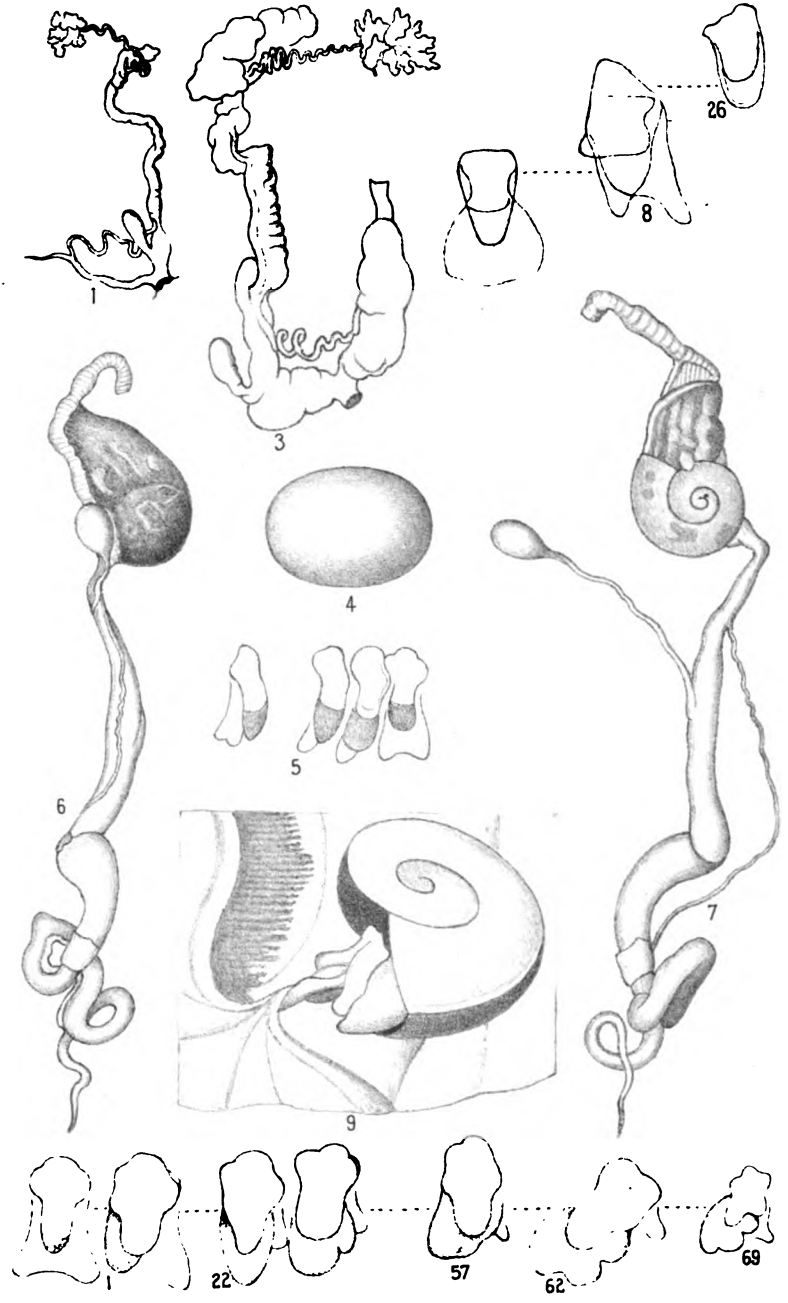
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



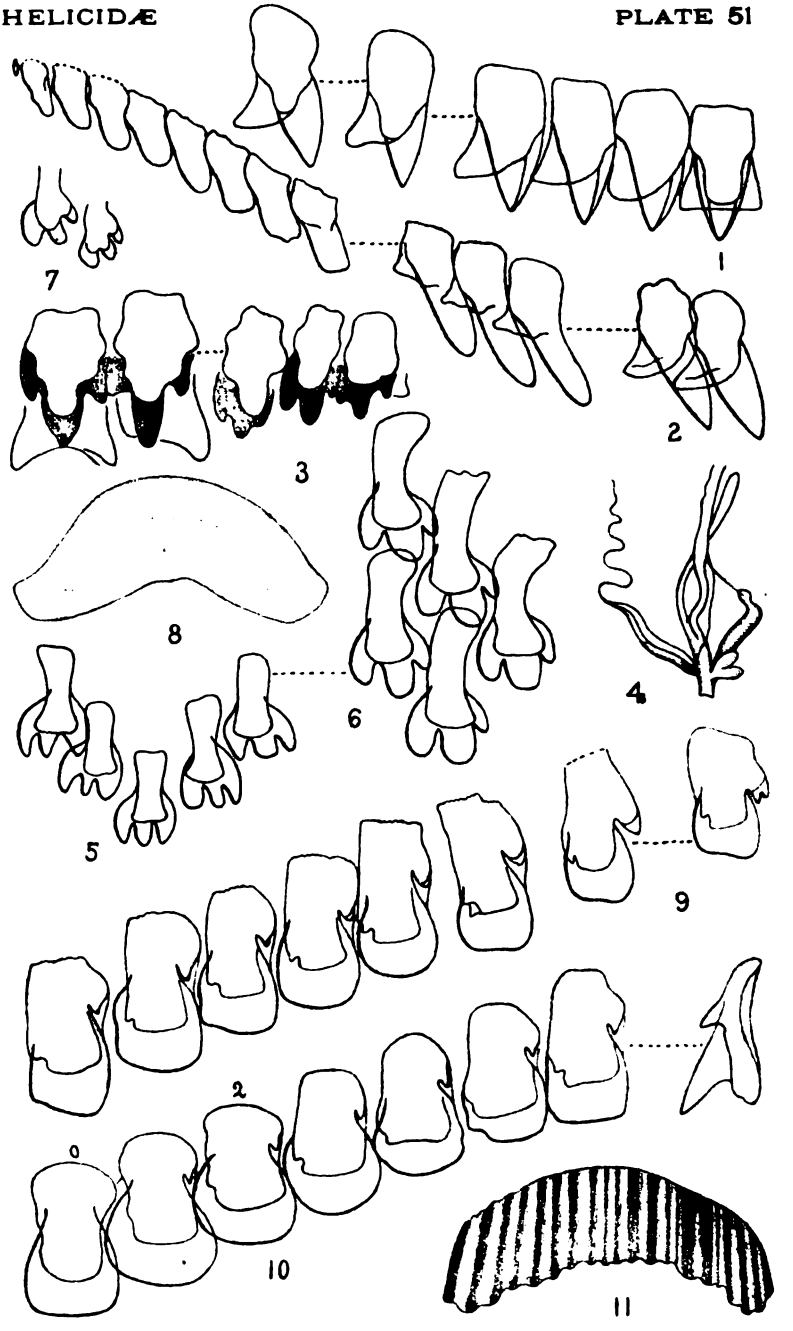
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



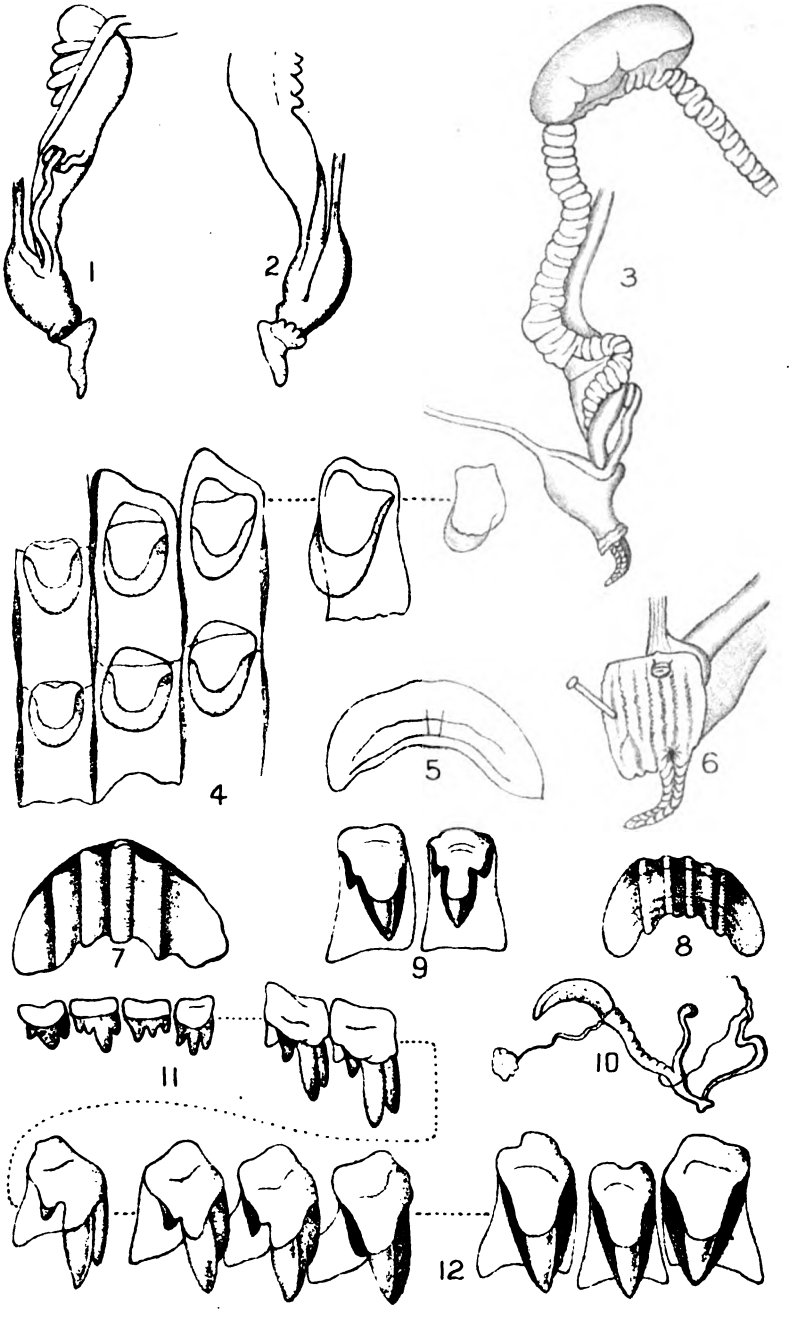
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

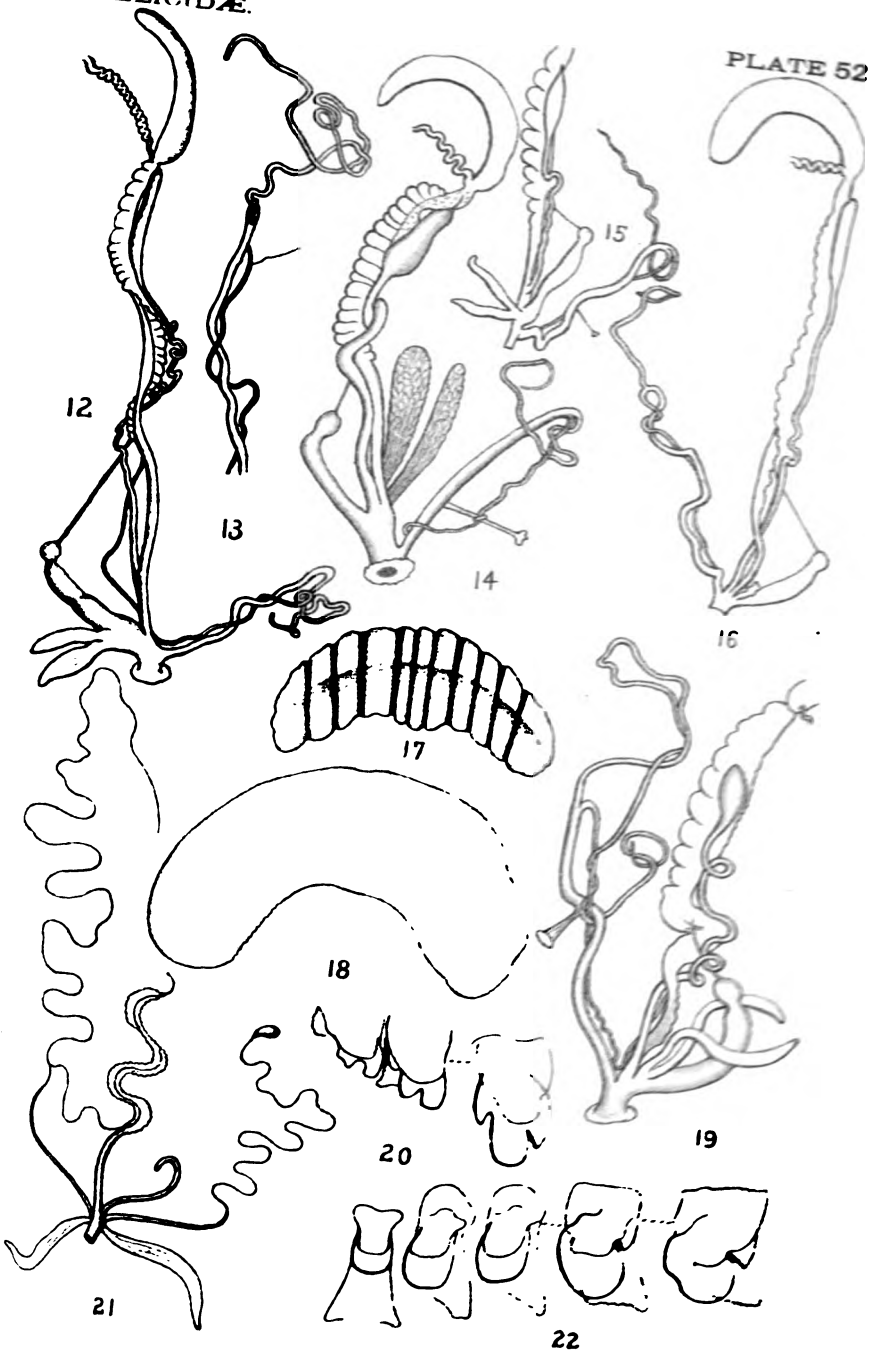


Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

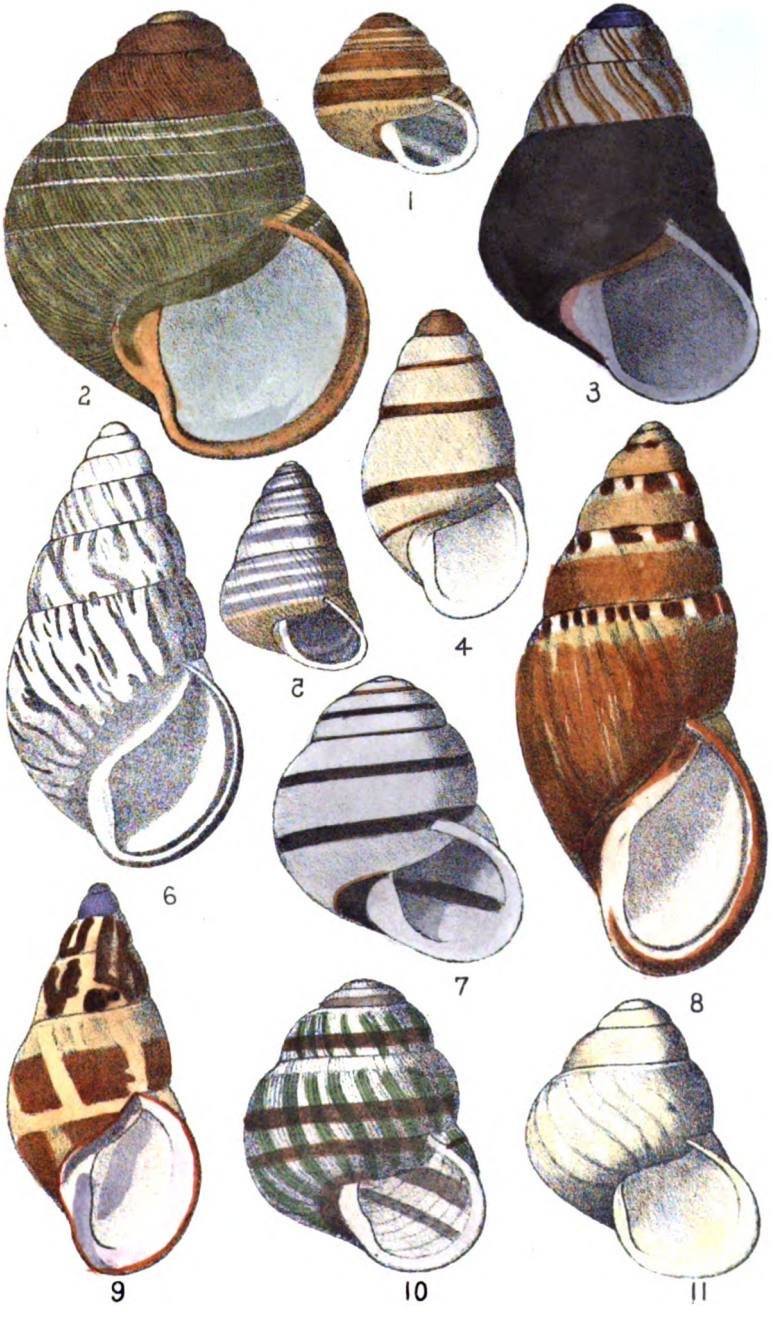
HELICIDÆ.

PLATE 52



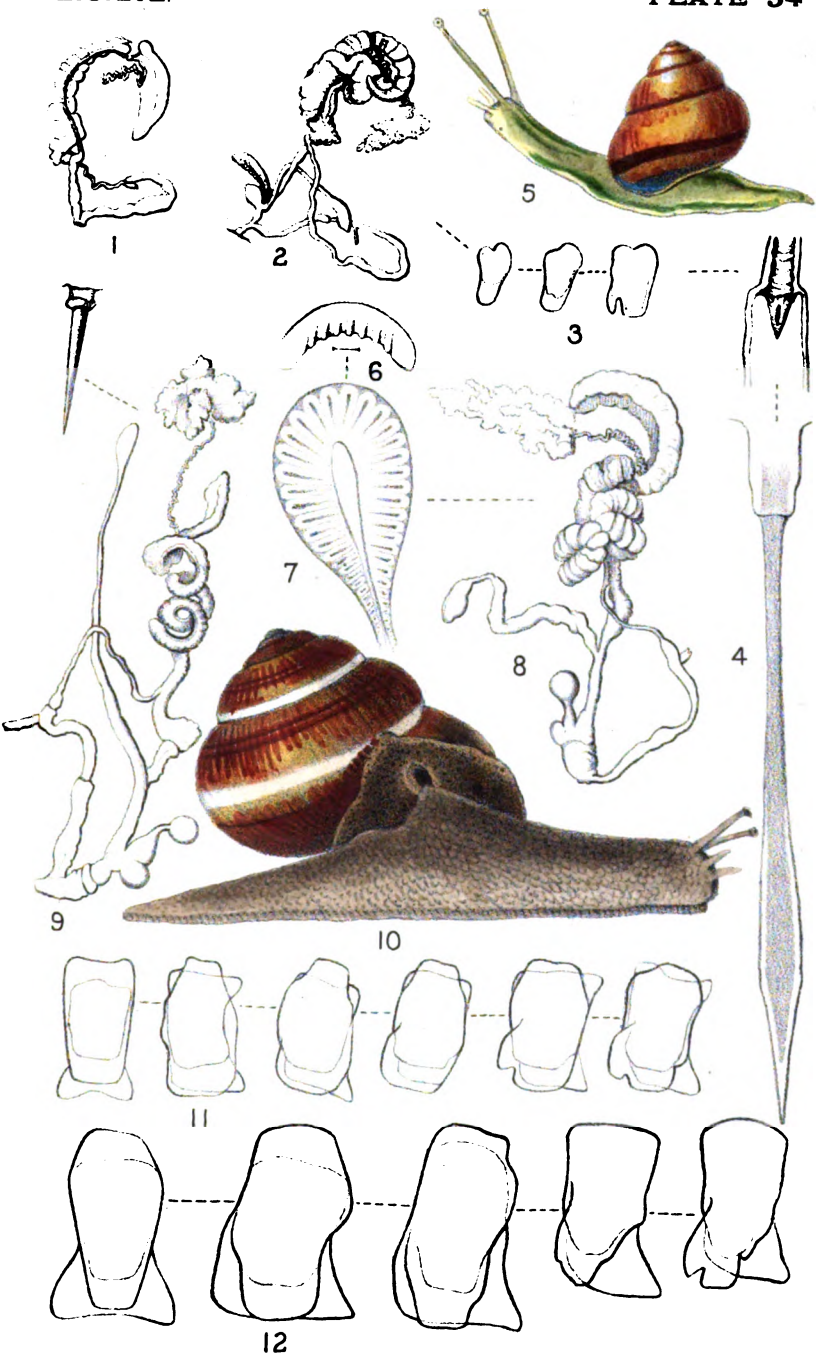
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



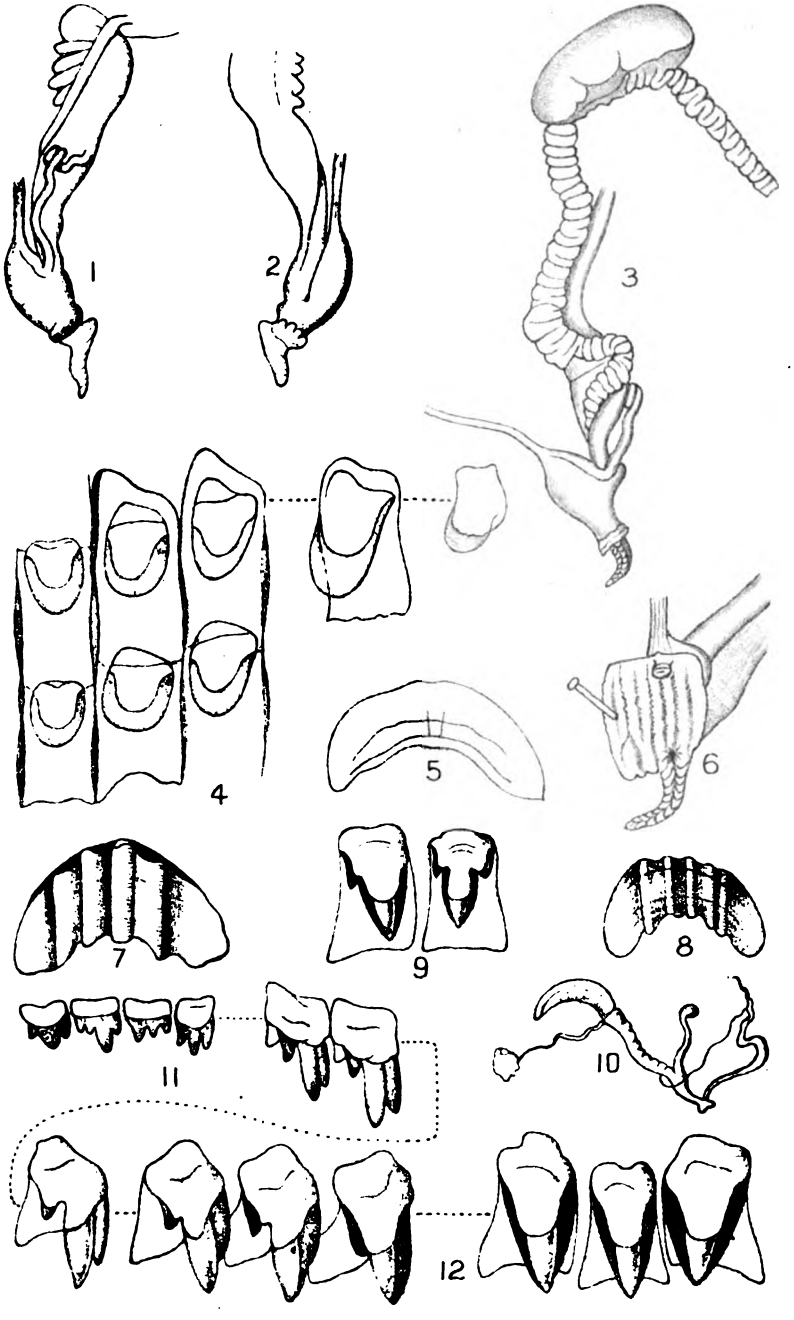
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



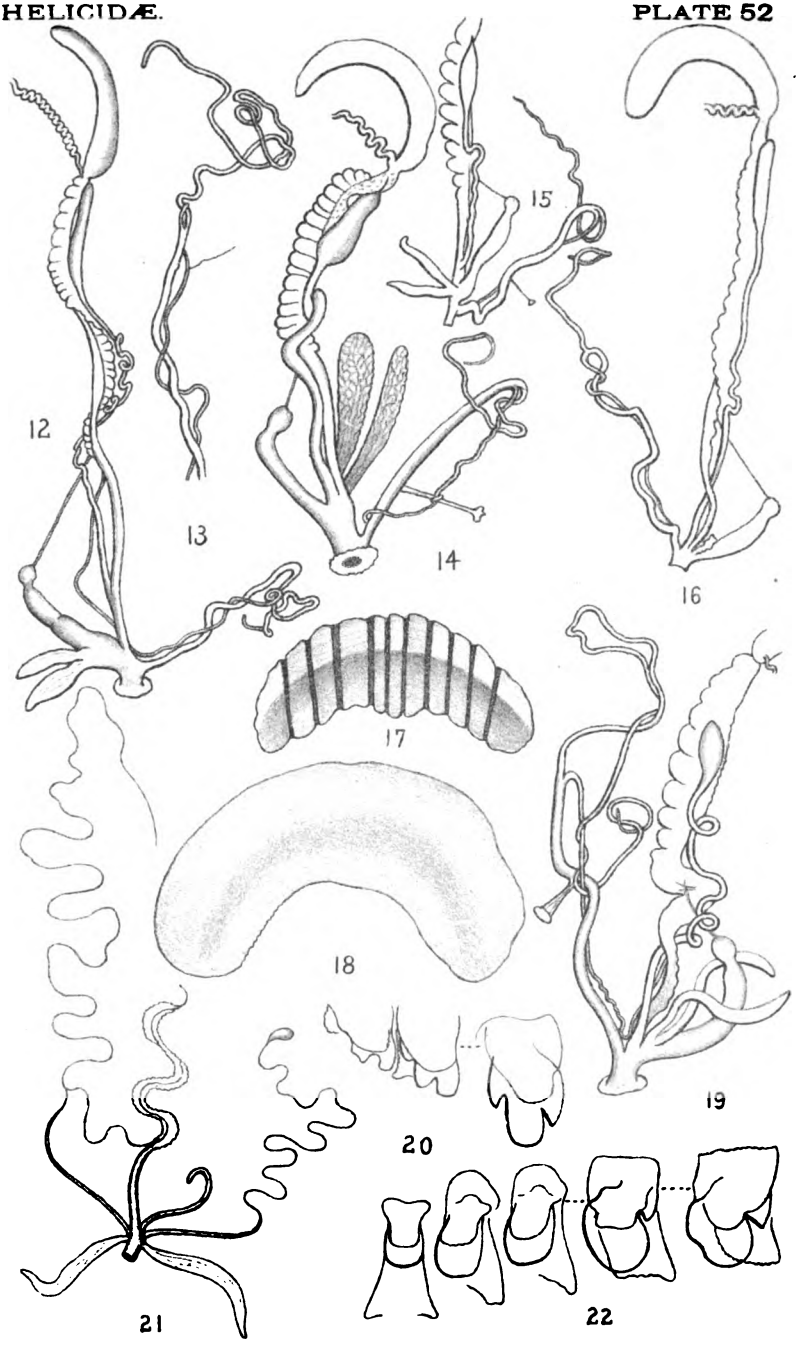
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



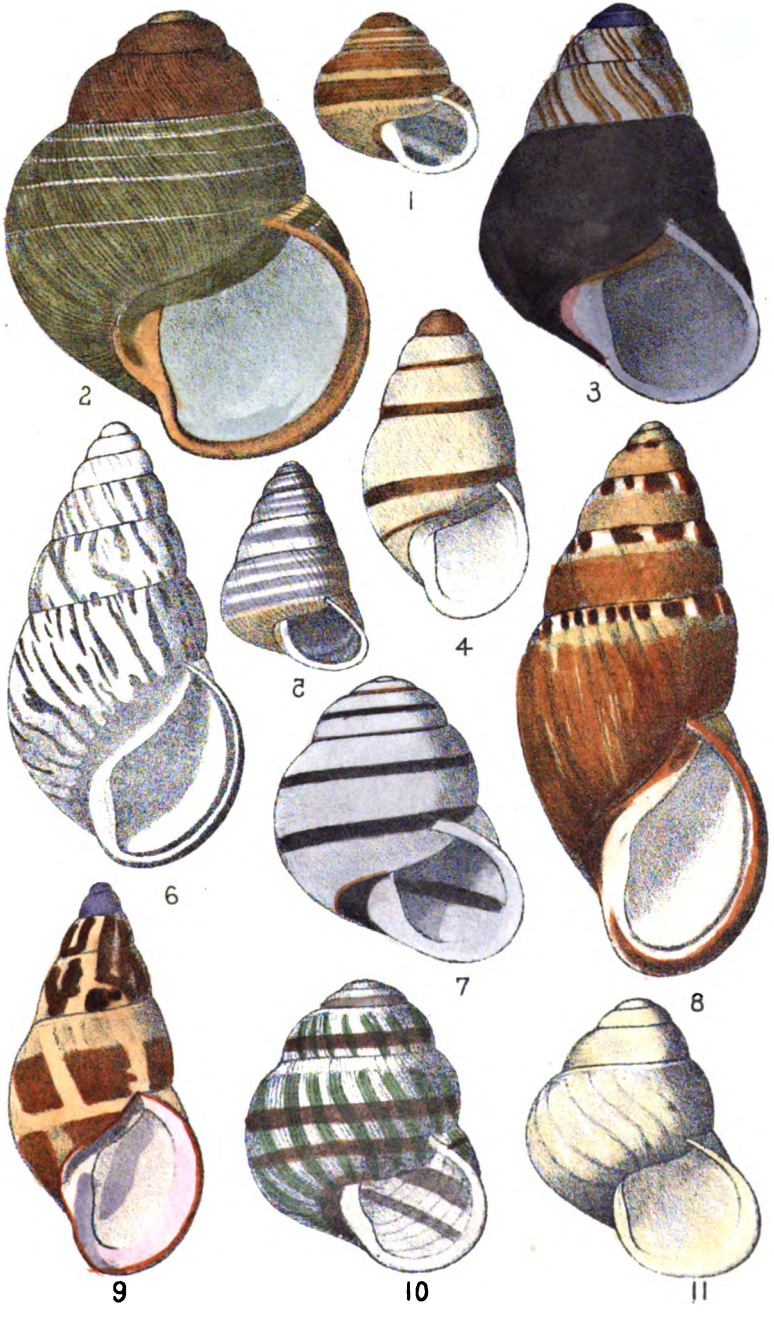
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



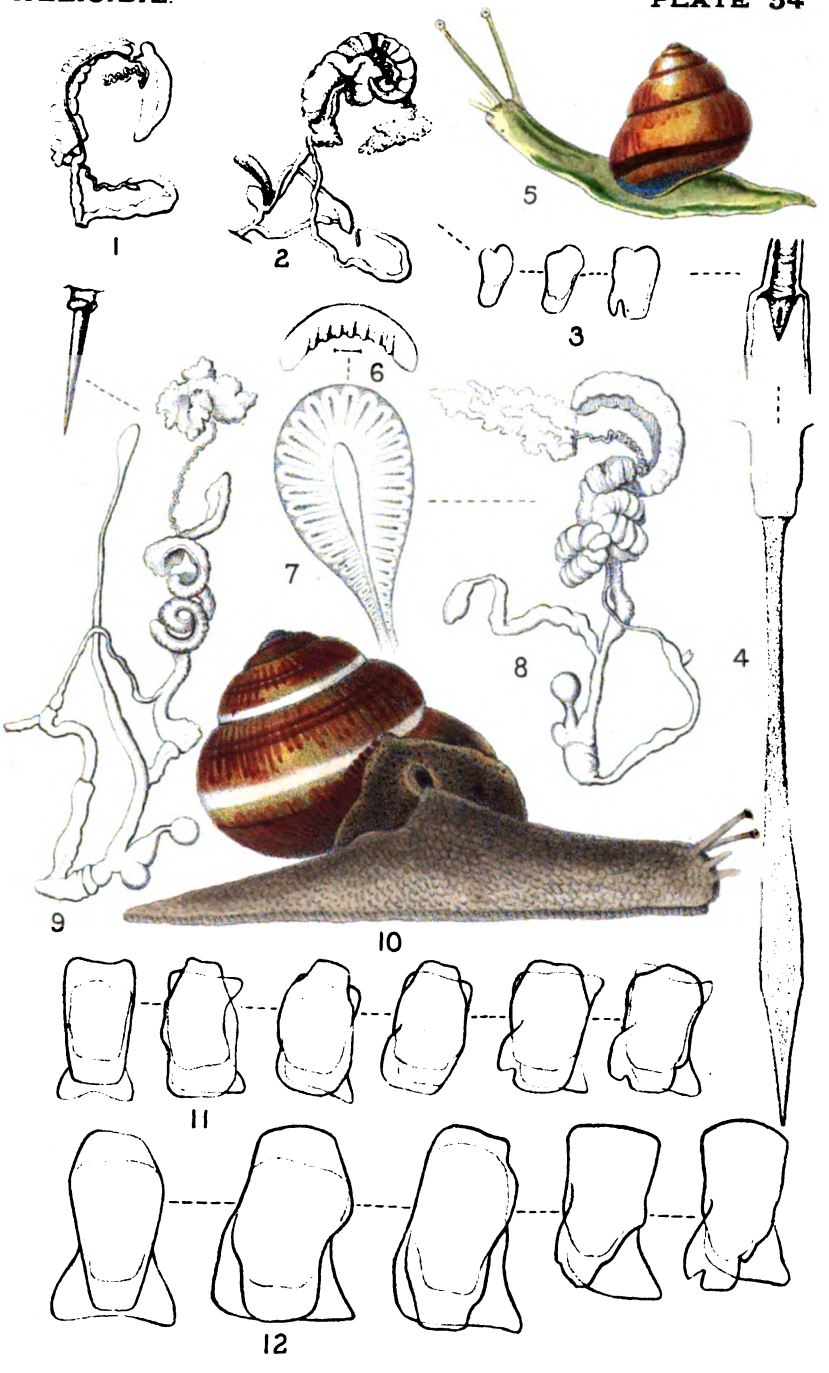
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



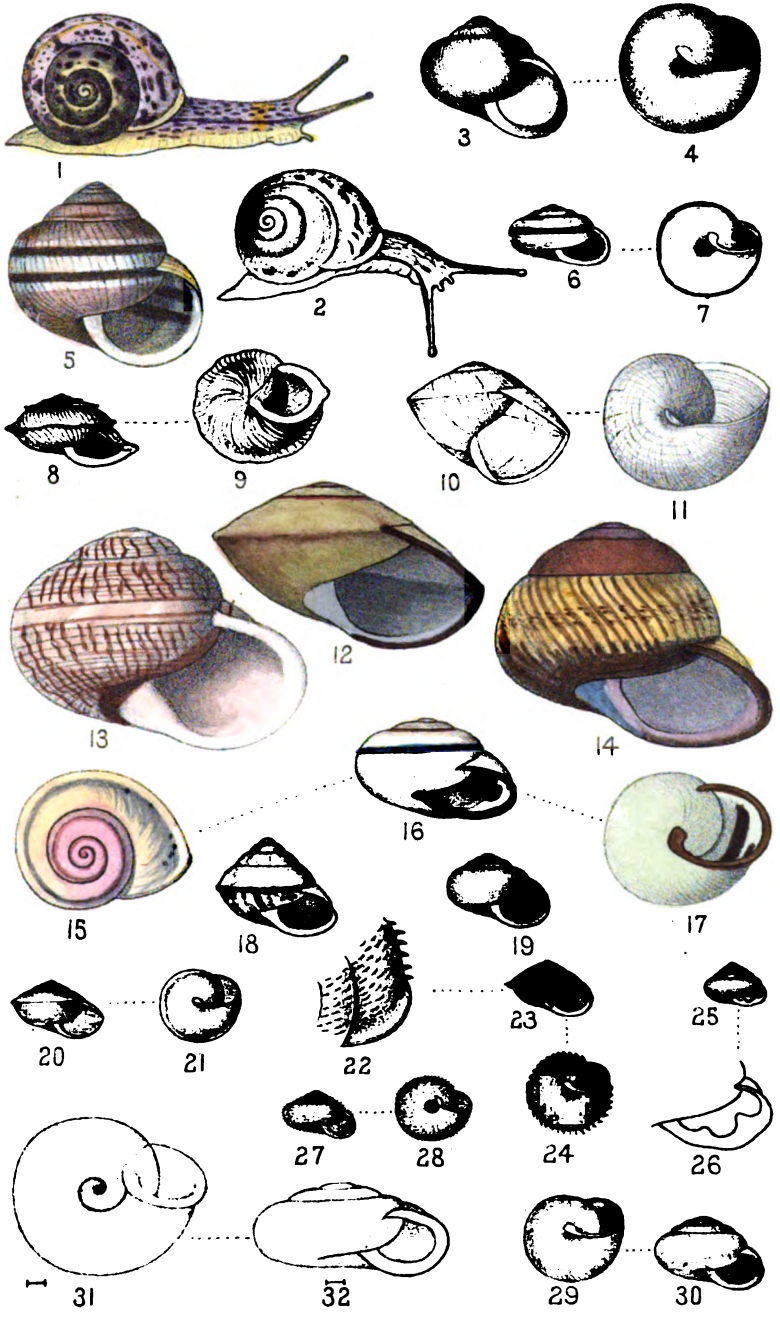
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



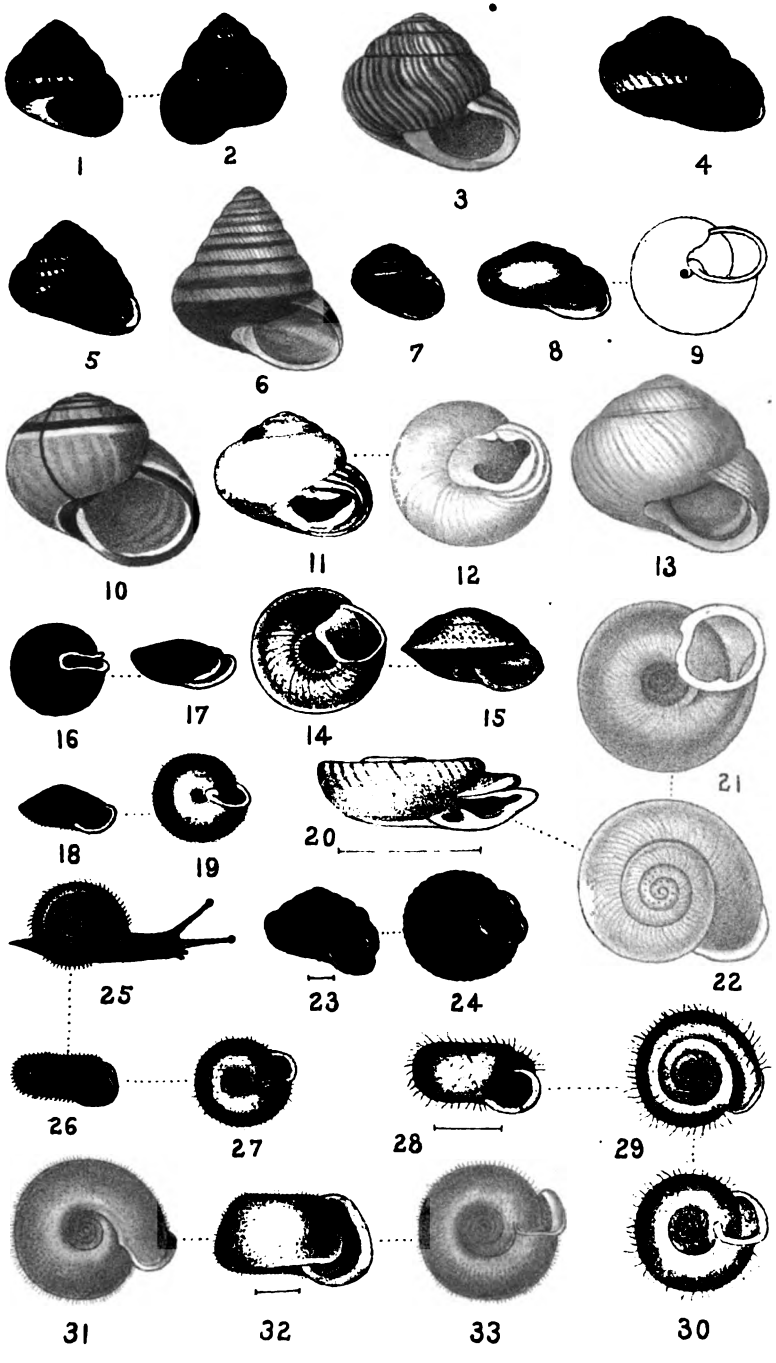
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



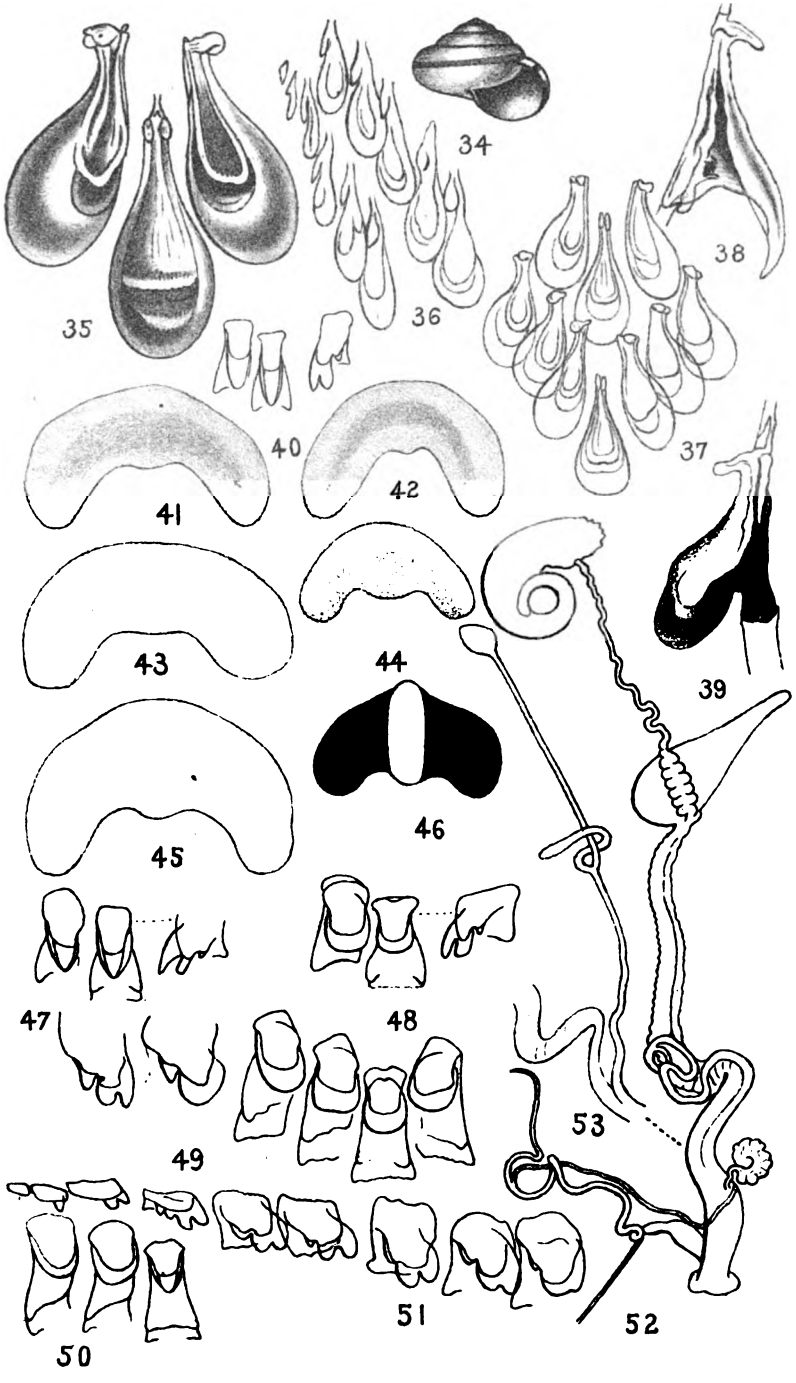
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



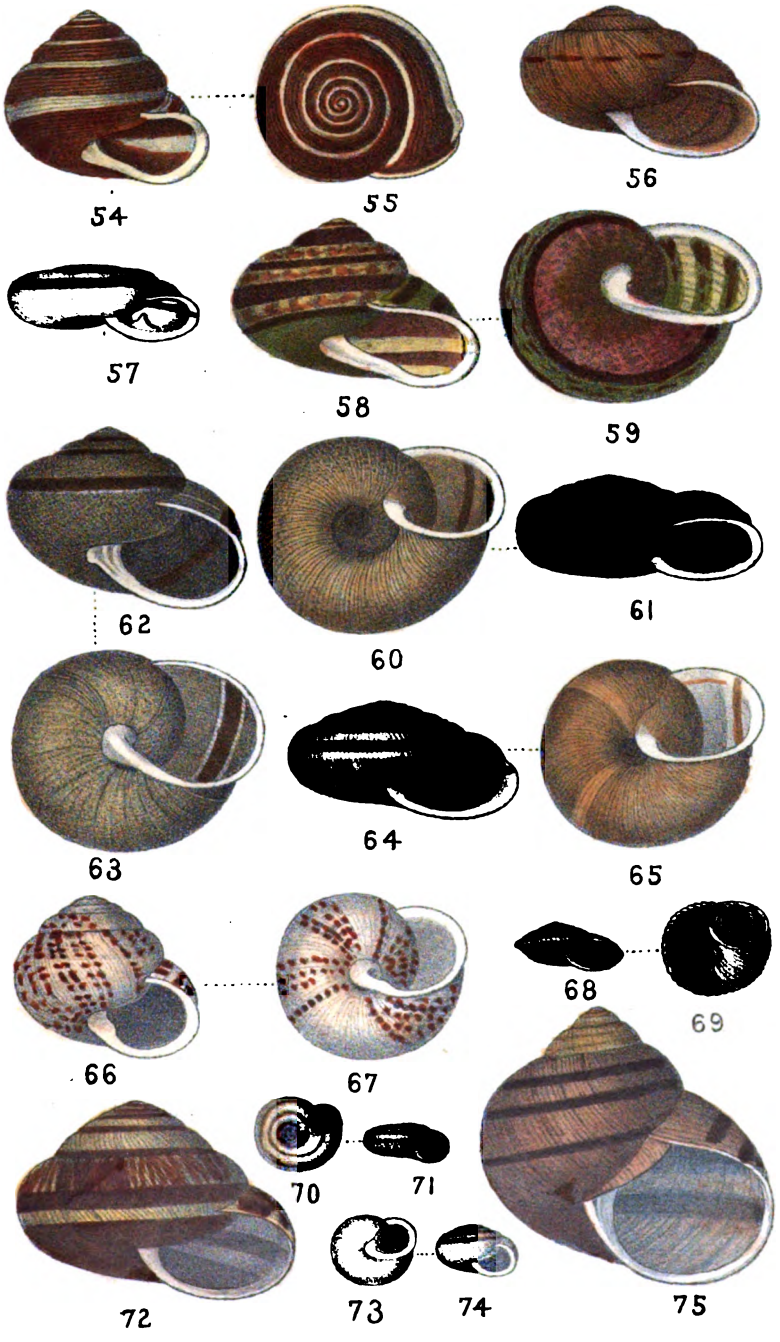
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



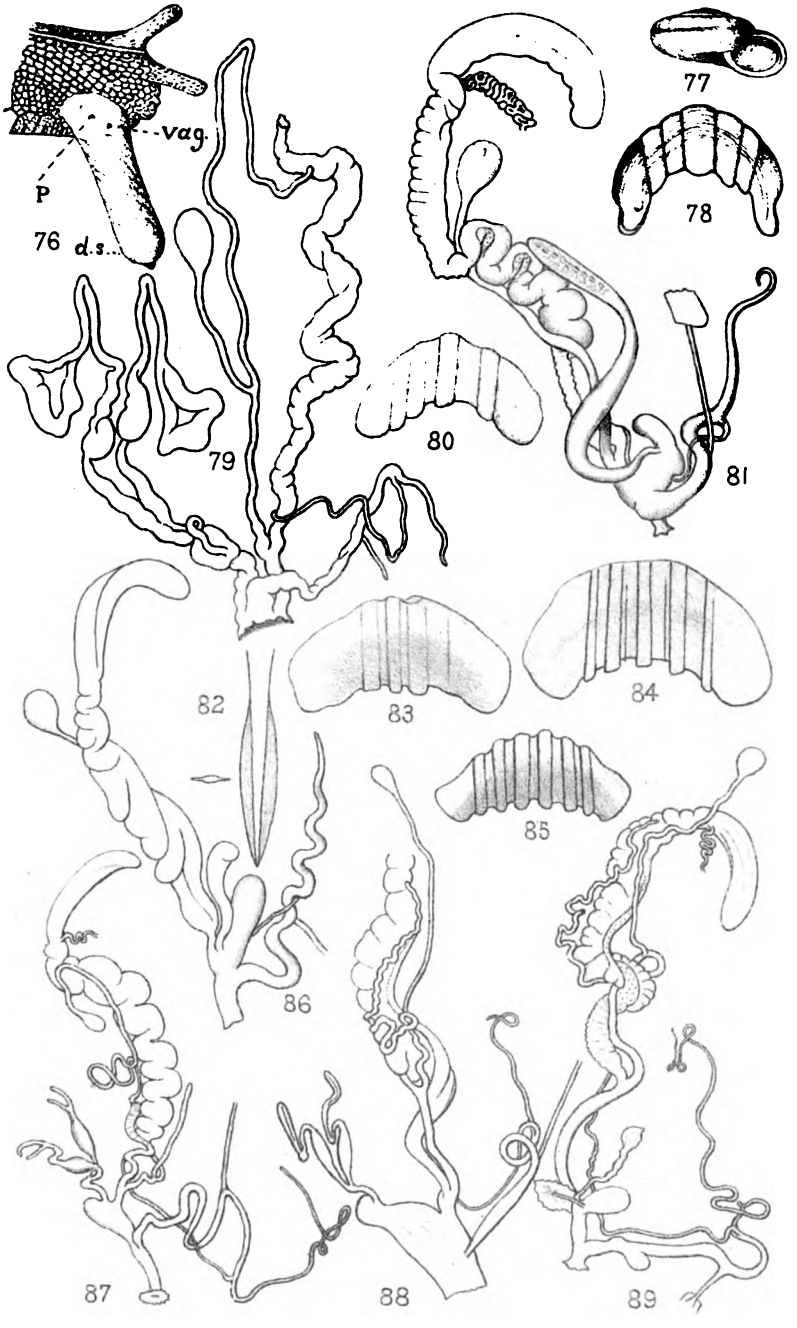
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



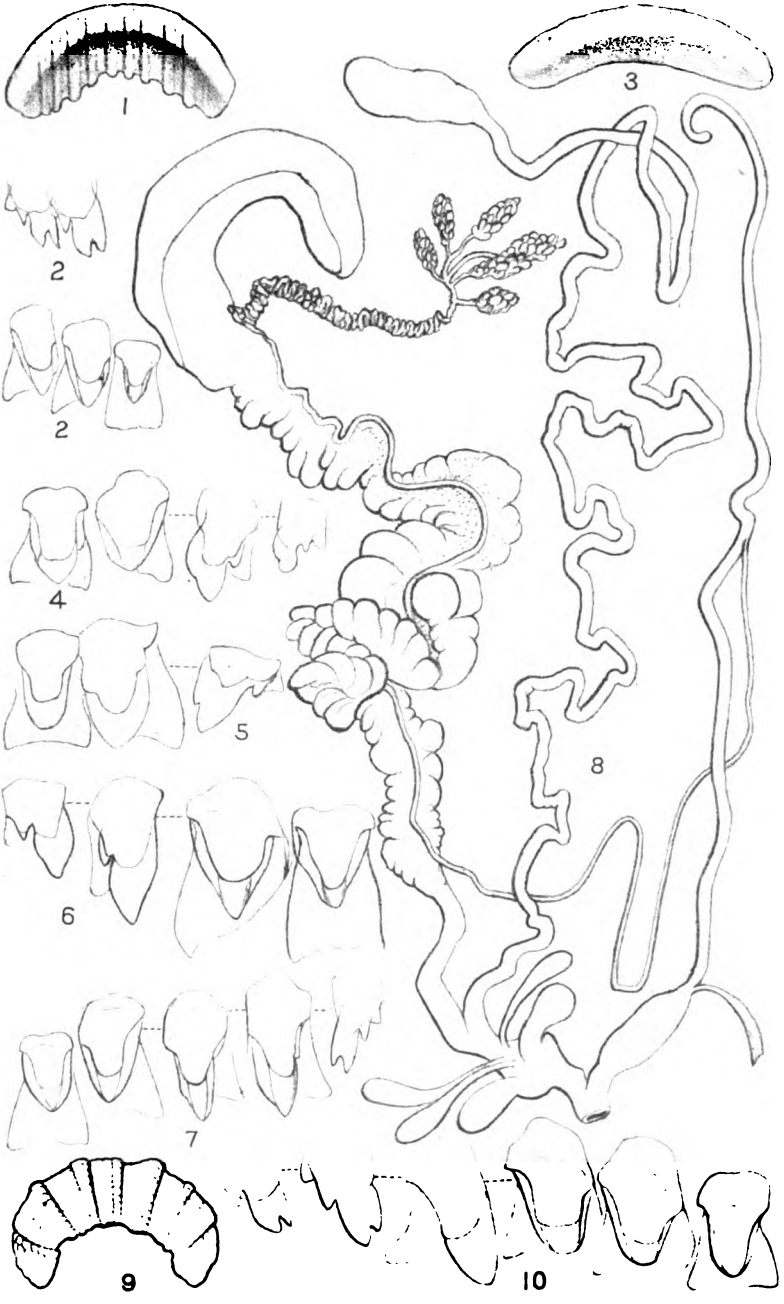
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



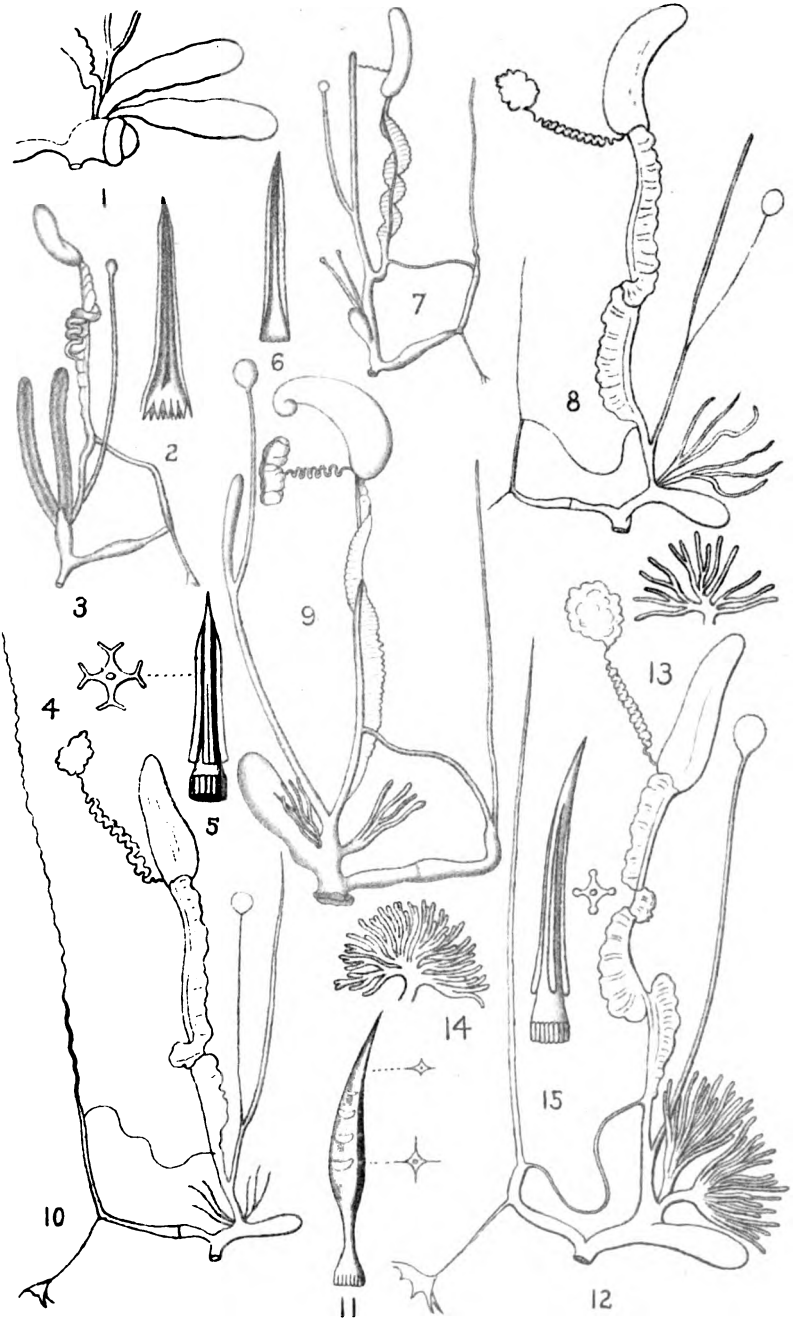
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



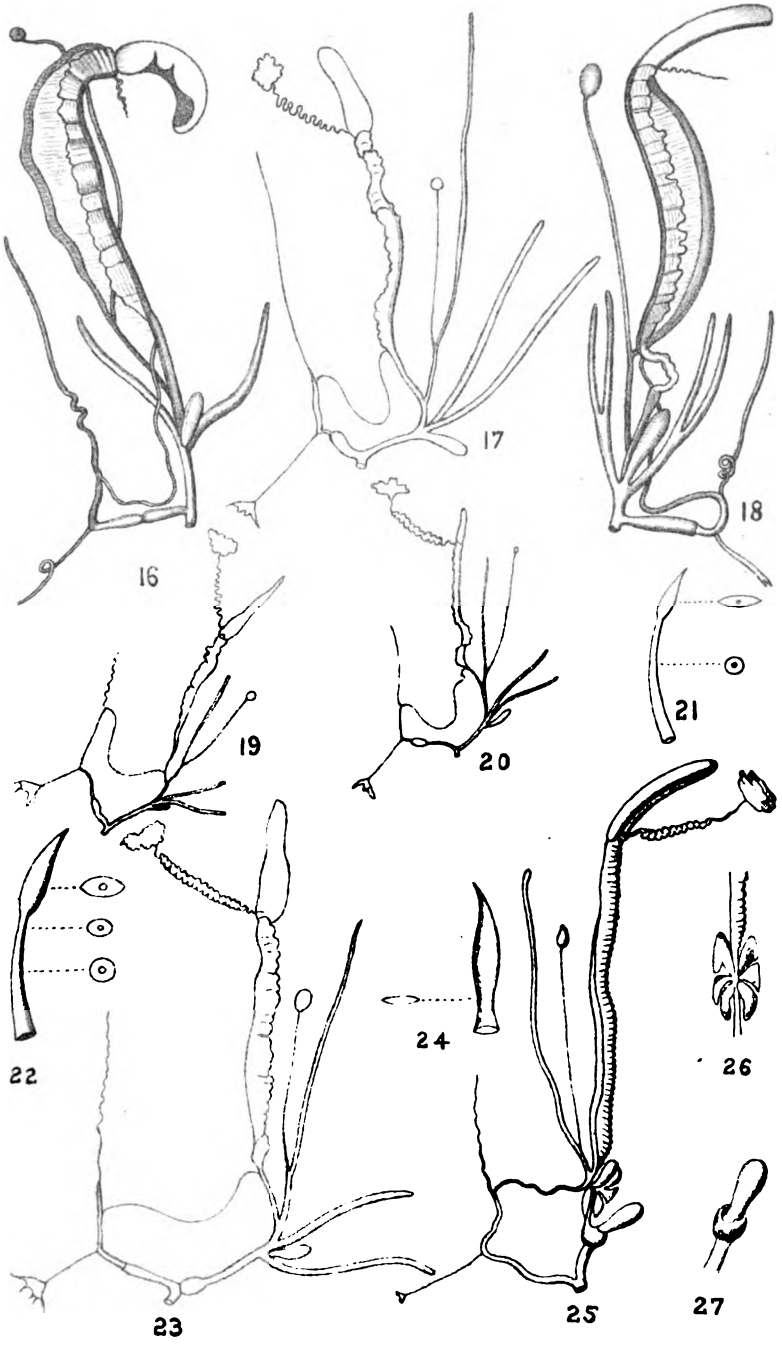
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



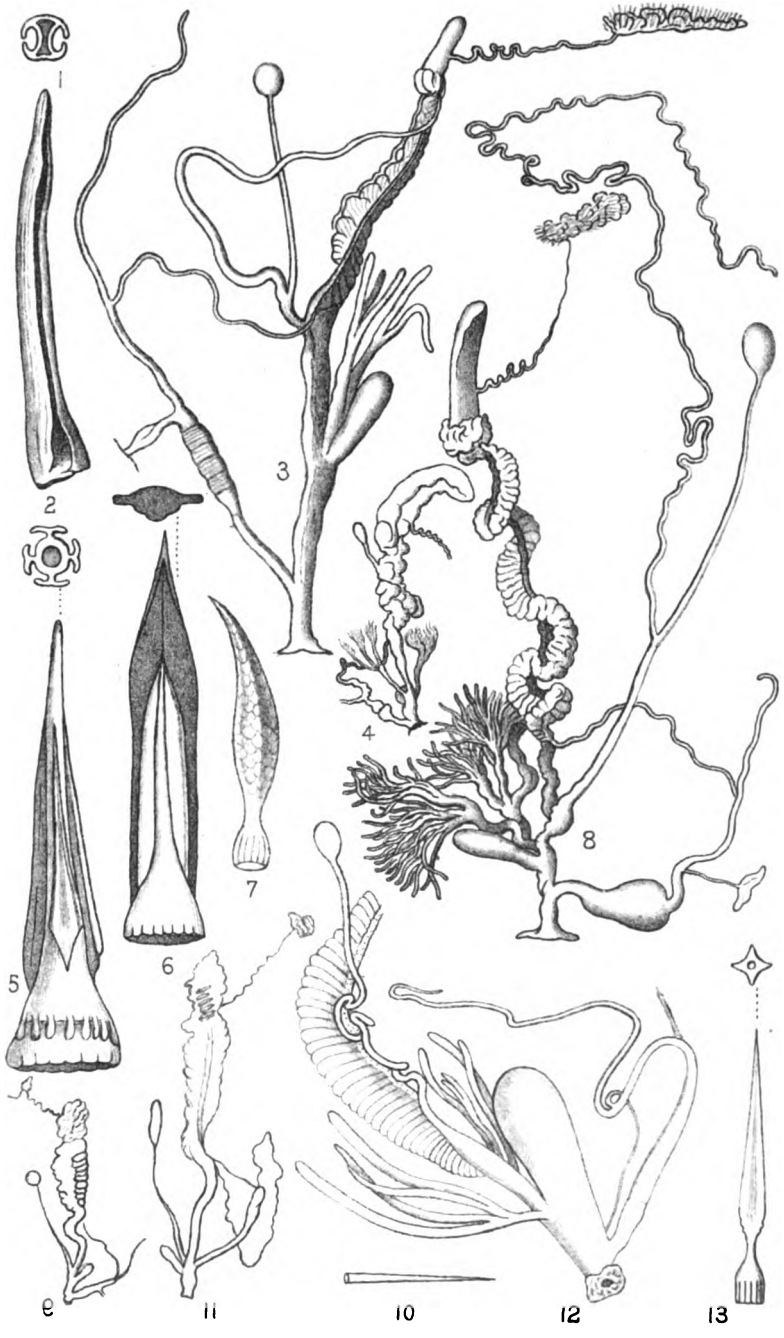
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



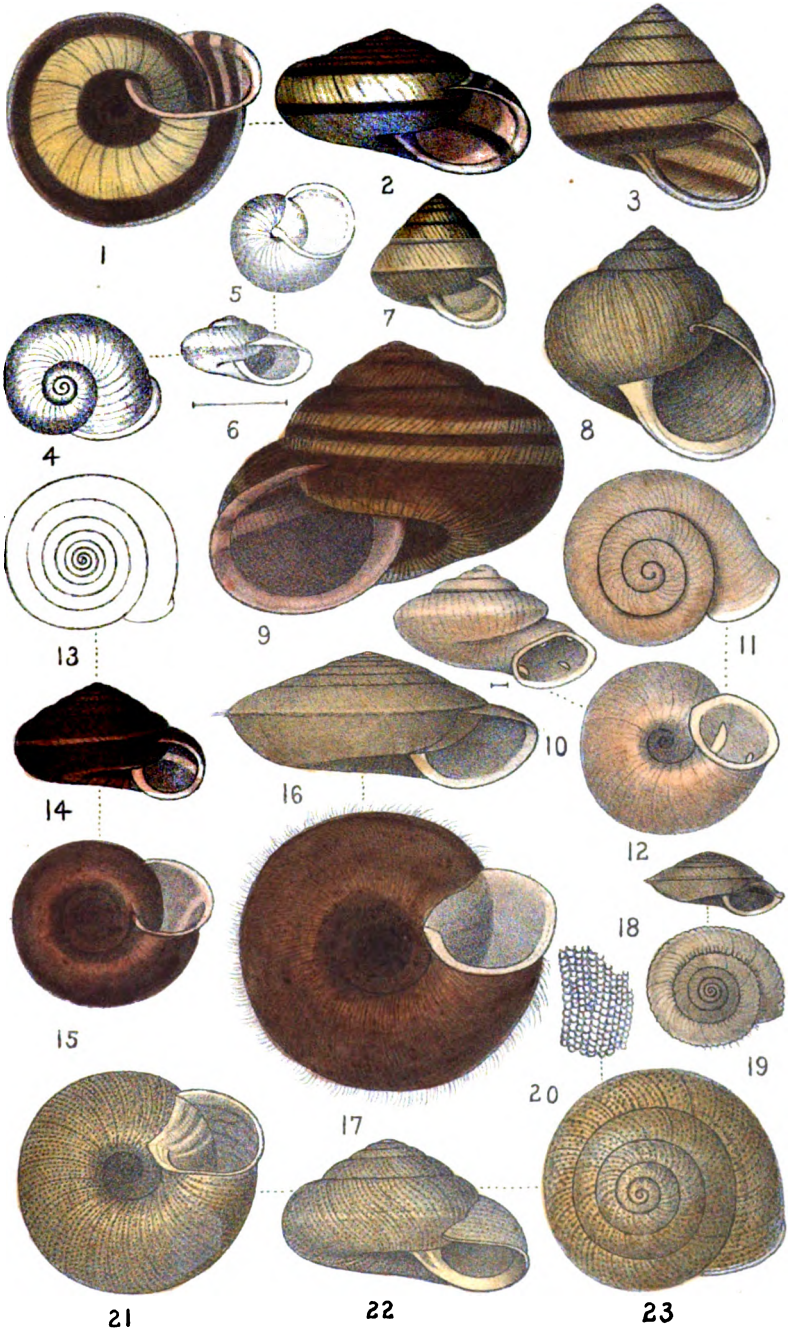
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



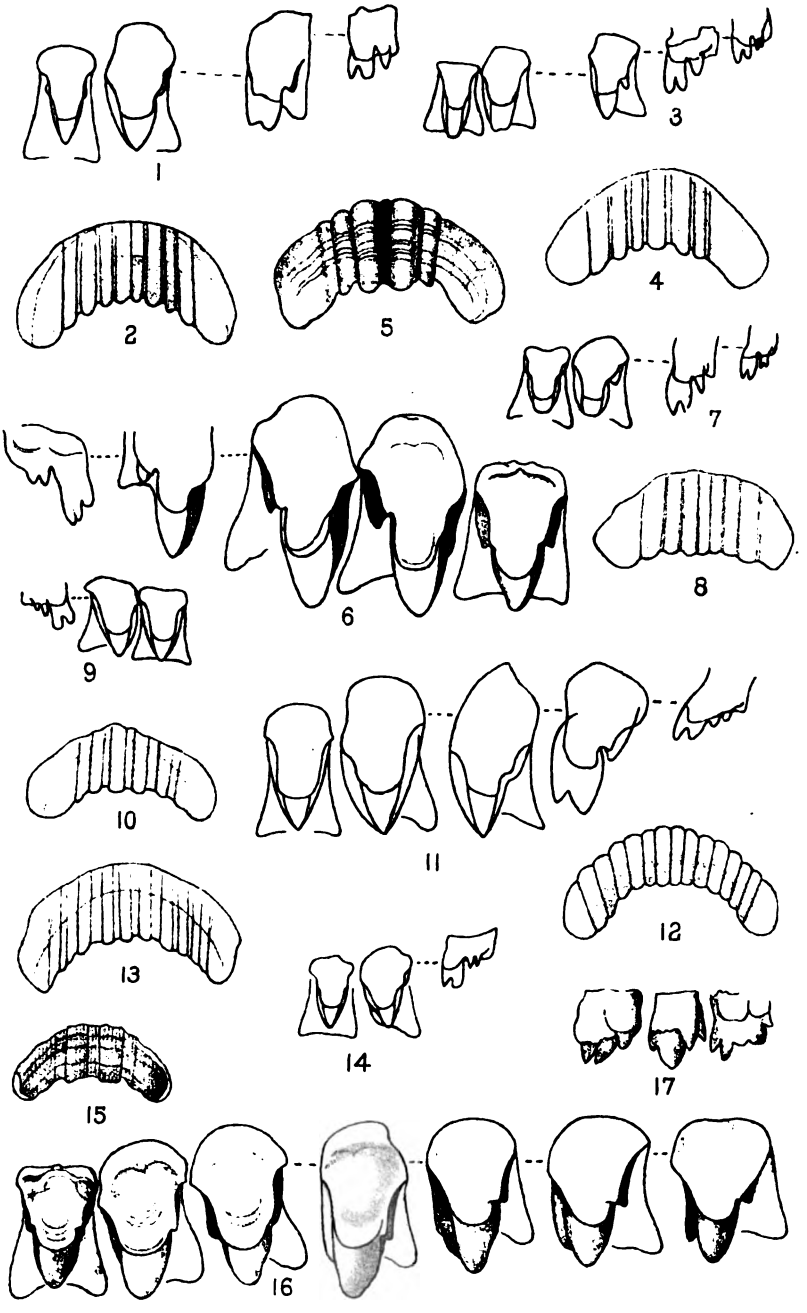
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



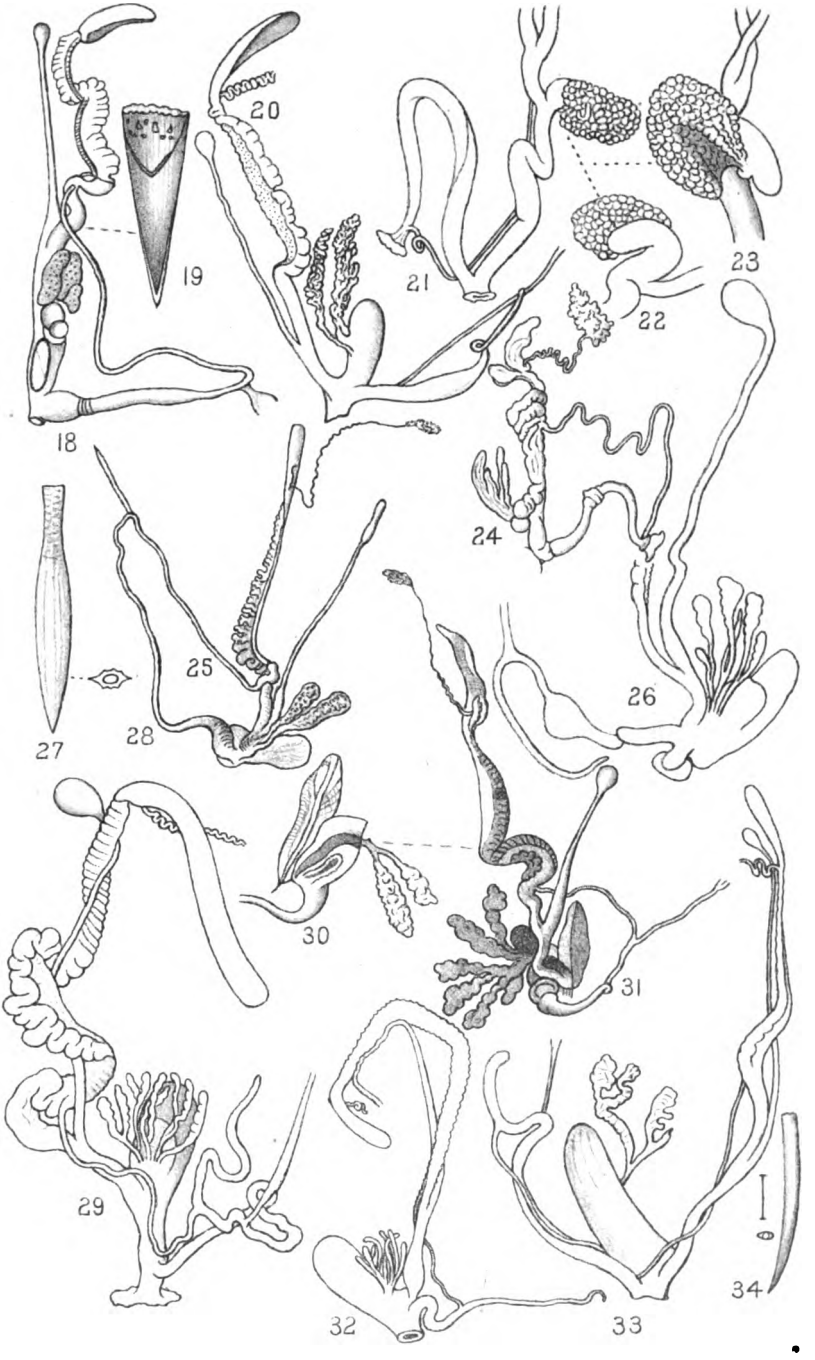
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



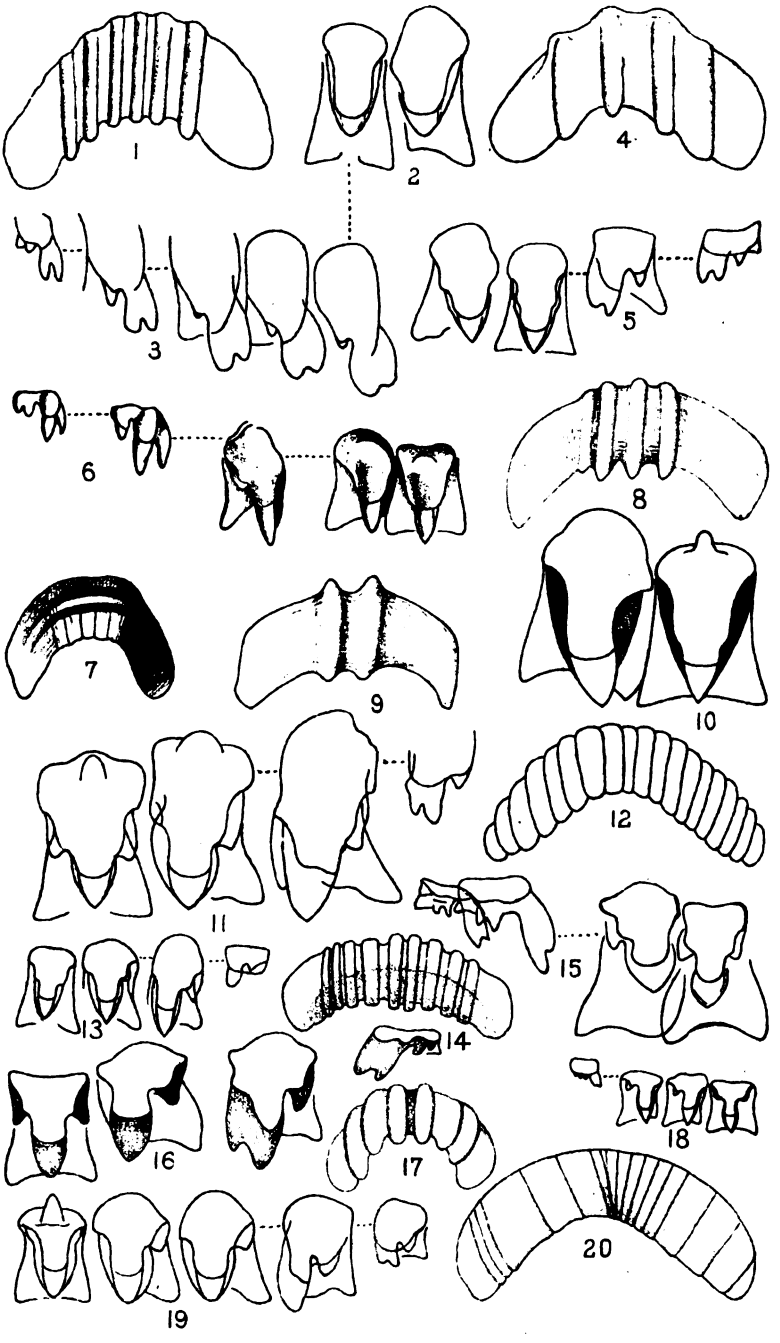
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



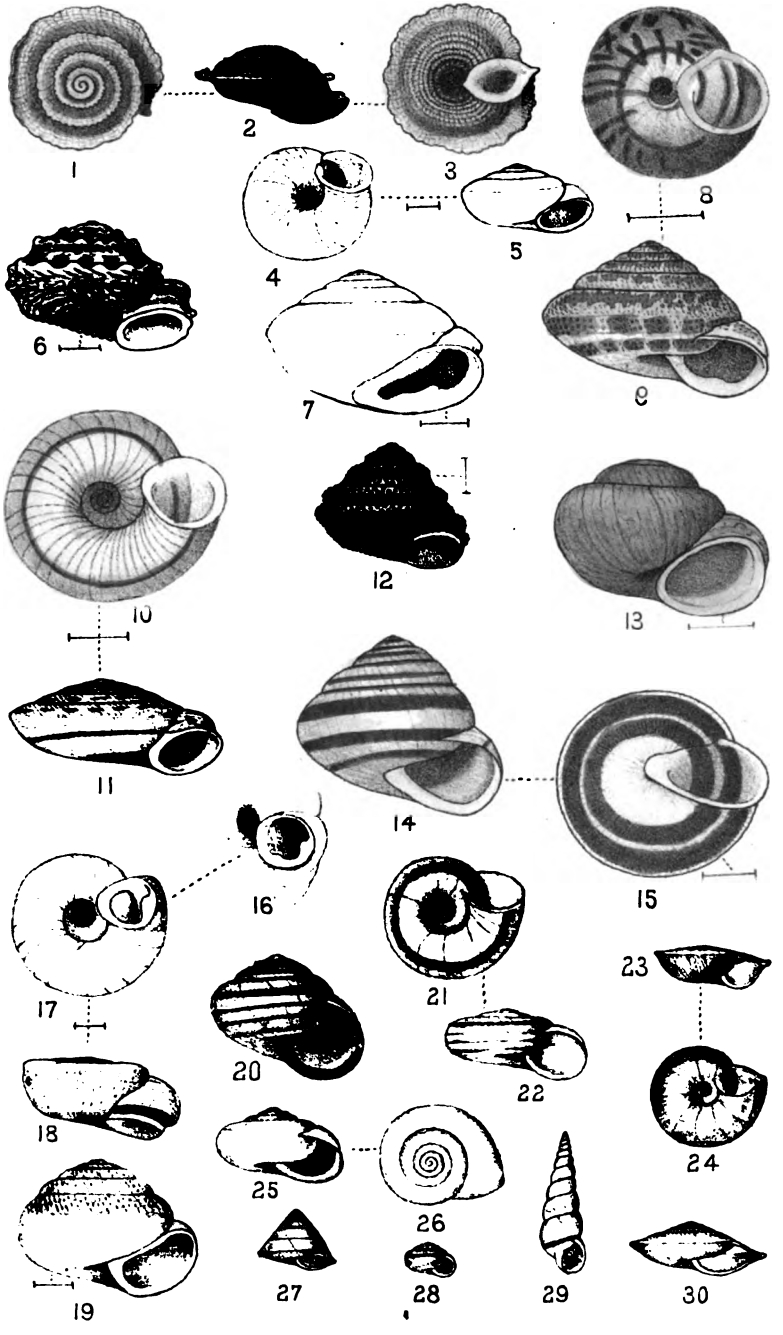
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

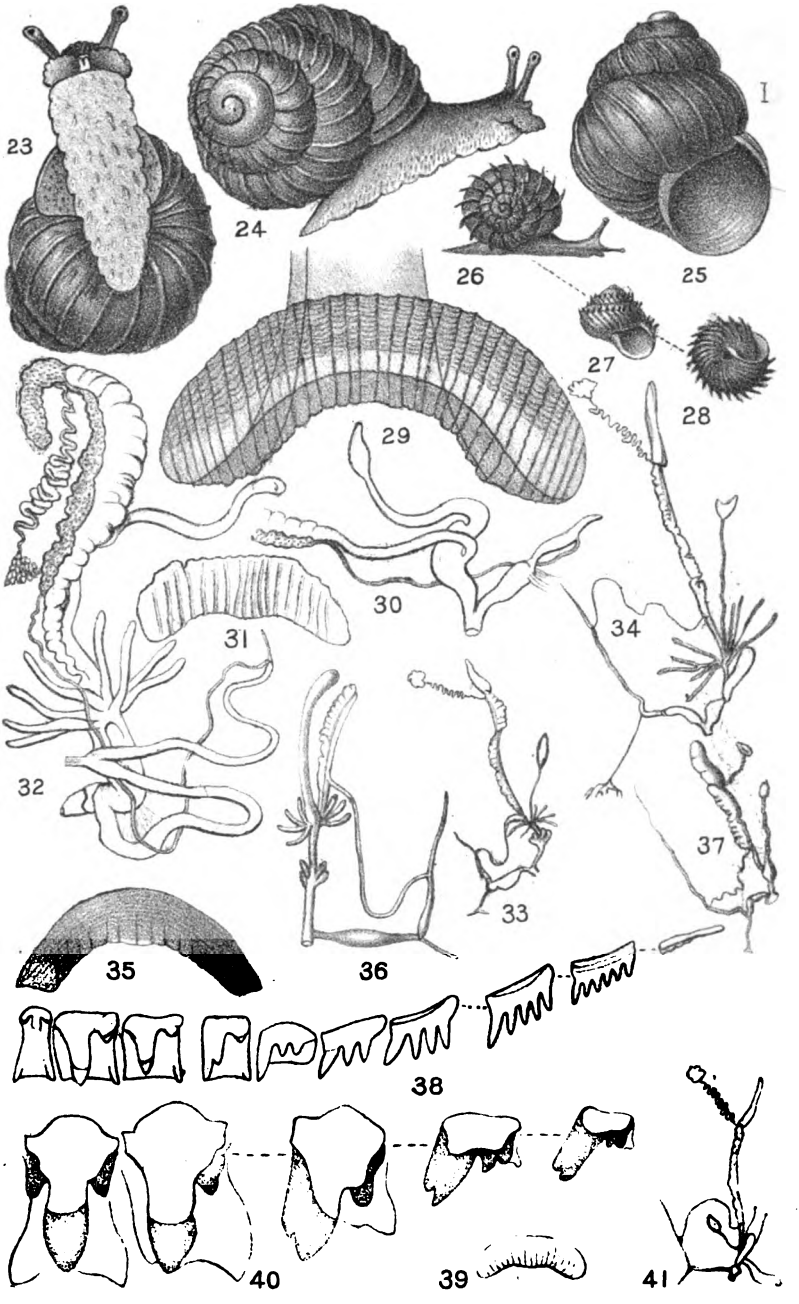


Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

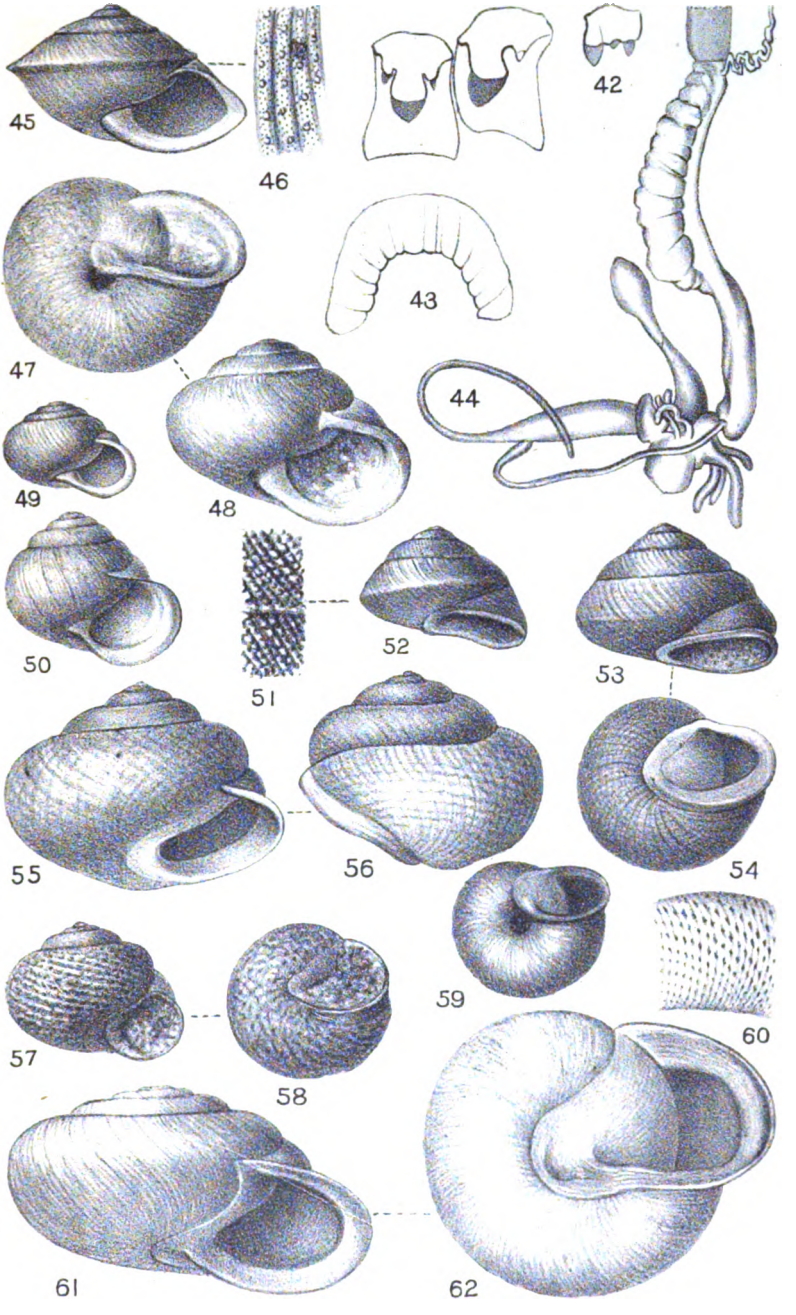
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

IX

SECOND SERIES: PULMONATA.

MANUAL

OF

CONCHOLOGY;

STRUCTURAL AND SYSTEMATIC.

WITH ILLUSTRATIONS OF THE SPECIES.

BY GEORGE W. TRYON, JR.

CONTINUATION BY

HENRY A. PILSBRY,

CONSERVATOR OF THE CONCHOLOGICAL SECTION OF THE ACADEMY OF NATURAL SCIENCES OF PHILADELPHIA.

Part 34-Colored.

PHILADELPHIA:

Published by Conchological Section,

ACADEMY OF NATURAL SCIENCES,

OF PHILADELPHIA.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

PUBLICATIONS OF THE

CONCHOLOGICAL SECTION.

ACADEMY OF NATURAL SCIENCES, PHILADELPHIA.

INDEX TO THE HELICES, 8vo. 126 pages. An alphabetical list of all ZONITIDAE, ENDODONTIDAE and HELICIDAE, useful for checking collections and in making exchanges etc. A few copies for sale, paper, $1.00.

AMERICAN JOURNAL OF CONCHOLOGY, 1865–71. Seven vols., 8vo. 2500 pages, illustrated by one hundred and fifty plates, many of them colored, besides about a thousand wood engravings. Published at $70. Price reduced to $42 for the set. Separate volumes, $10 each. Contains many valuable papers, including contributions from all the leading American conchologists. The "Monograph of the Terrestrial Mollusca of the United States" and an illustrated "Monograph of the Family Strepomatidæ" (American Melanians) are among the more important papers published in the "Journal."

MONOGRAPH OF THE TERRESTRIAL MOLLUSCA OF THE UNITED STATES. With illustrations of all the species. By GEO. W. TRYON, JR. Plain edition, $8.50. Only one hundred copies printed, which have been mostly sold.

MONOGRAPH OF THE FRESH-WATER UNIVALVE MOLLUSCA OF THE UNITED STATES. By S. S. HALDEMAN, 1840–44. **CONTINUATION to 1871**, By GEO. W. TRYON, JR. Many colored plates. Fine edition, duplicate plates, $14; with colored plates, $9; with plain plates, $6.

SYNONYMY OF THE SPECIES OF STREPOMATIDÆ (Melanians) OF THE UNITED STATES. By GEO. W. TRYON, JR. Cloth, $1.50; paper, $1.

LIST OF AMERICAN WRITERS ON RECENT CONCHOLOGY, with the title of their Memoirs and Dates of Publication. By GEO. W. TRYON, JR. Cloth, $1.50, paper, $1.00.

MONOGRAPH OF THE ORDER PHOLADACEA and other papers. By GEO. W. TRYON, JR. Cloth, $1.50; paper, $1.00.

COMPLELE WRITINGS ON RECENT AND FOSSIL CONCHOLOGY OF C. S. RAFINESQUE. Edited by WM. G. BINNEY and GEO. W. TRYON, JR. Paper, $1.00.

Address

S. RAYMOND ROBERTS, Treasurer,

P. O. Address, GLEN RIDGE, NEW JERSEY, U. S. A.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

STANFORD UNIVERSITY LIBRARY

To avoid fine, this book should be returned on or before the date last stamped below.

Digitized by Google

Stanford University Libraries
3 6105 010 928 484

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google